0 53 85 24496543

Ralph W. Hammond

GREENE COUNTY ROOM
GREENE COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
76 EAST MARKET STREET
XENIA, OH 45385

THE TREAT FAMILY:

A Genealogy of Trott, Tratt, and Treat

FOR FIFTEEN GENERATIONS, AND FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY YEARS IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA

CONTAINING MORE THAN FIFTEEN HUNDRED FAMILIES IN AMERICA.

With Illustrations, Autographs, and a Map of Somersetshire.

BY

JOHN HARVEY TREAT, A.M.

SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS:
THE SALEM PRESS PUBLISHING & PRINTING COMPANY.
The Salem Press.
1893.

Available from:

HIGGINSON BOOK COMPANY
148 Washington Street
Post Office Box 778
Salem, Massachusetts 01970
508/745-7170

Complete genealogy and local history catalogs are available. Please write or call us at the above address.

This facsimile reprint has been photoreproduced on acid free paper manufactured to Library of Congress standards (ANSI Standard C39.4-1984).
Hardcover bindings are Class A archival quality.

PREFACE.

After ten years of constant labor, the Genealogy of the Treat family has been completed and published. It was a work of love on my part, and has required not only much time, but quite a sum of money has been expended, for which no remuneration is asked. It was intended at first to publish the Genealogy in octavo form, but it was found that this would result in a large book of about one thousand pages, and it could not be bound in two volumes without dividing a family; so by increasing the size to a royal octavo, and using smaller type in the family records and notes, the number of pages has been much reduced without omitting anything. The number of copies was limited to four hundred, and the price placed at the bare cost of publishing, yet scarce two hundred copies have been subscribed for. Some who were very anxious to have a family history, and made great promises, did nothing or next to nothing, not even subscribing for a book; many willingly furnished records, but did not subscribe; others who would not even notice my letters of inquiry, did subscribe for a book. To such as assisted me my warmest thanks are due, and I have no hard feelings towards those who neglected to aid me. The loss, if there be any, is theirs, not mine.

When my attention was first directed to the subject of genealogy, my purpose was to trace out my own line of descent, and nothing more. Becoming interested, I determined to hunt up all the descendants, male and female, of the Rev. Samuel Treat, of Eastham, Mass., the oldest son of Gov. Robert Treat of Conn., from whom I am descended. To that end a considerable collection was made, and some autographs obtained, which are here printed. At length it was thought best to publish a complete record of the entire Treat family. The record will be found to be very full. No pains have been spared to make the work a complete one. Places of interest have been personally visited. Records of all kinds—town, church, and probate—have been carefully searched, and the old burying grounds have been examined.

Some families by the name of Treat are not included in this book, for the simple reason that either I had no knowledge of their existence, or because they made no reply to my letters of inquiry. It is my intention to continue my researches in order to obtain a fuller record of the family, and in due time to print an appendix containing such additions, and a correction of errors inseparable from a book like this. The compiler is not always responsible for mistakes. Baptismal, town, and probate records, and inscriptions on gravestones do not always agree. Members of the same family differ as to dates. Some

never kept a family record. In such cases one has to use his best judgment. It will be considered a great favor if persons would correct such errors as they may find, and send me additional material. There are two families which it was impossible to insert in this book in their proper place, owing to the lack of one or two links whereby they might be connected with some one of the branches; also quite a number of miscellaneous names, most of which, it is to be hoped, can be made to appear in their proper place in some future appendix.

Prior to Sept. 3, 1752, time was reckoned according to two methods. The civil or legal year began on the 25th of March, which was the first month of the year, February being the twelfth. The historical year began Jan. 1st, which was the first month of the year, and December the twelfth. Both methods of reckoning were in use, and frequently combined, as Feb. 1, 1710–1, which means that it was 1710 according to the civil year, and 1711 according to the historical. In early records the name of the month is often not given but expressed in figures. In that case March was the first month. The dates have been given just as found in the records, without any change to make the old style conform to the new.

I am under great obligations to the following persons, who are not connected with the family, for many favors:

John B. Dyer, Town Clerk, Truro, Mass.; Josiah Paine, Harwich, Mass.; Hon. Charles Tubbs, Osceola, Penn.; Frank W. and Josiah G. Leach, Philadelphia, Penn.; William S. Goslee, Glastonbury, Conn.; W. L. Sherwood, Newark, N. J.; and Nathan G. Pond, Milford, Conn.

The following parties have voluntarily sent me pecuniary contributions:

Charles P. Treat, Chicago, Ill., $50.00; Horatio Treat, West Newbury, Mass., $30.00; Silas B. Treat, Brooklyn, N. Y., $15.00; Jonathan F. Treat, San Andreas, Cal., $10.00; Milo C. Treat, Washington, Penn., $5.00.

LIST OF SUBSCRIBERS.

The number of copies taken by each, and the name of the family branch from which they are descended.

Aldrich, Mrs. Almira (Treat), Edwardsburgh, Cass Co., Mich.	Richard.	1
Ammon, Mrs. Mary J. (Treat), Estherville, Iowa.	Richard.	1
Avery, Mrs. Catharine Hitchcock (Tilden), Cleveland, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Backus, Mrs. Hattie Rogenia (Wilson), Duluth, Minn.	James.	1
Baldwin, Judge C. C., Cleveland, Ohio.		2
Bartlett, Mrs. Caroline Eliza (Harrod), Annandale, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Barton, Mrs. Esther Treat (Bushnell), Wellington, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Beers, Mrs. Gertrude Amanda (Treat), Danbury, Conn.	Robert.	1
Benthall, Mrs. Rebecca A. (widow of Thomas A. Treat), Wharton, Texas.	Robert.	1
Blanchard, Mrs. Alzina (Treat), Minneapolis, Minn.	Richard.	1
Boardman, Wm. F. J., Hartford, Conn.		2
Boody, Mrs. Abbie Harriet (Treat), Brooklyn, N. Y.	Robert.	2
Boyd, Mrs. Susan Dayton (Harrod), Annandale, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Brass, Richard William, Albany, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Buck, Rev. Edwin Augustus, Fall River, Mass.	Robert.	1
Calkins, Mrs. Marie Frances (Treat), East Aurora, N. Y.	Richard.	1
Campbell, Capt. Charles Harrod, Washington, D. C.	Robert.	1
Case, Dr. Lafayette Wallace, Chicago, Ill.	Robert.	1
Champion, Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth (Booth), New Haven, Conn.	Robert.	1
Chittenden, Mrs. Nellie M., Chicago, Ill.	Robert.	1
Combs, Frank A, Cleveland, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Hiram A., Cleveland, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Samuel M., Cleveland, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Coon, Mrs. Sally Betsey (Treat), Camden, N. J.	Robert.	1
Crane, Henry Ryland, Baltimore, Md.	Robert.	1
Doane, John Adams, Atlanta, Ga.	James.	1
Joseph Albert, Preston, Conn.	James.	1
William Howard, Cincinnati, Ohio.	James.	1
Dorr, Mrs. Alma Althea (Treat), Frankfort, Maine.	Robert.	1
Downes, Anson Treat, New York.	Robert.	1
Dunham, Henry Chester, Middletown, Conn.	Richard.	1
Finley, Mrs. Mary Ann (Treat), South Manchester, Conn.	Matthias.	1
Flagg, Mrs. Mary Frances (Lake), Keene, N. H.	Robert.	1

Grant, Judge Charles Rollin, Akron, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Greenough, John James, Ft. McPherson, Atlanta, Georgia.	Robert.	1
Hanchett, Mrs. Augusta Lovia (Tilden), Hyde Park, Mass.	Robert.	1
Hiler, Henry Edward, Brockport, N. Y.	James.	1
Hoes, Mrs. Anna Elizabeth (Treat), Rondout, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Hovey, Cassius M., Brockport, N. Y.	James.	1
Treat James, Brockport, N. Y.	James.	1
Jennings, Mrs Mary (Treat), Geneseo, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Jessup, Mrs. Hannah More (Treat), Bridgewater, Conn.	Robert.	1
Johnson, Charles Andrew, New Orleans, La.	Robert.	1
Mrs. Emily M. (Treat), Easthampton, Mass.	Richard.	1
Jones, W. C., St. Louis, Mo.		1
Kirkholder, Mrs. Florine Augusta (Combs), Buffalo, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Knapp, Mrs. Olive (Treat), Cheshire, Conn.	Robert.	1
Lake, Mrs. Mary Ellen (Treat), Pittsfield, N. H.	Robert.	1
Lea. J. Henry, Fairhaven, Mass.		1
Lyon, Mrs. Angelina (Treat), Cincinnati, Ohio.	James.	1
Mather, Horace E., Hartford, Conn.	Robert.	1
McClure, Mrs. Caroline (Treat), La Porte, Indiana.	Matthias.	3
McDonald, Mrs. Sarah (Treat), Cromwell, Conn.	Richard.	1
Millikan, Mrs. Mary Lucretia (Treat), Colony, Kansas.	Robert.	1
Moore, Mrs. Josephine Almeda (Treat), Leadville, Colorado.	Matthias.	1
Paine, Robert Treat, Boston, Mass.	Robert.	2
Pellett, Mrs. N. B. (Treat), Middletown, Conn.	Richard.	1
Publisher.		100
Pumpelly, Raphael, Dublin, N. H.	Joanna.	1
Randall, Mrs. Emily Frances (Doane), Wyoming, Ohio.	James.	1
Randle, George Mather, Philadelphia, Penn.	Robert.	1
Richards, E. S., Reading, Penn.		1
Sackett, Mrs. George, Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Sanger, Mrs. Mary Robena (Treat), Bangor, Maine.	Robert.	1
Savage, Mrs. Grace Abbott (Treat), Bangor, Maine.	Robert.	1
Sawyer, Mrs. Elizabeth Jane (Treat), Presque Isle, Maine.	Robert.	1
Schermerhorn, Gilbert Decker, Rondout, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Seymour, George Dudley, New Haven, Conn.	Susanna.	1
Simonds, Mrs. Anna Maria (Treat), Waltham, Mass.	Robert.	1
Stone, Mrs. Serena Elizabeth (Treat), Tallmadge, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Talcott, Miss Mary C., Hartford, Conn.	Richard.	1
Treat, A. Gilbert, Auburn, N. Y.	Richard.	1
Adna Adams, Denver, Colorado.	Matthias.	2
Alonzo Lewellyn, Wadsworth, Ohio.	Robert.	4
Mrs. Annie Mary (Kidley), widow of James Treat, Boston, Mass.	Robert.	1

Treat.	Benjamin Franklin, Coopersville, Mich.	Richard.	1
	Benjamin Miller, Tonawanda, N. Y.	Richard.	1
	Burnett F., Kansas City, Kansas.	Richard.	1
	Charles Barton, Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich.	James.	2
	Charles G., 1st Lieut., 5th Art., Governor's Island, New York.	Robert.	1
	C. H., Akron, Ohio.	Robert.	1
	Charles Henry, Edgar, Nebraska.	Robert.	1
	Charles Henry, Baltimore, Md.	Robert.	1
	Charles Payson, Chicago, Ill.	Robert.	7
	Dr. Charles R., Sharon, Wisc.	Richard.	1
	Rev. Charles Russell, New York city.	Matthias.	2
	Charles Whitten, Blooming Prairie, Minn.	Robert.	1
	Cornelius Mortimer, Clinton, Wisc.	Richard.	2
	David Augustus, Rondout, N. Y.	Robert.	1
	Dennis, Tallmadge, Ohio.	Robert.	1
	Miss Delia Louisa, Hartford, Conn.	Matthias.	1
	Durious William, What Cheer, Iowa.	Robert.	1
	Edward Adams, New York city.	Matthias.	2
	Edward Beecher, La Salle, Ill.	Robert.	1
	Edward Holyoke, Riverside, Cal.	Robert.	1
	Edwin Buck, New York city.	Richard.	4
	Edwin Chapin, Ottawa, Kansas	Richard.	1
	Edwin Parker, Frankfort, Maine	Robert.	1
	Elgia E., Syracuse, N. Y.	Richard.	1
	Mrs. Elizabeth Ann Treat (Clark) Hinman, widow of Calvin Treat, Tallmadge, Ohio.	Robert.	1
	Ezra Parker, Monroe, Wisc.	Robert.	1
	Fayette, East Concord, N. Y.	Richard.	2
	Franklin C., Coopersville, Mich.	Richard.	1
	Frederick Howard, Philadelphia, Penn.	Matthias.	1
	Miss Gail A., Baltimore, Md.	Robert.	1
	Garry Lamont, Marion, Iowa.	James.	1
	George Ellery, Milwaukee, Wisc.	Richard.	1
	George Floyd, San Diego, Cal.	Robert.	1
	George Russell, Meriden, Conn.	Robert.	1
	Miss Gertrude Margaret, Baltimore, Md.	Robert.	1
	Henry Bryan, Fremont, Nebraska.	Robert.	1
	Horatio, West Newbury, Mass.	Robert.	1
	Hovey,	James.	1
	Howell Burr, Painesville, Ohio.	Matthias.	1
	Ira Hascal, Anderson, Cal.	Richard.	1
	Ira Ralph, Grand Rapids, Mich.	Richard.	1
	Irving C., Hartford, Conn.	Richard.	2
	Mrs. Isabella Laidly (wife of Joseph Atwater Treat), Indianapolis, Ind.	Robert.	3
	Miss Isabel Martha, Roxbury, Mass.	Robert.	1
	James Elbert, Methuen, Mass.	Robert.	1
	Miss Jessie, Hammerton, N. J.	Robert.	1

Treat, John Harvey, Lawrence, Mass.	Robert.	100
John Jay, San Jacinto, Cal.	Robert.	1
John Lee, New Haven, Conn.	Robert.	1
John Sheldon, Portsmouth, N. H.	Robert.	1
Jonathan F., San Andreas, Cal.	Robert.	1
Dr. Joseph Augustus, Stuart, Iowa.	Richard.	1
Joseph Henry, Meadow Valley, Wisc.	James.	1
Joseph R., Foster, Iowa.	Robert.	1
Miss Julia Belinda, Claridon, Ohio.	Matthias.	1
Mrs. Julia Maria (widow of Alfred Amos Treat), Rondout, N. Y.	Robert.	1
Julius Allen, Sharon, Wisc.	Richard.	1
Miss Kate Sheldon, Buffalo, N. Y.	Robert.	2
Leslie R., Janesville, Wisc.	Matthias.	1
Leverett Jackson, Union City, Penn.	Robert.	1
Mrs. Lucinda (widow of Albert Treat), Orange, Conn.	Robert.	1
Lyman L., Webster City, Iowa.	Richard.	1
Miss Mabel Huxford, Baltimore, Mo.	Robert.	1
Miss Mary Clark, Bridgeport, Conn.	Robert.	1
Miss Mary E., Vienna, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Merritt Edward, Derby, Conn.	Robert.	1
Milo Clinton, Washington, Penn.	James.	3
Morgan, West Point, Va.	Richard.	2
Mortimer Smith, Woodmont, Conn.	Robert.	1
Mrs. Nancy (widow of William Treat), Hampden, Me.	Robert.	1
Nathaniel B., Monroe, Wisc.	Robert.	1
Nathaniel William, Cohasset, Mass.	Robert.	1
Orange Sackett, Tallmadge, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Robert, New York city.	Matthias.	1
Robert Marcus, East Morris, Conn.	Robert.	1
Rollin Jerome, Lima, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Royal C., Chicago, Ill.	Richard.	1
Royal Clark, Meadow Valley, Wisc.	James.	1
Judge Samuel, St. Louis, Mo.	Robert.	1
Samuel Atwater, Chicago, Ill.	Robert.	1
Samuel Worcester, Rockford, Ill.	Robert.	1
Sidney Clark, Weeping Water, Nebraska.	Robert.	2
Stiles Jonathan, Orange, Conn.	Robert.	1
Sylvanus Franklin, Cohasset, Mass.	Robert.	1
Thomas, Le Mars, Iowa.	Richard.	1
Victor Hugo, Ottawa, Kansas.	Richard.	1
Warren Augustus, Marengo, Ill.	Richard.	1
Webster, Davisville, Cal.	Robert.	1
Willard James, St. Paul, Minn.	Robert.	1
William, Brooklyn, Ohio.	James.	1
William Philo, Medford, Mass.	Robert.	1
William Wyllie, Boston, Mass.	Robert.	1
Turner, Walter A., Brookline, Mass.	Robert.	1

Walker, Mrs. Fanny Webster (Treat), Buffalo, N. Y.	Matthias.	1
Whitehouse, Mrs. Evelyn Maria (Treat), Augusta, Me.	Robert.	1
Wolcott, Flora Isabella, Oberlin, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Wolcott, Mrs. Harriet Esther (Treat), Talmadge, Ohio.	Robert.	1
Wyman, Mrs. Helen Amanda (Sanderson), Baltimore, Md.	Robert.	3
Young, Mrs. Esther Clarissa (Treat), Kokomo, Indiana.	Robert.	1

INTRODUCTION.

IN the year 1640, and perhaps as early as 1637, there probably resided in the town of Wethersfield, Conn., no less than ten persons, and possibly two or three more, who then bore the name of Treat, Tret, Trat or Trot. Before proceeding further, it will not be out of place to give a little account of the founding of a town which for more than two hundred and fifty years has been, and still is the home of the descendants of some of its founders.

Governor Winthrop arrived at Salem, Mass., June 12, 1630. On the seventeenth of the same month, he and Sir Richard Saltonstall travelled through the woods to Charlestown to select a place for settlement. Saltonstall, Rev. George Phillips, and others of his friends commenced a settlement up the Charles river, at a place called by the Indians Pegusset, or Pigsgusset. Sept. 7, the General Court gave the place the name of Waterton, or Watertown. July 30, 1630, Saltonstall and about forty others drew up a liberal church covenant, which they signed. Their sufferings were so great the first winter that Saltonstall became discouraged and returned home the next spring, but left his two oldest sons. In 1635, he sent over a vessel with twenty laborers, to make a settlement on the Connecticut river.

As early as 1634, the number of inhabitants at Watertown and other neighboring settlements had so increased that there was no longer sufficient land for tillage and pasturage. They complained of "straitness of land, especially meadow." The colonists therefore began to think about removing elsewhere and founding new settlements.

During the year 1631, the governors of both the Plymouth and Massachusetts colonies had been informed by the Indians of the beautiful and fertile valley of the Connecticut, but no steps had as yet been taken to settle there. In 1633, a party of newly arrived emigrants travelled due west overland till they came to the same river, whither they moved the next year. The reports of the great fertility of the new country, in addition to the previous rumors, made the inhabitants of Watertown, Newtown (called Cambridge in 1638), Roxbury and Dorchester very eager to migrate. May 14, 1634, the Court gave the inhabitants of Newtown permission to migrate to some new place, provided that they selected a location not already occupied. But when it was known that their destination was Connecticut, this scheme was opposed by the Court at the session in September. In spite of this prohibition, some of the inhabitants of Watertown set out for the Connecticut, and passed the winter in temporary homes at a place called Pauquaug, or Pyquaag, by the Indians, which they called Watertown, and a few years later, Wethersfield, a very desirable tract of intervale along the river. This is said to have been the first town settled in Connecticut.

Finding that the people were determined to emigrate, the Court on the sixth of May, 1635, reluctantly gave the inhabitants of Watertown liberty "to remove themselves to any place they shall think meete to make choise of, provided they continue still under this

government." (Mass. Records, 1 : 146.) The inhabitants of Roxbury and Dorchester were granted a like permission.

In 1635, many came from Watertown; it is supposed that they came round by water, to the new settlement of Watertown on the banks of the Connecticut. The same year some of the people of Dorchester removed to a settlement which they called Dorchester, and afterwards Windsor. In 1636, about a hundred men, women and children, with Rev. Mr. Hooker, from Newtown, or Cambridge, joined those already at Hartford.

At a Court held at New Towne, Feb. 21, 1636, it was voted to change the name of Watertowne to Wythersfeild or Weathersfeild, afterwards spelled Wethersfield. The town was doubtless named after Wethersfield in Suffolk, England, on the borders of Cambridgeshire and Essex. The name of Newtowne was also changed to Hartford towne, or Hartford, and Dorchester to Windsor.

The inhabitants of Wethersfield and Windsor were compelled during the winter of 1635–6, owing to the lack of provisions and the severity of the weather to retire to the fort built at the mouth of the Connecticut by the colonists whom Saltonstall had sent over in 1635. They also suffered severely from the Indians. Being high-spirited, courageous, and full of adventure, they made no effort to conciliate the savage foes by whom they were surrounded. In 1636, the Indians killed six persons and took seven captives whom they barbarously tortured to death. April 23, 1637, they killed six men and two women, and took as captives two maidens. They also killed twenty cows and did other damage.

The people of Wethersfield suffered much from internal dissensions. Not above six of the early settlers were members of the church, and only seven in 1639. They took no minister with them, as did the other towns, who might have curbed and directed them. Owing to these discords, many of them were constantly leaving for other settlements. In 1641, efforts were made to reconcile the parties and bring about a peace, but without result. Thereupon twenty of the planters removed to Stamford. Among the principal men who remained in Wethersfield were Talcott, Willis, Hollister, Deming, Smith and Treat.

The town of Wethersfield voted Dec. 26, 1689, to allow the inhabitants on the east side of the river to form a new town. The petition to the General Court was dated Feb. 13, 1689–90, and the new town was incorporated May 8, 1690, under the name of Glastenbury, often written in old documents Glassenbury. It was undoubtedly named after Glastonbury in Somersetshire, England, though with a slight variation in the spelling. Of late years the name has been spelled Glastonbury. Richard Treat, sr., owned a large tract of land in this town, known as "the Treat farm," which he gave to his son Richard in 1668. Some portions of this farm remained in the family down to the present generation. See Rev. Alonzo Chapin's "Glastenbury for two hundred years."

GENEALOGY OF THE TREAT FAMILY.

THE TREAT FAMILY IN OLD ENGLAND.

NO genealogy is complete which does not trace back the family to the mother country. But in this case there was a difficulty. The name of Treat does not occur at all among the nobility, gentry or country families of England, nor can it be found among English surnames, in any published book that I have seen. There were a few Trotts, another form of the Treat name, but that I then considered to be a distinct name. So there was no clew as to where I should look. Just then the names of Treat and Treate were discovered in recently published London Parish Registers, once as early as 1590, and the names were our family names, Richard, Robert and Thomas. After many and vexatious delays and disappointments, I succeeded in finding a competent gentleman, J. Henry Lea, Esq., of Fairhaven, Mass., who has made a thorough search of the English records. That great storehouse of wills, the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, was searched from 1503 to 1657, and but one name of Treat in any form of spelling was found till 1656. Nor could anything of value be found under the name of Trott. The Commissary Court of London contained a will of Robert Treate of 1638, but that was of no value. All the various London Probate Courts were searched, some of them from 1504 to 1719, but the name of Treat could not be found. Nor could it be found in the Lincoln marriage licenses, 1598–1628; the early Lincoln wills, 1280–1547; the Wilts marriage allegations; the Wilts Probate Court; the Lancashire wills, 1457–1680; or in the York wills. Other records were searched with like results. Finding the names of Tratt and Trott in some Somerset parish registers, our attention was turned in that direction, and with success as the results show.

After finding the family in Somerset, the next thing was to trace it as fully and as far back as possible. The wills of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury were again searched, the Wells, and Taunton wills were carefully examined, and the Taunton Manor Court rolls explored. This vast estate, the most ancient in England, dates back to the heptarchy. It was anciently given to the See of Winchester, and was divided into hundreds, Staplegrove, north of Taunton; Narlsborne, or Nailsborne, north of Staplegrove; Helway, southeast of Taunton; Poundisford, which included Pitminster, on the south; Otterford adjoins Poundisford and extends south to the borders of Devon; Hull, now Bishop's Hull, on the west; Rympton far to the east towards Dorset; Taunton Castrum and Taunton Borough represent Taunton and environs. This was the old arrangement. These hundreds were again divided into tythings. A few words in these rolls require explanation. The lands and tenants of this Manor are for the most part of two sorts—boundlands, containing ancient dwellings and tenements "holden by a customary fine and rent certain, paying heriots and doing suits and services to the same belonging;" overlands, upon which there were anciently no dwellings, "holden by a fine and rent certain, and fealty,

but the tenants thereof pay no heriots, nor do no other customs, suit, or service, for the same." See Shillibeer's Ancient Customs of the Manor of Taunton Dean, Tiverton, 1821, a rare and interesting book. In the Muniment room, Taunton Castle, where these records are kept, there has accumulated in the course of centuries, a mass of documents which would require months to examine, even if they were in good shape, but most of them are without any order, on shelves, tables and the floor. They have been eaten by mice, corroded by damp and are black with dust. Besides, the style of writing is such that no one but an expert can read them. They are very valuable as showing where the family lived. A few of the most important leases have been given in Latin just as written, contractions, and all, but the others are a free translation of matters of interest contained in them.

Very few parish registers date back of 1538. In that year orders were issued that every parish should keep registers of baptisms, marriages and burials. This was probably owing to the dissolution of the monasteries in 1535, by Henry VIII. Many registers do not commence till 1558, the first year of Queen Elizabeth, while a great many early registers have utterly perished, and others are very imperfect. All such as gave hopes of containing any information have been searched from Bridgewater on the north, to Crewkerne on the borders of Dorset; the full record has been given in some cases, partly to illustrate the varieties in the spelling of the name.

The family of Trott, quite as often spelled Tratt after the middle of the sixteenth century, appears to have been a very large one in Somerset. The name also appears in Cornwall, Devon, Wilts, Bucks, Middlesex, Essex, Lincoln, Derby, Kent and doubtless elsewhere. Like all old names that of Treat has been spelled in various ways. In English records, as also to some extent, in early Connecticut records, we find the name under these forms,—Trat, Tratt, Tratte, Trate, Tret, Trett, Trette, Treet, Treete, Trot, Trott, Trotte, Troote, Troot, Treat, Treatt, Treate, and with a few other varieties of spelling. The name of Treat and Treatt exists to-day in England, but is an uncommon one. I can not find it in Kelly's Somerset Directory for 1883. Tratt and Trott occur occasionally.

It is customary in most genealogies to give the supposed origin of the family name. These derivations are generally too far-fetched and absurd to be of any value; so I will say nothing, except that the origin of the name Treat is unknown. In its present form it is certainly as old as 1572. How much further it can be traced I know not. It is probably of local origin. The different ways of spelling are doubtless the result of pronunciation, or the corruption of other names.

Below will be found some of the results obtained by research in England, selected from a large mass of material obtained:

LONDON REGISTERS, MIDDLESEX.

Parish of St. Antholin, Budge Row, 1538–1754.

1590, April 5, Dorcas, dau. of Thomas Treate. (Baptized.)
1671, Aug. 29, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Trayte. (Buried.)

Parish of St. Peter, Cornhill, 1538–1666.

1650, Jan. 5, Mary, dau. of Richard Treat by Giles Cripplegate & Robert Fairechild. (Married.)

Parish of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, 1558–1753.

1626, Nov. 1, Richard Treate of St. Mary Wollnoth & Mary the dau. of William Averill, of this Parish, *pr. lic. Dr. Duck.* (Married.)
1632, April 8, Jane, dau. of Richard & Mary Treate. (Baptized.)
1638, Aug. 21, Robert Treate, 76. (Buried).

PARISH OF ST. MARY WOOLNOTH, 1538–1670.

1627, Sept. 2, Mary, dau. of Richard Treate. (Bapt.)
1629, June 28, Margarett, dau. of Richard Treate. (Bapt.; buried Aug. 8, 1629.)
1630, July 25, Richard, son of Richard Trett, goldsmith. (Bapt.; buried July 30, 1630.)

ALLEGATIONS FOR MARRIAGE LICENSES ISSUED BY THE BISHOP OF LONDON, FROM 1520–1828.

1622, Sept. 3, Robert Treat, of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, London, Goldsmith, & Lucretia Keane, widow of Richard Keane, Goldsmith; at St. Gregory's, Lond.
1626, Oct. 31, Richard Treat, of St. Mary Woolnoth, London, Goldsmith, & Mary Averill, of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, London, Spinster, dau. of Wm. Averill of same, Merchant Taylor; at St. Botolph's ats[d].

PARISH OF ST. GEORGE, HANOVER SQUARE.

1790, Nov. 6, George Purse & Esther Treatt. (Married.)
1794, Dec. 30, Richard Hutchinson & Sarah Tratt. "
1799, Dec. 21, Charles Spriggs, B. & Collembery Tratt, S. "

RICHARD CURT TREATT, Dunster House, Mincing Lane, London, E. C. I received a letter from him, dated May 31, 1888. His father, John Burford Treatt (member of the London Art Union from Exmouth in 1836), and his grandfather Richard Curt Treatt, were both born in Exmouth, South Devon, and were both engaged in the shipping business, owners of ships, small ones. His mother told him that the name was formerly spelled Treate. He had two uncles, both dead now, Henry Treatt, a lawyer in London, and George Treatt. Am informed that he is a very fine appearing gentleman. Is a dealer in Attar of Roses, Essential Oils, Flower Pomades, etc.

REGISTERS OF SALISBURY, WILTS.

PARISH OF ST. EDMUND.

1571, April 23, Henry Tret & margaret weddall. (Married.)
1580, August 30, maurye vprice & Katherine Treyt. "

PARISH OF ST. THOMAS.

1641, ffebruarie, Elizab: Trote, a stranger, 28. (Buried.)

PARISH OF ST. MARTIN.

1572, may 9, Richard treate filius David treate. (Buried.)

PARISH REGISTERS OF WALRON, CORNWALL.

BAPTISMS.

1605, Dec. 2, Ann, dau. of Richard Trott.
1607, Dec. 23, Blanch, dau. of Richard Tratt.
1610, Aug. 19, Jane, " " " " (She m. Nov. 4, 1637, Richard Seevins.)
1612, Dec. 15, Blanche, " " " " (She was bur. Jan. 7, 1615.)
1614, June 19, Peeter, son " " "

BURIAL.

1620, Feb. 4, Richard Trat.

BEDMINSTER REGISTERS, DORSET.

1633, Sept. 4, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Traite. (Baptism.)

COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON.

1638. Will of Robert Treate (called Roger by mistake, in Calendar & Probate Act. Book), of the Parish of St. Buttolph without Bishopgate, London, goldsmith, of pfect health and memory; Dated 19 Sept. 1635, 11 K. Chas.; Soule to god & body to earth in Christian burial at discretian of myne Executrix; To poor of St. Buttolphs without Bishopsgate, London, "where now I am & of long tyme haue beene a parishioner" 13s. 4d.; To my verie loving ffrend Mris Constance Hake my gold seale ring; To nephew Richard Treate 10s. for a remembrance of me; All rest & residue of goods, Chattells, Plate, ready moneys, debt & whatsoever els of mine debts and funeral expenses paid, to my verie loving wife Lucretia Treate & she sole Executrix; In witness, &c., Robert Treat; Wit: Robert Haney, Rich: Merydale, Phillip Peirson servant to the said Rich: Merydale: Prob. fuit &c. xxiij die Augustj 1638 corã Mro: Henrico Dillingham Artm Mro Surro &c. juramento Lucretiae Treate relic. et exrix &c. Book 1634–38, fol. 353.
Probate Act.

1638. Mense Augustj — vicesimo tertio Die probatus fuit Testamentum Rogeri [Roberti] Treate nup pœ Sti Bothi extra Bishopgate London defunct — Juramento Lucretiae Treate Relictae et ex^rix, &c. &c. de bene &c. &c. Civit London Hidis Ju^ris x^im 313–13–10.

Probate Act Book — 1638.

PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

April 1656. The third day Lres of Adcon issued out unto Bridgett Treate the relict of Richard Treat late of the parish of Olaves Silverstreete Lond & deceased To adter the goods chēlls and debts of the sd decead, she being first sworn truly to admster &c. Jury Extd. Admon. Act Bk. fo. 83.

ARCHDEACON OF LONDON'S COURT.

1665. Bridget Treat. Com. issued 23 Oct. for Admon of goods &c. of Bridget Treat, late of psh. of St. Olaves in Silverstreet, Loudon, to Richard Marrell, brother of deceased. Inv. Ex. vj^li viij^s.
Act Bk fo. 145.

SOMERSET RECORDS.

On the opposite page is a map of a part of Somerset County, England. Mile circles radiate from Taunton as a centre.

ABSTRACT OF WILLS.

Wells Probate Court.

(Searched from 1538 to 1660.)

1528. Nicolas Hensley, of Wootton Courtney, Dat 10 Oct. 1528. To Church of Luccombe iijs, iiijd. Witness, Peter Trott. (Wotton Courtney is twenty-two miles northwest of Taunton; three miles southwest of Minehead.)

1530. Thomas Kyng, of Crewkerne, Dat. 8 Sept. 1530. Witness. William Trotte.

1530. Radulphus Englishe, of N. Petherton. Dat. 12 May 1530, Wit. John Trotte.

1531. William Standerd, of N. Petherton. Dat. 22 Feb. 1531. Wit. John Trote.

1532. Roger Hurford, of Wotton, Dat. 16 March 1532. Wit. Sir Petrus Trotte.

1533. Alyse Nacion, of Asholt, Dat. 16 Jan. 1533; "to Thos Trott a yow hogg,"—that is, a yonng ewe-sheep. (Asholt is seven and one-half miles northwest of Taunton; two miles southeast Over Stowey.)

1533. John Symon, of Porlock, Dat. ult. Sept. 1533. Wit. William Trott. (Porlock is twenty-miles northwest of Taunton; four miles west of Minehead.)

1534. Sir Peter Trotte, Parson of Wotton Cowrtney, Dat. 22 Jan. 1534. Mentions bro. William and his son John. (The will is quite lengthy and interesting. See will of William Trott of Porlock, 1546, Taunton wills.)

1633. John Tratt of Pitminster, Co. Somerset, Chirurgion, sicke & weake in body; Dat 11 April 1633; I give £5 of my marriage money into hands of Overseers and Executors, to be disposed as they see fit, & £10 more to be raised for the same purpose; wife Edith all the rest of marriage money; dau. Elizabeth £30 in one year; Richard Paull 20 marks by 40 s. a year; John Paull ijs.; dau. Edith 10s.; everie of godchildren xij d.; for sayd Richard Paull the newe Coffer in my Chamer at the stayre head; sayde dau. Elizabeth the middle brasse Crocke & a brasse pann; sonn Christopher Tratt Resid. Leg. & Executor; Overseers brother Richard Tratt and friends Philipp Hayne & Thos. Alvyn; witnesses Edward Cary, Not. Pub. & Richard Tratt: signed by mark; Inventory taken xth of May by Richard Tratt & Phil. Hayne; Sum total lx7 li. (£67) ijs. iiijd.; Prob. May 10, 1633.
Filed will, no. 170.

Probate Court of the Archdeacon of Taunton.

(Registered Wills from 1538 to 1593.)

1546. Thomas Beste, of Shepton Bechamp; dat. 15 Nov. 1546; prob. 8 Jan. 1546; witness Richard Trott.
Vol. 1538–1546, fol. 191.

NEW CALENDAR.

1622. Thomas Scaddinge of Angersley; weake of body; Dat. 17 June 1622; to brother william & sister kathren best Cloake. Dublet & breeches; 3 tanfars w^ch I had of my father my will is they shall backe to him againe; to lenerd Tratt the sonn of Richard Tratt my bro in lawe iij^s iiij^d; godson Thomas Scaddinge xij^d; Edward Domett best Hatt; Christopher buncome oweth xxvj^s viij^d whereof I give him vj^s viij^d; wyfe with childe she to pay it £20 at 3 years and overseers to have charge of sd money; wyfe Res. Leg. & Executrix; Overseers m Domett & Wm. Scadding; Wit. John Scaddinge & John Dommett; Prob. 7 Nov. 1622 by Extx. Inventory li^li xvij^s iiij^d. Filed will. no. 91.

1625. John Tratt of Taunton, Co. Somerset, glovier, sicke of bodye; Dat 7 June 1625; to sonne xpofer Tratt £6 out of £50 which will growe dew out of Poolewalle mills after the decease of xpofer Gardner and Dorothye his wife, my mother: sonne Stephen Tratt 40s. which was given him by John Crosse my brother-in-lawe deceased and now in hands of xpofer Gardner, my father-in-lawe; wief Elizabeth Res. Leg. & Ex.; Overseers William Jent and George Tompson; wit. John wrentmore,

PART OF SOMERSET COUNTY, ENGLAND

SHOWING TAUNTON AND VICINITY

Peter Godwin, Christopher Tratt (signed by mark). Seal, A chevron between three . . . . (obliterated). Prob. 24 March 1625–6. Filed will.

1630. John Scading of Augerslie, Diocese Bath and Wells: sick of bodie; Dat. Ninten Day of October, 1630; to parish Church of Angerslie xijd.; to Dafter Cattron Scading on and fortie pounds, a Truckel bead performed & best Cllocke & leasser yearlen, a brass Caildren, scillet & Candeli sticke, to Pilators, thre barells, to Tubes to make dooe in & on Ceeve, to Coffors; the bord in the Chechen & the benchen in the Hall & the litell borde with in the middell Dore shall not be moved out of the howse; sonne william Scading's Daffter Annes Scading best yearlen; Dafter in lae Jonne Scading on of the best lames; Sonne Thomas Scading's Dafter Elizabeth Scadding my second best lame; sonne in Lawe Richard Trate & his three Sonnes Lenerd, Richard & Robeat, a lame A peace; sister Drenes Scading my worser Cllocke & un wast Cote; to godchildren xij d. a peace; sonne william Res. Leg. & Ex.; Overseers, Richard Trat & John Sowthey (no signature or witnesses); Prob. 4 Nov. 1630 by Ex.; Invent. lx^{li} 8^{s} 8^{d} Filed will, no. 48.

1640, Stephen Priest of Pitminster; sick of bodie; Dat 1 Oct. 1640; to poor of Pitminster xxs.; mother An Norrish xxs. a yere for life towards the Reparation of her aparell to be provided by John Preist; to Edeth Midlam the wiffe of Richard Midlam xx s.; Edeth Tratt xx s.; Elizabeth Tratt xx s.; Elizabeth Edwards xs.; bro. John Preist whome I make Exr. one wheten mow; Overseers, frds Richard Tratt & William Scadding (signs by mark); no witnesses; Prob. 26 Nov. 1640 by Exr. Filed will, no. 152.

OLD TAUNTON CALENDARS.

These Calendars cover the period from 1597, or thereabouts, to 1649. They are now superseded by the New Calendars which contain only the wills that still exist. The names here noted represent only such wills as have now perished utterly, but are noteworthy as clews to localities, and as fixing relatively the date of decease of the testators.

1598–9.	Pitminster,	Test. Roberti Tratt,	Elle vii, no. 105.
1614.	Pytminster,	" Hugonis Gaylerd,	" 110.

Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

(Searched from 1503 to 1657.)

1584. John Trote of Bishops Compton, Co. Somerset, husbandman; sick of bodye; Dat 20 July 1584, 26 Eliz.; Buried in Chyd of Compton; to sonn Robert Trotte all ploughs, weanes, harness &c., & 2 sheepe; use of ploughs to wife for life; dau. Elizabeth Trott 30 ewes & weathers, 2 silu^{r} spoones, 20 bush. of wheate, 2 platters & crocke; yr. sonn william Trote same bequest; if wife marry then to each a Cowe; wife Joane Trott Res Leg & Extrx; Overseers william Vrche & John Prise; Wit. Wm. Atwill, wm. Vrche, John Prist, Symyon Burges; Debts, to John Sylnester £3 whereof 6s 8d is paid in rent; Henry Roo £7; Debts owing me fr Geo Rust 50s; Steven Dumer 26s 8d; Goodman Hopper of yealingford 43s 4d.; Prob. 14 Aug. 1584 by Peter Johnson, Not. Pub., Atty for relict & Extrx. Watson 22.

ADMONITIONS.

1608. Christopher Trott. May 20 Commission issued to Charles Ley one of the Creditors of xpofer Trott, late of Taunton, Co. Somerset, deceased, to administer &c. Invt. Ext. 4to Johis 1609. Act Book, fo. 118.

PARISH REGISTERS.

Bridgewater Registers; Parish of St. Mary Magdalene.

This town is nine miles northeast of Taunton.

BAPTISMS 1558–1646.

1603. Oct. the 28—Alexander Trott.

MARRIAGES 1558–1653.

1645. June 9—Jacobus Tratt et Joanna Lantrow.

BURIALS 1560–1589.

1575. June the 17—Thomas Tratt
1576. July the 17—John Trot

There are Tratts and Trotts in Bridgewater now.

Over-Stowey Registers; Church of St. Mary Magdalene.

(Records searched 1558–1653.)

Situated eight and one-half miles west of Bridgewater and nine and one-half miles northwest of Taunton.

Two entries of Trote and Tratt between 1565 and 1626. Also a Hugh Bearde alias Trott. The

will of John Bearde alias Trotte, Tanner, of Over-Stowey, June 8, 1559, is recorded in the Taunton Probate Court.

North Petherton Registers; Church of St. Mary.

North Petherton is a large town in the Hundred of North Petherton, between Bridgewater and Taunton, two and one-half miles south of the former, and six and one-half miles northeast of Taunton.

BAPTISMS BEGIN 1558; SEARCHED TO 1640.

1564, Sept. 29, John Tratt.
1566, Oct. 28, Marye Tratt.
1568, Sept. 20, Johane Tratt.
1571, July 22, Margarett Tratt.
1578, March 8, Symon Tratt.
1579, March the 6, John Tratt.
1581, June 28, Peeter Tratt.
1581, Oct. 8, Hearne Tratt.
1583, Nov. 10, Catharine Trott.
1586, Jan. 12, Johane Trott.
1588, Oct. 13, Thomas Tratt.
1603, Sept. 4, Margery Tratt.
1606, ffeb. 1, Marie dl: Symon Trat.
1609, Jan. 9, Symon sonne of Symon Tratt.
1612, Sept. 6, James sonne of Symon Tratt.
1615, Oct. 4, Margaret da: of Symon Tratt.
1616, Hearne Tratt signs as Churchwarden.
1618, Oct. 18, Symon sonne of Symon Tratt.
1619, Oct. 18, Thomas sonne of tho: Tratt.
1621, ffeb. 10, Michaell sonn of Thomas Tratt.
1624, July 25, Peter (sone of Thomas) Tratt.
1626, Sept. 3d, Katherin (daugh: of) Thomas Tratt.
1629, Sep: 27, Joane (da:) of Thomas Tratt.
1631, Octob: 18, Simon son of Tho: Tratt.
1633, Oct. 8, James s: of James Tratt.
1633, Thomas Tratt signs as Church warden.
1635, Jan. 17, Mary d: of James Tratt & Mary.
1637, Jun: 29, John S: of Thomas Tratt & Margaret.
1639, ffeb. 16, James f: Tho: Tratt & Joan.

MARRIAGES; SEARCHED TO 1654.

1559, July 3, Robte Jefferye–Margaret Trott.
1559, Dec. 11, James Tratt–Alice Samwis.
1565, ffeb. 11, Robert Samwis–Margaret Trott.
1577, Maye 11, Thomas Tratt–Johane Daye.
1585, Jun: 21, Expofer Bastable–Gresigan Tratt.
1602, Oct. 30, Hearne Tratt et Jane Symes.
1604, May 10, Robert Catchman cū Katheryne Tratt.
1605, ffeb. 13, Symon Trat et Magdalen Goodinge.
1606, ffeb. 16, John Goodinge et Johane Tratt.
1619, ffeb. 3, John Clatworthy to Jane Tratt.
1627, Sept. 24, Philip ffarrwell and margery Tratt.
1629, Octob: 19, John Hurley and mary Tratt.
(Chasm from Mar. 22, 1630 to April 6, 1646)
1646, James Tratt signs as Churchwarden.
1649, June 9, Elizeus Mostram to Katherin Tratt.

BURIALS.

1558, maye 29, Johane Tratt.
1572, June 17, Alice Trott.
1577, Novemb: 6, Agnis Tratt.
1598, Jann: 31, Thomas Tratt.
1598, Aug. 19, Thomas Tratt.
1605, Aprill 20, Elizabethe Trat, vid:
1610, Juue 17, John Tratt.
1611, Jan. 2, Symon sonn of Symon Tratt.
1618, Jan: 6, Hearne Tratt.
1625, Apr. 16, Symon Tratt.
1629, Decemb: 30, Margarett Trott vid.
1634, Sep: 16, Simon S. of Tho: Tratt.
1637, July 4, James S: of Ja: Tratt.

Staplegrove Registers, 1538–1640.

This parish is one and one-half miles northwest of Taunton. It formed part of the Parish of St. James, Taunton, whose early records are lost, till the reign of Elizabeth. There was a chapel of St. John here much earlier than that period. In this parish we find the first traces of the Trott family. The inhabitants were very few in those days. No trace of Trott, Tratt or Trett can be found in the Registers from 1538–1640. The family must have moved away at an early period.

Taunton Registers.

Taunton is a place of great antiquity. It was a Roman station, and was early in the possession of the West Saxons. It is in the Hundred of Taunton and Taunton Dean, and the Deanery and Archdeaconry of Taunton. There are two ancient churches here besides several modern ones. Several Trott families now reside here.

Church of St. Mary Magdalene.

baptisms 1558–1640.

1595, Oct. katherine Daughter of xpofer Tratt 4 daie.
1597, Jan. Jane Daughter of xpofer Tratt 22 daie.
1599, Apr. Dorothie Daughter of xpofer Tratt 9 daie.
1601, mar. Xpofer sonne of xpofer Tratte 17 daie.
1604, Jan. margeret Daughter of laurence Tratt 9 daie
1619, Apr. Stephen sone of John Tratt 15 daie.
1621, Maye Christon Sonne of John Tratt 6 daie.
1623, Apr. John Sonne of John Tratt 6 daie.
1625, Julij Marey Daughter of John Tratt 17 daie.

marriages 1558–1640.

1579, Jan. Thomas Prist–Edeth Ednen. 18 daie.
Chasm from May 16, 1580 to June, 1588.
1604, Julie Thom. willis & Elizabeth Tratt 23 "
1604, Aug. Christover gardener and the widowe tratte 20 "
1618, June John Tratt and Elizabeth Tampson 8 "
1618, June John Dross (Cross in the will p. 4) and Dorothy Tratt 28 "

burials 1558–1653.

(Chasm from June 9, 1580 to March 22, 1587; fragmentary from 1643 to 1651.)

1597, ffeb. Jane the Daughter of xpofer Trott 13 daie.
1603, Aug. Christofer Tratt 2 "
1624, Aug. John Trott 3 "
1625, June John Tratt 8 "
1638, June Mary Tratt 11 "

Church of St. James.

baptisms 1610–1640.

1626, Jan. The 29th Christofer sonne of Christofer Trate
1628, Sept. The same day (14) Barbara daughter of xpofer Tratt
1629, Aug. The 30 John sonne of Xpo Tratt
1630, Aug. The 29 Thomas sonne of Christopher Tratt
1637, Aug. The 27 Henry the sonne of Christopher & Charity Tratt
1639, ffeb. The 16 Katherine the Daughter of Christo: & Charitie Tratt

marriages 1610–1639.

1632, Jan. The 14 James Trott and Mary Sanidge

burials 1610–1640.

1628, Sept. The 20 Barbeira daughter of Xpofer Tratt
1629, Sept. The first Peter sonne of Christofer Tratt.
1632, Oct. The 30 Barbera the wife of Christopher Trott
1632, Nov. The 3 William the sonne of Christopher Trott

Bishop's Hull Registers; Church of St. Peter.

(Registers searched 1562–1640.)

Anciently called Hull, in the hundred of Hull. Situated one and one-half miles west of Taunton. The family had holdings here. No Trott entries.

Bradford Registers; Church of St. Giles.

Situated four and one-half miles southwest of Taunton, and one and one-half miles northeast of Wellington.

baptisms 1558–1645.

1593. xiijth daye of march Anne tratt the dau. of John tratt
1596. 19 day of Jan. william tratt the sonne of " "
1610. Philip the dau. of John tratt was bapt. the xxixth daie of Julie
1623. Johane the dau. of William tratt was bapt. the xvijth day of Aug.
1625. John the sonne " " " " " the xth of July

1627. Robert the sonne of William tratt was bapt. the xxixth of July
1629. William the " " " " " " the 2d September
1631. Phillip " " " " " " " the 4th March
1635. Francis ye sonne " " Trott & Anne his wife bapt. Apr. 12
1637. Anne daughter of William & Anne Tratt July 30

MARRIAGES 1561–1652.

1583. xxvij daye of maye Thomas person & Tamsen Trott

BURIALS 1588–1653.

1596. xix daye of march willm Tratt
1604. Johane Tratt widdowe was bur. the xvijth daye of December
1612. John Tratt was bur. the iiijth day of September
1649. Phyllip Trott wydow & Robert sonne of Will: Trott ffebruary 26th

WEST BUCKLAND REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. MARY.

Situated two miles east of Wellington and five miles southwest of Taunton. Baptisms exist only after 1684.

MARRIAGES 1539–1617; CHASM 1617–1682.

1586. xpofer tratt & Elizabeth his wife were mar. the xxvth daie of Julye

BURIALS 1538–1645.

1636. Marian wife of Charles Ley of Poole was bur. the xviiijth of Oct.
1641. Charles Ley was bur. the ninth of August.

This Charles Ley of Poole is no doubt the Charles Ley who administers the Estate of Christopher Tratt of Taunton in 1608 (p. 5). Was doubtless the son of Alice Ley, alias Farthing, with whom the Trotts had transactions in 1600. Her will was proved at Taunton in 1612, but is lost. See the Taunton Manor Court Rolls (p. 18).

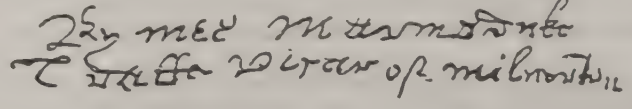
MILVERTON REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. MICHAEL.

(Registers searched from 1538–1643.)

Situated seven miles West of Taunton.

1577. John Trott the sonne of s^r John Trott minister was baptized the xxviijth Daie of December
1589. Thomasine Trott was buried the xxxth Daie of maie
1594. The second Daie (March) Marmeduke Tratt was inducted vicar
1604. Robte Bicknell & Margaret Tratt weare maried the xxijth Daie of October
1610. Marmaduke Tratt Vicar of milverton was bur. the xijth dav of Decembr
1611. Johane Tratt the wieff of Henrie Tratt was bur the fourth Daie of November
1615. Emet Trot was buried the 20th of July 1615
1621. William Tratt and Agnis Parrish weare married the 8th of October
1628. Alexander Tratt and Elizabeth Griddle married the 28th of January
1629. Joane Trott the dau. of Alex. & Eliz. was bapt. the 26th of Nov.
1631. Elizabeth Trott ye dau. " " " " " the same day (27 Nov.).
Elizabeth Trott Infant was bur. ye last day of December
1633. William the sonne of Henry (?Alex) & Elizabeth Tratt was baptized ye 26th of May
1635. Elizabeth ye dau. of Alex & Elisab: Tratt was bapt. on ye 13th Sept:
1636. Henry Trott was buried Nov: ye 17th.
1637. Mary ye Dau. of Alex. & Eliz. Trott was bapt. march ye 4th.
1638. " " " " " was buried ye 17th of June
1639. Dorothy ye Dau. of Alex. & Eliz. Tratt was bapt. on ye 9th daie of June
1641. Elizabeth Tratt ye Dau. of Alex & Eliz. was bur. Oct: 29th

Here is the autograph of Marmaduke Tratte (1604).



WILTON REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. GEORGE.

Situated half a mile south of Taunton.

MARRIAGES 1559–1640.

1592. Johes Troott et Phillippia Hynaford nuptizati fuerunt duodecimo die menss Decembris Anno Dni 1592.

PITMINSTER REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. ANDREW AND ST. MARY.

These registers are exceptionally perfect. The first few leaves with about two years of baptisms have been torn out. In other respects the book seems perfect, and without the chasms that disfigure so many of these records. The writing is also singularly good and clear.

BAPTISMS BEGIN 1544; SEARCHED TO 1645.

1564. Alce trott the Daughter of Robart trott was Bapt the iiijth Daye of ffebruarye.
1570. John Trott the son of Robart trott was Bapt the xth Daye of September.
1575. Mary Trott the Dau of Robart trott was Bapt the vi Day of ffeb.
1577. Agnes trott Dau of Robart trott was Bapt the xviijth Day of february.
1581. Tamsin trott Dau of Robart trott was Bapt the xxvjth of may.
1584. Richard trott son of Robart trott was Bapt the xxviijth Day of Aug.
1598. Christover Trott son of John Trott was Bapt the viijth of Sept.
1599. Thomasin Trott dau of John Trott was bapt the xvth of ffebruary.
1602. Edith Trotte dau of John Trott was bapt the xviijth of Aprill.
1615. Honor Trat dau of Richard Trat was bapt the xixth day of March.
1616. Leonart Tratt sonne of Leonart Tratt was bapt ye xxjth day of April.
1618. Joan Trott Dau. of Richard Trott was bapt the xxiiijth day of may.
(The above first entered Jo: and altered to Richard.)
1618. ffrancis Trott sonne of Leonart Trott was bapt the xviijth day of August.
1620. Sara Trott Dau of Richard Trott bapt the Third daie of December.
1621. Robert Trott sonne of Leonart Trott was bapt the 26 of Sept:
1622. Richard Trott sonne of Richard Trott was bapt the ixth day of Jan.
1624. Robt: Trott sonne of Richard Trott bapt ye xxvth of ffebruary.
1627. Elizab: Tratt dau of Richard was bapt the xxv day of July.
1629. Susanna Tratt dau of Richard was bapt the 8th day of October.
1631. Alice Tratt dau of Richard Tratt was bapt the 16th of February.
1634. James Tratt sonne of Richard Tratt & Alice his wife was Baptized ye 20th. of July.
1637. Katherine Tratt dau of Richard Tratt & Alice his wife was bapt the 29th of June.

MARRIAGES BEGIN 1542; SEARCHED TO 1645.

1552. Edmond morcom was married to Alce trott the xxvjth day of Junij.
1593. nicolas Collin was mar to Joan trott the xxjth day of may.
1597. Robart Babb widwore was mar to mary Trott Daughter of Robt: Trott the vijth Day of October.
1598. John Trott son of Robart trott was loyned in marridge to Edith Prist Dau of Edieth prist wid: the xxiijth of Apriell.
1598. John Aplin son of Richard Aplin was loyned in marr. to Agnes Trott Daughter of Robart trott the xxvijth day of August.
1611. Leanard Trott of the pishe of Curland was mar to Dunes Wealand Daughter of Robt: wayland the xxvijth day of decemher.
1615. Richard Trett was mar. to Alice Gaylard the xxvij day of April.
1622. Robert Trott and Elizab: ffry were mar the 22th day of Julie.
1639. Richard Midlam was Mar to Edith Tratt widow the 15th of June.

BURIALS BEGIN 1542; SEARCHED TO 1661.

1544. John Trott son of Richard trott was buried the xvjth day of October.
1599. Robart Tratt was bur the xvjth day of ffebruary.
1615. Thomasin Trott Dau of John Trott was bur the first day of may.
1627. Honour Tratt Widowe was bur the xvijth day of septemher.
1633. John Tratt was bur the 7th of may.
1635. Alice Trott dau of Richard Trott was bur ye 2d of August.
1650. Edith Tratt Widow Was bur the 18th of January.
1656. Elizabeth Tratt Widow Was bur the 24th of ffebruary.
1659. Elizabeth Tratt was bur the 10th of Nouember.

OTTERFORD REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. LEONARD.

Situated south of Taunton and Pitminster, six miles distant from the former place. Some of the family had holdings here and their names appear in the registers. The registers are very defective. About 1810, the warden, who was a shop-keeper, used them in doing up his goods.

BAPTISMS 1558–1650.

1571, Jan. 25. Richard sonne of John Trotte christened.
1574. Sept. 3. John " " " "
1577, Sept. 8. Leonard " " " "
1581, Dec. 26. Joane Daughter of " " "
1583, July 14. William sonne of " Tratt "
1591, May 15. Thomas " " " "
1604, June 19. Susan daughter of William Trott Baptised
1623, Aug. 10. Elizabeth daughter of Henry Trott.
1624, Mar. 20. Elizabeth " Leonard Tratt.
1625, May 8. . . . . (Susan, see burials) daughter of Henry Tratt.
1627, Sept. 16. Lauranna daughter of Henry Trott.
1630, Mar. 20. Charity " " "
1632, Feb. 17. Henry sonne " Tratt.
1635, Nov. 8. Grace the Daughter of Henry Tratt & Alice his wife bapt.
1637, Mar. 18. Susanna " " " " " " "
1639, Jan. 12. William ye sonne of John Tratt & Susanna his wife.
1642, April ye 10. John ye sonne " " " " " "

MARRIAGES 1558–1655.

159–, April 17. Richard Clenger & Agnis Tratt were married.

BURIALS 1558–1655.

1577, Aug. 14. Joane Tratt widow buried
1632, Mar. 17. Susan daughter of Henry Tratt buried
1633, May — —— Deanes wife of Leonard Tratt buried
1645, in August. henry Trott
" in February. Leonard Trott

SHEPTON BEAUCHAMP REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. MICHAEL.

(Registers searched 1558–1663.)

Situated twelve miles southeast of Taunton, and two miles west of South Petherton.
One Trowt entry, in 1558.

SOUTH PETHERTON REGISTERS; CHURCH OF SS. PETER AND PAUL.

(Begin 1574; searched to 1651.)

South Petherton is a large town in the hundred of South Petherton, thirteen and one-half miles southeast of Taunton, and four and one-half miles northeast of Ilminster, on the river Pedreder, or Parret. It is near the old Roman road and Roman relics have been found here.

1583, Junij 30. Sepulta fuit Elinora Trotte vidua.
1603, Nov. 21. Stephanus Trott de meriot—Joanem Androes in uxorem duxit.
1604, Dec. 16. Baptizatus fuit Tho: filius Stephani Trott.

KINGSBURY EPISCOPI REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. MARTIN.

Situated thirteen miles east of Taunton and two and one-half miles north of South Petherton.

BAPTISMS 1558–1645.

No Trott entries.

MARRIAGES 1558–1666.

1560. William Trott & Jsable willy married 25 Januarie
1569. John Jordaine & Jsable Trott " 28 September
1579. John Nicholls & Edeth Trott " 24 Januarie
1595. Robert Rodberd & Joan Trott " 30 Januarie

BURIALS 1581–1658.

1592. Elizabeth Trott buried the 28th of August
1593. William Trott buried the 13 June

MARTOCK REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ALL SAINTS.

Situated fourteen and one-half miles southeast of Taunton. Part of the name is cut off in the map. Only Mart appears.

BAPTISMS 1558–1640.

1560, Nov. Thomas the sonne of henrye Trott was baptised the same daye (24)
1562, June. John the s. of Thomas Trott was bapt. the xvth Daye
" Oct. Agnes the Dau. of henrye trott was bapt. the same Daye (11)
1564, June. Johane the Dau. of henrye Trott of lode was bapt. the same daye (17).
1565. (March, April and May, blank.)
1566, Dec. willm the s. of henrie Trotte was bapt. the xvijth daye
1568. (May, June, July, Aug., Sept., and Oct. blank.)
1569, Julye. Henrie ye sonne of henrie trotte bapt: ye xvijth daye
1573, Oct. Henrie ye s. of henrie Trott bapt: ye xviijth daye
1588, Apr. John ye s. of John Trotte bapt: ye xxjth day
1589, Dec, Robert ye s. of John Trott bapt ye xiijth day
1633, Oct. Mary Da^tr of Mathew Trott the 17
1634. (Chasm from 28 Dec. to 6 Dec., 1635.)
1637. Aug. John ye sonne of mathew & mary Troot was baptised the 17th

MARRIAGES 1558–1653.

1572. Maye. willm Trott and mawde Ryse were marr. ye vth daie
1576, June. Thoms Plushe & Johane Trott were married ye xxvth daye
1580. Jan. John knappe & Edithe Trotte were mar. ye xxviijth daye
1587, Sept. John Trott & Margaret Cupper 7
1590, July. Thomas Slope & Margaret Trott 23
1604, Oct. Roger Geall & Ereophela Trot were married ye xxviij day
1632, Nov. Mathew Trotte to Mary Hawkins the 26

BURIALS 1558–1613.

1560, Maye. Agnes dau. of henrie Trott bur: ye ixth daye
1569, Nov. Marie ye daught^r of Thomas trott bur: ye xvi day
1570, July. Edward ye sonne of henry trott bur: ye iiijth Daye
1573, ffeb. Alice ye Dau. of henrie Trott bur: ye vjth daye
" " Alice Trott bur: ye ixth daye
1577, Mar. Henrie Trott was buried ye xth dave
1580, Nov. Thomas Trotte was buried ye xvi daye
1585, Aug. Alyce ye dau. of Wm: Trotte buried ye xiiij day
1587, Sept. Willm Trotte was buried ye first day
1588, ffeb. John ye sonne of John Trotte buried ye vijth day
1589, Dec. John Trott was buried ye xiij day of Dec.
1594, Jan. Mawde Trotte 17

CREWKERNE REGISTERS; CHURCH OF ST. BARTHOLOMEW.

Crewkerne is a very ancient Saxon town in the hundred of Crewkerne, sixteen miles southeast of Taunton, and five miles south of South Petherton. The name means a place of retirement. It is well watered and wooded. The church of St. Bartholomew is a large and stately Gothic building, in the form of a cross. On the west side of the north end of the transept is a small mural stone with a brass plate containing an inscription to the memory of Henry Trat, the schoolmaster, bapt. Oct. 31, 1624, and son of Henry and Thomazen (Fuller) Trat:

"Spectatissimi Viri M. Henrici Trat, nuper dum vixit Ludi Magistri Crewkerniensis longe celeberrimi; cujus desideratissimæ animæ depositum subtus in Domino conquiescit, defunctum primo die Maii et sepultum Septimo die Anno Domini 1679, ætatis suæ 55."

To this is added a long Latin apostrophe by one of his scholars, Samuel Hill. I have a rubbing of this brass.

FROM THE TAUNTON WILLS; NEW CALENDAR.

1629. Henry Tratt of Crewkerne, pewterer, sicke of bodye: Dat. 6 Apr. 1629; dau. Christian Tratt; sons John & Henry Tratte; 3 daus Christian, Dorothie & Grace; wife Thomazen Res. Leg. & Ex.; Seal, a Lion Rampant; Witnesses, John Fuller, William Philps, Richard trot: probate, 17 April 1629; Inventory, xlij li. viij s. viij d. Filed will.

The registers between 1558 and 1633 contain forty-seven Tratt and Trott entries, but none of them concern our immediate family.

Long Ashton.

About three miles west of Bristol.

Elidney Trat was vicar of the ancient church of All Saints, Long Ashton, in the hundred of Bedminster, from 1695 to 1725. On the floor of the church are stones to his memory and that of his wife:

"Hic etiam requiescit corpus Elidni Trat, hujus ecclesiæ per 33 annos vicarii, qui obiit Septembris 3, anno salutis MDCCXXV, ætatis suæ LX."

"Hic dormit Anna, uxor Elidni Trat, vic. quæ animam Creatori suo religiose reddidit 28 Julii, A. D. 1716, ætat. suæ 47."

Alumni Oxonienses.

1725. Thomas Trat, s. Elidney, of Long Ashton, Somerset; cler. St. John's Coll., matric. 19 March 1724–5, aged 18; his father probably B.A. from Merton Coll. 6 March, 1687–8.

PEDIGREE OF TROTT, TRATT AND TREAT.

I have compiled a pedigree of the family in England, for six generations, as best I could from the scanty probate, manor and parish records. There are doubtless some errors. I can trace the family back without any difficulty for four generations to Richard Trott. Beyond that point there is a difficulty. There are no parish registers before 1538, and no wills at all relating to our branch of the family. The Taunton Manor Rolls are our only sources of information. There is a calendar, not complete however, quite well preserved, from 1450–1666, but in the present condition of the records it is utterly useless. It would require months of search and great expense to find the documents indexed. As this was a matter of no great importance, I did not feel like undertaking the work. Have thought best to give all the names of Trott found in the calendars between 1450 and 1573, in order to show our authority, in the absence of direct proof, for regarding John and William Trott as the founders of our family, they being the only Trotts in Taunton Manor, and their names having been common ones in the family. The names are in Latin:—John, William, Richard and Robert.

1458.	Staplegrove,	Johes	Trotte.	1542.	Staplegrove,	Johana	Tratte.
1463.	"	"	"	1542.	"	Lucia	Trotte.
1473.	"	"	"	1542.	"	Alicia	"
1479.	"	"	"	1548.	Poundisford,	Johes	"
1503.	"	Wills	"	1554.	Hull,	Willus	"
1504.	"	"	"	1566.	"	"	"
1510.	"	Willis	Trote.	1567.	Poundisford,	"	"
1510.	"	Ricus	"	1571.	Hull,	"	"
1527.	Oterford,	"	Trotte.	1571.	Poundisford,	Robtus	"
1534.	Poundisford,	"	Trott.	1572.	Hull,	Johes	Trott.
1540.	Oterford,	"	Trotte.	1572.	Poundisford,	Robert	"

The name of Trott has been adhered to in this pedigree, because it is the oldest form of the name, though Tratt is often found in the records.

1 John[1] Trott, of Staplegrove, near Taunton, was probably the grandfather of Richard[3] Trott, from whom we can trace our line of descent without any difficulty. His name occurs in the calendar of the Taunton Manor Rolls, 1458, 1463, 1473 and 1479. He was probably the father of

2 William[2] Trott, whose name occurs in these calendars as of the same parish and hundred of Staplegrove, 1503, 1504, 1510.

Children probably:

1. William.[3] His name occurs in the calendars, Hull, now Bishop's Hull, 1554, 1566, 1571, 1576, 1578; Poundisford, 1567, 1573, 1575, 1576. Had two children at least: John, son and heir; Mary, who m. William Smyth. In the register books we find these items:
   1566. Poundisford, Fines. William Trott for 1 Messuage & half virgate of Bondland called Cansgrove (Canons Grove (?); there is a locality by that name now in Pitminster), late of Wm. Checke in Tything of South Fullforde by surrender of Wm. Lancaster, he to pay said Wm. Lancaster £70, &c., &c.
   1566. Hull, William Trott for licence to hold 36 acres of Bondland in the Tything of North Trendle.

1571. Wm. Trotte for 1 Messuage & 1 furlong of Bondland in Tything of North trendle by surrender of expofer Oke, to hold under condition of payment of £100.
1573. Poundisford. Wm. Trotte has licence to hold &c. of John Allford lands &c. of Lord of Manor of Taunton Deane. Bondsmen, Robert Hall and xpofer Ingram.
1576. Hull. William Trotte for licence to hold 1 house & 1 furlong of Bondland & 5 acres of Bondland in Tything of North trendle for life.
1576. Poundesford. William Trott for licence to hold 1 house & half virgate of Bondland in Tything of Southmilford for life.
1597. Poundisford. William Trotte surrenders into hands of the Lord 1 Messuage & half a virgate of land called Comsgrove (Canons Grove?) in the Tything of south fulforde to use of son and heir John Trotte, he to pay Mary Smyth, wife of Wm. Smyth & dau. of said Wm. Trotte, xiij^{s} iiij^{d} per ann for life. Witt. Robte Trotte. Henr: Shut & Johes Prieste. Pledges, Robte Trott & Johis Pryste. (Not in Calendar.)
1597. Poundisford. Willus Trott lying in extremity surrenders in hands of the Lord 6 acres of Overland called Halfeyard in the Tything of Pittmester, late of william Senock to use of son & heir John Trott. Wit. Henry Shut, Robt. Trott & John pryst; Bonds. Robte Trotte & John Priest. (Not in Calendar.)

3. 2. RICHARD,[3] bapt. ——; d. about 1571; m. —— Joanna ——.
3. JOANNA, of Staplegrove, 1542.
4. LUCY, " " 1542.
5. ALICE, " " 1542; m. June 26, 1552, Edmond Morcom, in Pitminster.
6. JOHN, bapt. ——; probably d. — 1584, in Bishop's Compton; m. Joanna ——, who survived him. His name occurs in Taunton Manor Calendar. See will 1584, p. 5. Had three children, Robert, William and Elizabeth.

3 Richard[3] Trott (*William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; died about 1571; married —— JOANNA ——, perhaps the Joanna Trott buried at Otterford, Aug. 14, 1577. In the Taunton Manor Calendar we find his name in Staplegrove, 1510; Poundisford, 1534; and Otterford, 1527, 1540. See the register book for 1571 (p. 15), where son Robert inherits a lease surrendered by Richard Trott.

Children:

1. JOHN,[4] bapt.——; bur. Oct. 16, 1544, in Pitminster.
4. 2. JOHN, bapt. ——; d. about 1595; m., 1st, —— Christiana ——; 2nd, ——, Agnes ——.
5. 3. ROBERT, bapt. ——; bur. Feb. 16, 1599; m. —— Honora or Honour ——.
6. 4. WILLIAM, bapt. ——; bur. March 19, 1596; m. —— Johane ——.
5. TAMSEN, bapt. ——; bur. ——; m. May 27, 1583, Thomas Person, at Bradford.

4 John[4] Trott (*Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; died about 1595; married, first, CHRISTIANA ——; second, AGNES ——, who married, second, April 17, 159–, at Otterford, Richard Clenger. His name occurs in the Taunton Manor Calendar, Hull, 1572; Otterford, 1572, 1582, 1589; Poundisford, 1578, 1594. In the register are these entries:

1572, Hull. John Trotte by enrollment holds of Thomas Cooke an annuity of £10 by mortgage of certain lands in Tything of Hull, same in Montelusy called Grountinge & same in South Mead, etc., etc.

1572, Otterforde. Johes Trotte, p. i mesuage et i ferling terr nat et quinqz acr terr nat et ij^{obs} cotag cu suis ptim et iiij^{or} acr terr de ou^{r} land in Decem de Otterford quondm willi Bowbye Ex Reddicoe Rici Trotte pris sz Hend sub condicoe qd idem Johes Trotte no vend nec sursu^{r}redd p.miss sz pd nec aliqua inde p.cell alicui p.sone vel p.sonis nisi sit vno de cognomine de lez Trotts Hend.

Translation.

1572. Otterford. John Trotte for 1 messuage and 1 furlong of Bondland, and 5 acres of Bondland and 2 cottages with their appurtenances, and 4 acres of Overland in Tything of Otterford late of William Bowbye, by surrender of Richard Trotte to be held on condition that the said John Trotte shall not sell nor surrender his aforesaid premises nor any portion of the same to any person or persons except to be held by one of the surname of Trotte. See p. 17, where he makes a release to his son William, in 1595.

1574, Poundisford. John Trotte for 1 Messuage and 1 furlong of Bondland called Brodebeares in Tything of Otterford by surrender of Richard Hersey, to be held on payment, &c.

1578, Poundisford. John Trotte for 1 house called the Hay House & other house called

stable House & close of Bondland of 3 acres & other close called Piteland, containing 1 acre, & other close called Brodemeade containing 4 acres in Tything of Corffe, by surrender of John Vincent, to be held during the lives of Alice, wife of said John Vincent & xpiana wife of said John (Trotte); Trott paying Vincent £50. Bonds. Robt keat & henric poale.

1589, Otterford. John Trott for 15 acres of Overland called Hollemores in Tything of Otterford, late of John Grigge, by surrender of Robert Grigge & by licence of the Lord Robt. fforisfer, to hold to use of said John (Trott) on payment of xiij^{li}. Dat xxiij Aug. 1589. Bonds Robti Trotte & Hugh Marden. (Not in Calendar.)

1594, Poundisford. John Trotte lying in extremity surrenders into the Lord's hands 1 Messuage & 1 furlong Bondland in Tything of Corffe late of Robt poole to use of his son & heir John Trotte according to the usage of the Manor &c. on condition that Agnes relict of said John (Trotte) shall hold said premises during her widowhood. Wit. Robti Trotte & John Poulle. (Not in Calendar.)

1595, Otterford. John Trotte lying in extremis surrenders into hands of the Lord 1 Messuage & 1 furlong of Bondland & 1 cotage in Tything of Otterford to use of son & heir Henry Trotte on condition that Agnes the relict of said John (Trotte) to hold same till said Henry is xxj years of age. Bonds Robt Trotte & John Poule; Wit. Hen. Poulle, Robt Trotte & John Poulle. (Not in Calendar.) See p. 17.

Children baptized in Otterford:

7. 1. RICHARD,[3] bapt. Jan. 25, 1571; bur. ——; m. —— —— Scadding.
   2. JOHN, bapt. Sept. 3, 1574.
8. 3. LEONARD, bapt. Sept. 8, 1577; bur. Feb. —, 1645; m. Dec. 27, 1611, Dunes or Deanes Wayland.
   4. JOANE, bapt. Dec. 26, 1581.
9. 5. WILLIAM, bapt. July 14, 1583; bur. ——; m. —— ——.
   6. THOMAS, bapt. May 15, 1591.
10. 7. HENRY, bapt. ——; bur. Aug., 1645; m. ——, Alice ——.

5. Robert[4] Trott (*Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized probably in the hamlet of Trendle, now Trull, parish of Pitminster; bur. Feb. 16, 1599, in Pitminster; married HONORA or HONOUR ———, who was buried Sept. 17, 1627, in Pitminster. The Taunton Manor Registers contain the following:

1571, Poundisforde. "Robtus Trotte p. i mesuage et dimid virg terr nat, i cotag cu sz ptm et iiij^{or} acr terr de ou^{r}land in Decem de Southtrendle quondm Hugonis Hollwell Ex reddicoe Rici Trott pris sz Hend sub condicoe qd idm Robtus non vend neqz sursu^{r}redd p.miss pd nec aliqua unde pcell alieni p.sone vel p.sonis nisi sit vno de cognomine de lez Trottes. Plin. (blank)."

Translation.

1571, Poundisford. "Robert Trotte for 1 Messuage and half a virgate of Bondland, 1 Cottage with its appurtenances, and four acres of Overland in the Tything of South Trendle, late held by Hugh Hollwell, by surrender of Richard Trott, to be held on the condition that the said Robert shall not sell or surrender the aforsaid premisses nor any portion of the same to any alien person or persons except to one of the surname of Trotte. Bondsmen (blank)."

1571. Poundesford. Robert Trotte for 4 acres of Overland pasturage in the Tything of South Trendle by surrender of William willes.

1572. Poundesford. Robert Trotte for 1 Messuage and half a virgate of Bondland, &c. See 1571, same lands.

1573. Poundisford. Robert Trotte for 3 acres Overland called Saymore in the Tything of Blackdon by surrender of Thos Vincent.

See also the Taunton Manor Calendar, Poundisford, 1584, 1591; Holwaye, 1577.

Mr. Trott probably resided in the southern part of Trendle, now Trull, a hamlet in the parish of Pitminster. His will, 1598–9, was probated in Taunton, file vii, No. 105, old calendar, but unfortunately has utterly perished.

Children, baptized in Pitminster:

1. ALICE,[5] bapt. Feb. 4, 1564.
11. 2. JOHN, bapt. Sept. 10, 1570; bur. May 7, 1633; m. April 24, 1598, Edith Priest.
3. MARY, bapt. Feb. 6, 1575; bur. ——; m. Oct. 8, 1597, Robert Babb, widower. See Taunton Manor Calendar, Holwaye, 1611, 1620.
4. AGNES, bapt. Feb. 18, 1577; bur. ——; m. Aug. 27, 1598, John Aplin, son of Richard Aplin. The Taunton Manor Registers contain the following: 1598, Poundesford. Richard Aplin surrenders into hands of Lord 1 acre Bondland in North part of Close called Three acres, in Tything of South Fulford, to use of son and heir John Aplin &c., for life, also other houses and lands. Dat 24 Aug. xl Eliz.; wit. Robte Trotte, Ifrancis wills, Johes lambe & xpofer Trott. (Not found in Calendar.)
5. TAMSEN, bapt. May 26, 1581.
12. 6. RICHARD, bapt. Aug. 28, 1584; d.—— 1669, in Wethersfield, Conn.; m. April 27, 1615, Alice Gaylerd.

6. William[4] Trott (*Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; probably the William Trott buried at Bradford, March 19, 1596; married —— JOHANE ——, probably buried at Bradford, Dec. 17, 1604. His name occurs in the Taunton Manor Calendar, Taunton Castrum, 1579; Hull, 1578, 1581; Holwaye, 1583. In the Register are these entries:

1579, Taunton Castrum. William Trotte for a Mill with appurtenances &c., in the Tything of Hollway by surrender of George Sidenham, gent.

1594, Taunton Castrum. "Willus Trotte sursu[r]redd in manus Dni totu illud de molend s. apud vinar voc poolemylls cu octg ss consuetue et ptin quibusm qz in Decem de Hollwaye Ad opus et usum xpoferi Trotte filij & hered et Assign suo in ppin scdm consuetue man[r]ij de Taunton Deane Heud sub condicoe sequent Viz qd Dm (Ds?) xpoferus Trotte hered sive Assign siu soluant seu solim fac. Dco Willimo Trotte amat[m] Durant Vita s. iiij[li] legalis monet Anglie, soluend ad iiij[or] ann p. terminos viz ad festa natalis Dni. Anucit'onis bte marie virgns Natutatis sci Johis bapti et sci michis Arch p. equat porcoes Ad &c. Caput ij[mo] die Septe'bris A° Rne — &c. xxxv[to] Jn p'sent Robte Trotte et Thome p.sons ten man[r]ij. Plin. Robte Trotte, Thome p.sons. Wit. Robte Trotte & Wylliam Trotte."

Translation.

"William Trotte surrenders into the hands of Lord all his mills at the Brewery called Poole Mills with its . . . . . and certain appurtenances in the Tything of Hollway to the profit and use of Christopher Trotte, son and heir, and his Assign forever according to the custom of the Manor of Taunton Deane, to be held under the following condition, viz. that the said Christopher Trotte, his heirs, or Assign shall pay or cause to be paid to the said William Trotte during his life, £4 lawful English money, to be paid four times a year, viz. at the Feasts of Christmas, the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Nativity of St. John Baptist, and St. Michael the Archangel, in equal parts. Executed Sept. 2d, in the 35th year of Queen Elizabeth. In the presence of Robt Trotte and Thomas Persons, tenants of the Manor. Bonds. Robte Trotte, Thomas Persons. Wit. Robt Trotte and Wylliam Trotte."

Children:

13. 1. CHRISTOPHER,[5] bapt. ——; bur. Aug. 2, 1603; m., 1st, July 25, 1586, Elizabeth ——; 2nd ——, Dorothy ——.
14. 2. JOHN, bapt. ——; bur. Sept. 4, 1612; m. Dec. 12, 1592, Phillipia Hynaford.

7. Richard[5] Trott (*John*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized Jan. 25, 1571, in Otterford; buried —— (alive 1630); married —— SCADDING. See will of Thomas Scadding, 1622, and will of John Scadding, 1630, pp. 4, 5.

Children:

1. LEONARD,[6] alive 1622 and 1630.
2. RICHARD, alive 1630.
3. ROBERT, alive 1630.

8. Leonard[5] Trott (*John*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized Sept. 8, 1577, in Otterford; buried Feb. 1645, in Otterford; married Dec. 27, 1611, in Pitminster, where

he is said to be of Curland, three miles southeast of Pitminster, DUNES or DEANES WAYLAND, who was buried May, 1633, in Otterford, and daughter of Robert Wayland of Pitminster.

Children, baptized in Pitminster (the fourth in Otterford):

1. LEONARD.[6] bapt. April 21, 1616.
2. FRANCIS, bapt. Aug. 19, 1618.
3. ROBERT, bapt. Sept. 26. 1621.
4. ELIZABETH, bapt. March 20, 1624.

9. William[5] Trott (*John*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized July 14, 1583, in Otterford; buried ——; married ——. His name occurs in the Taunton Manor Calendar, 1610. The register contains these entries:

1595, Otterford. John Trotte, lying in extremity surrenders into Lord's hands 15 acres of Bondland, 4 acres Overland & 1 cotage in Tything of Otterford, late of Wm. Bowbye, to use of son & heir William Trotte on condition that Agnes relict of said John (Trotte), shall hold same till said William reaches age of xxj years. Same Witnesses and Bondsmen as to surrender to his brother Henry. See below.

1595, Otterford. John Trotte, 5 acres of Overland in Tything of Otterford, called Holemores, late of Robert Grigge to use of son & heir William Trotte. On same conditions and with same Witnesses and Bondsmen as above.

1607, Otterford. William Trott surrenders in hands of Lord 5 acres Overland in Tything of Otterford, called Holemores, late of Robt Grigg to use of Charles Hart. Dat. xvij Oct. 1607.

Daughter baptized in Otterford:

1. SUSAN,[6] bapt. June 19, 1604.

10. Henry[5] Trott (*John*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized —— (under age 1595); buried Aug. —, 1645, at Otterford; married —— ALICE ——. The Taunton Manor Calendar contains his name, Otterford, 1611, 1630. The register contains these entries:

1595, Otterford. John Trotte lying in extremity surrenders in hands of Lord 1 Messuage & 1 furlong of Bondland & 1 cottage in Tything of Otterford to use of son & heir Henry Trotte on condition that Agnes the relict of said John (Trotte) shall hold same till said Henry is xxi years of age. Bonds, Robt Trotte & John Poule. Wit. Hen. Poulle, Robt Trotte & John Poulle. (Not in Calendar.)

1607, Otterford. Henry Trott surrenders in hands of Lord 1 Messuage, 1 furlong Bondland & 1 cotage in Tything of Otterford to use of Robert weely. Dat. 16 Jan. 5 Jas. Bonds, John Trott & John Pryst.

1607, Otterford. Robt weely surrenders into Lord's hands 15 acres Bondland in Tything of Otterford, called Lakes, to use of Henry Trott. Same date and bonds as above.

1610, Otterford. John Trott on pledge of surrender &c. of 1 cotage with appurtenances in Tything of Otterford, held under Lord, 1 house & furlong of Bondland pertaining to Henry Trott in Tything aforesaid for use of said Henry. Dat. xiiij Apr. 13 Jas. Bonds. John Aplin, Wm. Gailerd & Francis wills. (Not in Calendar.)

Children baptized in Otterford:

1. ELIZABETH,[6] bapt. Aug. 10, 1623.
2. SUSAN, bapt. May 8, 1625; bur. March 17, 1632.
3. LAURANNA, bapt. Sept. 16, 1627.
4. CHARITY, bapt. March 20, 1630.
5. HENRY, bapt. Feb. 17, 1632.
6. GRACE, bapt. Nov. 8, 1635.
7. SUSANNA, bapt. March 18, 1637.

11. John[5] Trott (*Robert*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized Sept. 10, 1570, in Pitminster; buried May 7, 1633, in Pitminster; married April 24, 1598, in Pitminster, EDITH PRIEST, daughter of Edith Priest (Thomas Prist married Jan. 18, 1579, Edeth

Ednen, at Taunton. See p. 7). who married, second, June 15, 1639, Richard Midlam in Pitminster. See will of Stephen Prist, 1640, p. 5. The name of Edith Midlam occurs three times in 1646 in the Calendar of the Taunton Manor Rolls. Mr. Trott was a surgeon. His will is dated April 11, 1633; probated at Taunton, May 10, same year (p. 4). The Taunton Manor Registers contain the following:

1600, Poundesford. John Trotte for 3 acres overland called stony downe, parcel of 12 acres of overland so called next land of xpofer kevell in South port &c., by surrender of Robte Trotte &c.

1600, the same John Trott for 3 acres of overland called Saymoore in tything of Blackdon, late of Thos Vincent by surrender of Robt. Trott, &c. See Robert Trott, 1573, p. 15.

1600, the same John Trott for 4 acres of overland called stoney Downe, late of Nichi Gobbes in tyth of southtrendle by surrender of Robte Trotte. The name of Honore Trott also occurs.

See also Calendar; Holwaye 1600; Hull 1539, 1600, 1604; Poundisford 1596, 1611, three times, 1613, 1619, by marriage license, 1628 and 1630.

Children baptized in Pitminster, and all but Thomasin mentioned in his will:

1. CHRISTOVER,[6] bapt. Sept. 8, 1598. His name occurs in the Taunton Manor Calendar three times in 1652, as of Pitminster.
2. THOMASIN, bapt. Feb. 15, 1599; bur. May 1, 1615.
3. EDITH, bapt. April 18, 1602. Alive 1640. See will of Stephen Priest, 1640, p. 5.
4. ELIZABETH, bapt. ——, mentioned in her father's will 1633;? bur. Nov. 10, 1659. See will Stephen Priest, 1640, p. 5.

12. Richard[5] Trott (*Robert*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized Aug. 28, 1584, in Pitminster; married April 27, 1615, ALICE GATLARD. He emigrated to New England about 1637, and, with Matthias Trott, was the founder of the Treat family in America. It is the custom to style the emigrant ancestor as of the first generation, and Richard Trott or Treat will be so designated hereafter. See pp. 26–31.

13. Christopher[5] Trott (*William*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; buried Aug. 2, 1603, at St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton; married, first, July 25, 1586, at West Buckland, ELIZABETH ——; secondly, —— DOROTHY ——, who married, second, at St. Mary Magdalene's, Aug. 20, 1604, Christopher Gardener. In the return of names of Pykemen & Shott in Sir Henry Barkley's Band, mustered the iiij daye of Oct. 1586, Hundred of Taunton, made at the time of the Spanish Armada in the Somerset Musters, we find that of "Christover Trat Corporal of Shott." His name occurs in the Taunton Manor Calendar, Holwaye, 1587, 1589, 1598; Hull, 1598; Taunton Castrum, 1595, 1599, 1602. In the register book we find these entries:

1590, Hull. xpoforus Trott for 1 rod of Bond land in west part of close next land late of John Westcombe in Tything of Northtrendle by dayne surrender of William Way, &c.

1600, Taunton Castrum. xpoforus Trott surrenders in hands of Lord . . . near Brewery called poule mylles &c., in Tything of Hollwaye to the use of Alice Ley als ffarthinge, widow, & her heirs, &c. Dat viij June 42 Eliz.

1600, Taunton Castrum. Alice Ley als ffarthinge on pledge of surrender in hands of the Lord of a grain mill called Poole milles in Tything of Hollway, late of Christ. Trotte, to use of said Christopher, his heirs, &c. Dat. 18 Nov. 43 Eliz. Bonds, & Witnesses Francis wills & Jhon trat. See West Buckland Registers, p. 8, and Adm. of Christopher Trott, 1603, p. 5.

1603, Dorothy Trott, widow of Christopher Trott, for a grist mill called Poole Mills, &c., surrendered into Lord's hands by death of said Christopher &c. Dat. 31 Aug. 1 Jas. Wit. & Bonds. Geo. Hill & Wm. Brine.

1604, Taunton Castrum. Dorothy Trott, widow, on pledge of surrender into Lord's hands of mill &c., late of Christopher Trott, for use of son & heir Christofer Trott &

his assigns, the said Christofer paying to his sister Dorothy Trott £60 & to his brother John Trott £50, with remainder to his sister Katherine Trott &c. Dat. 15 Aug. 2 Jas. Bonds. John Trott & Wm. Brine. Wit. Dorothy Trott, John trat, John Clement & Wm. Brine.

Children, the last four baptized in St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton:

15. 1. JOHN,[6] bapt. ——; bur. June 8, 1625; m. June 8, 1618, Elizabeth Tampson.
2. KATHERINE, bapt. Oct. 4, 1595.
3. JANE, bapt. Jan. 22, 1597; bur. Feb. 13, 1597–8.
4. DOROTHY, bapt. April 9, 1599; bur. ——; m. June 28, 1618, John Dross (Cross in will of Christopher Trott).

16. 5. CHRISTOPHER, bapt. March 17, 1601; bur. ——; m., 1st, ——, Barbara ——; 2nd, ——, Charity ——.

14. John[5] Trott (*William*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; buried Sept. 4, 1612, in Bradford; married Dec. 12, 1592, at Wilton, PHILLIPIA HYNAFORD, buried Feb. 26, 1649, at Bradford. The following surrender probably refers to him:

1599, Poundisford. John Tratt of Heale in the pishe of Brodford hath surrendered in the lords hands all one meadowe w[th] his appurtenunce called half yeard meade contayning vj acres beinge more or lesse, sictuate Lying and beinge in the Hundred of pounsforde and tithing of Pitminster. The said Surrender being taken by John Smyth of Hamwoode and Surrendered vnto the use of Gyles Barry and to his heirs & assignes for ever, according to the Custome of said Manor. Wit. Thome prsone & Johes Pryst. Dat. 2 Feb.

Children baptized at Bradford:

1. ANNE,[6] bapt. March 13, 1593.
2. WILLIAM, bapt. Jan. 19, 1596; bur. March 19, 1596; or perhaps he was the William Trott with wife Anne, whose children were bapt. in Bradford between 1623 and 1627.
3. PHILIP (dau.), bapt. July 29, 1610.

15. John[6] Trott (*Christopher*,[5] *William*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized ——; buried June 8, 1625, at St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton; married June 8, 1618, at St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton, ELIZABETH TAMPSON. Perhaps she was the Elizabeth Trott, widow, buried Feb. 24, 1656, at Pitminster. Mr. Trott was a glovier. His will was proved March 24, 1625–6. See pp. 4, 5.

Children baptized at St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton:

1. STEPHEN,[7] bapt. April 15, 1619.
2. CHRISTON, bapt. May 6, 1621.
3. JOHN, bapt. April 6, 1623; bur. Aug. 3, 1624.
4. MARY, bapt. July 17, 1625; bur. June 11, 1638.

16. Christopher[6] Trott (*Christopher*,[5] *William*,[4] *Richard*,[3] *William*,[2] *John*[1]), baptized March 17, 1601, at St. Mary Magdalene's, Taunton; buried ——; married, first,—— BARBARA ——, who was buried Oct. 30, 1632, at St. James', Taunton; second,—— CHARITY ——.

Children baptized and buried at St. James', Taunton:

1. CHRISTOPHER,[7] bapt. Jan. 29, 1626.
2. BARBARA, bapt. Sept. 14, 1628; bur. Sept. 20, 1628.
3. JOHN, bapt. Aug. 30, 1629.
4. PETER, bapt. ——; bur. Sept. 1, 1629.
5. THOMAS, bapt. Aug. 29, 1630.
6. WILLIAM, bapt. ——; bur. Nov. 3, 1632.
7. HENRY, bapt. Aug. 27, 1637, son of Christopher and Charitie.
8. KATHERINE, bapt. Feb. 16, 1639, dau. of Christopher and Charitie.

THE TREAT FAMILY IN NEW ENGLAND.

THE fact that the name of Trot, Trott and Trotte frequently occurs in the early Wethersfield and Connecticut records, where it is plain that it is substituted for Treat, gave rise to the opinion that Trott, and not Treat, was the original family name, which underwent various changes, and finally assumed the form of Treat. Inasmuch as the name of Treat had not then been found in England, but has been discovered since, the Rev. Selah B. Treat some years ago suggested that the name Treat might have been originally Trott, or Trotte, which was a name known in English history, and found among the early settlers in Wethersfield, as well as in other parts of New England. Mr. Henry Champion, of New Haven, thereupon spent some time in examining the Wethersfield and Connecticut records, and read a paper before the Historical Society of that city on the change of name. This paper I have carefully examined and made use of the results at which he arrived, as well as having investigated the subject myself.

WETHERSFIELD RECORDS.

The name of Richard Trat first occurs in 1641, in the entry of certain lands in his name. Then follow lands of Mr. Tratt, and of Richard Trat, jr., the name being variously spelled Trat, Tratt and Tratte on the same page. In 1647, Richard Tratt is a witness to an agreement, and a few pages further on land is described as bordering on the "Treat meadow." In 1653, "the towne considering Mr. Richard Treat's desire for an addition to his farme on ye east side of ye great river," granted him a portion, and in 1654, he was appointed to run a boundary line. Two years later James Tratt was also appointed to run a line. In 1657, Matthias Tratt bought land of his father (father-in-law) Richard Smith, and we know that Matthias Treat married Mary, the daughter of Richard Smith. The same year Richard Tratt was chosen one of the selectmen of Wethersfield. The birth of a son to Samuel Treatt is recorded in 1661. In 1662, Mr. Trat serves on a committee, and Richard Trot is appointed a constable for Wethersfield. In these records the name is generally spelled Trat; occasionally Treat, and once Trot.

CONNECTICUT COLONIAL RECORDS.

The first account that we find in these records relating to Richard Treat is the appointment of Richard Trotte of Wethersfield, Sept. 29, 1642, to oversee the killing of calves in that town in order to have leather. Oct. 14, 1642, June 4, 1643, and March 5, 1644, Richard Trott is a party in various lawsuits. In Dec., 1642, Mr. Trott is appointed by the General Court to take account of contributions for the building of a ship. Feb. 23, 1652–3, the choice of Richard Trotte for ensign of the train band in Wethersfield was approved by the General Court. For many years he served as juror, from 1643 to 1648, often under the name of Mr. Trott, and in April, 1644, he was chosen deputy, and held the office till 1657. Oct. 25, 1644, Mr. Trott was chosen on a committee for maintaining scholars at the college at Cambridge, Mass. During 1646, 1648, 1649, Matthias Trott appears as a party in various lawsuits. May 21, 1657, James and Matthias Treat

were admitted as freemen. At the General Court, March 11, 1657–8, among the "listed persons for troopers presented and allowed," was Richard Treat of Wethersfield, who was chosen corporal by the troopers. This person must be Richard Treat, jr., whose father was made ensign in 1652–3. From 1644 to 1657, Mr. Trott had been annually elected deputy, but March 11, 1657–8, among the deputies nominated to the court to be propounded at the next General Court election for choice to be magistrates, occurs the name of Richard Treat, senior, of Wethersfield,—and it is to be noticed that he is spoken of as being already a deputy, though elsewhere it is stated that Mr. Trott was elected deputy the previous year, thus plainly identifying Mr. Trott and Mr. Treat as the same person,— and he was elected the ensuing May 20th, and also for the next eight years. The name of Trott no more appears in these records either as deputy or magistrate. In 1659, the name of Treat is spelled Tratt and Treate, he being magistrate for that year, thus plainly identifying Tratt and Treat as different forms of the same name. Up to this time the name of Treat, or Treate, is found but three times in these records. On May 19, 1659. Mr. Trat is sent to hold Court in New London. Mr. Treat, or Treate, was elected magistrate from 1660 to 1665. In 1660 Mr. Treat was appointed on a committee in regard to 30 mile Island, by the General Court. Richard Treate was one of the patentees mentioned in the Charter of 1662. In 1664, Richard Treate was a member of Governor Winthrop's Council. In 1669, lists of the freemen in the towns of Connecticut were forwarded to the General Assembly. In the Wethersfield list are the names of Richard Tret, sen., James Trett, and Richard Tret, jr., thus plainly showing that Tret, Trett and Treat are the same names though spelled differently.

NEW HAVEN COLONIAL RECORDS.

Robert Treat, son of Richard Treat of Wethersfield, removed to Milford, in the New Haven Colony, in 1639, and soon became very prominent in public affairs, both town and colonial. He returned to Wethersfield subsequently for a brief period but became a resident of Milford again as early as 1648. The early records of the colony are defective.

In May, 1653, the name of Robert Treate appears as deputy. In April, 1654, he is called Robert Treatt, and on the 26th of the same month his name is spelled Treatte. In 1657, he is called Robert Treat, and in an autograph of 1662, the name is written in the same manner. In a letter to the General Court in 1675, he spells his name Robert Treate.

In the Milford records the name is spelled Treat and Treate, but never in them or the New Haven Records does he go under the name of Trott, Trett or Tratt.

June 29, 1663, in a letter to Director Stuyvesant, Mr. Treat signs his name Robert Treatt (N. Y. Col. Hist., 13 : 267). In letters written to him by the Dutch authorities, his name is spelled Treatt or Triatt. His wife's name is called Jane Treate on her gravestone in 1703.

From a careful study of these records, three things are evident:

I. That the same person or family was designated by the names of Trat, Tret, Trott and Treat; these four words being written also under different forms.

II. That the persons in question never spelled their names Trott, at least after they came to New England, so far as we know, or in any other way than Treate, Treatt or Treat.

Richard Treat, sr., in a certificate dated May 30, 1664, published in Goodwin's Notes, p. 227, spelled his name Treate. It is spelled Treat in a deed to his son James of the

date of Sept. 28, 1664, which I have seen, signed by him and his wife Alice Treat. She signs her name Tret. In his will, dated Feb. 13, 1668, he spells his name Treat. Gov. Robert Treat, his son, spelled his name indifferently Treatt, Treate and Treat.

In later years the name has often been spelled Treet in the records,—the name being probably written from sound,—and not many years since a member of the family adopted this form of spelling from choice. In the burying-ground at Bridgewater, Conn., is a gravestone to the memory of Thirza Treate, who died as late as 1832.

III. That in New England the spelling, Trott, Trat, Tret, is purely local, and confined for a few years and that, with exceptions, to the Wethersfield Records and those of the General Court held at Hartford, only some four miles distant, but never existed at Milford, and in the New Haven Colony. The spelling Tratt, however, lingered for a long time in Glastonbury. In the town records of Lt. Thomas Treat's family, which must have been entered after 1696, and perhaps as late as 1713, his name is spelled Trat. The manner of spelling a name was very little regarded in old times. Below are the various ways of spelling the same name in these very records of the General Court:

Deming, Demant, Dement, Demon, Dymon, Demyn, Demminge.

Gaylord, Gailor, Gayler, Gailerd, Gaylerd.

Minor, Mynott, Mynot, Miner.

Mygat, Magott, Migat, Migatt.

Talcott, Tailcoat, Taylecoate, Tailecoate, Tailcoat, Tallcoat, Talcoate.

See also the Glastonbury Centennial, appendix v, p. 201–2, for changes in the manner of spelling names.

But the name of Treat is older than the settlement of Wethersfield, and is found in Salisbury and London parish registers as far back as 1572 and 1590. It has been a surname for more than three hundred years, at least. Trott seems to have been the earliest form of the name, then, a few years later, we have Tratt, next Treat and Tret. Trott and Tratt were used indifferently almost in the same line. Locality seems to have had something to do with the matter. In Pitminster, Trott was the earliest form in 1544, then Tratt, and later, after 1600, Tratt generally. In North Petherton, Tratt was first used in 1558, when the records commence, and almost always. Trott occurs in 1559, and is used occasionally. Other parish registers show similar results. Trott and Tratt occur in the Wells and Taunton Wills. In the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, searched from 1503 to 1657, Trott occurs in 1522, and is almost always used. Tratt occurs in 1623, and Treat in 1656. Treat and Tratt are used interchangeably in the London parish records, the former occurring as early as 1590. Trett occurs occasionally in the records. I conjecture that Trott, Trett, Treete, Tratt, Trate and Treat were pronounced much alike in the 16th and 17th centuries, and that the clear distinction between these names that now exists was then unknown. This view is supported by a map of Boston and vicinity,—*Carte de la Ville, Baye, et Environs de Baston*, drawn by a Frenchman, Jean Baptiste Louis Franquelein, in 1676, and deposited in the Marine Department, Paris. He was not an English scholar, and writes the names of localities as they sounded to him when pronounced. Boston is spelled Baston; Dorchester Neck, Dacheten Necke; and Nantasket, Nontarbet. This map now hangs in the Boston Public Library. This seems to indicate that the o in the first syllable of Boston was not pronounced as now. The names of Tratt, Tret, Treat and Trott, as distinct family names, are to be found now in England.

THE TREAT FAMILY IN WETHERSFIELD.

NO early trace of Richard Treat, or of any one bearing the name of Treat, has as yet been found in Massachusetts, but as Wethersfield was settled by colonists from Watertown, in the absence of any proof to the contrary, it had generally been assumed that he belonged to Saltonstall's colony which settled in Watertown in 1630. When and how the family came to Wethersfield is not known. They came to New England probably about 1637 or 1638, and were certainly here as early as 1639. Their youngest child, Katharine, was baptized June 29, 1637, in Pitminster, and they must have come subsequent to that event. We find the following families or persons in Wethersfield at a very early period, and they all came at the same time, probably, though this cannot be proved:

1. **Richard Treat** and his family, consisting of a wife and nine children, three sons and six daughters.

2. **Matthias Treat**, probably a relative of Richard Treat. Can find no trace of him in England, after a most thorough search. His baptism was probably recorded in the registers of some of the numerous parishes whose early records have been lost.

3. **Samuell Treatt.** All we know of him is that according to the Wethersfield records, he had a wife named MARY, and a son BENNEZER, born July 29, 1661. What became of the family, we know not. His name does not appear among the freemen in 1669. He may have been a son of Richard Treat, born in America, or a brother of Matthias Treat. Can find no trace of him in England.

4. **Mary Treat**, or Mrs. Mary Treat, according to one account, married about 1690, as his second wife, JOSIAH[3] WOLCOTT, born July 22, 1658, and son of Henry[2] and Sarah (Newberry) Wolcott, of Windsor, Conn. It is not known whose daughter she was. She may have been the daughter of Samuel Treat, but could not have been his widow, as she was too young for that. Sometimes the title of Mrs. was given to elderly unmarried ladies. Nor was she the daughter of Matthias Treat. Mr. Wolcott married for his first wife Penelope Curwin, and had one daughter Elizabeth, born March 30, 1688; died July 12, 1702; the wife and mother dying soon after the birth of the child. He moved to Salem, Conn.

Children of Josiah and Mary Wolcott:

1. JOSIAH, b. Dec. 21, 1690; d. Jan. 4, 1691.
2. TREAT, b. March 26, 1696; d. July 7, 1696.
3. THOMAS, b. June 23, 1697; d. Sept. 13, 1700.
4. MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 3, 1698; d. July 6, 1721.
5. JONAH, b. July 11, 1700; d. July 31, 1700.

6. JOHN, b. Sept. 12, 1702.
7. ELIZABETH, b. April 1, 1705; d. June 24, 1716.
8. MARY, b. July 13, 1706; d. July 29, 1706.
9. TREAT, b. Oct. 9, 1712.

5. Widow Hannah Treat. According to the Hart Genealogy, page 166, she married April 12, 1694, Lieut. JOHN HART, of Farmington, Conn., who was born 1669, and the son of Stephen Hart, born in Braintree, England. She joined the Second Church at Hartford, in 1700, and was admitted to the church at Farmington by letter from that church, Feb. 23, 1707–8. Who she was is not known. She could not have been the widow of either of the sons of Richard Treat, or of Matthias. The latter had a son Richard, who was seven years old in 1662. Of him we know nothing more.

6. There were three other persons in Wethersfield, by the name of Trott, between 1642 and 1645. **John Trott** was a juror, Oct. 14, 1642. **Thomas Trott** was a juror, Apr. 6, 1643, and **Elias Trotte** was fined 40 s. by the General Court, Dec. 4, 1645, for keeping bad company, and "drawing wyne wthout lycence" (C. C. R., 1 : 76, 83, 136). What became of these persons is unknown. They disappear from Wethersfield. Perhaps the Dorchester, Mass., Trotts are of this same stock. In the early Dorchester records the name is spelled Tratt and Trott.

THOMAS TROTT, senior, was received to full communion in Dorchester, 8 (1) 1644; married ——, SARAH ——, who died May, 1712. He died Aug. (July, town records), 28, 1696, aged 82 (gravestone). The maiden name of his wife is unknown.

The births of his children are thus recorded:

1. SARAH, dau. Thomas Tratt, b. 26 : 11 : 1633.
2. MARY, dau. Thomas Tratt, b. 26 : 11 : 1633.
3. SAMUEL, son of Thomas Tratt, b. 27 (6) 1660.
4. JOHN, son of Thomas Trott, b. 24 (9) 1664.
5. THANKFUL, dau. of Thomas Trott, b. 5 (10) 1667.
6. JAMES, son of Thomas Tratt, b. 2 (4) 1671.

Thomas Trott had two other children:

THOMAS, b. ——; d. Jan. 13, 1693–4; m. ——, ANN ——.
PRESERVED, bapt. 1646.

So far as known, every person in the United States who bears the name of Treat, is descended from Richard or Matthias Treat. The name is now (1890), and has been for many years extinct in Wethersfield. In Glastonbury there are now six voters by that name.

Church dissensions throw a little light on the Treat family in Wethersfield. In 1656, a quarrel arose between Rev. John Russell and Lieut. John Hollister, whom he had excommunicated without giving him any reason for the act. A petition was presented to the General Court, Aug. 17, 1658 (Conn. Col. Rec. 1 : 379), signed by John Holister, Thomas Wright, sen., John Demminge, sen., John Edwards, sen., and Richard Smith, sen., and six females, among whom was Alice wife of Richard Treat, sen., and his daughter Joanna, wife of Mr. Hollister, all members of the church, and thirty-eight others not members of the church, but probably of the society, many of whom were men of high position, including Richard, James and Matthias Treat, asking that Mr. Russell might be removed and another minister be substituted. The name of Richard Treat, sen., does not occur in this petition. He may have been away on a visit to his son Robert in Milford at that time. March 9, 1658–9, the Court sustained Lieut. Hollister in demanding that he should

be informed of the nature of the charges upon which he had been excommunicated. They also observe that " whereas Mr. Treat, Mr. Holister, Jo : Demant [Deming] are desirous and willing to attend some regular way for the composing their differences, and to y^{t} end desires some Ch^{s} : or p^{r}sons may be thought on, to heare and determine the same : It is desired by the Courtt, that Wethersfield Ch : , wth y^{e} officer, would consid^{r} the matter and seasonably, wthout delay conclude if it can be, vpon some way that may effect the issueing their sad differences." (C. C. R. 1 : 330–1.) Oct. 9, 1659, the court took means to settle this quarrel by calling in the aid of the church at Hartford and that at Windsor. The difficulty was ended in that year by the withdrawal of the minister and his family to Hadley, Mass. (See Hollister, Hist. of Conn., 1 : 462 ; Hollister Genealogy, p. 19–23.)

Among the freemen of Wethersfield, Oct. 11, 1669, according to the Colonial Records, were "Richard Tret, sen., James Trett, . . . Richard Tret, junr." Robert Treat, son of Richard Treat, sen., had long before removed to Milford, and Matthias Treat, who had been made a freeman in 1657, had died in 1662.

RICHARD TREAT: FIRST GENERATION.

Richard[1] Treat (*Robert, Richard, William, John*), was born 1584, in Pitminster, probably in the hamlet of South Trendle, now the parish of Trull, Somerset, England; baptized in Pitminster church, Aug. 28, 1584; died ——, 1669–70, in Wethersfield, Conn., was alive Oct. 11, 1669, and the inventory of his estate was presented to court, March 3, 1669–70; married, April 27, 1615, in Pitminster, ALICE GAYLARD, who was baptized May 10, 1594, in Pitminster, when her name was spelled Gayland, and the daughter of Hugh Gaylard, who was buried Oct. 21, 1614, in Pitminster, and whose will is recorded in the Taunton Probate Court in 1614, but has utterly perished. When Alice Treat died is unknown, but she survived her husband. The tradition that Alice was a second wife, and that the name of the first wife was Joanna, who was the mother of Mr. Treat's children, has proved, upon investigation, to be unfounded. The name of Hugh Gaylerd appears in the Taunton Manor Register, 1573, Poundisford, for two Messuages and two Furlongs of Bondland, and two acres of Overland in Smalecrosse, and one acre of Overland in Lakemead, in the Tything of South Trendle, late of Nicholas Gaylerd, and the said Hugh first surrendered one acre of Bondland called Southgrove, in Tything aforesaid, by surrender of John Gaylard (? Johane widow of Nicholas) to hold to said Johane a Messuage and land for residence, &c. His name also appears in the Calendars in 1574, '81, '88, '92, '94, '96. Oct. 4, 1608, he surrendered a Close called Smalerest in the Tything of South Trendle, to son George Gaylard. Richard Treat was the son of ROBERT and HONORA or HONOUR TROTT (p. 16), and the grandson of RICHARD and JOANNA TROTT (p. 14), all of Pitminster. His great grandfather was probably WILLIAM TROTT (p. 14) of Staplegrove, and his great great grandfather, JOHN TROTT (p. 13) also of Staplegrove. He was baptized under the name of Trott, married under the name of Trett; his children were baptized by the names of Trott and Tratt, and he was called Treat when he died. The name of Treat first appears in 1647, and in 1664 he signed two different documents under the name of Treat and Treate. I find the following in regard to Richard Treat, or Trott in the Taunton Manor Registers. This is an exact copy:

1600. Poundisford. "Ricus Trotte p. i mesuage et dimid virgat terr nat i cotag cum s. ptm et iiij acr terr de ou'land in decem de southtrendle quond'm Hugonis Hollwell ex reddicoe Robti Trotte per s. Hend sub condicoe qd Honora Trotte relict eiusdem Robert Heat teneat et gardeat oia et singula p.miss Durant viduetat &c. Dat 4 Mar xlij Eliz. Bonds John Prist & Nichi Dolling."

Translation. "Richard Trotte for one Messuage and half a Virgate of Bondland, one Cottage with its Appurtanances, and four acres of Overland in the Tything of South Trendle, late held by Hugh Holwell, by surrender of Robert Trotte, to be held by him under condition that Honora (Honour) relict of said Robert (Trotte) have hold and possess all and every of the Premises during her widowhood, &c. Given March 4th in the 42d year of Queen Elizabeth. Bondsmen, John Prist and Nicholas Dolling."

This is the same land that was once held by his grandfather Richard and father Robert Trotte, 1571–72 (page 15).

TRURO CHURCH

Also same year, for four acres of Overland pasture in Hollimore in the Tything of South Trendle, late of Wm. Wills, by surrender of Robert Trotte, &c.; also for three acres of Overland, called Stoney Downe next the road in the Tything of South Trendle, late of Agnes Hering, by surrender of Robert Trott &c.; also, for two Cottages with Courtyards, containing (blank) in the Tything of South Trendle, late of Richard Aplyn, by surrender of Robert Trott, &c. See also the Calendars for 1601, '18, '19, '22, and '30.

The family lived in the hamlet of Trendle, now the parish of Trull, in the parish of Pitminster, a large parish and village 4½ miles south of Taunton, now in the Hundred of Taunton Dean, in the Diocese of Bath and Wells. The soil is clay and the chief crops are wheat, oats, barley, roots and pasture land. The population was 1382 in 1881. The reservoirs of the Taunton water works are in this parish. Barton Grange, anciently the residence of the Priors of Taunton, is at the foot of the Blagdon Hills, and the park contains some magnificent oaks and elms. Blagdon 1¼ miles southwest, Howleigh 1½ miles west, Feltham 1¾ miles south, and Lowton 2 miles west from the church, are hamlets in the parish. John and Robert Trott, doubtless distant "cousins," now reside in the parish. According to Collinson's history of Somerset, p. 5, Vol. 1, in 1791, Pitminster comprised five hamlets: Blagdon, 47 houses; Leigh, 57 houses; Fulford, 23 houses; Trendle (now Trull), 30 houses; Duddleston, 28 houses. The village of Pitminster contained 38 houses, and the whole number of inhabitants was 1036. This manor, anciently called Pipeminstre and Pipplemenstre, is mentioned in the Domesday book, 1086, and was given by King Hardicnute to the church of Winchester. In the time of King Stephen, the church of Pitminster was appropriated to the priory of Taunton, by Henry de Blois, bishop of Winchester. It is dedicated to St. Andrew and St. Mary. The present structure is not very ancient but built upon the ruins of one of the Saxon times. It is eighty-eight feet long, and forty feet wide, in the perpendicular style, consisting of a chancel, nave, two side aisles, south porch and western tower with a spire and five bells. There are some ancient and richly carved benches, a finely carved stone pulpit and reredos, and some very interesting altar tombs to the Coles family, dating from the 16th and 17th centuries. Two of the windows are stained. The sittings are for four hundred people. (See frontispiece.)

Trull, anciently North and South Trendle, is a parish and village lying between Pitminster and Taunton, two miles south from the latter and on the high road to Honiton. It was formerly in the Hundred of Poundisford, now in that of Taunton Dean. The chief crops are wheat, barley and roots. In 1881, the population was 960. The church of All Saints formerly belonged to the priory of Taunton. The register of baptisms and burials dates from 1670; marriages, 1677. The earlier ones have been lost. The fabric is built of local stone, of the perpendicular period, consisting of chancel, nave of three bays, aisles, south porch, and an embattled western tower of two stages, with pinnacles, and containing six bells. Some of the ancient 16th century benches have very richly carved ends. One represents the ordinary Sunday procession of a small parish church of the period, and includes (1) a boy in short surplice, carrying a cross; (2) a man in fleshed trunk hose and short surplice, carrying a candle or torch; (3) a similar figure, wearing a maniple on the left arm and carrying a reliquary; (4) a man in a long surplice, holding an open book, probably a deacon or second priest; (5) the priest, vested in a fringed alb and embroidered cope, and holding an open book; neither holy water nor incense is shown. Another bench end represents the instruments of the Passion and the figure of a cock; two more bear the letters S and W respectively, the latter letter being upheld on the peaks of two birds; at the back of the furtherest seat are eight panels, ornamented with the linen pattern and bearing this inscription: "John Waye Clarke here," and "Simon Warman, maker of this

worke, Ano Dni 1560." Our ancestors must have sat in these very seats. On the back of the pulpit are figures of St. John the Evangelist, and the four Latin Doctors; there is an ancient screen of carved oak and six stained windows. The church was restored in 1862. (See Kelly's Somerset Directory, 1889, pp. 308, 309, 374.) If the early Trull registers had not perished they would doubtless supply many gaps in the family history.

Social Rank of Richard Treat.

Mr. Treat must have been a man of high social standing and of much influence in the town of Wethersfield, and in the colony of Connecticut. This is evident from the various positions of trust occupied by him. Titles once meant something. Not every one, as at the present day, had Esq. attached to their names. Even the prefix Mr. or Master was a mark of importance. It was then a title fully as high as Honorable is now. Generally speaking, not more than five freemen in a hundred had the title of Mr., and very few of the deputies and magistrates.

By the General Court of Massachusetts, Sept. 21, 1631, "It is ordered, that Josias Plastowe shall (for stealing 4 basketts of corne from the Indians), returne them 8 basketts againe, be ffined V.[1] and hereafter to be called by the name Josias, & not Mr. as formerly hee vsed to be." (Mass. Records, 1: 92.)

In the list of freemen of Wethersfield for 1659, only three besides Richard Treat, sr., are styled Mr., and he bore that title as early as 1642, and perhaps earlier. In 1695, out of a list of 114 legal inhabitants of Eastham, Mass., only two have the title of Mr.,—Mr. Sunderland, who was the schoolmaster and held in high respect, and Mr. Treat the minister. It is said that Mr. Treat was a deputy from Wethersfield as early as 1637, but there is no proof of this so far as I know and it is doubtful whether he was there as early as that. Certainly he is not mentioned as one in the Connecticut Records before 1644. He was chosen a juror, June 15, 1643,— a high position then, generally occupied only by the most prominent persons,—and grand juror, Sept. 15 of the same year. (C. C. R. 1: 88, 93.)

In April, 1644, he was chosen deputy, and was annually elected for fourteen years, up to 1657–8 (*ib.* 1: 103).

He was elected assistant, or magistrate, eight times, from March 11, 1657–8 to 1665 (*ib.* 1: 310).

Oct. 25, 1644, he and Mr. Wells were the committee from Wethersfield to receive money for maintaining scholars at Cambridge (*ib.* 1: 112).

In 1654, he was chosen on a committee to lay out lands granted by the town.

In 1660, he was a townsman, an office answering to the present selectmen.

Oct. 4, 1660, he was appointed to examine Thirty mile Island, a valuable township, thirty miles from the mouth of the Connecticut, with a view to settlement.

In 1663, he was appointed to procure a minister. He also held various other offices of honor and trust, which have been mentioned on pages 20 and 21.

March 14, 1660–1, the General Court of Connecticut applied to King Charles II, for a charter for their colony, which was granted April 23, 1662. It was of a very liberal character. Richard Treat, and two of his sons-in-law, John Deming and Matthew Camfield, were among the patentees:

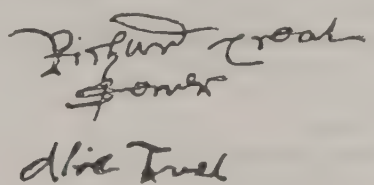
"CHARLES THE SECOND, BY THE GRACE of God, King of England, Scotland, France and Ireland, defender of the Faith, &c.; TO ALL to whome theis shall come, Greetinge: WHEREAS, by the severall Navigacons, discoveryes & successfull Plantacons of di-

verse of our loveing Subjects of this our Realme of England, Several Lands, Islands, Places, Colonies and Plantaçons have byn obtained and settled in that parte of the Continent of America called New England, and thereby the Trade and Commerce there hath byn of late yeares much increased, AND WHEREAS, we have byn informed by the humble Petiçon of our Trusty and well beloved John Winthrop, John Mason, Samuel Willis, Henry Clerke, Matthew Allen, John Tappan, Nathan Gold, Richard Treate, Richard Lord, Henry Woolicott, John Talcott, Daniel Clerke, John Ogden, Thomas Wells, Obedias Brewen, John Clerk, Anthony Haukins, John Deming and Matthew Camfield, being Persons Principally interested in our Colony or Plantaçon of Conecticutt in New England, that the same Colony or the greatest parte thereof was purchased and obteyned for greate and valuable Consideracons, And some other parte thereof gained by Conquest, and with much difficulty, and att the only endeavours, expence and Charge of them and their Associates, and those under whome they Clayme, Subdued and improved, and thereby become a considerable enlargement and addiçon of our Dominions and interest there,—NOW KNOW YEA" &c. (C. C. R. 2: 3–11.)

He was a member of Governor Winthrop's Council, Dec. 17, 1663, and July 1, 1664 (*ib.* 15: 388).

Mr. Treat was also a man of considerable wealth for those times and an extensive land owner in Wethersfield. At the laying out of the Naubuc farms, which consisted of lands on the east side of the Connecticut river, within the limits of what was then Wethersfield, but now Glastonbury, in 1640, or as early as 1639, the town gave him a large tract of land, lot No. 36, 310 rods wide by the river, computing south from Roaring Brook, and extending back a long ways into the wilderness, some three miles. The exact size of this lot is not known, but is supposed to have contained about 900 acres. It was called the "farm of Nayog," and long known as the "Treat farm." Richard Treat, jr., inherited this farm. He also bought several homesteads. In 1641, he bought the house of John Whitmore, on the east side of High St., at the north end, with 12½ acres of land around it, and also his lot No. 27, at Naubuc, of 54 acres. The same year, or a little earlier, he bought both of the homesteads of Matthew Mitchel, one on the east side, and the other on the west side of Broad St., both having dwelling houses and barns attached. He also purchased the homestead of Thurston Raynor, on the west side of Broad St., and his lot No. 6, containing 330 acres, across the river. These three—Whitmore, Mitchel, and Raynor—removed to Stamford, Conn. In 1659, he bought the homestead of Rev. John Russell, who went to Hadley, situated on the west side of Broad St. He gave away much of his property while alive. One of the lots which he owned in 1641, remained in the family down to about 1855. It was on Broad street. No one by the name of Treat now (1890) lives in Wethersfield.

Autograph of Richard Treat, senior, and Alice Tret, his wife, Sept. 28, 1664:



WILL OF RICHARD TREAT.

The last will & Testament of Richard Treate senr in the Colony of Connecticut in maner & forme as Followeth:

Imprimis I being weak & Infirm of body but of sound understanding & of competent memory doe resigne my soule to the Lord hoping to be Justified & saved by the merits of

Christ, & my body to be buryed. Item I give & bequeath to my loving wife Alis Treat after my decease all the lands of what kind soever I stand possessed of within the Bounds of Wethersfield: viz: five acres of land lying in the dry swamp which I have Improved & prepared for use lyeing next my sonn James land. Item, one peice of meadow lyeing in the great meadow Commonly called by the name of Send Home. Item the one halfe or eight acres next Home of that peice of meadow commonly called fillbarne. Item the Home lott By the playne lain side. Item the dwelling house that I formerly lived in w^th^ convenient yarde roome and that end of the Barne on this side the threshing Floare next the dwelling house, with the one halfe of that Lott belonging to the said dwelling house lyeing next his son Richards house & Lott except my wife & son James shall agree otherwise; Item all my pasture land fenced in beyond my daughter Hollisters lott: Item the use of Two of my best cowes which she shall chuse, which if they shall continue & stand longer than my loving wife liveth they shall be my eldest sonn Richard Treats; Item I give to my loving wife the standing bed bedding bedsted with all the furniture thereto belonging, w^th^ the use of so much of the household Goods during her life time as she shall Judg needful for her comfort of what sort soever.

Item I give and bequeath to my eldest son Richard Treat the full possession & confirmation of the farme of Nayog, with all the respectiue privileges thereto belonging with Three of my youngest Heifers.

Item, I give to my second sonn Robert Treat Ten pounds.

Item, I give to my youngest sonn James Treate besides the Lands already made over to him my mill & grinding stone faun Timber Chaines, stillyards & my little bible;

Item I give to my sonn in law Matthew Campfield Twentie pounds for that which is remayning for his portion;

Item I give to my daughter Hollister Forty shillings. Item, to my daughter Johnson, Tenn shillings.

Item my debts being payed I give to my loving sons John Demon & Robert Webster, equally all the rest of my Goods & chattels whatsoever except M^r^ Perkins Booke which I give to my sonn John Demon [Deming], & my great Bible to my daughter Honour Demon, & that money in my cousin Samuel Wells his hand, unto my cousin David Deming, son of John Demon sen^r^ & my desire is that

My sonn in law John Demon, Robert Webster and Richard Treat would be my overseers for their mutual helpfulness to my loving wife, & endeavoure to see the accomplishment of this my last will and Testament, and for the ratifycation hereof I have this Thirteenth day of February, 1668, set to my hand and seale

Richard Treat Sen: (seal)

There is one expression in this document, "next his son Richards house," instead of "next my son Richards house," which would seem to indicate that Mr. Treat did not himself write the will, but that it was drawn up at his dictation. Probably he was too weak and infirm to do it personally.

The Inventory of his estate was exhibited in Court, March 3, 1669–70, and is as follows:

Imp. Cattel & Swine	— — £34—00—00
Item several Goods in the house the particulars have been valued which are these that followe in the Chamber next the Barne	£05—06—00
In the other Chamber	£05—15—00
More in the same chamber	£02—16—00
To several In the Kitchen which have been valued at	£13—11—02
In the parlour	£03—12—06
Oates & Indian Corne & Salt	£04—10—00
	£69—10—8

Jan: 69 aprised by
John Deminge
John Nott
Robert Webster

exhibited In Court
March 3^d^ 1669
70

Children born and baptized in Pitminster, England:

(1.) HONOR,[2] b. ——— 1616; bapt. March 19, 1615–6; d. ———; m. about 1637, John Deming.

(2.) JOANNA, b. ——— 1618; bapt. May 24, 1618; d. Oct. — 1694; m. ——— John Hollister.

(3.) SARAH, b. ———1620; bapt. Dec. 3, 1620; d. ———; m. about 1644, Matthew Campfield.

(4.) RICHARD, b. ——— 1622-3; bapt. Jan. 9, 1622-3; d. about 1693; m. about 1661, Sarah Coleman.

(5.) ROBERT, b. ——— 1624–5; bapt. Feb. 25, 1624–5; d. July 12, 1710; m., 1st, ———Jane Tapp; 2d, Oct. 24, 1705, Mrs. Elizabeth (Hollingsworth) Bryan, dau. of Michael Powell, of Boston.

(6.) ELIZABETH, b.——— 1627; bapt. July 25, 1627; d. ———; m. about 1649, George Wolcott.

(7.) SUSANNA, b. ——— 1629; bapt. Oct. 8, 1629; d. ——— 1705; m. about 1652, Robert Webster.

8. ALICE, b. ——— 1631-2; bapt. Feb. 16, 1631-2; buried Aug. 2, 1633, in Pitminster.

(9.) JAMES, b. ——— 1634; bapt. July 20, 1634; d. Feb. 12, 1709, in his 75th year; m. Jan. 26, 1665, Rebecca Lattimer.

10. KATHARINE, b.———1637; bapt. June 29, 1637; d.———; m. Nov. 29, 1655, Rev. William Thompson, or Tomson, of New Haven, by Gov. John Endecott, at Boston, according to the Boston Records. He was the son of William and Abigail Thompson, who came from England about 1637, and settled in Braintree, Mass. He graduated at Harvard in 1653, and was a preacher in Springfield, Mass., in 1654–6. In March, 1657, he came to Stonington, Conn., with his family. Was employed by the Commissioners of the United Colonies acting for the London Society "for Propagating the Gospel in New England," as a Missionary to the Pequot Indians, in 1658, at Wastuxet, in Westerly, R. I. Mr. Stanton, then Interpreter General of New England, was employed by the Commissioners as Interpreter to Mr. Thompson. About 1659, he resided in New London, Conn. After 1661, his salary from the Society was withdrawn as he neglected the business, probably from ill health. March 14, 1660-1, he was made a freeman of Connecticut. In 1663, he left New London in feeble health, and in Sept. 1664, was in Surry Co., Va. Oct. 11, 1664, he made a tender of his property to the Court of Magistrates at Hartford, for the liquidation of a debt, being about to remove to Virginia; and Oct. 13, the Court ordered the Constable of New London to take possession of his property. June 29, 1665, he wrote a letter from Pixford Bay, Va., to his "Loving brother Mr. James Treat of Wethersfield," authorizing him to sell property in New London, and that is the last that we hear of him. His death probably occurred soon after, though the date is unknown. Richard Treat in his will, Feb. 15, 1668–9, mentions "my daughter Johnson," but as the Boston Records state explicitly that she married Mr. William Thompson, who also calls James Treat "brother", meaning brother-in-law, the name Johnson must be a mistake or a misreading, for Tomson or Tompson,—and the mistake could occur very easily from a similarity of appearance of the names in writing,—or Johnson may have been the name of a second husband, though he is never heard of elsewhere. In the copy of Mr. Treat's will on record now at the State House, Hartford, Conn., the name is plainly Johnson. We have no record of any children. (See Sibley's Biographical Sketches of Graduates of H. U., pp. 354-357, Vol. 1.)

HONOR TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(I) **Honor[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born 1616; baptized March 19, 1615-6, in Pitminster, Somerset, Eng., died ——— ; married about 1637, JOHN DEMING, who died in 1705, in Wethersfield, Conn., where he was among the earliest settlers in 1635. He was admitted a freeman in 1645; is named in the Charter of Connecticut of 1662; was deputy nineteen times from 1646-1665, and had the title of Mr. His will is dated Jan. 26, 1690, and probated in 1705. (See Goodwin's Genealogical Notes.)

Children (not in order of birth), of John and Honor Deming, born in Wethersfield:

1. JOHN[2], b. Sept. 9, 1638; d. Jan. 23, 1712, in Wethersfield: m. Sept. 20, 1657, Mary Mygatt, b. in 1637, and dau. of Dea. Joseph Mygatt of Hartford, Conn. Had seven children, five sons and two daughters.
2. JONATHAN, b. ———1639; d. Jan. 8, 1699-1700, aged about 61, in Wethersfield; m., 1st, Nov. 21, 1660, Sarah ——— who d. June 2, 1668; 2d, Dec. 25, 1673, Elizabeth Gilbert, who d. Sept. 4, 1714. Had twelve children, five sons and seven daughters.
3. SAMUEL, b. ——— 1646: d. April 6, 1709, aged 63, in Wethersfield; m. March 29, 1694, Sarah Kirby, dau. of John Kirby, of Middletown, Conn.
4. DAVID, b. about 1652; d. May 4, 1725, aged 73, in Boston (g. s. Granary burying ground); m. Aug. 16, 1678, Mary——— who d. Oct. 14, 1724, aged 72 (g. s. Granary). He was a fence viewer in Cambridge in 1699, and tything man in 1700. Owned the Brattle estate, extending from Brattle Sq. to Ash St. No record of his family in Cambridge. Removed to Boston before 1707, where he resided on Newbury St. In his will dated April 23, 1725, probated May 25, 1725, he is called a "Knacker." Inventory, £846. 12s. 3d., including an Indian boy valued at £60 (Suff. Prob.). He and various members of his family are buried in Boston. Is frequently mentioned in Sewall's Diary. His son Rev. David Deming, grad. H. C. 1700, and d. 1746.
5. EBENEZER, b. ——— ; d. May 2, 1705, in Wethersfield; m. July 16, 1677, Sarah ———. Had three children, two sons and one daughter.
6. RACHEL, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. Nov. 16, 1665, John Morgan.
7. DAUGHTER, b. ———; d. ——— ; m. ——— Beckley.
8. MARY, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. ——— John Hurlbut of Middletown, Conn., b. March 8, 1642; d. Aug. 30, 1690.
9. ELIZABETH, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. June 16, 1657, Thomas Wright.
10. SARAH, b. ——— ; d. Sept. 29, 1717, in Hadley, Mass.; m. ——— Samuel Moody, of Hartford who d. Sept. 22, 1689.

(2) **Joanna[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born ———, 1618; baptized May 24, 1618, in Pitminster, Somerset, Eng.; died Oct. — 1694, in Wethersfield, Conn.; married ———, JOHN HOLLISTER, said to have been a native of Bristol, England, born about 1612; died between April 13–20, 1665. He is said to have come to New England about 1642; was made a freeman, May 10, 1643, in Weymouth, Mass. There is reason, however, for thinking that there were two John Hollisters in New England at the same time, one at Weymouth who afterwards returned to England, and the other at Wethersfield. In June, 1644, was a member of the jury at Hartford, from Wethersfield, Conn. He was a deputy fourteen times, from 1644–1658, and had the title of Mr. when he first came to Conn., but after 1657, was styled Lieut. Hollister. In 1656, he became involved in a church quarrel with the Rev. John Russell, of Wethersfield, who excommunicated him that year, and refused to give any reason for his act. Hollister and his friends petitioned the Court, Aug. 17, 1658, for an order compelling Mr. Russell to give his reasons. This petition was granted. As near as we can judge from the scant records which have come down to us, Mr. Hollister had accused Mr. Russell of having given false testimony in a certain case which was probably true, though perhaps, not intentional. The result of the quarrel was that Mr. Russell and his friends moved to Hadley, under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, in 1659. (See Genealogy of the Hollister family, pp. 19–27.)

Children of Lieut. John and Joanna Hollister, probably not in the order of birth, born in Wethersfield:

1. ELIZABETH[3], b. ———; d. ———; m., about 1659, Samuel Welles, of Glastonbury, Conn., who d. July 15, 1675, and was the son of Gov. Thomas Welles. For his second wife he m. Hannah, dau. of George Lamberton, of New Haven. Had six children, two sons and four daughters.
2. JOHN, b. about 1644; d. Nov. 24, 1711; m. Nov. 20, 1667, Sarah Goodrich, who d. about 1700, and was the dau. of Ensign William Goodrich of Wethersfield. He was sergeant in the militia. Had ten children, six sons and four daughters.
3. THOMAS, b. about 1649; d. Nov. 8, 1701; m., 1st, about 1671, Elizabeth Lattimer, who was b. Dec 26, 1652; 2d, about 1690, Mrs. Elizabeth Williams, widow of Amos Williams. He was a Lieut. in the militia. Had eight children, five sons and three daughters.
4. JOSEPH, b. ———; d. Aug. 29, 1673-4; unm.
5. LAZARUS, b. ——, 1656; d. Sept. —, 1709; unm.
6. MARY, b. ———; d. ———; m. ——— 1669, John Welles, of Stratford, Conn., who d. March 24, 1714, son of John Welles, and gr. son of Gov. Thomas Welles. Had eight children, four sons and four daughters.
7. SARAH, b. ———; d. Dec. 8, 1691; m., 1st, about 1674, Rev. Hope Atherton, who was b. in 1646, d. June 8, 1677, aged 31, and son of Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton, of Dorchester, Mass., and first minister of Hatfield, Mass.; 2d, about 1679, Lieut. Timothy Baker, of Northampton, Mass., who d. Aug. 30, 1729. Had eight children, four sons and four daughters.
8. STEPHEN, b. ——, 1658; d. about Oct. 2, 1709; m., 1st, about 1683, Abigail[2] Treat, b. 1659, and dau. of Matthias[1] Treat; 2d, between 1702 and 1709, Mrs. Elizabeth (Coleman) Reynolds, widow of Jonathan Reynolds, and dau. of John Coleman. Capt. Stephen Hollister d. at Greenbush, near Albany, N. Y., "about Oct. 2, 1709," of camp distemper. Had eleven children, seven sons and four daughters. See Abigail[2] Treat under Matthias[1] Treat.

SARAH TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(3) **Sarah[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born ——, 1620; baptized Dec. 3, 1620, in Pitminster, Somerset, England; d. ———, in Newark, N. J.; married about 1644, MATTHEW CAMPFIELD. The name is sometimes spelled Canfield. In one old document he is called "Mathu Camphile of Norwack." He had the title of Mr. He was first of New Haven, Conn., but subsequently removed to Norwalk, Conn. Was made a freeman in 1654; was deputy 1654–1666; assistant 1658, 1663. His name occurs in the charter of 1662. Afterwards, about 1669, he became one of the first settlers of Newark, N. J., where he was magistrate 1670–72; assistant 1669, 1671, 1673. The inventory of his estate is dated in 1673, in which year he died, between March 19, 1672–3, and June 6, following.

Children of Matthew and Sarah Campfield, the first six born in New Haven:

1. SAMUEL,[3] b. ———; bapt. Oct. 19, 1645; d. ———; m. ——— Willoughby, dau. of Hon. Francis Willoughby of Charlestown, Mass., who was made an inhabitant, Aug. 22, 1638, and afterwards became Deputy Governor of Massachusetts. Mr. Campfield was made a freeman in 1669, and settled in Norwalk, Conn., and received his portion of his father's estate there.
2. SARAH, b. May 23, 1647; bapt. May 24, 1647.
3. EBENEZER, b. ——, 1649; d. Nov. —, 1694; m. ———, Bethia ———.
4. MATTHEW, b. May 9, 1650; d. before 1705.
5. HANNAH, b. June 21, 1651; bapt. June 22, 1651.
6. RACHEL, b. July 29, 1652; d. probably before 1673.
7. JONATHAN, b. ———; d. Nov. 26, 1686.
8. MARY, b. ———; d. ———.

RICHARD TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(4) **Richard[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born 1622–3; baptized Jan. 9, 1622–3, in Pitminster, Somerset, England; died about 1693, in Wethersfield, Conn.; married, about 1661, SARAH COLEMAN, daughter of Thomas Coleman, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, afterwards of Hatfield, Mass. She died Aug. 23, 1734, aged ninety-two, at Rocky Hill, Wethersfield, at the house of Capt. Ephraim Goodrich, her son-in-law. Mr. Treat was the oldest son of Richard Treat. By his father's will in 1668–9, he inherited the great farm of Nayog, or Nayaug, of some 900 acres. I find the following record in Vol. 1, Wethersfield Land Records, p. 120. There is no date to the entry:

"The Lands of Richard Tratt junior, lying on the East sid of the Great River, at a place called Nayake, w[h] was given by the Towne to his Father for a farme, and is now given to him by his said Father. The bredth by the River sid, meadow and swamp, is three hundred and ten rods; from the River to a markt tre, being a white oke, is two hundred eighty six rods, on the South sid of that farme. Upon this farme stands his house and barne, upon a parcell of upland w[h] lys within Mr. Hollister's farme, containing seaven acrs, more or lese. The ends abuts on Mr. Hollister North, and his owne land South; and the sids next the said Mr. Hollister East, and West."

This was long called the "Treat Farm," situated in Glastonbury, Conn., and some portion remained in the family to the present generation. March 11, 1657–8, Mr. Treat was chosen corporal of the Train Band in Wethersfield, the first body of cavalry in Connecticut. He is supposed to have died between Feb., 1690, and 1693, as his name appears in a petition of the former date for the incorporation of Glastonbury, but does not appear in a similar document in 1693.

Children born in Wethersfield:

2. RICHARD,[3] b. Feb. 14, 1662; d. ———.
3. SARAH, b. June 8, 1664; d. Jan. 26, 1711–2; m. May 20, 1684, Capt. Ephraim Goodrich.
4. MARY, b. Oct. 8, 1666; d. Jan. 1, 1748; m. Dec. 10, 1684, Thomas Chester.
5. THOMAS, b. Dec. 12, 1668; d. Jan. 17, 1712–3; m. July 5, 1693, Dorothy Bulkley.

THIRD GENERATION.

3 Sarah[3] Treat (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 8, 1664, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 26, 1711–2 (gravestone in Wethersfield); married May 20, 1684, Capt. EPHRAIM[2] GOODRICH of Rocky Hill, Wethersfield, born June 2, 1663, died Feb. 27, 1739, aged 76, and son of William[1] and Sarah (Marvin) Goodrich. For his second wife, he married Dec. 25, 1712, her cousin Mrs. Jerusha[3] (Treat) Welles, daughter of James[2] Treat.

Children of Capt. Ephraim and Sarah Goodrich, born in Wethersfield:

6. RICHARD,[4] b. Feb. 27, 1685; d. April 7, 1759; m., 1st, May 18, 1709, Hannah Bulkley; 2nd, April 23, 1721, Mehitable Boardman.
7. SARAH, b. Aug. 3, 1689; d. May 6, 1785; m. Dec. 15, 1725, Richard Butler of Wethersfield, who d. Oct. 27, 1757.
8. EPHRAIM, b. Dec. 21, 1693; d. Aug. 12, 1771; m. July 10, 1715, Hannah Steel.
9. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 21, 1697; d. Dec. 16, 1757; m. April 4, 1728, Rachel Savage, who d. Sept. 20, 1787, aged 84.
10. DAVID, b. Oct. 3, 1699; d. Jan. 7, 1779; m. Feb. 13, 1729, Sarah Edwards, who d. May 11, 1799, in her 80th year. Had eleven children, six sons and five daus.
11. THOMAS, b. Sept. 27, 1701; d. ——; m. Nov. 26, 1719, Hannah Reynolds.
12. GIDEON, b. Feb. 7, 1705; d. ——, 1769; m. June 29, 1718, Sarah ——. Think there must be a mistake somewhere, as he was married when but thirteen years old according to the dates given.

These children are of the third generation in the Goodrich line. See Genealogy of the Goodrich family, ed. 1889.

4 Mary[3] Treat (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 8, 1666, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 1, 1748, in her eighty-first year, in Wethersfield; married Dec. 10, 1684, THOMAS[2] CHESTER of Wethersfield, born March 23, 1661–2, died Dec. 4, 1712, and son of Capt. John[1] and Sarah (Welles) Chester. His mother was the daughter of Thomas Welles, one of the first settlers of Hartford and Wethersfield, and the fourth governor of the Connecticut Colony.

Children of Thomas and Mary Chester, born in Wethersfield:

13. EUNICE,[4] b. Nov. 22, 1685.
14. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 29, 1696; d. March 17, 1710.
15. JOHN, b. Dec. 17, 1699; d. Dec. 14, 1710.
16. MARY, b. Jan. 6, 1706.

5 Lieut. Thomas[3] Treat (*Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 12, 1668, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 17, 1712–3, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married July 5, 1693, DOROTHY BULKLEY, born about 1662, died ——, 1757, and daughter of Rev. Gershom and Sarah (Chauncey) Bulkley. Mr. Treat was one of the petitioners for the incorporation of Glastonbury, Feb. 13, 1690, and in 1691, assisted in forming the first church in that town. In May, 1711, he was appointed lieutenant of the Train Band. He was originally appointed executor of the will of his father-in-law, Mr. Bulkley, but dying first, his wife Dorothy was made executrix of her father's estate by a codicil. In 1703, 1706, 1707, and 1712, he was a deputy to the General Court. Jan. 27, 1714, the town of Glastonbury voted to give 60 acres of land additional to Mr. Thomas Treat, deceased. March 26, 1714, 60 acres additional were voted to his heirs, and March 7, 1743, another grant of 39 acres, 32 rods, and 404 poles, was made to the same parties. In 1737, the Glastonbury School Society paid Dorothy Treat, the widow, or daughter, probably, of Mr. Treat, £10 for keeping school. The following is an extract from the will of Mr. Bulkley.

"Lastly to my daughter *Dorothy Treat*, aforesaid who as yet hath had but little and what she hath had is not now to be accounted for her (to her), I give and bequeath all the rest of my personal estate, whatsoever it be, without mentioning or apprizing of particulars, whether it be in my own hands or in the hands of others, or due and owing from others to me; except only that if there shall be any poor widow or widows or other truly poor persons not able to pay their debts to me, my will is that my executor shall remit it and not trouble them for it, — which I must leave to his discretion, yet with the advertisement, that by poor I mean such as are indeed poor, at least by divine Providence, not by idleness, nor such as may say they are poor, and yet can find wherewith to drink, swell, and swagger, and make themselves poor and others too. . . .

"And in particular, To her, my said Dorothy Treat, I give and bequeath my negro maid Hannah, willingly and solemnly requiring that into whose hands soever she may happen to come they use her well, and consider that she hath a soul to save as well as wee, and is a Christian; and therefore that they make conscience to promote her in her reading, catechism, and all Christianity, that she may profit and grow in religion and godliness and attain the end of baptism to the glory of God, and this I earnestly require on her behalf, as they will answer the neglect thereof before God." (Bulkley Genealogy, p. 85.)

March 9, 1710–11, at a meeting of the Governor and Council, the following resolution was passed:

"*Ordered* that Lt. Thomas Treat of Glassenbury, be paid thirty shillings by the treasurer, for his extraordinary labour and science as interpreter, and in managing the Indians, who served in the expedition to Wood Creek."

The inventory of Mr. Treat's estate, taken April 3, 1713, amounted to £770, 6s. He was commonly called "Thomas Treat of Nayaug," and inherited from his father in 1693 the large farm left by his grandfather Richard. His name was sometimes spelled Trat. His will is dated June 13, 1706, when about to go in the service against Canada. In it he requests that his son Richard, if he recovers from his malady, might be brought up at college, which was done. His widow Dorothy was appointed administratrix, March 2, 1712–3.

His gravestone is a large slab of sandstone, raised a little from the ground, but in a neglected condition, in the old burying ground on the Green, Glastonbury, and bears this inscription:

HERE LIES BVRIED
THE BODY OF Mr
THOMAS TREAT WHO
DIED JANVARY THE 17TH
ANNO DOM 1712
ETATIS AB VT 44
YEARS

Children born in Glastonbury:

17. Richard,[4] b. May 14, 1694; d. about 1759; m. Aug. 7, 1728, Susanna Woodbridge.
18. Charles, b. Feb. 28, 1695–6; d. ———; m. Oct. 12, 1727, Sarah Gardiner.
19. Thomas, b. May 3, 1699; d Jan. 15, 1780; m. May 10, 1726, Mary Hopson.
20. Isaac, b. Aug. 15, 1701; d. Aug. 29, 1763; m. Dec. 10, 1730, Rebecca Bulkley.
21. Dorothy, } twins, b. Aug. 28, 1704; { d. ———.
22. Dorotheus, } { d. ———, 1755; m. ———, 1754, Mrs. Hannah (House) Benton.
23. Sarah, b. Jan. 21, 1706–7; d. ———; m. March 13, 1728–9, Joseph Tryon, jr.
24. Mary, b. Jan. 9, 1709–10; d. Feb. 12, 1735; m. Jan. 1, 1732–3, Joseph Stevens.

FOURTH GENERATION.

17 Rev. Richard[4] Treat (*Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 14, 1694, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died about 1759; married Aug. 7, 1728, SUSANNA WOODBRIDGE, baptized Feb. 6, 1703–4, and daughter of Rev. Timothy Woodbridge of Hartford, Conn., who graduated at Harvard College in 1676, was a member of Saybrook Synod in 1708, and died April 30, 1732, aged about eighty. In his will he made the following provisions:

"I Give my Daughters Ruth Pierson and Svsannah Treat (with what each of them haue already had from me) So mvch out of my Estate as to make up the vallue of one hundred and ten pounds Money to each of them."

After the death of Mr. Treat, she is said to have married ——— Skinner.

A Mr. Treat officiated at Dunstable, now Nashua, N. H., in 1715, who was probably our Richard Treat. I give the church record just as I find it:

"Nov. 2d, 1715 it was voted for to desire Mr. Treat to continue with us sum time longer, and to give him as before, which was 20 shillings a Sabbath. Also voted that Sargt. Cumings should be looking out for a minister in order for settlement."

Mr. Treat graduated at Yale 1719, and officiated for awhile, temporarily, at Stonington, Conn. In Oct., 1720, permission was granted by the General Court of Connnecticut, to the inhabitants of the North society in Stonington, now North Stonington, to raise a tax to pay Rev. Mr. Treat for preaching fourteen weeks while with them. May 31, 1721, he succeeded James Pierpont in the rectorship of the Hopkins grammar school in New Haven. He was probably ordained to the ministry in 1724. He was the first settled minister of Brimfield, Mass., where a church was erected in 1722. At his settlement in 1724, he was granted 120 acres of land, and his full share in all future allotments of proprietors' lands. His salary was £85, which does not seem to have been considered as large enough for his support, or to have been promptly paid. These two things in addition to poor health, caused him much uneasiness, so that June 8, 1733, a committee was appointed by the town to look into the matter and again Sept. 13, the matter was brought under consideration. Dec. 31, 1733, it was voted by the town to give Mr. Treat £20 in addition to his salary. But the matter was not settled, and March 25, 1734, a council was voted to dismiss their minister. April 24, 1735, the inhabitants of the town concurred in the action of the council. When he removed to Glastonbury in 1734, he sold his estate of about 300 acres for £800, and Jan. 23, 1743, all his remaining right to one-seventieth of the townsbip for £10.

Of the results of Mr. Treat's ministry of nine years, nothing is now known, as the church records were destroyed by fire in 1748. From Dec., 1734, till June, 1735, while living in Glastonbury, he preached to and taught the Indians in Middletown, but abandoned the work, as the society in Scotland for propagating christian knowledge paid him no regular salary. In the fall of 1738, the Rev. Chiliab Brainard, who had been ordained minister at Eastbury, an ecclesiastical society incorporated within the limits of Glastonbury, informally resigned his office, and Mr. Treat was hired by the committee to preach until the next annual meeting. After the death of Mr. Brainard, Jan. 1, 1739, Mr. Treat preached till March, 1739, when Rev. Nehemiah Brainard was settled. After the settlement of Mr. Brainard, he preached there occasionally, till 1742, and also in Middletown. In 1748, he was in Sheffield, Mass. Jan. 29, 1750–1, he petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts for the grant of a small piece of land that he had entered upon and cultivated in the province lands just west of Sheffield. A survey and plan was made March 20, 1750–1. April 3, 1751, the plan was accepted and 200 acres of land was granted to Richard Treat and his three eldest sons, whose names unfortunately are not given. His farm called the "Treat

grant," was just west of the Sheffield boundary line, and adjoining it. A plan of the land with a house on it, may be seen in the Massachusetts archives.

In 1743, the town of Sheffield petitioned the General Court for a grant of land lying between the west line of the town and the ridge of the mountain. There is no record that this petition was granted, but probably it was, as this tract has always been considered a part of the town, and is very valuable.

Mr. Treat was an itinerant preacher. In 1754, he and Mr. May preached four days each in Charlemont, Mass. A bill of Moses Rice was allowed June 26, 1750 (1756?), amounting to £4, 4s. for "keeping the ministers" Mr. Smith, Mr. Dickerson, Mr. May and Mr. Treat. In the history of Norfolk, Conn., it is stated that Dec. 20, 1758, an itinerant clergyman, named Treat, preached the first sermon ever delivered in that town. In the margin of the copy I have, some one has marked with a pencil "not accurate."

It is not known when Mr. Treat died, but it is supposed that it was about 1759, of smallpox, while on his way to Quebec as a soldier, perhaps as chaplain. This is a family tradition.

In a deed to his mother Dorothy Treat, dated May 6, 1738, he is described as of Glastonbury. In 1739, he was in Eastbury, a parish of Glastonbury. March 9, 1742–3, according to a deed to James Mitchel, he was then at Middletown. May 27, 1748, he gives a deed to Sarah Treat, daughter of his brother Charles, wherein he describes himself as being then of Sheffield, Mass., and was present on that occasion at Hartford to make acknowledgment. (See Glastonbury Books of land sales.)

There is no record, so far as is known, of the children of Rev. Richard Treat, except the Brimfield record of the birth of his son Thomas. A grandson, Cornelius Treat, born in 1766, who wrote a little sketch of himself and family, left on record that his grandfather had five sons and one daughter,—Richard, Timothy, Ashbel, John, Thomas and Prudence, but furnished no other particulars. Have received the same information from other descendants, with the addition of another daughter Mary, who according to one, married a Goodrich. The widow of Elijah[6] Treat, grandson of Rev. Richard Treat, used to give Mr. Treat's children in this manner: "Richard, Tim, Tom, Pru, Ashbel, Mary and little John," and I have placed them in this order.

Children:

25. RICHARD,[5] b. ———; d. ———; m. March 13, 1755, Mary Hamlin.
26. TIMOTHY, b. about 1731; d. April 24, 1776; m. March 13, 1755, Ruth Hamlin.
27. THOMAS, b. Oct. 27, 1732; d. ———; m. ———, Margaret ———.
28. PRUDENCE, b. ———; d. about 1778; m. Feb. 5, 1755, Jarvis Mudge.
29. ASHBEL, b. ———; d. about 1780; m. ———, Dorcas Waterman.
30. MARY, b. ———.
31. JOHN, b. ———; d. 1801; m. Oct. 27, 1774, Esther Barber.

18 Rev. Charles[4] Treat (*Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 28, 1695–96, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ———; married Oct. 12, 1727, SARAH GARDINER, who died April 2, 1744, in her thirty-fifth year (gravestone Glastonbury), and daughter of John and Mary (King) Gardiner, third proprietor of Gardiner's Island, and grandson of Lion[1] Gardiner. Mr. Treat graduated at Yale in 1722. He studied theology, and became a minister. April 25, 1727, a vote was taken at Glastonbury to call a minister, and Mr. Treat received one vote out of thirty-seven cast. He abandoned the ministry soon after his marriage, and devoted himself to agriculture on the large estate of his wife. John Gardiner's will is dated Dec. 14, 1737; probated Aug. 1, 1738. It contains the following provisions. "ITEM: I

give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter, *Sarah Treat*, one hundred pounds in New England money. ITEM: I give and bequeath to my grand daughter, *Dorothy Treat*, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds in New England money, to be paid her by my executors when she shall arrive to the age of eighteen years or marriage which shall first happen. ITEM: I give and bequeath to my grand daughter, *Sarah Treat*, one hundred and fifty pounds in New England money, to be paid her by my executors when she shall arrive to the age of eighteen years or marriage which shall first happen. ITEM: I give and bequeath unto my grand son, *Jonathan Treat*, the sum of one hundred and fifty pounds, New England money, to be paid him by my executors when he shall arrive at the age of twenty-one years." (See Gardiner Genealogy.)

In 1728, Mr. Treat was a Representative from Glastonbury. In 1742, he was paid by the Glastonbury School Society for two months' service £12. The year of his death is not given in the Yale Catalogue, but his name was first starred in 1757. Nor is his name printed in *Italics* to indicate that he was a minister. Mr. Treat at one time resided at New London, Conn. According to the Land Records of that town (11 : 92) he deeded land to Ivory Lucas, March 29, 1735. On the 19th of Oct., 1736 (Land Records, 11 :157), John Jeffrey, of New London, deeded a tract of land to Charles Treate, of New London, "with a mantion house thereon," for £219.

Children born in Glastonbury:

32. SARAH,[5] b. Feb. 24, 1728–9; was alive 1748. A Sarah Treat d. Dec. 23, 1761.
33. DOROTHY, b. April 15, 1731; d. July 19, 1786; m. May 27, 1751, Samuel Goodrich.
34. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 12, 1732; d. Nov. 12, 1810; m. Jan. 25, 1757, Ruth House.
35. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 27, 1739; alive 1756.
36. RACHEL, b. Sept. 25, 1743.

19 Thomas[4] Treat (*Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1699, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 15, 1780, in Glastonbury; married May 10, 1726, MARY HOPSON, of Colchester, Conn., born July 2, 1705, died Dec. 24, 1786, in Glastonbury. Was a farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

37. PETER,[5] b. May 20, 1727; d. June 14, 1800; m. Sept. 25, 1755, Frcelove ———.
38. JOHN, b. July 22, 1728; d. May 13, 1778; m. May 27, 1762, Mary Smith.
39. MARY, b. Nov. 30, 1729.
40. DOROTHY, b. June 13, 1731.
41. SARAH, b. Sept. 21, 1733.
42. CHARLES, b. July 9, 1735; d. Sept. 28, 1741.
43. MARTHA, b. Feb. 5, 1736; d. ———; m. Oct. 21, 1762, Ephraim Hubbard.
44. CATHARINE, b. Sept. 16, 1738; d. ———; m. March, 1767, Timothy Easton.
45. GRACE (twin), b. Sept. 15, 1740; d. March 5, 1816; unm. Will dated Aug. 11, 1811; prob. April 30, 1816. Legacy to her cousins Dyer[6] and Chauncey[6] Treat, sons of Dorotheus[5] Treat.
46. GERSHOM (twin), b. Sept. 15, 1740; d. ———; m. ———, Jane ———.
47. CHARLES, b. Nov. 15, 1742; d. Sept. 11, 1759, aged 16, in the army at Ticonderoga.

20 Isaac[4] Treat (*Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 15, 1701, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Aug. 29, 1763 (Glastonbury Church Records), or, Aug. 12, 1764, in his 63d year (gravestone), which must be an error, as his estate was administered upon in 1763: married Dec. 10, 1730, REBECCA BULKLEY, his cousin, born Feb. 22, 1709, died Oct. 19, 1788, in her 83d (?) year (gravestone, Glastonbury), and daughter of Capt Edward and Dorothy (Prescott) Bulkley. The inventory of his estate is dated Sept. 27, 1763, and

amounted to £333. 10s. 9d. Administration on the estate was granted Sept. 30, 1763, to the widow Rebecca, and son Elisha Treat. (Hart. Prob. 19 : 85, 150.)

Children born in Glastonbury:

48. THOMAS,[5] b. Nov. 25, 1731; bapt. Nov. 28, 1731; d. Sept. 30, 1749, in his 18th year (g. s.).
49. REBECCA, b. Dec. 13, 1733; bapt. Dec. 16, 1733; d. Dec. 24, 1768; m. Oct. 2, 1751, Joseph Hollister.
50. MARY, b. May 16, 1736; bapt. May 16, 1736; d. ——; m. Nov. 6, 1760, Israel Smith.
51. ELISHA, b. ——; d. ——; m. May 29, 1766, Mary Wilcox.
52. SAMUEL, b. ——; d. about 1790; m. April 2, 1765, Lydia Stocking.
53. LUCY, b. about 1743; d. Nov. 28, 1831; m. Nov. 18, 1766, Joseph Terry.
54. OLIVE, b. about 1745; d. Oct. 8, 1749, in her 4th year (g. s.).
55. MABEL, b. April, 1746; d. Oct. 6, 1746, aged about 7 mos. (g. s.).

22 Dorotheus[4] Treat (*Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 28, 1704, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ——, 1755; married ——, 1754, Widow HANNAH (HOUSE) BENTON. In the Bidwell Genealogy it is stated that Samuel Bidwell married between 1756 and 1759, Elizabeth Treat, or Widow Benton, as his second wife. The name Elizabeth is an error for Hannah. Hannah House, daughter of William House, married Feb. 5, 1735–6, Josiah Benton. The inventory of his estate was taken June 17, 1755, and amounted to £7763. 4s. Sept. 4, 1755, Isaac Treat, brother, and widow Hannah Treat were appointed executors of the will, and the latter guardian of her only son Dorotheus, aged about eight months. June 7, 1757, the will was produced in Court, and Isaac Treat and Joseph Hollister were appointed administrators. This was probably after the marriage of widow Hannah. March 14, 1769, Peter Treat, an uncle, was appointed guardian of Dorotheus Treat, jr., minor, under fourteen.

Son born in Glastonbury:

56. DOROTHEUS,[5] b. Dec. 18, 1754; bapt. Dec. 22, 1754; d. Dec. 4, 1803; m. Feb. 24, 1789, Mary Smith.

23 Sarah[4] Treat (*Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 21, 1706–7, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ——; married March 13, 1728–9, Joseph Tryon, jr., of Glastonbury.

Daughter of Joseph and Sarah Tryon, born in Glastonbury:

57. SARAH,[5] b. July 13, 1730; bapt. July 18, 1730.

24 Mary[4] Treat (*Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 9, 1709–10, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Feb. 12, 1734–5 (gravestone in Glastonbury); married Jan. 1, 1732–3, JOSEPH STEVENS, born Aug. 15, 1711, and son of Rev. Timothy and Alice (Cook) Stevens, of Glastonbury. The name was sometimes spelled Stephens. For his second wife he married Oct. 14, 1736, Jerusha Stow, of Middletown, Conn., born Aug. 6, 1719, and daughter of Thomas and Martha (White) Stow.

Son of Joseph and Mary Stevens, born in Glastonbury:

58. JOSEPH,[5] b. Oct. 22, 1733. A Joseph Stevens, jr., d. Oct. 26, 1764.

FIFTH GENERATION.

25 Richard[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born———, in Connecticut; died———; married March 13, 1755, MARY HAMLIN, born Feb. 25, 1735, and daughter of Cornelius and Mary (Mudge) Hamlin of Sharon, Conn. Mr. Treat was one of the early settlers of Sharon. Dec. 13, 1756, he purchased half of a house of Cornelius Hamlin, and in 1758, being then of Albany, N. Y., sold a portion of it. In 1761, then of Spencertown, N. Y., where his father-in-law had removed temporarily, he gave a quitclaim deed. About 1768, he removed to what is now Lebanon, N. Y., and settled on land which was granted to Charles Goodrich of Pittsfield, Mass., in 1761. A long strip of land along the western border of Massachusetts, now called Hancock, began to be settled about 1760, mostly by people from Connecticut. June 6, 1770, a petition was presented to the General Court by Luke Vornaunum and others, among whom was Richard Treat, who had made settlements in Berkshire County, in the great Hollow south of Williamstown, asking to be incorporated into a town. July 2, 1776, it was incorporated under the name of Hancock, having been originally called Jericho. His name does not appear in a subsequent petition in regard to this matter. A Richard Treat, perhaps his son, did service in a Berkshire regiment in 1777 and 1781. After the death of Mr. Treat, the widow married again, and lived to a good old age in Williamstown, Mass. In 1787, the line between Massachusetts and New York was established, which cut off half a mile from the former state, thereby bringing the Treat farm mostly in New York, the line running through the house.

Children, the first two born in Sharon, the third in Spencertown, N. Y., the others in———. There may have been others:

59. RICHARD,[6] b. March 14, 1757; d. April 19, 1838; m. ——, 1779, Sarah Bishop.
60. DOROTHEUS, b. Feb. 25, 1760; d.———; m.———.
61. ASHBEL WOODBRIDGE, b. Nov. 22, 1762; d.———; m.———.
62. CHARLOTTE, b. May 16, 1768; d. June 7, 1810; m. Feb. 17, 1794, Ephraim Pearce.
63. MARY, b.———; d.———; m. March 6, 1794, Matthew Deming.
64. ANNA, b. Sept. 13, 1773; d. Oct. 24, 1841; m.———, John Goodrich.

26 Timothy[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1731; died April 24, 1776, in his forty-fifth year; married March 13, 1755, RUTH HAMLIN, born Dec. 2, 1736, died May 10, 1778, in Lenox, Mass., in her forty-third year, and daughter of Cornelius and Mary (Mudge) Hamlin of Sharon, Conn. Mr. Treat settled in Sharon as early as 1755, and seems to have moved away subsequent to 1761. In 1755, from Sept. 15 to Dec. 5, his name appears as a private in Capt. Elisha Noble's company of Sheffield, Mass., in the French war. On Aug. 3, 1764, he was in Lenox, when the ear mark of his cattle, sheep and swine is described as a swallow tail or hollow crop, thus V, in the left ear. March 16, 1770, he was chosen fence viewer of the town. During the Revolution his son Timothy was drafted, but being sickly, the father went as a substitute, and died of small-pox in Canada. He died intestate. Administration was granted May 4, 1781, to his son Timothy Treat. Guardianship was appointed for two sons Cornelius and Ebenezer, minors. Mr. Treat was a member of the church in Lenox prior to 1771, and his wife was a member June 28, 1772. The early church records of Sharon are lost, but opposite Mrs. Treat's name is "dismissed."

Children, the first three born in Sharon, the fifth in Sheffield, Mass., the sixth in Lenox:

65. Timothy,[6] b. April 5, 1756; d. ———; m. March 30, 1779, Beulah Strong.
66. Thomas, b. Sept. 11, 1758; d. Oct. 10, 1832; m., 1st, about 1782, Jemima Calkins; 2d, Dec. 25, 1816, Mrs. Betsey (Blair) Boies.
67. Ruth, b. Jan. 8, 1761; d. ———; unm.
68. Mercy, b. ———; d.———: m.——— Forsythe.
69. Cornelius, b. Oct. 30, 1766; d. Oct. 21, 1847; m., 1st, June 28, 1787, Esther Park; 2d, Dec., 1796, Mrs. Alcy Palmer.
70. Ebenezer, b. June 7, 1771; d. Sept. 3, 1852; m. Nov. 7, 1793, Hannah Park.
71. Susanna, b. ———; d. ———.

27 Thomas[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 27, 1732, in Brimfield, Mass.; died ———; married Margaret ———. He resided for many years in Sheffield, Mass. In 1757, he served eight days in Capt. John Fellows' company, from Sheffield, at Fort Edward, for the relief of Fort Wm. Henry.

Children (there were perhaps others) born in Sheffield:

72. Silvai[6] (dau.), b. Nov. 19, 1766; d. ———.
73. Anne, b. May 7, 1768; d. ———.
74. Charles, b. April 30, 1769; d. ———; m. ———.
75. Daniel, b. ———; d. ———; m.———.

28 Prudence[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———; died about 1778, of mortification, caused by taking cold in a finger from which she had washed off a small portion of skin; married Feb. 5, 1755, in Sharon, Conn., as his first wife, Jarvis Mudge, born 1723, died 1810, in Wolcott, Wayne Co., N. Y., and son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Skinner) Mudge of Sharon, Conn. He was a millwright and farmer. In 1761, he removed from Sharon to Canaan, N. Y., where he was chosen postmaster in 1783, and again in 1791. He owned the celebrated Lebanon Springs, N. Y., which he sold for $50 to Charles Goodrich in 1790. The part of the town where he settled once belonged to Massachusetts, but in straightening the boundary, it fell to New York, and a new town was incorporated in 1819. He afterwards removed to Wolcott, N. Y. For his second wife he married Lucy Root Sackett. (See Genealogy of the Mudge Family.)

Mrs. Mudge was a woman of great courage. At one time during the Revolution she was in a fort with her sick husband, and surrounded by Indians. He loaded the guns, which she fired from the port holes, and shouted different names as if commanding a number of men. The Indians finally retired leaving one of their number dead.

Children of Jarvis and Prudence Mudge, the first four born in Sharon, the others in Canaan, now Lebanon:

76. Prudence,[6] b. Jan. 11, 1756; d. ———; m. ———, David Darrow of Lebanon. He was a farmer, and soldier of the Revolution. He, his wife, and four children joined the Shakers. He soon left them and went West.
77. Rebecca, b. Jan. 1, 1758; d. March 19, 1804; m. ———, William Lawrence, a blacksmith. She joined the Shakers only six days before her death. Had four children.
78. Jarvis, b. Oct. 1, 1761; d. Nov. 29, 1842, at West Delhi, Carroll Co., Ind.; m. March 16, 1786, Mary Gillett. Was a farmer and settled in New Marlboro, Mass. He removed thence to Walcott, N. Y., and finally to West Delhi. Was a merchant, and justice of the peace. Had twelve children.
79. *Child.*
80. *Child.*
81. Solomon, b. 1762; d. ———; m. ———, Abigail ———. Was a merchant.
82. Charles, b. ———; d. about 1813, in Batavia, N. Y.; m. ———, Adelia Holt, who d. at Palmyra, N. Y. Was a trader, and had three children.

83. Amos, b. Oct. 12, 1770; d. June 26, 1816, in Broadalbin, Fulton Co., N. Y.; m. May 9, 1795, Lucy Sackett, b. March 29, 1775, in New Lebanon, N. Y., d. May 29, 1851, in Schenectady, N. Y. Was a mason by trade, and a soldier in the war of 1812. Was a captain in a company of minute men. Had six children.

84. Silas, b. ———; d. ———; m., 1st, ———; 2nd, 1803, Mrs. Hannah Caldwell (Ogden) Ward. He was a trader. Enlisted in the war of 1812; went to Sackett's Harbor, N.Y., and never returned. Had three children.

85. Abigail, b. Jan. 16, 1778; d. (was alive in Albany in 1865, in her 87th year); m. March 27, 1798, Rev. Peter Van Buren of the Dutch Reformed church. Had ten children,—three of them triplets, b. Jan. 19, 1819.

29 Ashbel[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, named after his uncle, probably, Rev. Ashbel Woodbridge, minister at Glastonbury, Conn., from 1728–1758; died about 1780, in Lenox, Berkshire County; married ———, Dorcas Waterman, who died Monday, Aug. 8, 1804, in her seventy-sixth year, in or near Auburn, N. Y. In 1757, Mr. Treat served in the French war eight days, in Capt. John Fellows' company; went to Fort Edward for the relief of Fort Wm. Henry. In 1760, he served in the same company from May 7 to Nov. 18. The muster rolls of the French wars are very imperfect, and furnish very little information as to actual amount of service. He must have come to Lenox very early. The town was incorporated in 1767. According to the records he was elected to the following offices: constable, March 14, 1768; hog reeve, March 23, 1769; warden, March 23, 1772; hog reeve and surveyor of highways, March 25, 1773; school committee, March 21, 1774. The names of Ashbel and John Treat, his brother, are appended to "the Covenant signed in Lenox, July 14, 1774," wherein the signers agreed that they would "not import, purchase or consume any goods, wares, or manufactures which shall arrive in America from Great Britain." He died intestate, and administration was granted Feb. 29, 1780. He left a widow, Dorcas, and nine children, including Aaron and Amy, whose names do not appear in the town records.

Children, born in Lenox:

86. Dorcas,[6] b. Nov. 5, 1756.
87. Anne, b. Oct. 30, 1759; d. July 5, 1773.
88. Lucinda, b. Dec. 21, 1761.
89. Ashbel, b. May 13, 1764; d. April 14, 1842; m. ———, Sarah Bell.
90. John, b. Oct. 11, 1766, or 1767, family record; d. Dec. 9, 1813; m. ———.
91. Isaac, b. May 15, 1769; d. ———; m. ———. No issue.
92. Moses, b. March 14, 1771; d. ———; m. ———.
93. Mary, b. March 11, 1773; d. ———; m. ———.
94. Aaron, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Betsey Monroe.
95. Amy, b. ———; d. Dec. 17, 1828; m. March 2, 1794, Dea. Philemon Wolcott.

31 John[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——— ; died ———, 1801, in Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 27, 1774, Esther Barber, of Norfolk, Conn. At the time of his marriage he resided in Lenox, Mass. July 14, 1774, he and his brother, Ashbel Treat, signed the "Covenant" made in Lenox, agreeing not to use any articles of British manufacture. He was in Lenox in 1798, and subsequently removed to Coeymans with his family.

Children born in Lenox:

96. Esther,[6] b. July 2, 1775; d. about 1816, in Coeymans; m. ———, Mosman Ayers, of Coeymans. No issue.

97. Elijah, b. June 27, 1777; d. Dec. 25, 1851; m. Oct. 5, 1802, Lois Ruth Mudge.
98. John, b. ——— ; d. ———; m. ——, 1807. Charlotte Forman.

33 Dorothy[5] Treat (*Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 15, 1731, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died July 19, 1786, in her fifty-fifth year (gravestone, South Glastonbury); married May 27, 1751, Samuel[4] Goodrich, born June 15, 1729, died Oct. 25, 1777, aged fifty (gravestone, South Glastonbury), and son of Thomas and Hannah (Reynolds) Goodrich, of Glastonbury. In 1756, the town permitted him "to build a saw mill on Roaring Brook, on his own land near the Cranberry marsh."

Children of Samuel and Dorothy Goodrich, born in Glastonbury (they are of the fifth generation in the Goodrich line):

99. Daniel,[6] b. Feb. 8, 1752; d. Nov. 19, 1773.
100. Dorrity, b. June 9, 1755; d. ——— ; m. June 9, 1777, William Bidwell.
101. Bathsheba, b. July 21, 1757; d. Dec. 22, 1776 (g. s., South Glastonbury).
102. Samuel, b. Feb. 23, 1760; d. March 27, 1760.
103. Elizabeth, b. Sept 30, 1761; d. ———.
104. Rachel, b. Aug. 12, 1764; d. ———.
105. Abigail, b. Oct. 23, 1768; d.———.

34 Jonathan[5] Treat (*Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 12, 1732, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1810, in Eastbury Parish, Glastonbury; married Jan. 25, 1757, Ruth House, daughter of John House, of East Glastonbury. In 1773, he had permission from the town, "to build a saw mill on a stream in Ash Swamp, he getting liberty of the owner of the land." This was on Slab Brook, a branch of Roaring Brook. Afterwards used as a carding mill.

Children born in Glastonbury:

106. Rachel,[6] b. April 11, 1758; d.———.
107. Charles, b. June 1, 1759; bapt. June 15, 1760; d. April 5, 1825; m., 1st, Nov. 23, 1780, Dorothy Fox; 2d, June 20, 1798, Mrs. Hannah (Pelton) Clark; 3d, Jan. 5, 1800, Mrs. Phebe (Pelton) Hurlburt.
108. Jonathan, b. July 6, 1762; d. Jan. 24, 1817; m., 1st, Feb. 19, 1783, Chloe Fox; 2d, Nov. 14, 1792, Katurah Weir.
109. Isaac, b. Aug. 30, 1765; d. 1781, in the service during the Revolution. His death at Philadelphia heard of in Glastonbury, Nov. 27, 1781.

37 Peter[5] Treat (*Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 20, 1727, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died June 14, 1800; married Sept. 25, 1755, Freelove———, who died March 4, 1778, in Glastonbury. He took the oath of fidelity in 1777, and was a soldier in the Revolutionary war.

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

110. Mary,[6] b. ——— ; bapt May 4, 1760; d. in infancy.
111. Thomas, b. Sept. 4, 1761; bapt. Sept. 12, 1762; d. March 11, 1847; m., 1st, ———, Jerusha ———; 2d, Nov. 3, 1791, Rachel Welch.
112. Sarah, b. ——— ; bapt. May 6, 1764; d. Oct. 23, 1776.
113. Freelove, b. ——— ; bapt. June 29, 1766; d.———
114. Peter, b. June 18, 1769; bapt. June 25, 1769; d. Jan. 11, 1850; m., 1st,———, Lydia———; 2d, ———, ———Nash.
115. Dorothy, b.———; bapt. July 28, 1771; d. Feb. 9, 1809; m. John Abby.
116. Ann, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 29, 1775; d. Jan. 23, 1778.
117. Mary, b. ———; bapt. ——— ; d. Aug. 2, 1779.
118. Hannah, b.———; bapt.———; d. Nov. 13, 1818; m. Jan. 10, 1788, John Kelsey, of Berlin, Conn.

38 John[5] Treat (*Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 22, 1728, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died May 13, 1778, in captivity in New York; married May 27, 1762, MARY SMITH, who was living in 1816. He enlisted April 29, 1777, with Capt. Caleb Bull, in Col. Samuel B. Webb's Conn. Reg't, and was taken prisoner Dec. 10, 1777. He died March 2, 1778, in captivity, according to the information contained in the Pension Department at Washington, though according to the Glastonbury church records, he died May 13, 1778.

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

119. CHARLES,[6] b. ——— ; bapt. Aug. 22, 1762; d. ——, 1802; m. June 2, 1788, Rachel Abbe.
120. ELIZABETH, b. ——— ; bapt. May 20, 1764; d. Dec. 12, 1816, aged 53. In her will, dated Dec. 10, 1816; probated Sept. 4, 1817, she mentions her mother, to whom she leaves her wearing apparel, her brother John, and the heirs of her deceased brother Charles, to whom she leaves property.
121. MARY, b. ——— ; bapt. Dec. 8, 1765; dead 1816.
122. MARTHA, b. ——— ; bapt. June 17, 1768; d. March 21, 1774.
123. RUTH, b ——— ; bapt. Nov. 19, 1769; d. March 23, 1774.
124. JOHN, b. ——— ; bapt. Feb. 5, 1775; alive 1816.

44 Catharine[5] Treat (*Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 16, 1738, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ——— , in Glastonbury; married March — 1767, as his second wife, TIMOTHY EASTON, of Hartford, who died Oct. 5, 1811, in Glastonbury, where he resided. For his first wife he married March, 1753, Hannah Benton, of Glastonbury, daughter of Ephraim Benton. She died July 9, 1765, in her thirty-second year, having had one son and three daughters. He afterwards married ———, Thankful ———, who died in Glastonbury, Dec. 1, 1811, in her sixty-fourth year. It is stated in the Hollister genealogy (p. 92), that Timothy Easton married, after 1763, Mrs. Katharine (——) Hollister, widow of Robert Hollister, and that Thomas Treat was appointed guardian, March 15, 1769, of their daughter Mabel[6] Hollister, born Oct. 3, 1762.

Children of Timothy and Catharine Easton, born in Glastonbury:

125. EPHRAIM,[6] b. Feb. 6, 1768.
126. RUTH, b. Feb. 23, 1770.

46 Gershom[5] Treat (*Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 15, 1740, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ———, in Conn.; m. ———, JANE, ——— who died March 17, 1830, in Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Enlisted April 21, 1777, in the company of Capt. Vine Elderkin, of Windham, Conn., in the Reg't of Col. Heman Swift. Was at the battle of Germantown, Penn., Oct. 4, 1777. Was discharged Jan. 8, 1778.

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

127. DIANA,[6] b. ———; bapt. July 20, 1775; d. Nov. 14, 1821; m. Feb. 24, 1796, Justus Blinn, jr., who d. July 16, 1846. No issue. He m., 2d, Feb. 24, 1822, Malinda Stewart.
128. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. April 20, 1778; d. ———.
129. LEVI, b ———; bapt. Aug 2, 1782; d. ———.
130. AMOS HALL, b. Feb. 15, 1786; bapt. Feb. 23, 1786; d. Jan. 22, 1879; m. Feb. 21, 1811, Jane Stewart.

49 Rebecca[5] Treat (*Isaac*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 13, 1733, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 24, 1768 (gravestone, Glastonbury); married Oct. 2, 1751, as his first wife, JOSEPH[5] HOLLISTER, born Sept. 5, 1732, died May 3, 1793, and son of Joseph[4] and Mary (White) Hollister. He married, second, March 8, 1770, Anna Hand-

ford, who died Oct. 26, 1784, in her fifty-fifth year; third, Feb. 14, 1785, Bethiah Steel, who survived him and married Oct. 17, 1796, Henry Dayton. (See Hollister Genealogy.)

Children of Joseph and Rebecca Hollister, born in Glastonbury:

131. JOSEPH,[6] b. Aug. 26, 1752; d. Aug. 21, 1848; m. Nov. 18, 1777, or 1778, Patience[6] Hollister, dau. of Nathaniel[5] and Mehitable (Mattison) Hollister. Was a sergeant in the Revolutionary army, and assisted in the capture of a British sloop.
132. ANN, b. Dec. 22, 1754; d. ———; m. Oct. 5, 1777, William Stevens.
133. REBEKAH, b. April 15, 1757; d. Nov. 7, 1789; m. ———, Charles Hale.
134. MARY, b. March 28, 1760; d. about 1844; m., 1st, Capt. William[4] Goodrich, as his second wife; 2d, —— Darrow, of Bristol, Vt.
135. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 15, 1763; d. ———; m. Feb. 21, 1790, Rachel Holden.
136. ISAAC, b. Jan. 6, 1766; d. July 8, 1856; m. ———, Abigail Savage, of Middletown, Conn.
137. JEHIEL, b. Dec. 8, 1768; d. about 1858; m. ———, Delight Williams.

50 Mary[5] Treat (*Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 16, 1736, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ——— in Glastonbury; married Nov. 6, 1760, ISRAEL SMITH, who died July 17, 1783.

Children of Israel and Mary Smith, born in Glastonbury:

138. MANOAH,[6] b. ———; bapt. Oct. 18, 1761; d. ———.
139. EBENEZER, b. ———; bapt. March 4, 1764; d. Oct. 1, 1826, aged 62, (g. s.); m. ———, Betsey Risley.
140. MARY, b. ——, 1766; bapt. ———; d. Feb. 24, 1807, in her 41st year; m. Feb. 24, 1789, Dorotheus[5] Treat. (See 56.)
141. ISRAEL, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. Sept. 4, 1776, blown up in a powder mill at East Hartford.
142. DYER, b. ———; bapt. March 24, 1771; d. Aug. 24, 1775.

51 Elisha[5] Treat (*Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born———, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ———; married May 29, 1766, MARY WILCOX, of Middletown, Conn., born Jan. 27, 1736–7, died May 21, 1818, aged eighty-one, in Middletown, and daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Shaw) Wilcox. He resided in Glastonbury and, in 1769, was granted liberty "to build a lineet mill on Roaring Brook on his own land."

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

143. MARY,[6] b. about 1767; bapt. Feb. 22, 1767; d. March 17, 1832, aged 64; m. May 28, 1788, Jedediah Smith.
144. REBECCA, twins, b.———, 1770; bapt. July 1, 1770; d.———.
145. RACHEL, twins, b.———, 1770; bapt. July 1, 1770; d. Oct. 8, 1773.
146. ELISHA, b. Aug. 27, 1772; bapt Sept. 6, 1772; d. Jan. 19, 1852; m., 1st, April 5, 1801, Lydia Hart; 2d, April 3, 1816, Betsey Kirby.
147. RACHEL, b.——, 1775; bapt. Feb. 5, 1775; d. ———; m. Jan. 23, 1800, John Gould.

52 Capt. Samuel[5] Treat (*Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died about 1790; married April 2, 1765, LYDIA STOCKING, of Middletown, Conn. Was a sea captain and sailed on his last voyage about 1790 for the West Indies, where he was lost.

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

148. PATIENCE,[6] b. ———; bapt. Sept. 1, 1765; d. Jan. 4, 1817, 52d year, g. s., South Glastonbury.
149. ISAAC, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 19, 1766; d. Aug. 23, 1777, blown up in a powder mill at Glastonbury. Six persons were killed.
150. SAMUEL, b.———; bapt. Feb. 19, 1769; d. Nov. 28, 1770.

151. Mabel, b. ——; bapt. Nov. 4, 1770; d. ——; m. June 16, 1791, Simeon Daniels.
152. Samuel, b. ——; bapt. July 26, 1772; d. ——.
153. Roxanna, b. ——; bapt. March 26, 1775; d. Dec. 26, 1777.
154. Mercy, b. ——; bapt. Jan. 5, 1777; d. Dec. 31, 1777.
155. Mercy, b. April 19, 1779; bapt. May 2, 1779; d. April 4, 1871; m. Sept. 23, 1804, Horace King.
156. Olive, b. ——; bapt. June 10, 1781; d. ——.
157. Roxanna, b. July, 1783; bapt. Aug. 10, 1783; d. April 30, 1845; m. May —, 1813, Ashbel Terry.
158. Isaac, b. ——; bapt. March 8, 1786; d. Oct. 7, 1786.
159. Silas, b. about 1787; d. June 20, 1858, aged 72, at Glastonbury; unm.

53 Lucy[5] Treat (*Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1743, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 28, 1831, in Enfield, Conn.; married Nov. 18, 1766, Joseph Terry, born May 7, 1732, died April 23, 1809, in Enfield, and son of Jacob and Mary (Pease) Terry, of Enfield. Was a farmer. (See Terry Genealogy.)

Children of Joseph and Lucy Terry, born in Enfield:

160. Joseph,[6] b. Sept. 14, 1767; d. Feb. 12, 1841, in Enfield; unm.
161. Lucy, b. Oct. 24, 1769; d. Dec. 9, 1849; m. Jan. 26, 1797, as his second wife, Capt. Solomon Allen, b. Sept. 16, 1813, and son of Ebenezer and Rebecca Allen. Was a farmer and captain in the militia.
162. Cynthia, b. Feb. 1, 1772; d. May 29, 1864; m. ——, 1796, Eli Pease, of Enfield, b. Oct. 17, 1772; d. Sept. 2, 1845. Was a farmer.
163. Mabel, b. Feb. 16, 1777; d. Feb. 17, 1777.
164. Mabel, b. March 14, 1778; d. April 18, 1833; m. Jan. 19, 1813, Samuel Allen Stillman, son of Samuel and Mary (Kingsbury) Stillman. Was a farmer in Enfield.
165. Rebecca, b. Dec. 9, 1780; d. ——; m. Dec. 24, 1801, Jabez King. He was a plow manufacturer in Enfield.
166. Daniel, b. June 16, 1783; d. April 3, 1842, in Enfield; m. Oct. 10, 1816, Mary Pease Parsons, b. in 1787; d. Oct. 31, 1864, in Sutton, Mass. Was a farmer in Enfield.
167. Gaius, b. Aug. 16, 1785; d. Sept. 3, 1824; unm. Was a farmer.

56 Dorotheus[5] Treat (*Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 18, 1754, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 4, 1803 (gravestone, South Glastonbury); married Feb. 24, 1789, Mary Smith, died Feb. 24, 1807, forty-first year (gravestone, South Glastonbury), and daughter of Israel Smith, who married Mary[5] Treat, daughter of Isaac[4] and Rebecca (Bulkley) Treat. (See 50). Was a farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

168. Dyer,[6] b. April 20, 1791; bapt. June 26, 1791; d. April 14, 1830; m. April 11, 1809, Rachel Stevens.
169. Chauncey, b. July 17, 1795; d. Nov. 16, 1840; m. 1st, May 14, 1815, Sophia Chapman; 2d, Feb. 10, 1817, Lucy Chapman.

SIXTH GENERATION.

59 Richard[6] Treat (*Richard,*[5] *Richard,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1757, in Sharon, Conn.; died April 19, 1838, aged eighty-one, in Lebanon Springs, N. Y.; married ——, 1779, SARAH BISHOP, who died Jan. 5, 1832, aged seventy-five, at the Shaker Community, Lebanon Springs. Mr. Treat put forth a "Testimony" in defence of the Shaker doctrines, dated New Lebanon, July 25, 1826. This was published with other "Testimonies concerning the character and ministry of Mother Ann Lee, Albany 1827," by Seth Y. Wells. From pages 38–46 we learn that he was born in Sharon, Conn., and that when about eleven years old his father removed to New Lebanon, N. Y. In 1779, he married. In June of that year a revival broke out. He was convicted of sin, and greatly distressed in mind for fear that he had committed the unpardonable sin, and could not therefore be reclaimed. In the spring of 1780, he heard of a strange people living in the wilderness, about seven miles northwest of Albany. With a companion he set out on foot to visit them. The road was very muddy, and they were unacquainted with the way. Arriving at their destination late in the evening, wet and covered with mud, they were kindly received, their feet were washed, and their clothing dried by order of Mother Ann. Such kindness won his heart, and after much conversation with them he became convinced that he could not have sinned against the Holy Ghost, as he had never yet known Him. After a few days, he went back to his home, but soon returned with his wife, and took up his abode with the Shakers. Many others converted in the revival, embraced the same views. They sold their lands and had all things in common. Mother Ann Lee, the founder of this sect was born in Manchester, Eng., in 1736, and came to America in 1774, settling in Watervlit near Albany, N. Y., where she died in 1784. A society was soon organized at New Lebanon, and a meeting house erected in 1784. There Richard Treat resided during his life. He had one son, TRUMAN[7] TREAT, who died Feb. 12, 1813, aged about thirty-three years. By a letter from an aged brother, Alonzo Giles[8] Hollister (Hollister Genealogy, p. 272), I am informed that nothing is known about Mr. Treat's parents except that his mother's name was Mudge before marriage,—but herein he mistakes, that being the name of his grandmother, for his mother's name was Mary Hamlin,—and that they were both opposed to his faith. The dwelling house in which Mr. Treat resided, and in which many of the Society's records and many valuable MSS. were kept, was destroyed by fire in 1875. The writer further says: "Richard was esteemed both for his virtues and for his agreeableness as a companion. But he passed to the viewless shore, before I came to these parts, forty-seven years ago. But I often hear his name mentioned in connection with some clever expression. I wish we had an army of Richard Treats, who felt the need to-day of following Christ's example, and had the courage and resolution to do so. He was enthroned on earth, and I believe is throned still higher in Heaven."

A Richard Treat, probably the above, or his father, was in Capt. Stephen Smith's Co., Col. Benj. Simonds' Reg't, from July 1–31, 1777, also from Aug. 14–20, seven days, and again Sept. 4–30, the same year, probably called out upon alarms; was a corporal in Capt. Peter Porter's Co., in General Fellows' Brigade of Berkshire County militia, from July 1 to Oct. 31, 1778, four months, when he did duty at Albany, and was also under General Stark. His company was discharged at the latter date. He was also in Capt. Samuel Clark's Co., Colonel Powell's Reg't of Berkshire militia, from July 22 to Aug. 26, 1779. He does not mention this circumstance in the little biography of himself which he published in

his "Testimony." It is but natural that he should say nothing about his former service in the army, as war and bloodshed were abhorrent to the principles which he had now adopted.

Mr. Treat's wife had two sisters, and two brothers, Job and Ebenezer Bishop. Job was a prophet, and became first elder, with the title of Father, in the Society at Canterbury and Enfield, N. H. Ebenezer was first in the ministry at Lebanon, N. Y., for over twenty-five years. The Shakers also kindly sent me copies of many hymns composed by Mr. Treat. Extracts from some of them are given below, which show that by nature he was a poet of no mean order, though lack of education has prevented them from having that polish and fineness of expression which are to be found in great poets.

THE LIVING BUILDING.

1.

Leap and shout ye living building!
Christ has in His glory come,
Cast your eyes on Mother's children,
See what glory fills the room!
Full of glory, all in motion.
Skipping like the lambs in May,
Dancing in their sweet devotion,
How the blessed virgins play!

2.

Once it was our best devotion
In our guilt to weep and pray
To our Father, while our notion
Fixed Him far above the sky.
There we strove to stretch our senses,
When we tried to sing or pray;
Now our Father and our Mother
Both are with us day by day.

3.

What did fill us with such meanness,
We could never comprehend,
Still confessing our uncleanness,
Now the mystery 's at an end.
'Twas our lust, the beast we followed,
Saying who is like to him?
In his filthy works we wallowed,
And our Heaven was a dream.

4.

Now this beastly work is over,
Heaven shows a final plan;
God the Father, Great Jehovah
Takes His Judgment-seat in man.
At this seat so much derided,
Every soul must yet appear,
And their case must be decided,
And their deeds be opened here.

5.

Tho' the Father judges no man,
But commits it to the Son,
He revealed it to the woman
When by marriage they were one;
She conveyed it to her children,
Whom she has made Princes here,
And the kingdom they are building,
Preaching judgment far and near.

6.

This is glory undivided,
This is judgment that will stand,
Here all things can be decided
Man in God, and God in man.
Man His image, and His glory,
And the woman in her place.
This completes the Apostle's story,
God in all in every place.

7.

Now the sanctuary's cleansed,
And the host is purified,
'Tis by heavenly hosts defended,
And by fire it has been tried.
Righteous God! we give Thee glory;
Thou in Truth hast judged the whore;
Alleluia, we'll adore Thee
With our songs forever more.

THE LAMB'S REVELATION.

1.

In the Lamb's first revelation,
Tho' He sought from east to west,
He could find no habitation
No abiding place of rest.
Father of the New Creation,
Once on earth He suffered pain.
Now He comes to take possession,
Now the beast has closed his reign.

2.

O Thou righteous Holy Spirit,
He that gave creation birth,
Shall He not His right inherit?
Shall He not possess the earth?
Now He's come to reign forever,
Now He has the kingdom won!
On Mount Zion stands the Saviour,
There the gathering is begun.

3.

On this Mount His throne is fixed
Elders seated all around,
Living souls with Angels mixed,
Join their harps in solemn sound.
Now they sing complete redemption,
Hark! the joyful song is new;
Mortals cease your vain contention,
Let the heavenly music through.

4.

Children of the resurrection,
Virgins whose souls with Christ arose,
Under His Divine protection
Follow Him where'er He goes:
Moving in their ranks before us,
Things immortal they discern,
These can join the heavenly chorus,
None but such the song can learn.

5.

First of all the New Creation,
Fruit of God's eternal plan,
Here He finds a habitation,
Here He can converse with man;
On their face His name's engraved,
In their mouth is found no guile;
These from every lust are saved,
These do not themselves defile.

. . . . . .

7.

Like the sound of many waters,
Sacred truth begins to flow,
Adam's guilty sons and daughters,
How they're tossing to and fro!
Nature's pained to her centre,
Teeming with the second birth;
Everlasting Gospel enter,
Chase the dragon from the earth.

8.

Voice of truth, roar on like thunder!
O ye forked lightnings, play!
Rend the veil of flesh asunder!
Leave the world in open day!
Alleluia! Alleluia!!
Let the devil's kingdom fall!
Alleluia! Alleluia!!
Christ shall soon be all in all.

60 Dorotheus[6] Treat (*Richard*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 25, 1760, in Sharon, Conn.; died ———, in ——; married ———, who died ———, 1831, of cancer in the breast. Mr. Treat served in the Revolutionary war and received a pension. He enlisted at New Lebanon, N. Y., for one year, in Captain Rowley's Co., in the New York or Massachusetts Reg't of Colonel Rossiter, in March or April, 1777, and was discharged at Fort Miller. The reason assigned by him for not knowing to which state his regiment belonged, was because the division line between the two states ran through his father's house and farm. According to the Massachusetts Muster Rolls, he served in Capt. Aaron Kowlig's Co., Col. John Ashley's Berkshire County Reg't from July 3 to Aug. 13, 1777; in Capt. Stephen Smith's Co., Col. Benjamin Simonds' Reg't from Sept. 4–30, 1777; in Capt. Isaac Marsh's Co., Col. Sears' Berkshire County Reg't from July 13 to Nov. 2, 1781. In 1778, he again enlisted with Captain Lusk, in the New York or Massachusetts Reg't of Colonel Lusk, for six or nine months, and also served a term of three months with Captain Smith in Colonel Lusk's Reg't. In 1780, he enlisted for the war with Captain King, in Colonel Warner's Reg't. He was discharged in March or April, 1783, at West

Point. In January, 1829, he resided at Richland, Oswego County, New York. In February 1831, he was at Oswego, New York, living alternately with his children. His name on the army rolls appears as Theaus, Theos, Theodore, and sometimes correctly, as Dorotheus Treat. In the printed list of Revolutionary soldiers, in the New York archives, he is called Feas Treat, probably a clerical error, and was a private in Colonel Van Rensselaer's Reg't under Captain King. Have been unable to find any trace of his family.

61 Ashbel Woodbridge[6] Treat (*Richard*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 22, 1762, in Spencertown, N. Y.; died ——— in ———; married ———. He received a pension for services during the Revolutionary war. He volunteered at New Lebanon, N. Y., for six months, in May, 1778, in Captain Noble's Co., Colonel Vrooman's Reg't and was sent to occupy the two forts at Schoharie, N. Y. In May, 1780, he was a substitute for Thomas Treat, his cousin, probably, in Captain Bostwick's Co., which joined Colonel Livingston's Reg't at Peekskill, N. Y., and rendered short periods of service at Dobb's Ferry, Stony Point, on North river, and at Albany, after which he was ordered with his regiment to Fort Edward; thence he went with his company to a Block House at Palmertown, where he was soon discharged after 5½ months service. In the fall of 1781, he was called out twice on alarms to go from New Lebanon to Bemis Heights, now Saratoga, and to Schenectady and Schoharie, under Captain King, for a few days each time. According to the New York archives he was a fifer in Colonel Graham's Reg't, under Captain Bostwick. He lived at various times in Granville, Washington Co.; Aurelius, Cayuga Co.; and Henrietta, Monroe Co., all in New York. In 1828, he resided in Brutus, Cayuga Co., and in 1832, in Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., and in 1848, in Arcadia, Wyoming Co., New York. Letters written by him are mainly dated at East Otto, Cattaraugus Co., but one of October, 1847, was dated at Centreville, Allegany Co., N. Y. He was a farmer.

Children:

170. David,[7] b. ——; d. ——.
171. John, b. ——; d. ——. Think he may be the John Treat who m. ———, Harriet Monson of Centreville. The family is said to have moved to Michigan. (See Leland Genealogy, p. 92.) They had:
    1. Mary E. Treat[8], b. ——, 1839.
    2. George H. Treat, b. ——, 1842.
172. Gordon, b. ——; d. ——.
173. William, b. ——; d. ——.
174. Laura, b ——; d. ——; m. ———, Parmele. Has a son, William Parmele, who resides in Chetopha, Labette Co., Kansas. Can get no information from him.
175. Henry, b. July 16, 1799; d. Aug. 26, 1859; m. Nov. 10, 1828, Maria Baldwin.

64 Anna[6] Treat (*Richard*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 13, 1773, in Lebanon, N. Y.; died Oct. 24, 1841, in Moravia, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married ———, as his second wife, John[5] Goodrich, of Lebanon, born Dec. 26, 1755, and son of Elijah and Margaret (Gillett) Goodrich. There is in existence an old family deed of a ten-acre lot signed by John Goodrich, and his wife with an X, given in 1824, in the town of Hancock, Mass. For his first wife he married May 5, 1775, Susan Hamblin. No issue by this marriage. (See Goodrich Genealogy.)

Children of John and Anna Goodrich, born in Lebanon (they are of the sixth generation in the Goodrich line):

176. Calvin,[7] b. Feb. 2, 1800; d. March 28, 1874; m. July 1, 1821, Sally Brigden. Had four children.
177. Lucy, b. April 26, 1802; d. May 19, 1881; m. Feb. 20, 1822, Thomas Brigden. Had nine children.

178. Jeremiah, b. Jan. 4, 1804; d. Oct. 24, 1844; m., 1st, April 1, 1826, Sophronia Melandy; 2d, Oct. 2, 1836, Rebecca Huntley. Resided in Lockport, Ill. Had eight children.
179. Jacob L., b. July 8, 1806; d. Sept. 18, 1863; m., 1st, June 28, 1826, Almira Nash; 2d, ———, Mary J. Johnson. Had two children.

65 Timothy[6] Treat (*Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 5, 1756, in Sharon, Conn.; died ———, in Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y.; married March 30, 1779, Beulah Strong, who was born July 24, 1759, and daughter of Ozias and Susannah (West) Strong, of Lenox, Mass. In his youth he seems to have been of a delicate constitution, for having been drafted into the army at the breaking out of the Revolution, his father, thinking that he could better endure the hardships of a soldier's life, was accepted as a substitute for the son, and went to Canada with his regiment where he was taken sick with the small-pox, and died April 24, 1776. According to the muster rolls he served from July 22 to Aug. 13, 1777—twenty-one days—in Col. John Ashley's Berkshire Reg't; in Capt. Oliver Selding's Co., Maj. Caleb Hyde's detachment, from July 8 to July 26, 1778; in Capt. Charles Dibbel's Co., eleven days, Oct. 21, 1780; was corporal in Capt. Isaac Marsh's Co., Colonel Sears' Reg't, at Fort Plain, under Brigadier General Stark, from July 13 to Nov. 2, 1781. He probably rendered other services, but we have no account of them, as the rolls are very imperfect. At a town meeting held in West Stockbridge, Mass., April 1, 1793, he was appointed a committee to present a petition to Baptists. What this petition was the records do not state. March 3, 1794, and again March 9, 1795, he was chosen highway surveyor, and March 2, 1797, was elected field driver. He resided in Lenox and West Stockbridge, and removed to Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., in 1799, or 1800. (See Strong genealogy.)

Children, the first eight born in Lenox or West Stockbridge, the ninth in Homer:

180. Amanda,[7] b. March 30, 1780; d. ——— ; m. June 8, 1800, James King.
181. Seymour, b. Dec. 3, 1782; d. June 5, 1859; m. May 15, 1808, Phebe McCarty.
182. Abigail, b. April 15, 1784; d. ———.
183. Susanna, b. April 25, 1786; d. ——— ; m., 1st, May 28, 1807, Zelak Walter; 2d, Feb., 1814, Joseph Phelps.
184. Francis, b. May 25, 1788; d. young.
185. Calvin, b. July 10, 1790; d. ——— ; m. ———. Had a family.
186. Lucia, b. Dec. 29, 1795; d. ——— ; m. ———, ——— Baylis. Had three children:
    1. Harriet[8] Baylis, b. ———.
    2. Josephine Baylis, b. ———.
    3. Eliza Baylis, b. ———.
187. Eliza, b. March 24, 1799; d. ———; m., ———, ——— Prosser. Had two children:
    1. Timothy Treat[8] Prosser, b. ———. He resides now near Chicago, Ill.
    2. Eda Prosser, b. ———.
188. Laura, b. Feb. 23, 1801; d. ———; m. ———, Milton Robinson. Had four children:
    1. Stoughton[8] Robinson, b. ———.
    2. Sophronia Robinson, b. ———.
    3. Marcus Robinson, b. ———.
    4. Lorinda Robinson, b. ———.

66 Thomas[6] Treat (*Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 11, 1758, in Sharon, Conn.; died Oct. 10, 1832, in Aurora, N. Y.; married, first, about 1782, Jemima Calkins, born Oct. 9, 1758, died June 11, 1816; second, Dec. 25, 1816, Mrs. Betsey (Blair) Boies, of Aurora, born May 6, 1762, and widow of Joel Boies, of Rutland, Worcester Co., Mass., whom she married Oct. 18, 1781. He was at the battle of Lexington, and served for about eighteen months, during the Revolution. He died

March 29, 1809. While living in Lenox, Berkshire Co., Mr. Treat enlisted in Sept. 1776, under Captain Belden for three months, joining Colonel Simons' regiment at Valentine Hill, near White Plains, where he was employed in building a fort, which was already commenced, and was then ordered to march in the night to Tuckahoo, where the next morning the enemy were in sight. The next night, under cover of the darkness, he removed to White Plains, a distance of fifteen miles, arriving at daylight, and joined the main army under General Washington, which in two or three days, Oct. 28, 1776, had a battle with the British troops. The Americans were forced to retire from their intrenchments to another position on a hill, where a cannonading took place. In May, 1777, he joined a company of minute men in Lenox, who were obligated to turn out on all alarms, and when Burgoyne continued to advance from Canada, he went with his company to Hubbardton, Vt., where he was in the battle of July 7, 1777, and a little later he was in the battle of Bennington, Aug. 16, 1777. He was again out under Captain Belding, in Colonel Brown's Reg't, which marched to Stillwater, and was stationed at Tull's Mill where he remained until the surrender of Burgoyne's army, Oct. 17, 1777. In May, 1778, he volunteered for six months with Captain Parker, to go to Springfield, and acted as guard to the Arsenal at that place. While residing at Lee, he engaged in June, 1780, to serve six months at Peekskill, N. Y., in the company of Captain Mains, in Colonel Sprout's Reg't, and while stationed in that vicinity Major Andre was captured and executed as a spy. After the war he resided in Willsboro' (was there in 1793), now Champlain, Clinton Co , N. Y., and in Georgia, Franklin Co., Vt., from which town he removed to New York, and about 1812, to Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y. His widow was residing there in July 1853, aged ninety years.

Children, born in New York and Vermont, by his first marriage:

189. LYMAN,[7] b. Aug. 2, 1783; d. March 27, 1785.
190. LYMAN, b. March 14, 1785; d. ———; m. ———.
191. TIMOTHY, b. March 30, 1786; d. March 1, 1875; m., 1st, ———; 2d, Jan., 1817, Lovisa Bentley.
192. OREN, b. Oct. 15, 1787; d. April 26, 1882; m., 1st, Nov., 1813, Nancy Thompson; 2d, ———, 1836, Maria Weeks.
193. TRYPHOSA, b. Aug. 2, 1789; d. June 10, 1815.
194. JEMIMA, b. July 9, 1791; d. ———, in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y.; m. ———, John Holmes. No issue.
195. IZUON, b. June 1, 1793; d. Feb. 22, 1878; m., 1st, Feb. 22, 1822, Apphia Thompson; 2d, ———, Huldah Fields.
196. JOHN (twin), b. May 3, 1796; d. Jan. 10, 1864; m. July 17, 1823, Eunice Amidon.
197. BETSY (twin), b. May 3, 1796; d. June 24, 1796.
198. ELIZABETH, b. April 1, 1798; d. Jan. 27, 1841; m. Oct. 14, 1820, Isaac How.
199. THOMAS, b. Feb. 10, 1802; d. March 12, 1864, at or near Lansing, Mich.; m. ———, Harriet Stafford, of Erie Co , N. Y. No issue.

69 Cornelius[6] Treat (*Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 30, 1766, in Sheffield, Mass.; died Oct. 21, 1847, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married, first, June 28, 1787, ESTHER PARK, who died June 14, 1796, in Mendon; second, Dec. —, 1796, Mrs. ALCY PALMER, of Palmyra, N. Y., who died May 25, 1848. By her first husband she had two children.—George and Bridget Palmer. Mr. Treat wrote a history of his life and an account of his family, which is now in the possession of his grandson, C. M. Treat, of Clinton, Wis., who has furnished me with extracts from it. Mr. Treat's father, Timothy Treat, moved from Sheffield to Lenox, Mass., in 1768, when his son Cornelius was two years old. Soon after the breaking out of the Revolution, he went into

the army as a substitute for his son Timothy who had been drafted, and died soon after in Canada of the small-pox. In Nov., 1776, young Cornelius was "bound out" to a man by the name of James Richards, for the term of four years, or till he should arrive at a proper age,—fourteen years,—to choose his own guardian. He lived with Mr. Richards the specified time, and had the advantages of school as per contract, which was eight weeks each year. This was all the educational advantage he ever had. When he arrived at the age of fourteen years, he chose Mr. Richards as his guardian, who engaged him to a man by the name of Asa Bement, on trial, to learn the blacksmith's trade. Mr. Bement being absent a great portion of the time, and his wife being an inveterate scold, young Cornelius thought that the time of "trial" had better cease, so in the absence of Mr. Bement, he took leave of Mrs. Bement and the last of July, 1781, enlisted for three months in the American army, in the company of Capt. Isaac Marsh, and went into camp at Stockbridge, Mass. His oldest brother Timothy was sergeant in the same company. Captain Marsh was ordered to march his command to Albany, N. Y., thence to Schenectady, Schoharie, and Fort Plain on the Mohawk river. Here a large force was collected under the command of Colonel Willett. An incident occurred here which will be related in his own words:

"I here joined Capt. Woodward's company of Rangers and we marched to Ft. Schuyler, where Utica now stands, and from there we went in a northwest direction in search of Indians. We had but sixty-two men rank and file, and one faithful Indian guide. After marching about twelve miles, we came to a place where Indians had encamped the night before. The pilot told the captain that there were many Indians and we should all be killed if we pursued them. The captain called him a coward, and marched on the trail made in the brakes by the pursued. We had not proceeded more than two miles when coming to a ravine or hollow, down which the Indians had proceeded, our pilot again remonstrated with the captain of the danger in following them further; but the captain, possessing more courage than wisdom, ordered a forward march, and we had not gone more than forty or fifty rods when we were fired upon by the Indians lying in ambush on three sides of us. The captain, lieutenant and ensign fell at the first fire; after firing a few rounds, a man by the name of Parker said to me 'we are all alone.' I looked around but could see nothing but smoke and Indians. We then ran for our lives. Five of the redskins followed us; we ran several miles and loaded our guns as we ran, when Parker said to me 'let's give them another shot.' We wheeled and fired; two of the Indians fell and Parker also fell dead by my side. I made all speed possible to outrun them, the other three still in pursuit and frequently firing at me. I ran on until it was quite dark or dusky, when running over a little hill and out of their sight, I loaded my gun, and fortunately a large tree that had fallen and split by falling had formed a kind of trough on the under side, just large enough to admit my body. Into this I went feet foremost, with my gun well loaded, determined to sell my life as dearly as possible should I be discovered by my pursuers. In a short time they came and stood upon the log not more than twenty feet from me, conversed awhile in their language, and then returned the way they came, to their tribe I suppose, and glad I was to know they were gone. I lay in that situation all night, and the next morning started for the Fort, which I reached the following morning about eight o'clock."

Having by accident injured one of his fingers very badly, and the time of his enlistment having expired, he applied to Colonel Willett, who gave him his discharge. He arrived home the 29th day of October, 1781, the day before he was sixteen years old. Thus ended his first campaign. On the 10th of Feb., 1782, he again enlisted for three years, and remained in the army until the close of the war, having had many hairbreadth escapes. He received his final discharge from the army June 30, 1784.

From a search of the pension records and other documents, I am able to furnish the following additional particulars in regard to his services in the Revolution. According to the

Massachusetts Muster Rolls, he served in Captain Belding's company, Col. John Brown's Reg't, from Sept. 21 to Oct. 14, 1777; was in Capt. Enos Parker's Co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's Reg't, from July 3, 1778, to Jan. 1, 1779; was in Capt. John Spoon's Co., Col. John Ashley's Reg't, from July 7 to July 28, 1780, when he enlisted from the town of Lee, Mass., for six months. While residing in Lenox, Mass., he served three months, from July 20, 1781, in Capt. Isaac Marsh's Co., Colonel Rossiter's Reg't, which joined the command of Colonel Willett at Fort Plain on the Mohawk river. While there he volunteered with others, as a ranger, under Captain Woodward, to perform scouting duty at Fort Stanwix, now Rome, N. Y., and at Fort Herkimer. On one occasion they were ambushed by a party of Indians, and fifty-five of his comrades, out of sixty-nine men, together with Captain Woodward, were either killed or taken prisoners. After this event, he joined his company under Captain Marsh, at Fort Plain, where he remained till discharged, Oct. 3, 1781. He enlisted Feb., 1782, while living in Lenox, for three years, in Captain Fox's Co., which marched to Peekskill, N. Y., to join the command of Col. Henry Jackson, of Mass., and was stationed at Nelson's and Verplank's Point, on the North river, until winter, when the regiment encamped at Snake Hill, back of Newburg, N. Y. When the regiment was disbanded, Mr. Treat was transferred to the company of Captain Holbrook, in the 4th Reg't, commanded by Colonel Jackson, which was stationed at West Point until October, when it was removed to Amenia huts, near Peekskill. In November, Baron de Steuben selected three regiments, in one of which was Mr. Treat, for the brigade which marched under the command of Colonel Jackson to New York, and occupied it when the British evacuated the place, Nov. 25, 1783. Mr. Treat remained here till some time in Feb., 1784, when he was ordered to West Point, where the army was discharged with the exception of one regiment, under the command of Lieutenant Colonel Hall, in which regiment was embraced at its formation the company of Captain Mills, to which Mr. Treat was attached, and quartered on Constitution Island, where the magazine was located. Here he remained till his discharge, June 30, 1784. He received a pension from the government.

After his return from the army, he worked on a farm for different men during the summer, and in the winter taught school, until the 28th day of June, 1787, when he married Esther Park. Feb. 5, 1794, he and his family removed to what is now the town of Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y., where they experienced all the hardships and privations generally attending a life in a new country. He and both of his wives died on the farm which they had reclaimed from the wilderness. They were most excellent people, and their memory is held in the highest esteem by their descendants.

Children, the first three born in Alford, Mass., the others in Mendon, N. Y., by his first marriage:

200. Amaziah,[7] b. April 12, 1790; d. ——, 1819; m. Sept. 17, 1809, Sally Colvin.
201. Hannah, b. July 30, 1791; d. May 3, 1832; m. ——, Daniel Fall.
202. Ruth, b. Feb. 12, 1793; d. ——; m. about 1810, Moses McClellan.
203. Alvin, b. March 17, 1795; d. Aug. 4, 1853; m. April 1, 1817, Hannah Van Ness.

By his second marriage:

204. Benjamin Palmer, b. Aug. 12, 1798; d. July 14, 1828; m. Aug. 1, 1822, Susan E. Davis.
205. Cornelius Dwelly, b. April 18, 1801; d. Nov. 2, 1851; m. Jan. 5, 1823, Amanda Skinner.
206. Ellery Sanford, b. Oct. 4, 1803; d. Feb. 19, 1870; m., 1st, April 13, 1830, Margaret Coulson; 2d, Nov. 6, 1855, Mrs. Charlotte Garrigus.
207. Noah Nelson, b. Jan. 26, 1806; d. Feb. 28, 1878; m., 1st, Oct. 3, 1833, Harriet Armstrong; 2d, Nov. 1, 1843, Mary Ann Ayers.

208. John Jay, b. May 23, 1808; d. Aug. 6, 1852; m. April 13, 1835, Clarissa Strong.
209. Joseph Randolph, b. July 14, 1810; d. July 8, 1868; m. Oct. 20, 1830, Caroline Williams.
210. *Daughter*, b. ———; d. in infancy.

70 Ebenezer[6] Treat (*Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 7, 1771, in Lenox, Mass.; died Sept. 3, 1852, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 7, 1793, Hannah Park, sister of Esther Park, who married his brother Cornelius[6] Treat. She died May 17, 1860, at the house of her youngest daughter, Mrs. Jemima Curtiss, in Ruggles, Ashland Co., Ohio. A few years after his marriage, he emigrated from Alford, Mass., to the "Genesee Country," and settled in Mendon, N. Y. Was a farmer.

Children, the first born in Alford, the others in Mendon:

211. Malina,[7] b. Oct. 12, 1794; d. May 27, 1844; m. April 22, 1813, Philander Chamberlain.
212. Esther, b. Oct. 15, 1797; d. April 23, 1883; m. ———, Belamy Claflin.
213. Jemima, b. Dec. 25, 1800; d. Nov. 23, 1872; m. Aug. 15, 1819, Charles Curtiss.
214. Park, b. Nov. 9, 1804; d. Oct. 16, 1880; m. June 22, 1827, Sophia Barney.
215. Ebenezer Hamlin, b. Nov. 15, 1808; d. Jan. 21, 1867; m. April 19, 1832, Ferret Newcomb.

74 Charles[6] Treat (*? Thomas*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 30, 1769, in Sheffield, Mass.; died ———; married ———. He lived in ———, Herkimer Co., N. Y. The family records were destroyed by fire, so that we are unable to give the name of his wife and other dates. His grandson, Benjamin Franklin[8] Treat, has furnished me with what information I have in regard to the family. We have no direct proof that the above Charles Treat was the son of Thomas Treat except that there was no other Charles Treat at that time, so far as we know, and that Thomas Treat and family had disappeared from Sheffield.

Children, born in ———, Herkimer Co.:

216. Orange,[7] b. ———. He was probably the Orange S. Treat, who served in the war of 1812. April, 1855, was at Riga, Lenawee Co., Mich., aged 64. Jan., 1851, was in Almond, Allegany Co., N. Y., aged 56. Was drafted for six months at Vernon, Oneida Co., N. Y., in Sept., 1812, and discharged at Ogdensburg, N. Y.
217. Alvin, or Alvah (twin), b. Sept. 20, 1795; d. Aug. 17, 1865; m. Jan. 1, 1820, Elizabeth Harris.
218. Almira (twin), b. Sept. 20, 1795; d. ———.
219. Harriet, b. ———.
220. Joanna, b. ———.
221. Thomas, b. ———.
222. Sylvester, b. July 26, 1806; d. Nov. 15, 1877; m. June 20, 1828, Betsey Webb.
223. Lewis, b. ———.
224. Charles, b. ———.

75 Daniel[6] Treat (*? Thomas*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born———, in ———; died ———, near Adrian, Mich.; married ———, Statirah Hand. As early as 1790, he was living near Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y. Both he and his wife were Baptists, and people of strong religious convictions. About 1830, he came west and settled in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio. He afterwards moved to Michigan, and settled near Adrian. We know that he was a brother of the preceding Charles Treat, and they were probably both of them sons of Thomas Treat of Sheffield, Mass.

Children, born in Gorham, probably not in order of birth:

225. Roland,[7] b. June 10, 1797; d. Oct. 4, 1876; m. July 11, 1822, Melinda Cole.
226. Titus, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———. Had a family in Adrian, Mich., but can get no information.
227. Hannah, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Robert James. He settled in Michigan, and had two children:
    1. Robert[8] James, b. ———.
    2. Caroline James, b. ———.
228. Sutliff, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———. Had three daughters:
    1. Amanda[8] Treat, b. ———.
    2. Helen Treat, b. ———.
    3. Louisa Treat, b. ———.
229. Statirah, b. ———; d. ———; m. ——— Benjamin Palmer. Had four children:
    1. Theresa[8] Palmer, b. ———.
    2. Callista Palmer, b. ———.
    3. Homer Palmer, b. ———.
    4. Frank Palmer, b. ———.

89 Ashbel[6] Treat (*Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 13, 1764, in Lenox, Mass.; died April 14, 1842, in Mentz, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married ———, Sarah Bell, born Feb. 23, 1764; died March 29, 1842. Mr. Treat was a soldier of the Revolution and received a pension. In April, 1781, he volunteered for nine months at Salisbury, Conn., under Captain Sheperd, in Colonel Cortland's New York Reg't, joining it at Fishkill, N. Y. With a part of the regiment, under Lieut. Colonel Weissenfels, he was soon detached and stationed at Saratoga until his enlistment expired. In March, 1782, he enlisted at Lenox for two years, with Captain Posey, or Pearcy, in Colonel Willett's New York Reg't, which he joined at Albany, thence he marched up the Mohawk river to Fort Hunter. After remaining six weeks, he with a part of the regiment was ordered to Forts Plank and Plain, for the winter, thence in Jan., 1783, he marched west by way of Fort Stanwix, now Rome, N. Y.; then across Lake Oneida, to within about a mile of Oswego, but soon returned to Fort Plain, where he was discharged in June, 1783. Soldiers sent to the above named forts were actively employed in the perilous duty of scouting the surrounding wilderness to protect the frontier settlements from the approach of hostile Indians and tories, with which the central part of New York was every year invaded, in addition to those under Brandt and Johnson. According to the New York archives he was also a fifer in Colonel Whitney's Reg't, under Captain King. About 1794, he removed to Throopville, Cayuga county, near Auburn, N. Y., where he was soon followed by his brothers, John, Isaac, Moses and Aaron, who all settled in the same town. There is still a locality called the "Treat Settlement." All had families but Isaac, and their descendants continue to reside in the vicinity. Was a farmer. I regret that I have been unable to get much information about these families.

Children, most of them born in Throopville:

230. Lyman,[7] b. Dec. 18, 1786; d. ———; m., 1st, ———; 2d, ———, Clarissa Hayden.
231. Ashbel, b. Feb. 27, 1789; d. Jan. 23, 1813; m. ———.
232. Isaac, b. April 3, 1791; d. ———; m. ———, Asenath Monroe.
233. Jarius (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1793; d. ———; m. ———. Children:
    1. Ackley[8] Treat, b. ———. Resides in Breesport, Chemung Co., N. Y.
    2. Ashbel Treat, b. ———. Resides in Breesport, Chemung Co., N. Y.
    3. Isaac Treat, b. ———.

4. Justus Treat, b. ———.
5. Sophronia Treat, b. ———.
6. Sarah Treat, b. ———.

234. JUSTUS (twin), b. Feb. 11, 1793; d. Dec. 20, 1793.

235. JUSTUS, b. July 8, 1795; d. March 11, 1845; m., 1st, ——, 1817, Phebe Mix; 2d, ——, 1839, Caroline Miller.

236. JAMES D., b. April 27, 1797; d. Sept. —, 1867; m., 1st, ———, Betsey McKeusey; 2d, March 28, 1852, Ellen L. Wellman.

237. HIRAM, b. July 5, 1799; d. Aug. 17, 1803.

238. SARAH, b. May 10, 1802; d. ——; m. ——, Samuel Rice. No issue.

239. LOVISA, b. May 25, 1804; d. ———; m. ——, Benjamin Miller.

240. LUCINDA, b. Oct. 2, 1807; d. ——; m. ——, William Rice.

90 John[6] Treat (*Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 11, 1766, or 1767 family record, in Lenox, Mass.; died Dec. 9, 1813, in Albany, N. Y., at the house of his son Hiram, while waiting for a pension; married ———. According to the Massachusetts muster rolls, he served in Capt. Josiah Yale's Co., for twenty days in Oct., 1781, and was at Stillwater. He served in Capt. John Bacon's Co., nine days, from Oct. 20–28, 1781, and in Captain Wells' Co., 3d Berkshire county Reg't, eight days, from Oct. 30 to Nov. 7, 1781. Removed to Lebanon, N. Y., and afterwards to Shoreham, Vt., where he settled on the east side of the creek, near the site of the first house built in town in 1795. He was constable in 1792, 1793 and 1795. Soon after 1800, he removed and settled in or near Auburn, N. Y., with his brothers. He died before receiving a pension, for which he had made application.

Children (there were probably others):

241. HIRAM,[7] b. Feb. 14, 1791; d. March 17, 1837; m., 1st, ———, Elanor Cole; 2d, Nov. 19, 1825, Margaret Hallenbeck.

242. JOHN, b. May 2, 1798; d. Nov. 3, 1831.

92 Moses[6] Treat (*Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1771, in Lenox, Mass.; died ———; married ———. Was a farmer.

Children born in the Treat settlement, near Auburn, N. Y.:

243. CHESTER,[7] b. ——; d. ——; m. ———. Was a deacon in the Presbyterian Church. Children:
   1. Almon[8] Treat, b. ———.
   2. Achsah Treat, b. ——; d. ——; m. ———, Richard Casner.
   3. Charlotte Treat, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Remington, in the Treat settlement.

244. HEMAN, b. ——; d. ——; m. ———. Was a church officer. Had two sons:
   1. Horace[8] Treat, b. ———.
   2. Lansing Treat, b. ———.

245. MOSES, b. ———.

246. BETSEY, b. ——; d. ——; m. —— , —— Graham.

247. SOPHIA, b. June 6, 1806; d. Oct. 25, 1869; m. March 1, 1827, Insley Douglass.

248. ORVILLA, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Cady.

249. AMANDA, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Bowen.

250. JULIA, b. ——; d. ——; m. ———, Joseph Hadden. Had two sons:
   1. Robert[8] Hadden, b. ———.
   2. Egbert Hadden, b. ———.

94 Aaron[6] Treat (*Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Lenox, Mass.; d. ———, in Conquest, N. Y.; m. ——— , BETSEY MONROE, who died in Conquest, where he kept a hotel.

Children born in or about Auburn, N. Y.:

251. Augustus,[7] b. Nov. 12, 1796; d. July 3, 1870; m. ———, Rhoda Casterlain.
252. Ransel, b. ——— ; d. ——— , in Conquest, N. Y.; m. ———, Scena Doane. Children:
    1. Eber[8] Treat, b. ———.
    2. Manley Treat, b. ———.
    3. Austin Treat, b. ———.
    4. Augustus Treat, b. ———.
    5. Aaron Treat, b. ———.
253. Albert, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. ———, Laura ———. Children:
    1. Eliza Ann[8] Treat, b. ———.
    2. Phebe Treat, b. ———.
254. Aaron Goodrich, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. ———. Was in the grocery business at Port Byron, N. Y. Children:
    1. Edward[8] Treat, b. ——— .
    2. Charles Treat, b. ———.
255. Joseph Hadden, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. ———, Betsey Teachout. Children:
    1. Goodrich[8] Treat, b. ———.
    2. Demeras Treat, b. ———.
    3. Augustus Treat, b. ———.
256. Polly, b. ——— ; d. ——— ; m. ———, William Smith. Lived in Aurelius, N. Y. Children:
    1. Sheldon Goodrich[8] Smith, b. ———.
    2. Augustus Smith, b. ———.
    3. Betsey Jane Smith, b. ———.
    4. Amanda Smith, b. ———.
257. Marilla, b. ——— ; d. ———, in Conquest, N. Y.; m. ———, William Dusenberry.

95 Amy[6] Treat (*Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Lenox, Mass.; died Dec. 17, 1828, in Shoreham, Vt.; married March 2, 1794, Deacon Philemon Wolcott, of Shoreham. He was a prominent member of the Congregational church of that town, and died Sept. 1, 1832, aged sixty-three, of cholera.

Children of Deacon Philemon and Amy Wolcott:

258. Laura,[7] b. ——, 1796; d. June, 1823.
259. Lucy, b. May 23, 1798; d. ——— ; m. Feb. 4, 1817, John Baker.
260. Hiram, b. Sept. 2, 1800.
261. Almon, b. June 5, 1802. He lives (1888) in Shoreham, and is deacon of the Congregational church there. Has been blind for some years. Is a fine man and has a remarkably good memory. Am indebted to him for the family record.
262. Amy, b. Jan. 12, 1804; d. Feb. 17, 1840; m. ———, Abner Wells.
263. Oliver, b. Dec. 10, 1806; d. Jan., 1828.
264. Vinson, b. May 12, 1809.
265. John S., b. Feb. 12, 1812.
266. Harriet, b. Dec. 17, 1814; resides in Canada.
267. Saraph, b. Aug. 12, 1817; d. Feb. 4, 1862.

97 Elijah[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 27, 1777, in Lenox, Mass.; died Dec. 25, 1851, at Bristol Springs, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 5, 1802, Lois Ruth Mudge, in the town of Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y., who died Jan. 23, 1818, at Bristol Springs. He taught district schools in Lenox, when young, and in Coeymans, to which place he removed in 1804. In 1818, he removed to Elmira, N. Y.; in 1824, to Canandaigua, N. Y., and finally to Bristol Springs, where he died. Was a tanner and currier by trade.

Children, the first born in Lenox, the next five in Coeymans, the seventh in Elmira, N. Y.:

268. ANGELINA,[7] b. Oct. 18, 1803; d. Oct. 26, 1838; m. Jan. 6, 1825, Josiah Alford.
269. EDWIN E., b. Aug. 25, 1805; d. March 29, 1888; m. Jan. 1, 1831, Jane Brush.
270. HOMER H., b. Aug. 10, 1807; d. Jan. —, 1864, at Bristol Springs; m. ———, 1839, Sarah Oakley, of Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y., who d. in 1840. Was a blacksmith by trade. No issue.
271. ALBERT L., b. March 10, 1809; d. July 25, 1885; m. March 6, 1839, Eveline Hathaway.
272. MINERVA RUTH, b. June 20, 1811; m. Feb. 28, 1833, Rev. Robert Hicks.
273. DAVID MUDGE, b. May 3, 1814; d. ———, unm. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade and a fine workman. Became insane a few years before his death, and died in the asylum at Ovid, N. Y.
274. RICHARD SIDNEY, b. April 18, 1819; m. ——— , 1843, Louisiana Conant.

98 John[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——— , in Lenox, Mass.; died ———, in Coeymans, N. Y.; married about 1807, CHARLOTTE FORMAN, of Coeymans, and daughter of Aaron and Deborah Forman. He was a farmer in good circumstances.

Daughter, born in Coeymans:

275. LYDIA,[7] b. ———, 1808; d. Oct. 15, 1841; m. ———, Albert Hoyt. Had two sons:
    1. Aaron[8] Hoyt, b.———.
    2. Edwin Hoyt, b.———.

107 Capt. Charles[6] Treat (*Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 1, 1759, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died April 5, 1825 (gravestone, Eastbury burying-ground, Glastonbury); married, first, Nov. 23, 1780, DOROTHY FOX, who died April 30, 1796 (35th year, gravestone), and daughter of William Fox; second, June 20, 1798, Mrs. HANNAH (PELTON) CLARK, who died May 20, 1799 (39th year, gravestone), and daughter of Josiah Pelton; third, Jan. 5, 1800, Mrs. PHEBE (PELTON) HURLBURT, sister of the above, who died Jan. 10, 1846, aged 48. He was a carpenter. His first two wives and daughter Dolly are buried at Eastbury.

Children, born in Glastonbury (some of whom were baptized in Eastbury Parish, now Buckingham, Conn.), by his first marriage:

276. CHARLES,[7] b. March 30, 1781; bapt. Nov. 26, 1782; d. Sept. 12, 1851; m. Jan. 3, 1802, Belinda Andrews.
277. DAVID, b. Nov. 2, 1782; bapt. Nov. 26, 1782; d. March 27, 1824; m., 1st, Nov. 25, 1802, Milly Andrews; 2d, Oct. 14, 1818, Charlotte Shepperd.
278. RUTH, b. Dec. 4, 1784; d. Dec. —, 1872; m. Feb. 9, 1804, Eli Hollister.
279. LEONARD, b. May 1, 1787; bapt. June 19, 1787; d. Aug. 17, 1861; m. Nov. 25, 1807, Abigail Welles.
280. JARED, b. Aug. 6, 1789; d. Feb. 11, 1853; m. Jan. 21, 1816, Ann Corey Wadsworth.
281. DOLLY, b. Feb. 16, 1792; bapt. March 6, 1792; d. May 31, 1793.
282. CLARISSA, b. Dec. 19, 1793; d. Nov. 27, 1842; m. ———, George Pease.
283. WILLIAM, b. March 27, 1796; bapt. May 2, 1796; d. Oct. 8, 1873; m., 1st, May 10, 1818, Lucy Pelton; 2d, July 18, 1822, Sally Pelton; 3d, July 3, 1855, Mrs. Mary E. (Cragie) Clinton.

By his second marriage:

284. ELISHA, b. May 20, 1799; d. July 5, 1848; m., 1st, Oct. 13, 1820, Clarissa Benton; 2d, April 11, 1827, Almira Wheat.

By his third marriage:

285. HANNAH, b. April 8, 1801; d. ———; m. Feb. 14, 1822, Edmund Matson, jr.

108 Jonathan[6] Treat (*Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 6, 1762, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 24, 1817, in Glastonbury; married, first, Feb.

19, 1783, CHLOE FOX, who died Nov. 21, 1789, in her twenty-seventh year (gravestone, Eastbury burying-ground, Glastonbury); second, Nov. 14, 1792, KEZIAH WEIR, who died July 8, 1845, in Tyringham, Mass. He and his wife Chloe renewed their baptismal covenant in Eastbury Parish, March 23, 1784. His second wife, "Caturah," renewed the Covenant on the 24th of Nov., 1793. During the Revolution he was a drummer in the company of Capt. Elizur Hubbard of Wethersfield and marched for Boston at the Lexington alarm in 1775. Was paid for four days' service. Also served as teamster for over two years under Conductor Capt. Bissell Phelps, from 1777 to 1779. Received a pension. Resided in Eastbury Parish. His will is dated May 2, 1816; probated Feb. 20, 1817. Mentions wife Katurah, daughter Chloe Hubbard, Nestore, or Vestore (Sylvester?), Sally, Pammy, Isaac and Marthy. There is no mention of daughter Semantha, unless she is called by some other name. Neither do I find her name in the records of baptism which, however, are imperfect. I put the name of Chloe first, though her name does not occur in the Records. The names of Permelia and Semantha occur among the pension records as surviving the widow in 1853.

Children, born in Glastonbury, by his first wife:

286. CHLOE,[7] b. ———; d. ———; m. ——— Hubbard.
287. RUTH, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 23, 1785; d. ———.
288. ISAAC, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 3, 1785; d. March 7, 1794, 9th year (g. s.).
289. NESTOR (or Vestor), b. ———; bapt. June 22, 1788; d. ———.
290. RACHEL, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 12, 1789; d. Nov. 13, 1789.

By his second marriage:

291. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 24, 1793.
292. PARME (or Permelia), b. ———; bapt. Oct. 18, 1795; d. ——— (alive 1853); m. Feb. 9, 1823, Lester Dowd.
293. ISAAC, b. ———; bapt. May 26, 1799.
294. ISRAEL TALCOTT, b. ———; bapt. June 13, 1802.
295. AVALINA, b. ———; bapt. June 20, 1802.
296. SEMANTHA, b. ———; d. ———; m. Feb. 11, 1825, Chauncey Brewer, who d. Sept. 11, 1852, aged 50 (g. s., Hockanum, Conn.). There is also a g. s. for Luella Sophia Brewer, dau. of Chauncey and Semantha Brewer, who d. April 13, 1834, aged 1y. 23d.

111 Thomas[6] Treat (*Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 4, 1761, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died March 11, 1847, in Arcadia, Wayne Co., N. Y.; married, first, ———, JERUSHA ———, who died Nov. 22, 1786, in Glastonbury; second, Nov. 3, 1791, RACHEL WELCH, at Middletown, Otsego Co., N. Y., who was born Dec. 10, 1771. In 1855, she resided in Prattsburg, Steuben Co., N. Y. Mr. Treat was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, and received a pension. In May, 1776, Thomas Treate and others presented a Memorial to the Assembly in regard to a Military Co. in the First Parish, Glastonbury. While living in Glastonbury in 1777, he was called out for six or eight days under Captain Wells, to act as guard to the prisoners from General Burgoyne's army on their way across the state to Rutland and Boston, Mass. He served a term of eight months from June, 1780, under Captain Lay, in Colonel Wells' Reg't, at New London, Conn., and was there again in 1781, at the alarm occasioned by the landing of Benedict Arnold, the burning of that place, the capture of the Fort in Groton, on the opposite side of the river Thames, and the massacre of the garrison, Sept. 6, 1781. After the war he resided in Springfield and Middletown, both in Otsego Co., N. Y. In July, 1812, he removed to Italy, Yates Co., N. Y., where he resided for over twenty years. The record of the births and names of the children is written on a small leaf, and is illegible in some instances.

According to the History of Yates Co., N. Y., p. 422, he settled in Italy in 1817, on Lot 6, North Survey, and moved to Italy Hollow in 1823, settling on Lot 25, South Survey, where he lived till 1834, when he sold out and moved to Arcadia, Wayne Co., where he died. He and his wife Rachel were members of the Baptist Church in Italy when it was first organized. She died in 1857, aged eighty-six.

Children, the first two born and baptized in Glastonbury, the others in N. Y. State, by his first marriage:

297. Jesse,[7] b. ———; bapt. June 29, 1783; d. ———.
298. Jerusha, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 23, 1786, at the funeral of her mother.

By his second marriage:

299. Jared, b. Aug. 4, 1792; d. ———; m. ———, in early life, and upon his wife's death remained single.
300. Mary, b. Feb. 4, 1794; d. ———; m. ———, Chester Burke, of Oakland Co., Mich.
301. Hannah, b. Feb. 10, or 16, 1796.
302. Eunice, b. Feb. 18, 1797; d. ———; m. ———, Worster Buck.
303. Freelove, b. June 4, 1799.
304. Alva, b. May 2, 1801; d. ———; left town unmarried.
305. Nancy, b. July 20, 1803; d. ———; m., 1st, ——— Mace, who d. leaving one son Thomas Mace; 2d, ———, Alamander Powers. Had a large family and moved to Wisconsin.
306. Lora, b. Dec. 4, 1805; d. ———; m. ———, Chester Smith. Lived on a part of Lot 30 South Survey. She survived her husband many years. Had four children:
    1. Sally[8] Smith, b. ———; d. ———, in Prattsburg, N. Y.; m. ——— Wheaton.
    2. Clarissa Smith, b. ———; m. ———, Charles W. Brown, at Dresden, N. Y. Had three children.
    3. Emily Smith, b. ———; d. ——— in Italy; m. ———, Andrew J. Barker. Had three children.
    4. Jane Smith, b. ———; m. ———, Andrew J. Furguson. Resides in Torrey, N. Y. Had three children.
307. Emily, b. April 8, 1808.
308. Ansel, b. March 14, 1813; d. ———; m. ———, Sally Reynolds.
309. Russell, b. Sept. 14, 1815; d. ———; m. ———, in Wayne Co.
310. Lovina, b. June 19, 1818; d. ———; m. ———, in Wayne Co.

114 Peter[6] Treat (*Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born June 18, 1769, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 11, 1850, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married, first, Jan. 14, 1796, in Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., Lydia ——— ,who died March 12, 1816; second, ———, —— Nash. He removed from Middlefield to Chatham, Penn., May 28, 1827, where he died.

Children, born in Middlefield, by his first marriage:

311. Lydia,[7] b. Dec. 24, 1796; d. Dec. 6, 1871; m., 1st, Jan. 25, 1826, Orrin Stebbins; 2d, ———, Ezra Potter.
312. Hannah, b. Dec. 30, 1799; d. July 9, 1832, in Henderson, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m. ———, Hiram Williams. Had two daus.:
    1. Lorilla H.[8] Williams, b. Jan 22, 1823, in Lock, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; res. (1890) in Lansing, Mich.
    2. Adeline Williams, b. July 6, 1827, in Henderson, N. Y.; d. Oct. 3, 1853, in Amity, Erie Co., Penn.; m. ——— Higgins. Children:
        (1) Ecalista[9] Higgins, b. May 1, 1849.
        (2) Charles I. Higgins, b. ———.
313. Sylvester, b. April 14, 1802; d. Oct. 5, 1866; m. March 27, 1827, Lucinda Gates.
314. Adeline, b. Aug. 9, 1804; d. Aug. 21, 1854; m. ———, Robert B. Potter.
315. Joseph, b. Nov. 4, 1806; d. Aug. 26, 1840; unm.
316. Samuel B., b. July 5, 1810; d. Dec. 7, 1878; m. Nov. 22, 1847, Mary J. Gardner.

317. Dorothy, b. March 4, 1814; d. April 3, 1841; m. ———, Lewis Rathbun.
318. Sarah Ann, b. Jan. 26, 1815; d. Oct. 30, 1853; m. Sept. 28, 1834, Warren Gleason.

By his second marriage:

319. Julius, b. May 29, 1818; d.——— ; m., 1st, ——— ; 2d, ———. He was a physician, and resided in Munsville, Madison Co., N. Y. Had a son:
1. Frank[8] Treat, b.———.

119 Charles[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———; baptized Aug. 22, 1762, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died, 1802, of lung fever, the result of a cold, and was among the first buried at Wells River, Newbury, Vt., in the fields west of Brigham's; married June 2, 1788, Rachel Abbe, born May 13, 1768, and daughter of Samuel and Rachel (Masson) Abbe, of Chatham, now Portland, Conn. He was a lumberman, and engaged in river-driving at the time of his death. Was dead June 2, 1802, when letters of administration were granted to Isaac Hollister and widow Rachel Treat. His children were all baptized May 2, 1802, probably owing to the news of their father's death. The names of four of his sons, Horace, Lathrop, Orrin, and Robert, who died away from home, are commemorated on a stone in the burying ground at South Glastonbury.

Children born and baptized in Glastonbury:

320. Lathrop,[7] b. about 1788; d. July 28, 1819, aged 31; m. 1814, Tallatha Sexton.
321. Horace, b. July 4, 1790; d. Dec. 3, 1821; m. ———, Polly Brooks.
322. Orrin, b. about 1792; d. July 3, 1815, aged 23; unm. Served during the war of 1812, in the Co. of Capt. Erastus Strong from Aug. 18, 1814 to Oct. 25, 1814.
323. Sophia, b. Feb. 6, 1795; d. Nov. 18, 1850; m. Sept. 15, 1818, Isaac Collins.
324. Robert, b. about 1798; d. Jan. —, 1817, aged 19, at Martinique, West Indies.
325. Charles, b. Oct. 27, 1801; d. Jan. 17, 1867; m. April 20, 1828, Matilda Cooly.

130 Amos Hall[6] Treat (*Gershom*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 15, 1786; in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 22, 1879, aged ninety-three, in Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio; married Feb. 21, 1811, Jane Stewart, of Chatham, now Portland, Conn., who died Nov. 12, 1852, aged sixty-two, in Aurora, Ohio, and daughter of Capt. Michael and Malinda (Abernathy?) Stewart, of Chatham. He removed to Ohio between 1816 and 1818. Was a farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

326. Levi Stuart[7], b. Jan. 19, 1812; d. April 13, 1881; m., 1st, Feb. 27, 1834, Nancy Strong Hickox; 2d, ———, Elenor R. Norton; 3d, Aug. 6, 1858, Mary Dothea Cooper.
327. Amos Mortimer, b. March 13, 1813; m. ———, 1841, Harriet M. Hatch.

143 Mary[6] Treat (*Elisha*,[5] *Isaac*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), baptized Feb. 22, 1767, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died March 17, 1832, aged sixty-four (gravestone in Glastonbury); married May 28, 1788, Jedediah Smith, baptized Sept. 9, 1764, died April 4, 1826, aged sixty-four (gravestone), and son of Jeduthan Smith, of Glastonbury.

Children of Jedediah and Mary Smith, born in Glastonbury:

328. Jeduthan,[7] b. July 2, 1789; d. Oct. 16, 1791, 3d y. (g. s.).
329. Phila, b. Jan. 2, 1791.
330. Hannah, b. Aug. 29, 1792; d. Sept. 3, 1792, aged 7d. (g. s.).
331. Shubael, b. Aug. 12, 1793.
332. Mary, b. Dec. 3, 1795; d. Jan. 20, 1796, aged 6w. (g. s.).
333. Mary, b. May 2, 1797.
334. Thomas, b. Oct. 8, 1799; d. Oct. 26, 1818, aged 19 yrs. (g. s.).
335. Sidney, b. May 16, 1801.

336. Eliza, b. Oct. 8, 1804.
337. Julia, b. Sept. 30, 1806.
338. Amelia, b. July 1, 1808.

146 Elisha[6] Treat (*Elisha,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 27, 1772, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 19, 1852, aged seventy-nine, in Middletown, Conn.; married, first, April 5, 1801, Lydia Hart, born Sept. 18, 1777, died May 22, 1809, and daughter of Capt. Samuel and Lydia (Hinsdale) Hart, of Kensington, Conn.; second, April 3, 1816, Betsey Kirby, who died July 8, 1861, aged eighty-two. He was a member of the legislature from Middletown in 1822, and justice of the peace in 1837. He was well known throughout Middlesex and adjacent counties as "Squire Treat." He was a prominent member of the Baptist church for many years, and was also one of three men in Middletown who constantly voted the abolition ticket for many years previous to his death.

Children, born in Middletown, by his first marriage:

339. Lorenzo[7] Hart, b. Nov. 1, 1802; d. July 13, 1857; m., 1st, Aug. 23, 1826, Sarah Sage Kirby; 2d, April 16, 1837, Mary Kirby.
340. Emily, b. July 16, 1804; d. Sept. 25, 1872; m. Oct. 5, 1823, Alsa Wilcox.
341. Mary Lydia, b. June 20, 1808; d. Jan. 29, 1831, aged 22.

155 Mercy[6] Treat (*Samuel,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 19, 1779 (the family record says 1781) in Glastonbury, Conn.; baptized May 2, 1779; died April 4, 1871, in Springfield, Mass.; married Sept. 23, 1804, Horace King, of Enfield, Conn., born Sept. 7, 1783, died Oct. 24, 1847.

Children of Horace and Mercy King:

342. Horace,[7] b. Dec. 29, 1804; d. July or Aug., 1825.
343. Eliza, b. June 8, 1806; d. Feb. 27, 1873; m. ———.
344. Samuel Treat, b. June 27, 1807; d. Jan. 5, 1862; m. ———.
345. Erastus, b. Sept. 21, 1810; m. ———. Resides in Springfield, Mass.
346. Francis G., b. June 21, 1814; d. Dec. 27, 1859; m. ———.
347. Amelia, b. May 28, 1817; m. ———.
348. Sarah Ann, b. June 9, 1822; m. ———, John Kimberly. Her daughter, Miss Louise H. Kimberly, has furnished me with the above information.

157 Roxanna[6] Treat (*Samuel,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July —, 1783; baptized Aug. 10, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died April 30, 1845, in Enfield, Conn.; married May —, 1813, Ashbel Terry, born Jan. 2, 1785, died March 14, 1877, in Enfield, and son of Selah and Desire (Meacham) Terry, of Enfield. Was a farmer. See Terry Genealogy.

Children of Ashbel and Roxanna Terry, born in Enfield:

349. Lorenzo,[7] b. Feb. 18, 1814; m. Nov. 13, 1851, Ann M. Wyllis, b. April 16, 1824, in Deerfield, Mass., and daughter of Elias and Harriet Wyllis. Was a farmer in Enfield.
350. James, b. March 16, 1816; unm. Is a farmer in Enfield.
351. Julia, b. Aug. 2, 1820; unm.

168 Dyer[6] Treat (*Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 20, 1791, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died April 14, 1830, aged thirty-nine (gravestone South Glastonbury); married April 11, 1809, Rachel Stevens. For her second husband she married Feb. 9, 1834, Grove Anson Tryon. He married, first, ———, Abigail Dudley, who died May 15, 1833, aged forty (gravestone, South Glastonbury). The family after-

wards removed about 1837, to Rockport, Illinois, where they died. Mr. Treat was a farmer, and his farm was a portion of that originally granted to Richard Treat, in South Glastonbury.

Children born in South Glastonbury:

352. *Son*,[7] b. ——; d. June 11, 1812 (g. s., S. G.).
353. Joseph S., b. ——, 1813; d. March 20, 1814, aged 6 mos. (g. s., S. G.).
354. *Infant*, b. ——; d. Feb. 10, 1817 (g. s., S. G.).
355. Mary Ann, b. about 1819; d. —— in Atlas, Pike Co., Ill.; m. ——, Bazil Talbot. Both are dead. No issue.
356. Wareton Ransom, b. about 1822; d. ——, aged about 18, in Atlas, Pike Co., Ill.

169 Chauncey[6] Treat (*Dorotheus*,[5] *Dorotheus*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 17, 1795, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 16, 1840, in Atlas, Pike Co., Ill; married, first, May 14, 1815, Sophia Chapman, of Glastonbury, who died May 7, 1816, aged nineteen (gravestone, South Glastonbury), and daughter of Tennant and Susannah Chapman; second, Feb. 10, 1817, Lucy Chapman, born Dec. 10, 1797; died June 25, 1882, aged eighty-five, in Decorah, Winnesheik Co., Iowa, and daughter of Abel and Lucy Chapman, of South Glastonbury. Was a farmer and his land was a part of the farm originally granted to Richard Treat in South Glastonbury.

Children, born in Glastonbury, by his first marriage:

357. Chauncey,[7] b.——; d. May 6, 1816.

By his second marriage:

358. Sophia Lucy, b. Dec. 6, 1817; m. July 16, 1839, Horace Herlen Horton.
359. Emily Maria, b. April 27, 1820; m. Nov. 26, 1855, Charles Bigelow Johnson.
360. Francis Smith, b. May 8, 1822; m., 1st, May 20, 1855, Harriet Bush; 2d, April, 1863, Martha Canfield.
361. Sylvester Chapman, b. April 4, 1824; m. Feb. 2, 1851, Eliza A. Dunn.
362. Sidney Tennant, b. Feb. 1, 1826; d. Feb. 18, 1859, in Decorah, Iowa.
363. Ann Lee, b. Dec. 4, 1827; m. Dec. 24, 1851, John Archer.
364. Nancy Pulsifer, b. Dec. 19, 1829; m. Dec. 24, 1854, George Merrill.
365. Mary Jane, b. Feb. 12, 1832; m. Dec. 24, 1851, John Ammon.
366. Henry, b. Jan. 28, 1834; d. Aug. 21, 1834.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

175 Henry[7] Treat (*Ashbel Woodbridge*,[6] *Richard*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*, *Richard*[1]), born July 16, 1799, in Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died Aug. 26, 1859, in Windsor, Eaton Co., Mich., married Nov. 10, 1828, MARIA BALDWIN, of Williamstown, Mass., born Sept. 16, 1808; died Sept. 8, 1862, in Windsor. He was a farmer and resided in Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., and Holland, Erie Co., N. Y.

Children, the first three born in Freedom, the others in Holland:

367. LUCY M.,[8] b. Nov. 22, 1829.
368. MARTHA, b. March 16, 1832.
369. DAVID HENRY, b. March 9, 1834; m. ———, Asenath Mary———. Resides in West Windsor, Eaton Co., Michigan. Has two daughters:
    1. Frances Ella[9] Treat, m. ——— Rose.
    2. Alice Ermina Treat.
370. GORDON, b. July 29, 1838. Was an orderly sergeant in the army during the Rebellion, and was captured by the enemy. Nothing was afterward heard of him. He probably died in prison.
371. ADELINE C., b. Jan. 2, 1845.
372. CAROLINE P., b. Sept. 16, 1846.
373. ORCELIA E., b. March 24, 1849.

181 Seymour[7] Treat (*Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1782, in West Stockbridge, Mass.; died June 5, 1859, in California; married, May 15, 1808, PHEBE MCCARTY. Mr. Treat was a millwright.

Children:

374. ISAIAH MCCARTY,[8] b. April 4, 1809; d. Nov. 5, 1841; m. Oct. 30, 1838, ———.
375. MARIA, b. Dec. 9, 1812; m. April 15, 1837, Moreton B. Sackett.
376. RHODA, b. March 3, 1816; d. Sept. 12, 1820.
377. STEPHEN DECATUR, b. April 12, 1819; d. ——, 1850; m. March 15, 1843, ———.
378. CARLTON, b. Oct. 6, 1825; d. Oct. 20, 1845.

183 Susanna[7] Treat (*Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 25, 1786, in West Stockbridge, Mass.; died ———, in Sandwich, Ill.; married, first, May 28, 1807, ZELAK WALTER, who died ——, 1811; second, Feb.—, 1814, JOSEPH PHELPS, who died May, 1851, aged eighty-two. In 1841, Mrs. Phelps removed from Homer, N. Y. (to which place her parents had moved in 1799), to Elgin, Ill. In 1857, she came to Sandwich, and lived with her son-in-law, Hon. Augustus Adams. About 1882, she went to Romeo, Mich., to visit her daughters, Mrs. Crawford and Mrs. Tillson. Nov., 1886, she returned to Sandwich, and lived with her daughters, Mrs. Wells and Stiles. Had six children and (1886) forty grandchildren, and thirty great-grandchildren. She was a member of the Congregational church in Sandwich and was held in the highest esteem by all who knew her.

Children of Zelak and Susanna Walter, born in Homer, by her first marriage:

379. SOPHIA,[5] b. June 13, 1808; m. Jacob Crawford, of Romeo, Mich.
380. MARIA, b. June 5, 1811; m. Dr. Philo Tillson, of Sandwich, Ill.

Children of Joseph and Susanna Phelps, born in Homer, by her second marriage:

381. LYDIA, b. Nov. 18, 1814; d. Dec. 14, 1867; m. Oct., 1833, Hon. Augustus Adams.
382. MERCY, b. Nov. 18, 1819; m. Sept. 22, 1843, Carmi Wells, of Sandwich, Ill.
383. JOSEPH E., b. Oct. 16, 1824; m. Sept., 1849, Harriet Stiles, of Sandwich, Ill.
384. CORNELIA, b. Sept. 26, 1827; m. Sept., 1846, Cornelius Stiles of Kankakee, Ill.

190 Lyman[7] Treat (*Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 14, 1785, in ——— ; died ——— ; married ———, ———. Served in the war of 1812. His company commanded by Captain Cumston, which was attached to the second regiment New York Artillery, Colonel Scott, was called out Sept. 15, 1812, for three months, to go to Lewiston, N. Y., and was stationed at Fort Gray. When the brigs Caledonia and Adams were captured on their passage from Buffalo to Lewiston, he with his company "did good service." In March, 1854, he resided in Boonville, Oneida Co., N. Y., and formerly at Auburn, Cayuga Co., N. Y. In March, 1855, he was living at Horse Heads, Chemung Co., N. Y. He received a pension.

Son born in Glenwood, Erie Co., N. Y.:

385. JOHN,[8] b. ———.

191 Timothy[7] Treat (*Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 30, 1786, in Georgia (?), near St. Albans, Vermont; died March 1, 1875, in Elk Grove, Sacramento Co., Cal.; married, first, ———, ———, near Buffalo, N. Y.; second, Jan.—, 1817, LOVISA BENTLEY, at St. Albans, Vt., who was born Jan. 22, 1799, in Georgia, Vt., died Sept. 14, 1860, in Silver Creek, Mich. When a young man he removed from Vermont to Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y., where he enlisted about April, 1813, for six months with Captain Stevens, in Colonel Warren's regiment, and served till Sept., 1814. He received a pension for his services during the war of 1812. He remained in Aurora till the fall of 1834, when he removed to Michigan and settled near Niles, Berrien Co. In the fall of 1837, he moved some twenty-five miles and settled in Silver Creek township Cass Co., where he resided till 1863, when he removed to Elk Grove, Cal., and resided with his eldest son, Sullivan Treat, till his death. He was a farmer.

Children, the first nine born in Aurora, the last three in Silver Creek, by his first marriage:

386. SULLIVAN,[8] b. Jan. 18, 1811; d. Jan. 21, 1880; m. Dec. 25, 1843, Caroline M. Gage.

By his second marriage:

387. FIDELIA, b. Oct. 15, 1818; m. July —, 1835, Philander Dunning, who d. at Buchanan, Mich., in 1879. No issue.

388. ALMIRA, b. Feb. 13, 1821; m. Sept. 7, 1840, Henry Aldrich.

389. RUBY, b. April 6, 1823; m. ———, William Green, who d. 1873. Resides at Lower Lake, Lake Co., Cal. Has several children.

390. JAMES BENTLY, b. July 14, 1825; m. ———, Cordelia Aldrich. Reside in Dowagiac, Cass Co., Mich. Have three children:

391. LOUISA, b. Nov. 24, 1827; m. ———, Morris G. Aldrich. Had two children. Reside at Lawrence, Van Buren Co., Michigan.

392. IRA HASCAL, b. May 11, 1830; m. Oct. 13, 1869, Alice Ann Dunning.

393. WALLACE ORVILL (twin), b. Aug. 9, 1832; m., 1st, ———, in Virginia City, Nevada, who d. in about a year; 2d, ———, ———. He is a tinman by trade. In May, 1859, he went from Michigan to California, and after a few years removed to Virginia City, where for some years he carried on a hardware store. He now (1888) resides somewhere in Oregon.

394. WILLARD (twin), b. Aug. 9, 1832; m. ———, ———, at Salinas City, Monterey Co., Cal. Have two children.

395. HORACE JAY, b. March 13, 1835; d. April 6, 1862, killed at the battle of Pittsburg Landing. He enlisted in Oct., 1861, in Co. I, Capt. Brown, 12th regiment, Col. Quinn, Michigan Volunteers. They camped during the winter of 1861 and 1862, in Niles, Mich., where he was detailed for hospital duty, there being much sickness among the men. In March, 1862, the regiment went to Tennessee, where he still continued to serve in the Hospital, but when they were surprised by the Confederates at Pittsburg Landing, all the sick who were able went out to meet the enemy, and Mr. Treat was killed soon after the attack began.

396. Lucy Ann, b. May 2, 1839; m. Nov. 12, 1857, Fletcher B. Robinson.
397. Nancy Jane, b. Aug. 6, 1841; d. June 16, 1844.
398. Amanda Euphemia, b. May 16, 1844; m. Dec. 25, 1866, Henry Warren Russell.

192 Oren[7] Treat (*Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 15, 1787, in St. Albans, Vt., probably; died April 26, 1882, aged ninety-five, at Griffin's Mills, Erie Co., N. Y.; married, first, Nov., 1813, at Willink, Erie Co., N. Y., Nancy Thompson, who died 1835; second, ——, 1836, Maria Weeks, of Saratoga, N. Y. Mr. Treat settled in Aurora in 1812. He resided at Griffin's Mills. Was enrolled under Captain Stevens, in Colonel Warren's Reg't, Aug. 1, 1814, and was discharged at Buffalo about Oct. 1, 1815. He remembered the assault made by the British, about midnight, Aug. 15, 1814, to capture Fort Erie. He received a pension. Was a farmer.

Children born in Aurora, by his first marriage:

399. Julius Allen,[8] b. ——, 1814; m. ——, 1839, Sarah Crocker.
400. Abigail, b. ——, 1816; m. Nov. 26, 1836, William Darling. Resides in South Wales, Erie Co., N. Y.
401. George, b. Sept. 17, 1817; d. Dec. 25, 1882; m. March 12, 1854, Sarah E. Foster.
402. Thomas, b. ——, 1820; d. young.
403. Thomas Nelson, b. May 30, 1822; m. March 23, 1864, Clara W. Bell.
404. Fayette, b. ——, 1824; d. young.
405. Lyman L., b. April 30, 1828; m. Jan. 11, 1871, Laura Anne Cooper.
406. Oren, b. ——, 1830.
407. Helen, b. ——, 1832; d. in infancy.
408. Nancy Helen, b. 1835; m. ———, Horace Delancy Underhill. Resides in Sharon, Wisc.

By his second marriage:

409. Ellery Bently, b. Aug. 20, 1836; d. Nov. 18, 1880; m. June 29, 1863, Charlotte H. Farnsworth.
410. Victoria, b. Jan. 5, 1838; d. April 1, 1873; m. ———, Royal Lee Colby. Had one son:
1. Adelbert Morgan[9] Colby, b. July, 1863; d. July, 1885.
411. Marie Frances, b. Sept. 22, 1840; m. Aug. 17, 1865, Delivan Calkins.
412. Harriet Arvilla, b. Nov. 9, 1842; m. Oct. 23, 1884, George Buss. Resides at Fort Calkins, Larimer Co., Colorado. Is a farmer.
413. Orville Cassius, b. July 17, 1844; d. Oct. 7, 1869, in East Aurora, N. Y. Was a farmer. m. ———, ———. Had two children:
1. Orville Manley[9] Treat, b. ———.
2. Jennie Treat, b. ———.

195 Izbon[7] Treat (*Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 1, 1793, in Willsborough, Essex Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 22, 1878, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married, first, Feb. 22, 1822, Appbia Thompson, in Aurora, born Feb. 17, 1803, in Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y.; second, ———, Huldah Fields, born Jan. 2, 1812, died May 23, 1866. Was a farmer.

Children, first three born in Aurora, the fourth, fifth and sixth, in Colden, by his first marriage:

414. Seymour Edward,[8] b. June 13, 1823; d. Feb. 6, 1867; m. Dec. 29, 1849, Abbie Spurling Guptail.
415. Charles Ralph, b. Jan. 12, 1826; m. Jan. 1, 1862, Margaret Reesman.
416. Lucretia Mariah, b. Feb. 5, 1828; d. Dec. 27, 1842.
417. Lewis J., b. March 31, 1832; d. Sept. 27, 1864; m. Sept. 12, 1855, Fannie Pratt Barden.
418. Cyrenia Ann, b. Oct. 13, 1837; d. Oct. 24, 1845.
419. George S., b. April 7, 1842. Resides (1890) in White Oaks, Lincoln Co., New Mexico

By second marriage:

420. Louisa R., b Sept. 23, 1852; d. Oct. 15, 1883; m. March 29, 1874, Everett Darbee, b. Sept. 10, 1847. Resides (1891) in East Aurora, N. Y. Is a dealer in pianos, organs, musical merchandise and sewing machines. Had son:
1. Emmet R.[9] Darbee, b. Aug. 20, 1875; d. March 25, 1877.

Had two other children by this marriage, who died in infancy.

196 John[7] Treat (*Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1796, in Jefferson (?), Franklin Co., Vt.; died Jan. 10, 1864, in Concord, N. Y.; m. July 17, 1823, Eunice Amidon, born Dec. 14, 1804, died Nov. 25, 1877. Mr. Treat removed from Vermont in 1804; and settled in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y., where he built a log cabin. In 1838, he removed to Concord, N. Y., and purchased a farm.

Children, the first eight born in Aurora, the others in Concord:

421. Polly M.,[8] b. April 26, 1824; d. Dec. 3, 1888; m. Jan. 1, 1850, Stephen Wheeler.
422. Jemima, b. April 11, 1825; d. Aug. 4, 1884, in Erie Co.; m. April 5, 1849, R. W. Van Deusen. No issue.
423. Cynthia, b. Feb. 19, 1827; m. April 3, 1853, Otis Sweet. No issue.
424. Almon Harmon, b. Nov. 28, 1828; d. Jan. 31, 1890; m., 1st, Sept. 11, 1859, Carrie G. Mills, of Polo, Illinois, b. Jan. 7, 1829, d. Sept. 5, 1868; 2d, Oct. 5, 1880, Abbie S. Bedee, of Dixon, Illinois, b. June 14, 1843. Was Vice-President and Director of the Plymouth Roller Mill Co., at LeMars, Iowa. No issue.
425. Fayette, b. Jan. 8, 1831; m. Oct. 26, 1853, Martha Griffith.
426. Erastus, b. Dec. 11, 1832; d. Oct. 17, 1835.
427. Charlotte, b. Nov. 10, 1835; m. May 20, 1858, Fayette Corbin.
428. Thomas, b. Sept. 28, 1838; m. Sept. 28, 1864, Eva Wealthy Daley.
429. Betsy Appha, b. Feb. 27, 1843; d. June 6, 1881; m. June 26, 1866, Dr. Thomas D. Sturdevant.
430. John Cornelius, b. Dec. 20, 1844; m. June 6, 1867, Ellen Leuthera Squires.

198 Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Apr. 1, 1798, probably in or near St. Albans, Vt.; died Jan. 27, 1841; married Oct. 14, 1820, Isaac How, who resided and died in Colden, Erie county, N. Y.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth How, born in Colden:

431. *Daughter*,[8] b. Sept. 1, 1821; d. Sept. 7, 1821.
432. Thomas Palmer, b. Aug. 11, 1822; (dead); m. ———, Susan Thompson. Was a U. S. patent lawyer, and resided in Brooklyn, N. Y. Had three children:
1. Hartley[9] How, b. ———.
2. Lucius P. How, b ———.
3. Etta How, b. ———.

433. Mary Jemima, b. Nov. 23, 1825; d. May 17, 1875; m. Sept. 1, 1846, Charles F. Stancliff. They resided in North Collins, N. Y. Was a mechanic. Had nine children b. in Colden and Collins, N. Y:
1. *Daughter*,[9] b. June 1, 1847; d. in infancy.
2. Marian Elizabeth Stancliff, b. April 17, 1849; m. May 18, 1865, Albert Hicks. Reside in North Collins. Had eight children, b. in Concord, Hamburg and North Collins:
1. Olive M.[10] Hicks, b. April 11, 1868.
2. Ella M. Hicks, b. May 11, 1873.
3. Cory M. Hicks, b. March 29, 1876; d. June 1, 1882.
4. Myrtle Hicks, } b. Jan. 25, 1879; } d. Feb. 2, 1880.
5. Myrton Hicks, } b. Jan. 25, 1879; } d. March 7, 1879.
6. Leroy A. Hicks, b. April 6, 1882.
7. Guerney E. Hicks, b. March 17, 1885.
8. Aaron Hicks, b. Aug. 5, 1887.

3. Amina Lydia Stanclift, b. May 8, 1852; m. April 4, 1875, Abram V. Divine. Is a carpenter and resides in East Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y. Have four children, b. in Elma, Hamburg and East Aurora.
   1. Jennie M.[10] Divine, b. July 8, 1876.
   2. Laura B. Divine, b. Oct. 6, 1878.
   3. Charles A. Divine, b. Dec. 9, 1880; d. June 27, 1882.
   4. Clarence H. Divine, b. March 17, 1882; d. Dec. 4, 1887.
4. Mary Hortense Stanclift, b. Oct. 10, 1855; m. May 10, 1880, Samuel N. Reeve.
5. Charles Willard Stanclift, b. Sept. 4, 1858; d. May 17, 1859.
6. Jennie Marie Stanclift, b. Jan. 7, 1860.
7. Minnie Stanclift,
8. Willard Charles Stanclift, } b. Oct. 10, 1863.
9. Nettie Candace Stanclift, b. Aug. 28, 1868.

200 Amaziah[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 12, 1790, in Alford, Berkshire county, Mass.; died in the spring of 1819, in southern Illinois; married Sept. 17, 1809, SALLY COLVIN, who died Nov. 26, 1854, in Rock county, Wisconsin. When he was four years old, Mr. Treat's parents removed to Mendon, Monroe county, N. Y. In addition to assisting his father on the farm, he obtained a good common school education. Was married when less than twenty years old, and remained in Mendon till about 1813, when he removed to Angelica, Allegany county. In the spring of 1819, he went to southern Illinois hoping to better his condition, but died there from a severe attack of brain fever. The widow with four small children returned to her father's house in Mendon, where she gave them all the attention she could in the way of education. In the fall of 1836, she removed to New London, Huron county, Ohio, with her children, and subsequently to Rock county, Wis., where she died. Although the youngest of the family is now more than seventy years old, they have never been long separated, but live very near each other on the most intimate and friendly terms.

Children, the first two born in Mendon, the others in Angelica:

434. DIADEMA,[8] b. June 8, 1810; m. Sept. 7, 1831, Heman Barritt.
435. SARAH, b. Feb. 17, 1813; d. July 30, 1890; m. Sept. 8, 1831, Benjamin Park.
436. CORNELIUS MORTIMER, b. April 25, 1817; m. Aug. 29, 1841, Phebe Alvira Curtiss.
437. CHARLOTTE ADALINE, b. June 1, 1819; m. March 10, 1838, Joel Miner.

201 Hannah[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 30, 1791, in Alford, Mass.; died May 3, 1832; married ———, DANIEL FALL.

Children of Daniel and Hannah Fall:

438. GEORGE[8], b.———.
439. FRANKLIN, b.———.
440. WILLIAM, b.———.
441. BLEEKER, b.———.
442. BERI, b.———.
443. ESTHER, b.———.

202 Ruth[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 12, 1793, in Alford, Mass.; died ———; married about 1810, MOSES MCCLELLAN, a farmer. He resided in Mendon, Monroe county, for many years, and then emigrated to southern Indiana. All traces of the family have been lost.

Children of Moses and Ruth McClellan, born in Mendon:

444. Bridget,[8] b.———.
445. Esther, b.———.
446. Charles, b.———.

203 Alvin[7] Treat (*Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 17, 1795, in Mendon, Monroe county, N. Y.; died Aug. 4, 1853, in Somerset, Niagara county, N. Y.; married April 1, 1817, Hannah F. Van Ness, who died Oct. 9, 1861. He was a farmer and resided in Mendon till 1829, when he removed to Yates, Orleans county, N. Y., thence to Somerset, where he died.

Children, the first and second born in Mendon, the others in Yates:

447. Robert Redcus,[8] b. Dec. 13, 1819; m., 1st, Dec. 10, 1849, Betsey S. Vickery; 2d, Feb. 27, 1873, Mrs. Addia Arnold.
448. George Nelson, b. Feb. 16, 1822; m. Oct. 13, 1853, Ellen C. Hill.
449. Mercy C., b. Nov. 28, 1829; m. May 23, 1858, Daniel H. Mead.
450. Cornelius, b. March 3, 1832; m. April 15, 1862, Mary L. Robinson. He resides in Somerset, and is regarded as one of the best farmers in the county. No issue.
451. Amelia Clementine, b. May 18, 1834; d. May 30, 1873, in Corfu, Genesee Co., N. Y.

204 Benjamin Palmer[7] Treat (*Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 12, 1798, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died July 14, 1828, in Angelica, Allegany Co., N. Y.; married Aug. 1, 1822, Susan E. Davis, of Angelica, who died Nov. 2, 1851. He remained on his father's farm till his marriage in 1822, when he removed to Angelica, where he also engaged in farming.

Children born in Angelica:

452. Susan L. A.,[8] b. about 1823; d. July 25, 1825.
453. Susan A., b. July 4, 1825; d. Sept. 18, 1867; m. Jan. 13, 1842, A. W. Dunkin.
454. Mary V., b. Dec. 27, 1826; m. Dec. 25, 1843, Nathan C. Hammond.
455. Benjamin Palmer, b. Nov. 27, 1828; d. Aug. 7, 1829.

205 Cornelius Dwelly[7] Treat (*Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 18, 1801, in West Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 2, 1851, in Belmont, Laporte Co., Indiana; married Jan. 5, 1823, in Palmyra, N. Y., Amanda Skinner, born April 10, 1801, at Saratoga, N. Y., died July 27, 1874, at Hannibal, Missouri. Mr. Treat was a millwright by trade, and considered to be a very skilful mechanic. He was a member of the Baptist church, and a deacon of the same at Niles, Mich.

Children:

456. Charlotte Jane,[8] b. Nov. 24, 1823, at Palmyra, N. Y.; d. April 5, 1847; m. Sept. 22, 1845, Rev. George V. Tenbrooke.
457. Charles Goodman, b. Feb. 19, 1826, at Middleburgh, N. Y.; d. Aug. 7, 1880; m. May 5, 1851, Chloe Mead.
458. Cornelius Amaziah, b. April 15, 1828, at West Bloomfield, N. Y.; m. June 13, 1850, Lucinda C. Reunion.
459. Benjamin Palmer, b. Dec. 26, 1830, at Mendon, N. Y.; d. Aug. 9, 1874; m. ——, 1851, Clarissa Butler.
460. John Jay, b. Dec. 12, 1834, at Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y.; m. Nov. 14, 1860, Elizabeth Jane Ulery.
461. Helen, b. Sept. 3, 1838, at Superior, Michigan; d. Oct. 22, 1838, at Superior.

206 Ellery Sanford[7] Treat (*Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 4, 1803, at Mendon, near Rochester, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Feb.

19, 1870, in Milwaukee, Wisc.; married, first, April 13, 1830, MARGARET COULSON, who died Dec. 24, 1850; second, Nov. 6, 1855, Mrs. CHARLOTTE GARRIGUS. At an early age Mr. Treat left the farm to teach school, and followed that occupation all his life. He was principal of the public schools in Rochester from the beginning of the system till advancing age unfitted him for the position. In 1867, he removed to Milwaukee, and lived with his son till his death.

Children born in Rochester:

462. HARRIET AMELIA,[8] b. Oct. 16, 1833; m. ———, Jacob Brazee. Reside (1886) in Rochester, and have three daughters.
463. GEORGE ELLERY, b. June 15, 1836; m., 1st, Dec., 1860, Eliza Coulson; 2d, Aug. 18, 1880, Martha Bigelow.
464. MARGARET, b. June 5, 1842; m. Nov., 1871, Andrew Erhart. Has one son and two daughters.

Had two other children who died under five years old.

207 Noah Nelson[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*.[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 26, 1806, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 28, 1878, in Mendon; married, first, Oct. 3, 1833, HARRIET ARMSTRONG, of Pittsford, Monroe Co., N. Y., who died May 12, 1841; second, Nov. 1, 1843, MARY ANN AYERS, of Arkport, Steuben Co., N. Y., who died before her husband. When a young man Mr. Treat learned the trade of a painter, but was obliged to give it up as it injured his health. He then went to work on his father's farm, of which he became the owner upon his death in 1847.

Children, born in Mendon, by his first marriage:

465. ESTHER ANN,[8] b. Nov. 15, 1835; m. March 12, 1859, Charles Tallmadge, a farmer, who resides in Mendon. No issue.
466. ADELAIDE, b. April 30, 1837; m. Dec. 1, 1859, Elisha D. North.
467. HARRIET PALMER, b. May 8, 1841; m. Feb. 4, 1858, Edward Cady.

208 Dr. John Jay[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 23, 1808, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Aug. 6, 1852, in Rochester, N. Y.; married April 13, 1835, CLARISSA STRONG, born Sept. 7, 1807, and daughter of Dr. Ezra and Betsey (Dunning) Strong, of Scipio, N. Y. He graduated at the Berkshire Medical Institute, Pittsfield, Mass., in 1835. Was a physician in Edwardsburgh, Mich., from 1835–1842. Was a celebrated physician and surgeon in Rochester from 1842–1852, and died there during the cholera epidemic the latter year. At that time he was city physician, and for weeks never undressed, but remained in his office day and night ready to answer any and every call at a moment's notice. Finally, he was stricken down himself. The newspapers of that date speak of his heroic services and noble self-sacrifice in caring for the sick during that dreadful scourge. He was a devoted Christian.

Children, the first two born in Edwardsburgh, the others in Rochester:

468. JAY STRONG,[8] b. May 25, 1836; m. May 6, 1862, Amelia Munn Parker.
469. FRANK, b. Aug. 5, 1840; d. June 28, 1850.
470. EMMA, b. June 1, 1843; d. July 6, 1843.
471. EDNA JANE, b. Nov. 9, 1844; m. W. A. Morse. Resides in Minneapolis, Minn. No issue.
472. CLARISSA STRONG, b. May 21, 1847; d. Aug. 22, 1849.

209 Joseph Randolph[7] Treat (*Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 14, 1810, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died July 8, 1868, in Milwaukee, Wisc.; married Oct. 20, 1830, in Penfield, Monroe Co., N. Y., CAROLINE WILLIAMS, who died May 17, 1865. After leaving Mendon, he settled in Toronto, Canada,

as early as 1834. He removed to Niles City, Mich., about 1838, where he was a blacksmith, and afterwards to Milwaukee, Wisc., where he engaged in mechanical and mercantile pursuits. Was in the wholesale jewelry business. He erected a fine block on East Water street. In politics he was a strict Democrat who never cut the ticket. Accumulated a fortune.

Children, the first two born in Toronto, the third in Niles City:

473. HENRY C.,[8] b. 1834; m. March 10, 1858, Kate A. Putnam.

474. NELLIE M., b. April 23, 1837; m. Dec. 15, 1859, George Redfield Chittenden.

475. JOHN ROLPH, b. June 7, 1839; unm. He resides in Kansas City, Missouri, and is engaged in the Land, Loan and Insurance business. His genial and manly character has won the confidence of all. Is quite wealthy.

211 Malina[7] Treat (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 12, 1794, in Alford, Mass.; died May 27, 1844, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married April 22, 1813, PHILANDER CHAMBERLAIN of Mendon.

Children of Philander and Malina Chamberlain, born in Mendon:

476. PHILETUS,[8] b. Nov. 26, 1814; m. Dec. 31, 1837, Julia Barnes. Is a farmer and resides in Mendon.

477. PHILANDER T., b. Oct. 15, 1816; m. Sept. 8, 1842, Mary D. Tuttle. Resides near Hastings, Minn.

478. HANNAH L., b. Jan. 10, 1823; m. May 15, 1851, Dr. Daniel T. Webster, of East Bloomfield, N. Y., who d. April 30, 1880. She now (1887) resides with her sister, Mrs. Esther A. Pride, at Honeoye Falls, N. Y.

479. MALINA J., b. Oct. 6, 1827; m. ———, Henry M. Towne, who d. Oct. 25, 1844. She now resides on her farm in Chippewa Co., Wisc.

480. ESTHER A., b. Sept. 20, 1829; m., 1st, Aug. 22, 1848, Henry Boardman, who d. in the army, Nov., 1863, during the Rebellion; 2d, Dec. 13, 1876, Asa Pride, a prominent hardware merchant of Honeoye Falls, N. Y. She had two children by her first marriage:

1. Allie[9] Boardman, b.———.
2. Melville M. Boardman, b.———.

481. HAMLIN T., b. Nov. 18, 1831; m. Nov. 24, 1857, Mary Almanda Towne. They reside in Minneapolis, Minn.

212 Esther[7] Treat (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 15, 1797, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died April 23, 1883, in Mendon; married ———, BELAMY CLAFLIN, who died some time previous to his wife. As the family records were destroyed by fire it is impossible to give full particulars in regard to this family.

Children of Belamy and Esther Claflin, born in Mendon:

482. HAVILIAH,[8] b. ———; d.———; m., 1st, about 1855, Libbie North, who d. in Hastings, Minn., where he settled leaving one son; 2d, ———, Mrs.——— LaDuc. He now resides at Eureka Springs, Arkansas.

483. ESTHER M., b. ———; d.———; m. Hiram Munson, of East Bloomfield, N. Y. Both are now dead. No issue.

484. HANNAH, b. ———; d. ———; m., ———, Everard Palmer, of Buffalo, N. Y. She lived but about a year after her marriage.

485. EXIE S., b. ———; d. ———; m.——— , Everard Palmer, after the death of her sister. She too died early leaving a son:

1. Harlow[9] Palmer, b. ———, who resides with his father in Buffalo.

213 Jemima[7] Treat (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 25, 1800, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 23, 1872, in

Clinton, Rock Co., Wisc.; married Aug. 15, 1819, CHARLES CURTISS, in Mendon, who died Aug. 6, 1865, in Ruggles, Ashland Co., Ohio. They resided on their farm in Mendon most of the time up to 1832, when they emigrated to Ruggles. Some time after the death of her husband she went to live with her daughter Phebe Alvira who had married Cornelius Mortimer[8] Treat in Clinton, where she died.

Children of Charles and Jemima Curtiss, the first three born in Moscow, Livingston Co., N. Y., the fourth in Mendon, the others in Ruggles:

486. CYRENIUS TREAT,[9] b. July 1, 1820; m. Jan. 25, 1853, Juliet McCumber of Belvidere, Ill. In the spring of 1849, he went to California and remained two years. Resides (1837) near Clinton, Wisc. Has one son:
   1. Charles Edwin[9] Curtiss, b. ———, who is a professor in the Normal school at Madison, Dakota.

487. EMILY MARIAH, b. Jan. 28, 1822; m. Jan. 1, 1843, John W. Gates, who d. in the fall of 1868, in Rock Co., Wisc. After living for some years in New London, Ohio, and vicinity, they emigrated to northern Indiana, thence to Rock Co., Wisc. She now (1887) resides with her youngest dau. in Chicago, Ill. Has three children.
   1. Sierra Nevada[9] Gates, b.———.
   2. Charles Mortimer Gates, b.———.
   3. Ida Eveline Gates, b.———.

488. PHEBE ALVIRA, b. Feb. 7, 1824; m. Aug. 29, 1841, Cornelius Mortimer[8] Treat. See No. **436.**

489. EBENEZER HAMLIN, b. Oct. 6, 1828; m. Oct. 27, 1864, Mattie E. Phillips, who d. May 24, 1870. He is a photographer, and resides at Whitewater, Wisc.

490. ESTHER JANE, b. March 2, 1833; m. ———, Humphrey Clark. Resides now (1887) near Shopiere, Rock Co., Wisc.

491. DANIEL W., b. Sept. 5, 1835; d. May 10, 1884, in Helena, Montana; m., about 1865, Mrs. Sarah Griggs of New London, Ohio. In the spring of 1862, he went to Montana. After remaining a few years he returned and married his wife, with whom he returned to Helena, Montana, where he amassed considerable property.

492. CHARLES LUMIS, b. Nov. 5, 1837; d. Dec. 31, 1882, in Florida; m. in the fall of 1879, Eva Osburn, of Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc. He was reared a farmer, but prepared himself for a teacher, which position he occupied successfully for many years. In 1861, he enlisted for three years as a soldier, and upon the expiration of his term of service he returned and again enlisted, and served to the end of the war. Resided in New London, Ohio, till Dec., 1882, when he left for Florida to attend a brother who was very sick there. Soon after his arrival he was taken violently sick, and d. on the 31st of the month, leaving a wife and two small children.

493. WILLIAM PARK, b. May 29, 1841; m. ———, Louisa Fish. Was reared a farmer, but at present (1887) is a successful manufacturer in New London, Ohio. Has one dau.:
   1. Mattie[9] Curtiss, b. ———.

214 Park[7] Treat (*Ebenezer*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 9, 1804, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 16, 1880, in Northfield, Washtenaw Co., Mich., where he was residing with his son and daughter; married June 22, 1827, SOPHIA BARNEY, who died July 9, 1852. He was a farmer, and resided for some years in Mendon, whence he emigrated to northern Indiana, and afterwards to Michigan.

Children born in Mendon:

494. ORIN B.,[8] b. Nov. 12, 1829; m. ———, ———. Resides in Northfield, Mich., and has twelve children.

495. MARY, b. Feb. 4, 1833; m. Jan. 1, 1855, James Rogers. Resides in Northfield, has two children.

496. HAMLIN, b. June 21, 1847; d. Jan. 17, 1865, in the army.

215 Ebenezer Hamlin[7] Treat (*Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Nov. 15, 1808, in Mendon, Monroe Co, N. Y.; died Jan. 21, 1867, in Rock Co., Wisc.; married, April 19, 1832, FERRET NEWCOMB, daughter of Hezekiah and Mrs. (Leet) Newcomb (see Newcomb Genealogy), who resides in Clinton, Wisc. He was a farmer, and resided in Mendon, till Oct., 1833, when he removed to Huron Co., Ohio, and again in the fall of 1845, to Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc. The postoffice of that town is at Shopiere.

Children, the first born in Mendon, three in Huron Co., and the two youngest in Turtle:

497. WILLIAM MARCUS,[8] b. Aug. 22, 1833; m. Oct. 31, 1860, Jennette C. Bradley.
498. MARY LOUISA, b. Oct. 14, 1835; m. April 19, 1860, Edgar E. Hatch.
499. MILTON PARK, b. Sept. 21, 1837; m., 1st, Sept. 17, 1863, Fausta A. Conklin, who d. Oct. 25, 1866; 2d, Sept. 14, 1868, Mrs. Catharine J. Saxton. He resides in Clinton, Wisc.
500. FRANKLIN HALL, b. Sept. 10, 1843; m. Sept. 26, 1866, Ellen J. Case.
501. CAROLINE E., b. Jan. 15, 1850; m. May 14, 1874, Wayland M. Newell.
502. EMPRESS M. S., b. Aug. 5, 1854; m. Oct. 9, 1879, James L. Pangborn.

217 Alvin[7] or Alvah Treat (*Charles,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Sept. 20, 1795, in ———, N. Y.; died Aug. 17, 1865; married Jan. 1, 1820, ELIZABETH HARRIS of Bethel, N. Y., born Dec. 13, 1801, died Jan. 6, 1871.

Children:

503. ELIJAH H.,[8] b. Sept 20, 1820; m. ——, 1865, Florence Giddings of Ashtabula, Ohio. Was a soldier in the Rebellion, and was never heard from after enlisting.
504. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Nov. 26, 1833; m., 1st, July 4, 1850, Jane Scott; 2d, April 2, 1853, Azubah Ann Congdon; 3d, Jan. 19, 1875, Thusa E. Brown.
505. HANNAH J., b. April 5, 1837; m. ——, 1867, James Brown of Pontiac, Mich.
506. SARAH, b. March 24, 1839; d. July 26, 1878; m. ——, 1877, H. M. Gunnison of Pontiac, Mich.
507. MARY, b. May 1, 1842; m. ——, 1861, L. P. Morse.

222 Sylvester[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 26, 1806, in ———, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 15, 1877, in Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married June 20, 1828, BETSEY WEBB, born June 12, 1809, who now (1888) resides in Binghampton, Broome Co., N. Y.

Children, the first three born in North Almond, Allegany Co., N. Y., the fifth and sixth in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio, the seventh in Bloomfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio:

508. ANDREW J.[8] (twin), b. April 10, 1829; m., 1st,——, 1852, Emily Norris; 2d, Aug. 20, 1862, Sarah Jane Cook; 3d, April 30, 1868, Mrs. Lucy E. Warner.
509. AMANDA L. (twin), b. April 10, 1829; m. ——, 1859, Zenas Wright.
510. ALMIRA, b. March 12, 1831; d. April 3, 1872; m. ——, 1849, Ezra Webb.
511. MARY, b. Aug. 13, 1837; d. June 18, 1870, at Burr Oak, Mich.
512. MATILDA, b. July 17, 1842; d. June 12, 1875, in Lincoln, Lancaster Co., Neb.
513. OLIVE, b. Oct. 8, 1849; m. July ——, 1871, William E. Wilbur. Resides (1888) in Binghampton, N. Y.
514. ADELBERT C., b. Oct. 19, 1853; d. Nov. 23, 1874, in Lincoln, Neb.

225 Roland[7] Treat (*Daniel,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born June 10, 1797, in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 4, 1876, in Colebrook, Ohio; married July 11, 1822, MELINDA COLE, who died Sept. 18, 1881. In 1830, he removed from New York, and settled in Ashtabula Co., Ohio, where is now the town of Colebrook. It was a wilderness then, and he was among the first settlers, owning orig-

inally 1200 acres of land. He endured all the privations of frontier life, but finally secured a competence. He was prominent in educational and religious matters, and was one of the organizers of the Baptist Church in Colebrook in 1836.

Children, the first four born in Gorham, the others in Colebrook:

515. Lucy B.,[8] b. May 15, 1823; m. April 25, 1844, Jarius Miller, who d. in California about 1849. Had three children. She now resides in Chicago and is a nurse.
516. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 27, 1824; m. Aug. 18, 1847, George Guild.[9]
517. Oscar F., b. Dec. 3, 1826; m., 1st, Dec. 15, 1847, Lydia A. Cleveland; 2d, Nov. 3, 1867, Susan A. Stults.
518. Jonathan Cole, b. Aug. 31, 1828; m. Jan. 8, 1847, Lucinda M. Alger.
519. Statirah H., b. Nov. 16, 1831; d. March 27, 1885; m. Dec. 31, 1847, William Holcomb. No issue.
520. William Henry, b. Sept. 29, 1834; m., 1st,——, 1858, Mary Loveland; 2d, ———, Ann Dillon.
521. Ashley R., b. June 9, 1837; d. July 27, 1839.
522. Hannah M., b. July 7, 1840; m. March 26, 1863, F. F. Webb. Has one child.
523. Caroline A., b. Oct. 31, 1843; d. Sept. 2, 1875; m. Oct. 4, 1874, John Bull.

230 **Lyman[7] Treat** (*Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 18, 1786, in ———; died ——, at Port Byron, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married, first, ———, ———; second, ———, Clarissa Hayden, of Port Byron.

Children, born in Port Byron, by his first marriage:

524. Hiram Francis,[8] b. Nov., 1816; d. Nov. 2, 1876; m., 1st, ———, Emeline O. Tuell; 2d, Oct. 20, 1857, Pamelia Sims.

By his second marriage:

525. Henry, b ———.
526. Egbert, b.———; d.———; unm.
527. Clarissa, b. ———; m. ———, ———Monroe.

235 **Justus[7] Treat** (*Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 8, 1795, in Throopville, near Auburn, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; died March 11, 1845, in Throopville; married, first, ——, 1817, Phebe Mix, who died Dec. 1, 1836, in Throopville; second, ——, 1839, Caroline Miller, who died Feb. 11, 1869, in Tanawanda, Erie Co., N. Y. Was a school teacher.

Children born in Throopville, by his first marriage:

528. Adeline,[8] b. July 16, 1818; d. June 25, 1823.
529. Josiah, b. ———; d. young.
530. Sarah Cornelia, b. Oct. 2, 1822; m. ———, Hezekiah Rose. Reside in Caro, Tuscola Co., Mich. Have five children.
531. Warren Augustus, b. Feb. 27, 1828; m. Nov. 1, 1855, Abby S. Goodrich.
532. Thaddeus Justus, b. Jan. 13, 1833; m. June 7, 1868, Mrs. Elizabeth Monimia (Locke) Moore.

By his second marriage:

533. Benjamin Miller, b. Oct. 19, 1840; m. Feb. 22, 1867, Elizabeth Pickard.
534. William Ashbel, b. Sept. 16, 1843; d. March 8, 1882.
535. Henry, b. Jan. 1, 1845. Resides Spring Creek, Williams Co., Penn.

238 **James D.[7] Treat** (*Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 27, 1797, in Throopville, near Auburn, N. Y.; died Sept., 1867, in ———; married, first, ———, Betsey McKensey, of New Milford, Penn., who died Jan. 8, 1849;

second, March 28, 1852, ELLEN L. WELLMAN, born Feb. 27, 1834, in New Milford, Susquehanna Co., Penn., and daughter of Calvin Wellman. Mr. Treat was a very large man, six feet four inches in height, and weighing 275 pounds. He was proprietor of the United States Hotel in Albany, N. Y., in 1843, and lost quite a fortune there. Afterwards kept hotels in Carbondale, Penn., and in 1852, in New Milford. Was the first to engage in coal mining in Carbondale. Was also a railroad contractor. Mrs. Ellen L. Treat is a matron on Blackwell's Island, N. Y. harbor, and has furnished me with the above information.

Children, the first five born in Auburn, N. Y., the sixth at New Milford, the others in Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., Penn., by his first marriage:

536. WILLIAM,[8] b. ——; d. ——, 1864, in Scranton, Penn.; unm.
537. LEWIS, b. ——; m. Jan. 8, 1860, —— Decker, in Stroudsburgh.
538. HIRAM, b. ——; m. ——. Resided in Scranton.
539. ELIZABETH, b. ——; m. ——.
540. LOUISA, b. ——; m. ——.

By his second marriage:

541. EMMA, b. Aug. 10, 1853; d. Aug. 15, 1865.
542. JAMES D., b. June 25, 1855; d. May 17, 1861.
543. EMILE A., b. Sept. 20, 1857; m. July 1, 1879, —— Mann, in New York city. Is a shoemaker, 2263 2d Avenue.
544. SIDNEY W., b. Jan. 5, 1861; m. July 4, 1884, ——. Resides in Iowa.

241 **Hiram**[7] **Treat** (*John*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 14, 1791, in Lebanon, N. Y.; died March 17, 1837, in Albany, N. Y.; married, first, ——, ELANOR COLE, born June 14, 1793, died Jan. 9, 1824; second, Nov. 19, 1825, MARGARET HALLENBECK, born Feb. 12, 1796, died Feb. 26, 1841. He was a shoemaker, and resided in Albany.

Children, born in Albany, by his first marriage:

545. MARY ANN,[8] b. Aug. 28, 1816; d. March 4, 1840; m. July 17, 1835, Gordon Alonzo Raymond, of Rochester, N. Y. They had two children.
546. HENRY GLENDOWER, b. Dec. 1, 1818; d. about 1860, in Honolulu, Sandwich Islands; unm.
547. CAROLINE, b. Jan. 8, 1821; d. Jan. 20, 1821.
548. JAMES MONTGOMERY, b. Feb. 20, 1822; d. Sept. 3, 1823.

By his second marriage:

549. ELANOR MARIA, b. May 21, 1826; d. Feb. 7, 1828.
550. HANNAH MARIA, b. Dec. 5, 1828; m. July 14, 1846, James A. Boughton.
551. ISAAC NEWTON, b. Oct 30, 1831; d. Dec. 13, 1838.
552. JAMES PHILIP, b. July 18, 1834; d. May 20, 1836.
553. MARGARET ANN, b. March 30, 1837; m. Nov. 16, 1858, Welles Warner Montague.

247 **Sophia**[7] **Treat** (*Moses*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 27, 1806, in or near Auburn, N. Y.; died Oct. 25, 1869, in ——, N. Y.; married March 1, 1827, INSLEY DOUGLASS, born June 6, 1802, died ——, in Brutus, Cayuga Co., N. Y., and son of George and Hannah (Ward) Douglass, of Cayuga Co. He married, second, June 18, 1870, Ann S. Christman, of Oswego, N. Y.

Children of Insley and Sophia Douglass:

554. H. CAROLINE,[8] b. May 27, 1828; m., 1st, ——, William Williams, of Hannibal, N. Y.; 2d, ——, Henry Weed, of Hannibal.
555. AMANDA LOUISA, b. July 27, 1830; m. Nov. 30, 1851, Sanford Compson, b. Sept. 25, 1817, in Tyre, Seneca Co., N. Y.
556. FANNY JANE, b. April 27, 1832; m. Nov. 20, 1851, Asa Rose, of South Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y.

557. Julia Hadden, b. April 27, 1834; m. Jan. 15, 1857, Calvin Mead, of South Butler.
558. Heman Treat, b. Dec. 5, 1836; m. Jan. 1, 1858, Phebe Mead, of South Butler. Resides in Hannibal, Oswego Co., N. Y.
559. Lydia L., b. Dec. 10, 1838; d. May 22, 1841.
560. Lucius Insley, b. Feb. 1, 1841; m., 1st, Feb. 1, 1862, Amanda Moore, of Butler; 2d, Feb. 14, 1872, Elsie Chapin, of Butler.
561. Sarah A., b. Aug. 22, 1843; d. Feb. —, 1844.
562. Frances Sevria, b. Sept. 21, 1847; m.———, Henry Winegar, of Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y.

251 Augustus[7] Treat (*Aaron*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 12, 1796, in or near Auburn, N. Y.; died July 3, 1870, in Wolcott, Wayne Co., N. Y.; married ———, Rhoda Casterlain, born Oct. 8, 1793, died July, 1882, and daughter of Squire and Bethiah (Horton) Casterlain. Soon after marriage he removed to a new piece of land in Mentz, about twelve miles northwest of Auburn, N. Y., where he built a house which five years after was burnt with all its contents. With the help of kind neighbors, he soon built a new house. After a few years he sold his farm and bought a new one in Conquest, near the Seneca river, but upon the death of his wife's uncle, who left her some property in Mentz, he returned to the latter place and bought a farm. He also purchased horses which he sold in Albany, N. Y. About 1832–35, he, together with his brother, Albert Treat, bought a saw-mill, and shipped the lumber to Albany. He was very successful in these enterprises. In 1854, he removed to Grand Rapids, Mich., but soon returned to Wolcott, and remained there till his death, where a fine monument commemorates his memory and that of his wife. They were both buried on July 4, he in 1870, and she in 1882. They were good and honest people.

Children born in Mentz:

563. Loren Ludlow,[8] b. April 10, 1816; d. Feb. 11, 1883; m. Sept. 23, 1840, Hannah Jane Kingsland.
564. Almina Jane, b. March 23, 1818; m. ——, 1838, Nathaniel Tyler Barwhite. Removed to Mich., Oct. 15, 1838. Children:
    1. William A.[9] Barwhite, b.———.
    2. Sarah A. Barwhite, b.———.
    3. Rhoda A. Barwhite, b.———.
    4. Alma M. Barwhite, b.———.
    5. Catherine Augusta Barwhite, b.———; d. ———, aged 3 yrs. 4 mos.
565. Rhoda Ann, b. Dec. 4, 1820; d. Aug. 8, 1831.
566. Polly Etta, b. Dec. 29, 1822; d. Jan. 25, 1883; m., 1st, ———, David Hunter; 2d, ———, Daniel Benedict. Had a son by first marriage, and a dau. Ida[9] Benedict, by her second.
567. Oscar Franklin, b. Sept. 6, 1824; m.———, Mary Littell. Had one son, Charles[9] Treat, who d. young.
568. Minerva T., b Oct. 17, 1825; d. Jan. 14, 1827.
569. Clinton Augustus, b. March 26, 1828; d. April 24, 1857; m. ——, Jane M. Ely. Was a wealthy farmer. No issue.

268 Angelina[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 18, 1803, in Lenox, Mass.; died Oct. 26, 1888, in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 6, 1825, Josiah Alford, son of Ashley Alford, of Peru, N. Y., who died March 3, 1872. She resided in Bristol, N. Y. When young taught school in Chemung Co., N. Y. Joined the Methodist Episcopal church in Elmira, N. Y., in 1820. Was a faithful wife and mother, and gave me much information in regard to the family.

Children of Josiah and Angelina Alford, the first born in Canandaigua, the second and third in South Bristol, the fourth to the eighth in Howard, and the ninth in Bristol Springs, N. Y.:

570. AMANDA ALICIA,[9] b. Apr. 16, 1826; m. Nov. 13, 1851, Charles A. Briggs, of South Bristol. Reside in Bristol, and have two daughters, b. at the Springs:
   1. Eveline M.[9] Briggs, b. April 12, 1854.
   2. Lydia Angelina Briggs, b. Aug. 22, 1857.

571. RUFUS W., b. Sept. 16, 1828; m. July 3, 1856, Phedora Crosby, dau. of Ebenezer Crosby. Is a carpenter and joiner by trade. Has three children, b. at Bristol Springs:
   1. Etta A.[9] Alford, b. May 25, 1857; m. Feb. 20, 1875, Clark Holcomb, of Bristol Springs, and son of Hiland Holcomb. Is a farmer, and a mason by trade. Has (1887) five children born in Bristol:
      1. Charlton[10] Holcomb, b. May 26, 1876.
      2. Stella I. Holcomb, b. Jan. 17, 1878.
      3. Grace Holcomb, b. June 20, 1881.
      4. William R. Holcomb, b. March 28, 1884.
      5. Mabel M. Holcomb, b. March 13, 1887.
   2. Edgar Alford, b. Apr. 24, 1862.
   3. Floyd Alford, b. Jan. 24, 1869.

572. HOMER J., b. May 16, 1831; m. Feb. 20, 1862, Luceba Gilbert. Has three sons b. in South Bristol:
   1. Oscar[9] Alford, b. ——, 1863.
   2. Spencer Alford, b. Aug. —, 1866. Is in Kansas, where he has taken up a homestead.
   3. Irvin Alford, b. Nov. 22, 1868.

573. HANNAH CLARISSA, b. May 25, 1834; d. July 27, 1886, in Saginaw City, Mich.; m. Oct. 5, 1852, Lyman Richard Macomber, son of Holder Macomber, of South Bristol, N. Y. Resides near Freeland, Saginaw Co., Mich. Is a farmer, and a carpenter and a joiner by trade. Has held the office of school commissioner of Saginaw Co. Has furnished me with information. He has ten children:
   1. Rufus L.[9] Macomber, b. July 31, 1853; m. July 4, 1872, Nellie E. Loomis, of Freeland. Resides in East Jordan, Charlevoix Co., Mich. Is a carpenter and a joiner by trade. Has (1887) six children:
      1. Bessie C.[10] Macomber, b. Oct. 21, 1873.
      2. Sidney H. Macomber, b. March 5, 1875.
      3. Ange Macomber, } twins, b. June 20, 1880; { dead.
      4. Floyd Macomber, }
      5. Winnie Macomber, b. Sept. 17, 1882.
      6. Richard M. Macomber, b. Sept. 17, 1886.
   2. Myron H. Macomber, b. Nov. 3, 1854. He graduated at the Collegiate Institute at Valparaiso, Ind. Is a stenographer, and resides at East Saginaw City, Mich.
   3. Ange M. Macomber, b. March 5, 1856; d. June 13, 1859.
   4. Ida J. Macomber, b. Sept. 26, 1859; m. Oct. 27, 1884, Floyd Hubbard. Resides in Saginaw Co., Mich. Has (1887) one son:
      1. Fred[9] Hubbard, b. July 20, 1886.
   5. Elmer Macomber, b. Oct. 25, 1861.
   6. George Herbert Macomber, b. Dec. 1, 1863; d. Feb. 20, 1888.
   7. Willard A. Macomber, b. April 24, 1865; d. Oct. 2, 1870.
   8. Effie C. Macomber, b. Aug. 28, 1868.
   9. Clifford C. Macomber, b. Sept. 27, 1872.
   10. Leslie E. Macomber, b. March 12, 1875.

574. EMILY J., b. Sept. 16, 1836; m. May 25, 1852, Francis M. Gilbert, son of Abner W. Gilbert, of Richmond, Ontario Co., N. Y. Is a farmer and resides in Canadice, Ontario Co., N. Y. Has two sons born in Eaton Rapids, Mich.:
   1. Abner W.[9] Gilbert, b. July 13, 1858; m. Dec. 24, 1885, Bertha Remer, of East Bloomfield, N. Y. Resides in Victor, Ontario Co., N. Y. Is a jeweller.
   2. Francis M. Gilbert, b. Jan. 25, 1869; d. June 14, 1887. Was a fine young man.

575. ARTEMUS B., b. April 9, 1839; d. Aug. 4, 1863, at Bristol Springs, N. Y.; m. Apr. 4, 1861,

Lorina Smith, dau. of Russell Smith. Has one dau.:

1. Elvy[8] Alford, b. Jan. 21, 1862; m. ——, 1880, Daniel Maher, of East Bloomfield, N. Y.

576. PEDDIE ANN, b. May 10, 1842; m. Aug. 6, 1871, Robert Foote, of Freeland, Mich., and son of Heli Foote. Is a farmer. Mrs. Foote has taught district schools in New York and Michigan for twenty-one terms. Has one son b. in Freeland:

1. Charles Alford[8] Foote, b. Sept. 14, 1875.

577. ANGELINE H., b. March 8, 1845; d. Oct. 10, 1848.

578. LOIS ELVIRA, b. Nov. 17, 1847; m. Sept. 22, 1874, Myron A. Wilkinson, son of Chauncey Wilkinson, of Jonesville, Mich. He is a farmer, and by trade a cooper. She has taught school seventeen terms in New York and Michigan. Has furnished me with the record of the descendants of Elijah Treat. Resides in Honeoye, Ontario Co., N. Y.

269 Edwin E.[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 25, 1805, in Coeymans, N. Y.; died March 29, 1888, in South Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 1, 1831, JANE BUSH, who died Sept. 1, 1841, and daughter of Peter Bush. Resided in South Bristol; was a farmer.

Daughter born in South Bristol:

579. MARY JANE,[8] b. Oct. 1, 1835; m. July 4, 1854, Lewis Drown.

271 Albert L.[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 10, 1809, in Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y.; died July 25, 1885, in Bristol, N. Y.; married March 6, 1839,[8] EVELINE HATHAWAY, of Bristol, who was born June 26, 1818, and still resides on the homestead. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade, and accumulated considerable property.

Children born in Bristol:

580. ADELIZA THERESA,[8] b. March 19, 1842; m. Nov. 15, 1865, Henry C. Simmons.

581. NANCY EVELINE, b. May 27, 1844; m. Oct. 9, 1867, Henry H. Tubbs.

272 Minerva Ruth[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 20, 1811, in Coeymans, Albany Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 28, 1833, Rev. ROBERT HICKS, of Bristol, N. Y., who was born March 26, 1808, and son of Jacob Hicks. He resides in Malvern, Mills Co., Iowa.

Children of Rev. Robert and Minerva R. Hicks:

582. ERASTUS H.,[8] b. ——; m. Rhoda A. Tappan. Has eight children:

1. Luther R.[9] Hicks, b.——; dead (1887).
2. Rollo R. Hicks, b.——.
3. Jane S. Hicks, b.——.
4. Laura M. Hicks, b.——.
5. William W. Hicks, b.——.
6. Vinita Hicks, b.——.
7. Eloice Hicks, b.——.
8. Mary M. Hicks, b.——.

583. WALTER S., b. ——; dead.

584. MARY M., b. ——; m. ——, John M. Johnson. Has seven children:

1. Henry C. Johnson, b. ——; dead (1887).
2. Homer Johnson, b.——; dead (1886).
3. James E. Johnson, b.——.
4. Ina G. Johnson, b.——.
5. Maurice M. Johnson, b.——.
6. Susan Johnson, b.——.
7. John M. Johnson, b.——.

585. Laura J., b. ——; dead.
586. John N., b. ——; dead.
587. Charles W., b. ——; dead; m. ——, Phillis Harrison. Had one child. Wife and child dead.
588. Robert M., b. ——; dead.
589. James H., b. ——; dead.

274 Richard Sidney[7] Treat (*Elijah,[6] John,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 18, 1819, in Elmira, Chemung Co., N. Y.; married, ——, 1843, Louisiana Conant. He enlisted Sept. 4, 1862, in Co. G, 148th Reg't, N. Y. Vols., and served during the whole war. Was in eighteen battles, but escaped being wounded, though he had bullet holes through the legs of his pantaloons, and one through his blanket. At the battle of Fair Oaks he had a narrow escape from being killed, having been knocked down by a stick of wood which was struck by a bursting shell. He served as a sharpshooter for some time. Is a carpenter and joiner by trade. Resides in South Bristol, N. Y.

Children, the first and second born in Bristol, the others in South Bristol:

590. Richard Sidney,[8] b. Oct. 11, 1848; m. April 13, 1881, Janie Daniels. Is a carpenter and joiner in South Bristol.
591. Florinda, b. Dec. 22, 1850.
592. Esther Ann, b. Jan. 21, 1853; d. July 6, 1878, and was buried in Coy cemetery, South Bristol.
593. Frederick E., b. June 27, 1857; m. Jan., 1885, Cora Crane, dau. of Calvin Crane, of Canandaigua, N. Y., where he resides. Is a carpenter and joiner.

276 Charles[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 30, 1781, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Sept. 12, 1851, in Glastonbury (gravestone in Buckingham); married Jan. 3, 1802, Belinda Andrews, born Oct. 21, 1780, died May 1, 1863, aged eighty-two (gravestone, Buckingham), and daughter of David and Rebecca (Stratton) Andrews, of Eastbury Parish, Glastonbury. Mr. Treat was a farmer, and lived in that part of Glastonbury now called Buckingham. Was a member of the Legislature in 1847.

Children born in Glastonbury:

594. Caroline B.,[8] b. Oct. 31, 1803; d. Jan. 15, 1875; m. June 26, 1822, Oliver Talcott.
595. Edwin Stratton, b. March 26, 1810; d. Oct. 18, 1888; m. Nov. 27, 1836, Nancy Buck.
596. Adeline L., b. Nov. 5, 1814; d. April 19, 1839; m. Dec. 14, 1835, as his 1st wife, John[7] Goodrich, b. July 26, 1812, d. May 29, 1885, son of Israel and Harriet (Miller) Goodrich. No issue. He m., 2d, Nov. 12, 1845, Vincey C. Knox. Resided at Plainfield, Conn.
597. Emeline Eltruda, b. Dec. 26, 1819; d. May 15, 1821 (g. s., Eastbury).
598. Jerome F., b. March 17, 1824; d. Sept. 19, 1847, in Tariffville, Conn. (g. s., Buckingham); unm.

277 David[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 2, 1782, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died March 27, 1824, in Glastonbury (gravestone, Eastbury); married, first, Nov. 25, 1802, Milly Andrews, who died childless Apr. 17, 1818, aged thirty-four (gravestone, Eastbury); second, Oct. 14, 1818, Charlotte Sheppherd, of East Glastonbury, born Feb. 8, 1794, died July 13, 1879. For her second husband, she married, Nov. 4, 1834, Waite Hale, who died May 11, 1855, aged eighty-one. Mr. Treat was a farmer in very good circumstances.

Children, born in Glastonbury, by his second marriage:

599. Josephine Maria,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1819; d. Dec. 25, 1855; m. April 17, 1838, Cornelius C. Atherton.

600. David Sheppard, b. Feb. 13, 1821; d. June 10, 1880; m. Sept. 6, 1853, Eliza A. Morgan.

278 Ruth[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 4, 1784, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. —, 1872, aged eighty-eight (gravestone in South Glastonbury), or Nov. 24, 1873, according to Hollister Genealogy; married Feb. 9, 1804, in Manchester, Conn., Eli[6] Hollister, baptized May 10, 1782, died Sept. 18, 1872, aged ninety-one years, four months (gravestone in South Glastonbury), and son of Israel and Sarah (Skinner) Hollister. See Hollister Genealogy.

Children of Eli and Ruth Hollister, born in Glastonbury; they are of the seventh generation in the Hollister line:

601. Parismus Eli,[8] b. Sept. 24, 1804; d. Dec., 1888; m. ———, Mary (or Maria) M. Neau. Resided (1887) in Wethersfield.

602. Dorothy Mathilda, b. Sept. 28, 1806; m. ———, Capt. Asa Piper. Resides in Manchester, Conn.

603. Julia Elmina, b. Aug. 6, 1808; d. ———; m. ———, Fredus Reed.

604. Clarissa Louisa, b. June 27, 1810.

605. Dwight S., b. May 1, 1812.

606. Barzillai Clark, b. July 3, 1814; m. ———, Ann Bard.

607. Hudson Goodwin, b. Aug. 28, 1816; m., 1st, ——, 1843, Cypha Hodge; 2d, Nov. 12, 1856, Ann Hills.

608. Elizabeth Mills, b. May 31, 1819; d. Dec. 14, 1852; m. ———, James Terry of Terryville. He m., 2d, Oct. 20, 1853, Valeria[8] Treat.

609. Ann, b. March 20, 1821; d. ———; unm.

610. Lavinia, b. May 21, 1824; m. ———, Alfred Holcomb of Granby, Conn.

611. Celia Calista, b. March 21, 1827; d. in childhood.

279 Leonard[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1787, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Aug. 17, 1861 (gravestone in Buckingham), in Glastonbury; married Nov. 25, 1807, Abigail Welles, who died Nov. 29, 1876 (gravestone in Buckingham), and daughter of Samuel Welles, of Wethersfield, Conn. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Glastonbury:

612. Harriet A.,[8] b. Dec. 25, 1809; d. July 18, 1887; m., 1st, Nov. 11, 1828, John N. Loomer; 2d, March 25, 1832, Andrew Strickland; 3d, ———, Chester Tyler.

613. William, b. ———. Is a physician in Salem, Illinois.

614. Clarissa, b. about 1812; d. Dec. 28, 1831, aged 20; m. Nov. 25, 1829, Andrew Strickland.

615. Leonard Welles, b. about 1816; d. Dec. 21, 1846; m., 1st, Jan. 11, 1835, Fidelia Goslee; 2d, ———; 3d, ———, Maria Treat.

616. Samuel Clinton, b. July 19, 1820; m. Dec. 31, 1843, Catharine Mary Weir.

617. James Watson, b. July 14, 1824; d. Aug. 6, 1857; m. Dec. 9, 1846, Hannah Maria Goslee.

280 Jared[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 6, 1789, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Feb. 11, 1853, in Glastonbury; married Jan. 21, 1816, Ann Corey Wadsworth, of Hartford, Conn. He was a shipbuilder and farmer.

Children born in Glastonbury:

618. Eliza Ann,[8] b. Nov. 29, 1816; d. Oct. 26, 1824.

619. Harris Henry, b. Aug. 6, 1818; m., 1st, Oct. 4, 1841, Sarah Bingham; 2d, March 19, 1845, Hannah Forbes; 3d, May 11, 1853, Clarissa Booth.

620. Anson, b. Nov. 20, 1820; m. March 18, 1845, Mendana House. No issue. Is a carpenter and farmer. Resides in East Glastonbury.

621. Mary Brace, b. Dec. 20, 1822; d. July 31, 1845 (g. s. Buckingham); m. Oct. 5, 1843, Rev. Aaron Snow, for twenty-five years minister in Eastbury Parish, now Buckingham, Glastonbury. He was b. June 26, 1804, at Saybrook, Conn.; grad. at Yale in 1835, and at the Theological Seminary connected with it in 1838; was called to Glastonbury, Oct., 1840, and ordained April 28, 1841, in Deep River, Conn. For his first wife he m. Sarah———, who d. 1841, aged 28y. 6m. (Buckingham Church Records). Had two daus.:

1. Mary H.[8] Snow, b.———; m.———, John Brown, of Port Jefferson, Long Island.
2. Jane Snow, b.———.

622. Adna, b. Feb. 6, 1825; d. Nov. 11, 1881; m. Oct. 21, 1849, Susan C. Chapman.

623. Martha Ann, b. Feb. 6, 1828; m. Dec. 29, 1859, Horace Sumner Tarbell.

624. Hannah Flagg, b. Jan. 15, 1831; m. Oct. 25, 1853, Willard Elisha Howe.

625. Horace Wadsworth, b. Oct. 8, 1832; m. Nov. 22, 1858, Anna Lawton Corey.

282 Clarissa[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 19, 1793, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 27, 1842, aged forty-nine (gravestone, South Glastonbury); m. ———, George Pease, who died July 18, 1866, aged seventy-seven (gravestone, South Glastonbury).

Children of George and Clarissa Pease, born in Glastonbury:

626. Francis,[8] b. ——, 1815; d. April 9, 1817, aged 19 mos. (g. s., South Glastonbury).

627. Charlotte, b. ———; m. ———, Rev. ——— Ladd, a Methodist minister.

628. Clarissa Jane, b. ——, 1823; d. Jan. 19, 1842, aged 19 (g. s., South Glastonbury); m. ———, Rev. Azariah B. Wheeler, a Methodist minister, stationed at East Glastonbury, in 1840.

283 William[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1796, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Oct. 8, 1873, in Topeka, Kansas; married, first, May 10, 1818, Lucy Pelton, who died Oct. 15, 1821, in Euclid, Ohio, and daughter of Josiah and Lucy Pelton of Vermillion, Ohio, and formerly of Chatham, now Portland, Conn.; second, July 18, 1822, Sally Pelton, who died Aug. 29, 1854, and daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Pelton of Euclid; third, July 3, 1855, for her third husband, Mrs. Mary E. (Cragie) Clinton, daughter of Duncan and Elizabeth Cragie of Rochester, N. Y. The name of her first husband was Hamilton. She now (1886) resides in Topeka, Kansas. Mr. Treat learned the trade of shipwright in the ship yards on the Connecticut river. He was the only one of his father's numerous family to go away from home. In the spring of 1817, he started for the "Connecticut Western Reserve," and settled at Euclid, twelve miles east of the then small village of Cleveland. The journey required three weeks. Part of the way he travelled by canal boat, and walked when nothing better offered. He suffered the privations usual to pioneer life, but his indomitable will, robust constitution, and powers of endurance, with his habits of industry and economy, compelled success. He worked on his farm during the summer, and in the fall and winter sought employment at his trade at Cleveland, Detroit, Black River, or wherever ferry boats, or the small water craft of the times were to be built. After the opening of the Ohio canal, he found plenty of work in the construction of canal boats, without going beyond Cleveland. He also built many canal boats at the mouth of Euclid Creek, which were towed up to Cleveland. About 1838, he built at Euclid, on his own account, the Schooner *Western Trader* of 60 tons. He sold a quarter's interest in her to one Capt. McHarry, who sailed her, but had no money to help in her outfit. He failed to make any money, and spent one winter on the lake, frozen in the ice, when he

was obliged to burn part of his cargo of corn and oats for fuel. He and his vessel finally disappeared from the lake, but traces of both were occasionally found on the neighboring waters for some years after. About 1843, he built at Euclid the Schooner *Raleigh*, a nine thousand bushel vessel, which was a large one at that time. For the next fourteen years, the building of vessels furnished constant employment. About 1848, he built on his own account the Brig *General Worth*. The season opened badly. No one wanted vessel stock. The brig was ready to be launched, and Mr. Treat had no money to finish her or to purchase her outfit. N. M. Standart, of Cleveland, came forward with funds, and she was fitted out. Standart & Treat continued in the vessel business, and in the spring of 1856, had four good vessels. The Lake Navigation Co., of Buffalo, was organized about that time, and they sold their vessels to the new company, taking their pay in stock on which they never received any dividend. In two years the company failed, and the $50,000 in stock was worthless. That together with several other severe losses, financially ruined Mr. Treat. In 1863, he purchased a 100 acre farm in Bremer Co., Iowa, where he resided till the spring of 1870, when he removed to Topeka, Kansas. For the last four years of his life he received a pension from the government as a survivor of the war of 1812. Aug. 14, 1814, he enlisted with Capt. Moses Goodman, in Col. Brainard's Reg't, and was discharged at New London, Conn., where he was stationed, Oct. 24, 1814. During his service the following incident happened. He was detailed on picket duty one night while suffering from a severe toothache, and stood with the breech of the gun resting upon the ground and the side of his face and hand resting upon the muzzle. It was reported to the commander that he was sleeping while on duty; under which charge he was court-martialed and condemned to die. Every influence was brought to bear to save the life of so worthy a comrade. It was proposed that if he would admit the offence there was a possibility of the sentence being reversed. He emphatically denied from the first he had been asleep but asserted that he was simply resting in the position in which he was found in order to ease his suffering. Finding him unflinching in his determination, and that he would not confess to a false accusation, they led him to the spot assigned for the execution. With six picked men detailed for the final shot and with the cap drawn over his face, he was asked if he would admit the charge. He said that he would not. The commanding officer said "then we'll shoot." His reply was, "shoot and be d——." His adherence to the truth and unflinching courage in the hour of danger led to the suspension of the execution on the ground that such men were scarce, and that more of the same kind were needed.

Children born in Euclid, by his first marriage:

629. Clinton,[8] b. March 25, 1819; d. Oct. 3, 1821.
630. Sanford Strong, b. Sept. 17, 1821; d. Dec. 31, 1831.

By his second marriage:

631. Charles Clinton, b. Apr. 9, 1823; d. Jan. 14, 1855, at Brattleboro', Vt.; unm.
632. Valeria, b. Nov. 10, 1824; m. Oct. 20, 1853, James Terry.
633. Fidelia, b. Aug. 19, 1826; d. March 4, 1841, at Euclid, Ohio.
634. Edward William, b. Aug. 17, 1830; m. Dec. 6, 1855, Adelaide Farr.
635. Clarissa, b. April 22, 1832; d. May 15, 1832.
636. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 4, 1836; m. Sept. 5, 1859, Henry Taylor of Wickliffe, Ohio, at Terryville, Conn.
637. Cornelia C., b. Aug. 25, 1839; m. Aug. 9, 1886, Rev. Linus Blakesley, of Terryville, Conn.

By his third marriage:

638. Charles Sanford, b. Nov. 23, 1856; m. July 14, 1878, Lottie R. Hunt, of Topeka, Kansas.

639. Mary Maggie, b. Sept. 11, 1858; m. May 24, 1873, Edward B. Garwood, of Topeka, Kansas.

284 Elisha[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 20, 1799, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died July 5, 1848, in Glastonbury; married, first, Oct. 13, 1820, Clarissa Benton, born June 4, 1804, died Feb. 24, 1827, aged twenty-three (gravestone in Eastbury, now Buckingham); second, April 11, 1827, Almira Wheat, born Nov. 30, 1803; died Aug. 15, 1884, aged eighty. The church records say that he was baptized May 20, 1799, at his mother's funeral. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Glastonbury, by his first marriage:

640. Jane E.,[8] b. Oct. 6, 1821; m. Oct. 23, 1839, John B. Holmes.

641. Ralph Benton, b. Dec. 21, 1823; d. May 23, 1880; m. May 25, 1845, Cornelia Jane Strong, b. Nov. 1, 1824, d. ——, 1879, and dau. of Eli and Betsey (Cowles) Strong, of Bolton, Conn. He was a Mason, and resided in Manchester, Conn. No issue.

642. Charles C., b. April 21, 1825; d. April 19, 1854; m. Oct. 3, 1847, Semantha Azubah Strong.

By his second marriage:

643. John Wheat, b. May 8, 1828; d. July 6, 1884; m. April 20, 1852, Emeline Finley.

644. Clark Elisha, b. Nov. 5, 1829; d. Aug. 18, 1886; m. Nov. 21, 1852, Mary Emeline Strong, b. July 6, 1833, and dau. of Eli and Sybil Strong. Resided in Manchester, Conn. Was a Mason. No issue.

645. Warren Thrall, b. Jan. 20, 1835; m. June 9, 1862, Adelaide McCracken.

646. Robert Bruce, b. Nov. 25, 1838; d. May 17, 1871; m. Jan. 4, 1859, Emeretta Daggett.

647. Samuel, b. Aug. 30, 1842; d. Aug. 21, 1845.

648. Almira Adelaide, b. June 5, 1845; d. Nov. 16, 1846.

285 Hannah[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 8, 1801, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died about 1879; married Feb. 14, 1822, Edmund Matson, jr., who removed to South Windsor, Conn.

Children of Edmund and Hannah Matson, the first three born in Glastonbury:

649. Almon,[8] b. Oct. 25, 1823.

650. Eliza Ann, b. Jan. 3, 1827.

651. Julia, b. Nov. —, 1828.

652. Ellen, b. ——.

653. Martha, b. ——.

654. John, b. ——.

655. Josephine, b. ——.

656. Hezekiah (triplet), b. ——.

657. Zedekiah (triplet), b. ——.

658. Zephaniah (triplet), b. ——.

292 Permelia[7] Treat (*Jonathan,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——; baptized Oct. 18, 1795, in Glastonbury, Eastbury Parish, Conn.; died—— (alive 1853, aged fifty-seven); married Feb. 9, 1823, Lester Dowd of Hartford, Conn., born ——, 1795, died ——, 1866, and son of Marcena and Lydia (Gosper) Dowd. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. In 1852, he was of Wayne Co., N. Y. In 1846 and 1853, he resided in Tyringham, Mass. See Dowd Genealogy.

Children of Lester and Permelia Dowd:

659. Chandler,[8] b. ——, 1824; d. ——, 1881; m. ——, 1845, Mary E. White.

660. Chauncey B., b. ——, 1827; m. ——, 1850, Laura A. Collins.
661. George, b. ——, 1830; d. ——, 1833.
662. Clinton, b. ——, 1833; m. ——, 1861, Mary A. Demmon.
663. Stephen, b. ———; d. when about four years old.

313 Sylvester[7] Treat (*Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 14, 1802, in (?) Middlefield, N. Y.; died Oct. 5, 1866, in East Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married March 27, 1827, Lucinda Gates. He came to Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., when very young, and removed to Chatham, May 28, 1827. The country was then a vast wilderness. Here he raised a family of two sons and five daughters, all of whom lived to be heads of families. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Chatham:

664. Mary,[8] b. Oct. 28, 1828; d. Feb. 27, 1866; m. June 10, 1847, Thomas Owlett.
665. Lydia, b. Aug. 25, 1830; d. Nov. 6, 1862; m. Aug. 18, 1847, Dr. William B. Rich.
666. Rufus Gates, b. July 31, 1832; m. Aug. 14, 1853, Mary Jane Snyder.
667. Caroline, b. Sept. 4, 1834; m. June 21, 1858, Lorenzo Dow Carl.
668. Dorinda Lucinda, b. Aug. 4, 1836; m. Dec. 25, 1857, James Henry Carl.
669. Lois Amelia, b. Nov. 22, 1843; m. Dec. 31, 1868, Leonidas Avery.
670. Sylvester, b. Dec. 26, 1846; m. Sept. 28, 1868, Sarah Miller.

314 Adeline[7] Treat (*Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 9, 1804, in (?) Middlefield, N. Y.; died Aug. 21, 1854, in Deerfield, Penn.; m.———, Robert B. Potter.

Children of Robert B. and Adeline Potter:

671. Lydia Nancy,[8] b. Nov. 7, 1828; d. Feb. 12, 1839 (g. s., Deerfield, Penn.).
672. Phebe, b. ———; d. June —, 188–; m. ———, Oliver Chappel.
673. Mary Malinda, b. Feb. 26, 1834; d. July 8, 1848 (g. s., Deerfield).
674. Mortimer C., b. ———; m., 1st, ———, Eliza Carl; 2d, ———, Alice Button. Is a prosperous merchant. Has a store at Middleburg, and at Keeneyville, Tioga Co., Penn.
675. Joseph, b. ———.

316 Samuel B.[7] Treat (*Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 5, 1810, in (?) Middlefield, N. Y.; died Dec. 7, 1878; married Nov. 22, 1847, Mary J. Gardner.

Children, born in Laingsburgh, Shiawasse Co., Mich.:

676. Alice,[8] b. June 4, 1849; m. ———, Myron Van Fleet, of Hastings, Nebraska.
677. Emma, b. July 18, 1853.
678. Ida M., b. Feb. 22, 1857.
679. Lillie B., b. Feb. 4, 1865.
680. Ora J., b. June 12, 1867.

318 Sarah Ann[7] Treat (*Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 26, 1816, in (?) Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 30, 1853, in Farmington, Fayette Co., N. Y.; married Sept. 28, 1834, Warren Gleason, born Aug. 19, 1811, in Osceola, Tioga Co., Penn.; died Dec. 12, 1865, in Woodhull, N. Y., and son of Paul and Juda (Warren) Gleason. He was a farmer. Resided twenty-three years in Osceola, sixteen in Chatham, Penn., ten in Farmington, and five in Woodhull. For his second wife he married March 27, 1859, Fidelia Bradley, daughter of Henry Bradley, and had four children: Edward Gleason, b. Feb. 21, 1860; Lucy Gleason, b. April 7, 1862; Elmer Gleason, b. March 17, 1864; Charles Gleason, b. ———.

Children of Warren and Sarah A. Gleason, the first seven born in Chatham, the eighth in Farmington:

681. Oscar,[8] b. Oct. 4, 1835; m. ———, Hannah Clark. Is a farmer in Eldora, Iowa.
682. Lovency, b. March 21, 1838; m. ———, Alvah Baxter, a farmer in Farmington.
683. Frances Ann, b. Oct. 31, 1839; m. ———, John R. Weeks, a farmer in Farmington.
684. Juda, b. Jan. 11, 1842; m. ———, Myron Davenport, a farmer in Big Flats, N. Y.
685. Lorenzo, b. May 31, 1844.
686. Warren, b. May 11, 1847; unm. Is a miller in Lime Grove, Iowa.
687. Henry, b. April 27, 1849; m. ———, Mary Maynard. Is a farmer in Farmington.
688. Adna, b. Oct. 14, 1853; d. Sept. 28, 1876, at Coral, Mich.; unm.

320 Lathrop[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1788, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died July 28, 1819, aged thirty-one (gravestone, South Glastonbury), at Savannah, Ga., of yellow fever; married ——, 1814, Tallatha Sexton, born April, 1776, died April 17, 1857, and daughter of George Sexton, of Colchester, Conn. He was a seafaring man.

Daughter born in Glastonbury:

689. Harriet Elizabeth,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1815; m. Oct. 9, 1836, Nelson Bingham Pellet.

321 Capt. Horace[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 4, 1790, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 3, 1821, aged thirty-one, of yellow fever, at Matanzas, Cuba (gravestone, South Glastonbury); married ———, Polly Brooks; who died April 7, 1870, aged 77 (gravestone, Central burying ground, Glastonbury). Was a sea captain.

Children born in Glastonbury:

690. Horace Brooks,[8] b. Oct. 15, 1816; m. Nov. 3, 1839, Sarah Aurelia Glazier.
691. Mary E., b. May 14, 1818; m. ———, Noyes D. Brewster.
692. Adeline, b. May 1, 1820; d. Aug. 25, 1860, aged 39 (g. s., Central burying ground).
693. Hosea, b. March 3, 1822; d. Dec. 11, 1822.

323 Sophia[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 6, 1795, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 18, 1850, in South Glastonbury; married Sept. 15, 1818, Isaac Collins, who died Dec. 20, 1838, in South Glastonbury.

Children of Isaac and Sophia Collins, born in South Glastonbury:

694. Sophia,[8] b. June 11, 1820; d. March 15, 1860.
695. Orrin T., b. Jan. 3, 1823; m. Nov. 24, 1846, Charlotte O. Pitkin, b. Aug. 4, 1821, d. May 7, 1878, and dau. of George and Parmela Pitkin, of East Hartford. In 1841 he removed to East Hartford, and in 1855 emigrated to Westfield, Bureau Co., Ill., and settled on a farm. Now (1890) resides in Peru, La Salle Co., Ill. For the last thirteen years has been president of the Peru Farmer's Mutual Insurance Co. Children, the first three born in East Hartford, the others in Illinois:
    1. George Pitkin[9] Collins, b. July 2, 1851; m. Dec. 31, 1874, Emma Holler, dau. of Philip Holler, of Dimmock, La Salle Co., Ill. Resides in Holstein, Ida Co., Iowa. Is a farmer. Has two sons and two daughters.
    2. Lottie Elizabeth Collins, b. April 18, 1853; m. Nov. 18, 1873, Amasa Rose. Went to Kansas in 1871; resides at Yates Centre, Woodson Co. Is a farmer. Children:
        1. Mabel Bray[10] Rose, b.———.
        2. Orrin Collins Rose, b.———.
        3. Ethel Rose, b.———.
    3. Sophia Treat Collins, b. July 30, 1855; resides in Peru.

4. Charles Pitkin[10] Collins, b. Dec. 16, 1856; m. July 5, 1882, Emma Birchenough, dau. of George Birchenough of Peru. Resides in Peru. Children, b. in Westfield, Ill:
   1. Frances[10] Collins, b. July 3, 1883.
   2. Walter George Collins, b. June 17, 1886.
   3. Emma Collins, b. Nov. 16, 1888.
5. Laura Cowles Collins, b. Sept. 20, 1858; resided in Chicago. Is a stenographer on a Farm Implement Directory.

696. Emily Mariah, b. Oct. 20, 1824; d. Aug. 3, 1848.
697. Lavinia, b. Aug. 8, 1826; d. Feb. 22, 1832.
698. Lydia Ann, b. Jan. 23, 1829; d. Oct. 12, 1873.

325 Charles[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 27, 1801, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 17, 1867, in Hartford, Conn.; married April 20, 1828, Matilda Cooly, of Middletown, Conn., born Aug. 2, 1800; died July, 1890, in Hartford. Was a seafaring man, as was his father. Resides in Hartford.

Children born in Hartford:

699. Jane Rachel,[8] b. Dec. 19, 1828; d. Oct., 1887; m. ——— Larkum; resided in Hartford. Son:
   1. Albert[9] Larkum, b. Oct. 23, 1845; d. ———.
700. Julia Matilda, b. Oct. 11, 1830; d. April 12, 1837.
701. Lavina, b. Sept. 12, 1832; d. Feb. 16, 1862.
702. Ellen Elizabeth, b. Nov. 23, 1834; d. Feb. 16, 1862.
703. Norman C., b. July 6, 1837; m. ——, 1863, Rose S. Trevor.

326 Levi Stuart[7] Treat (*Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 19, 1812, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died April 13, 1881, in Atchison, Kansas; married, first, Feb. 27, 1834, Nancy Strong Hickox, born March 9, 1814, died March 23, 1843, in Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio, and daughter of Larmon and Nancy (Strong) Hickox; second, ———, Elenor R. Norton, from whom he was divorced in Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, at the May term of the court of Common Pleas, 1853; third, Aug. 6, 1858, Mary Dothea Cooper, who now resides in Atchison, Kansas. Mr. Treat was a farmer.

Children, the first three born in Aurora, the fourth and fifth in Twinsburgh, Summit Co., Ohio, the others in Atchison, by his first marriage:

704. Stuart Amos,[8] b. Jan. 4, 1835. Is a live stock speculator and farmer in Atchison.
705. Carrie Ellen, b. Oct. 22, 1837; m. Sept. 24, 1856, in Cleveland, Ohio, Peter Samuel Messerole, b. July 2, 1830, in New York city, and son of John and Mary Eliza (Simmons) Messerole. He was a dealer in agricultural implements and seeds in Chicago, Ill.
706. Nellie Alice, b. Oct. 27, 1842; dead.

By his second marriage:

707. Antoinette, b. ———; m ——— Pratt.
708. James Walter Norton, b. ———.

By his third marriage:

709. Mary Kate, b. Jan. 22, 1861; m. April 21, 1887, Samuel Woodworth, an attorney in Atchison.
710. Frank Shrewsbury, b. Oct. 18, 1862; m. Oct. 26, 1889, Margaret Hughes, of Arizona territory. Is now (1890) proprietor of a ranch in Arizona.
711. Thomas Cooper, b. March 26, 1865. Is a loan broker, of the firm of T. C. Treat & Co., cor. of 4th and Commercial St., Atchison, Kansas. Has assisted me.

712. Alice Lydia, b. Nov. 15, 1866; m. Nov. 18, 1886, Samuel George Guerrier.
713. Georgia Grace, b. Jan. 6, 1874.
714. Ethel Harriet, b. Aug. 13, 1880.

327 Amos Mortimer[7] Treat (*Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 13, 1813, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married ——, 1841, Harriet M. Hatch, of Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio, who died April 25, 1888, in Bainbridge, Geauga Co., where Mr. Treat now resides. Is a merchant.

Children born in Aurora and Bainbridge:

715. J. Mortimer,[8] b. Oct. 29, 1842; m. Jan. —, 1866, Eunice Rudolph.
716. Hattie J., b. May 18, 1853; m. Oct. 1, 1874, Henry W. Pettibone.
717. Gordon A., b. April 7, 1855; m. Nov. 27, 1879, Florence Blair.

339 Lorenzo Hart[7] Treat (*Elisha,[6] Elisha,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 1, 1802, in Middletown, Conn.; died July 13, 1857, aged fifty-four, in Middletown; married, first, Aug. 23, 1826, Sarah Sage Kirby, who died Aug. 4, 1836, aged thirty-two; second, April 16, 1837, Mary Kirby, who died Sept. 28, 1868. Was a member of the Legislature in 1854, from Cornwall, Conn., formerly a part of Middletown. Was a notary public from May, 1851, to the time of his death. Was also town clerk and treasurer of Cromwell.

Children born in Middletown, by his first marriage:

718. Mary L.,[8] b. Feb. —, 1829; d. April 25, 1830.
719. Sarah, b. July 10, 1832; m., 1st, June 2, 1851, Elizur Lord Wright; 2d, Oct. 22, 1872, William Robert McDonald.
720. *Son*, b. March 1, 1836; d. March 1, 1836.

340 Emily[7] Treat (*Elisha,[6] Elisha,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 16, 1804, in Middletown, Conn.; died Sept. 25, 1872, aged sixty-eight, in Middletown; married Oct. 5, 1823, Alsa Wilcox, who died Oct. 10, 1838, aged forty, and a son of Joseph Russell and Lina Wilcox.

Children of Alsa and Emily Wilcox, born in Middletown:

721. Lydia Hart,[8] b. ——; m. ——, Albert Bacon, a farmer in Westfield Society, Middletown.
722. Chauncey, b. ——, 1826; d. July 22, 1833.
723. Mary Treat, b. ——; d. Jan. 29, 1833.
724. Emily Treat, b. ——.
725. Adeline, b. ——.

358 Sophia Lucy[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 6, 1817, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married July 16, 1839, Horace Herlen Horton, who was born Nov. 7, 1815. He resides in Plymouth, Amador Co., Cal. Is a farmer.

Children of Horace H. and Sophia L. Horton:

726. James Treat,[8] b. Oct. 15, 1841; d. Jan. 12, 1842.
727. Emily Loraine, b. Nov. 15, 1842; d. Oct. 10, 1843.
728. Martha Amelia, b. June 9, 1844; d. Sept. 6, 1844.
729. Ralph Horace, b. Sept. 5, 1845; d. Oct. 9, 1845.
730. Frank Henry, b. Oct. 1, 1846.
731. Charles Herlen, b. June 23, 1849; d. Jan. 9, 1852.
732. Clara Stevens, b. June 25, 1853.

733. Mary Eliza, b. April 15, 1856.
734. Lucy Emma, b. Aug. 27, 1859.
735. Horace Chauncey, b. Sept. 15, 1861.

359 Emily Maria[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 27, 1820, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Nov. 26, 1855, in Easthampton, Mass., Charles Bigelow Johnson, who died Feb. 11, 1887. He was connected with the National Button Co., Easthampton; a deacon of the Payson Congregational church, and town clerk for many years.

Children of Charles B. and Emily M. Johnson, born in Easthampton:

736. Charles Henry,[8] b. Aug. 30, 1856. He is cashier of the First National Bank in Easthampton.
737. Edward Tennant, b. Aug. 24, 1865; d. May 10, 1866.

360 Francis Smith[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 8, 1822, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married, first, May 20, 1855, Harriet Bush, who died Dec. 5, 1856; second, April —, 1863, Martha Canfield. Is a farmer, and resides in Lexington, Le Sueur Co., Minn.

Children, the second born in Lexington, the third in Waukon, Iowa, by his first marriage:

738. Edgar,[8] b.———; d. April 13, 1857.

By his second marriage:

739. Frank, b. Feb. 9, 1864.
740. Emily Martha, b. June 27, 1865.

361 Sylvester Chapman[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 4, 1824, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Feb. 2, 1851, Eliza A. Dunn. He is a baker, and resides in Decorah, Winneshiek Co., Iowa. She has furnished me with the record of the family of Chauncey Treat.

Children, the first born in Quincy, Ill., the second in Burlington, Iowa, the others in Decorah:

741. Emily Sophia,[8] b. Nov. 10, 1851; d. Aug. 13, 1854.
742. Edward Chauncey, b. Sept. 26, 1855; d. Dec. 6, 1856.
743. George Henry, b. Dec. 1, 1858.
744. Luella Eliza, b. April 4, 1862.
745. Lucy Celia, b. Aug. 2, 1864.

363 Ann Lee[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 4, 1827, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Dec. 24, 1851, John Archer, who is now dead. She now (1889) resides in Estherville, Emmett Co., Iowa.

Children of John and Ann L. Archer, the first two born in Quincy, Ill., the others in Warsaw, Ill.:

746. Charles,[8] b. Nov. —, 1852.
747. Lucy, b. Oct. —, 1855.
748. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1, 1858.
749. Matthew, b. ——, 1860.

364 Nancy Pulsifer[7] Treat (*Chauncey,[6] Dorotheus,[5] Dorotheus,[4] Thomas,[3] Rich-*

ard,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 19, 1829, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Dec. 24, 1854, GEORGE MERRILL. He is a farmer, and resides in Saratoga, Howard Co., Iowa.

Children of George and Nancy P. Merrill:

750. EMMA D.,[8] b. Nov. 10, 1855.
751. HARRIET, b. Nov. 25, 1858.
752. WILLIAM, b. April 12, 1861.
753. FREDERICK, b Sept 23, 1862.
754. FRANK B., b. Feb. 16, 1865.
755. ARCHIBALD G., b. Dec. 28, 1869.
756. BENJAMIN B., b. July 30, 1871.

365 Mary Jane[7] Treat (*Chauncey*,[6] *Dorotheus*,[5] *Dorotheus*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 12, 1832, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Dec. 24, 1851, JOHN AMMON. For twenty-five years he was extensively engaged in the manufacture of agricultural implements in Decorah, Iowa. He met with reverses in 1878, and removed to Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa, in 1880, where he engaged in farming and stock-raising. Is at present (1889), and has been for the last two years, superintendent of the Stoughton Wagon Works, Stoughton, Wisc. Has always been greatly respected as a man of high principles and sterling worth. Has held many public positions of local importance for the last thirty years.

Children of John and Mary J. Ammon, born in Decorah:

757. JUNIUS,[8] b. Aug. 1, 1853.
758. WILLIAM, b. July 26, 1855.
759. MARY EVELYN, b. Aug. 11, 1857.
760. CHAUNCEY R., b. Sept. 13, 1860. Is at present (1889), engaged in farming and stock-raising in Estherville.
761. JOHN, b. Oct. 21, 1861.
762. RICHARD, b. May 13, 1870.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

375 Maria[8] Treat (*Seymour,*[7] *Timothy,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Richard,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 9, 1812, in ———; married April 15, 1837, MORETON B. SACKETT.

Children of Moreton B. and Maria Sackett:

763. JULIUS H.,[9] b. Oct. 16, 1838; m. April 10, 1864, ——— Schermerhorn.
764. RHODA T., b. May 1, 1841; d. Aug. 2, 1885; m., 1st, Aug. 27, 1857, S. Overlin; 2d, ——, 1875, David Chase.
765. SEYMOUR T., } twins, b. Jan. 23, 1843; { m. Sept. 13, 1879, ———. Dau.:
766. REUBEN, }
1. Calista[10] Sackett, b. Nov. 29, 1880.
767. LYDIA A., b. Dec. 15, 1845; d. April 25, 1873; m. Dec. 15, 1859, Ebenezer Graham.

377 Stephen Decatur[8] Treat (*Seymour,*[7] *Timothy,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Richard,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 12, 1819, in ———; died ——, 1850, while on his way to California, and was buried at Fort Laramie, Wyoming; married March 15, 1843, ———.

Daughter:

768. PHEBE OLINDA,[9] b. May 21, 1844; d. June 20, 1861; m. ———, Hanford Graham.

386 Sullivan[8] Treat (*Timothy,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Richard,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 18, 1811, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Jan. 21, 1880, aged sixty-nine, in Elk Grove, Sacramento Co., Cal.; married Dec. 25, 1843, CAROLINE M. GAGE. At the age of twenty-one, Mr. Treat left New York and settled in Silver Creek, Cass Co., Mich., on a heavily timbered farm, which he cleared, enduring all the privations incident to pioneer life. May 20, 1859, he started for California across the Plains, and arrived at Elk Grove, where he settled, on the 20th of Oct. following.

Daughter, born in Silver Creek:

769. ALVIRA H.,[9] b. Sept. 5, 1846; m. Oct. 13, 1870, Julius Everson.

388 Almira[8] Treat (*Timothy,*[7] *Thomas,*[6] *Timothy,*[5] *Richard,*[4] *Thomas,*[3] *Richard,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 13, 1821, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Sept. 7, 1840, HENRY ALDRICH, born May 5, 1813, in the state of Rhode Island. He is a farmer, and resides in Edwardsburgh, Cass Co., Mich.

Children of Henry and Almira Aldrich:

770. ALPHA,[9] b. Feb. 17, 1842; m. Feb. 16, 1866, Harvey L. Drew. He now resides in San Bernardino, San Bernardino Co., Cal. Has four sons:
1. Arthur L.[10] Drew, b. ———.
2. Frederick Drew, b. ———.
3. Roy Drew, b. ———.
4. Walter Drew, b. ———.

771. JAMES M., b. Feb. 8, 1844; d. Nov. 10, 1862, at the hospital at Lebanon, Ky., of pneumonia. He enlisted in the 4th Mich. Cavalry in Aug., 1862.
772. LEVI M., b. Jan. 7, 1846; m. ———, Emma Beauchamp. Resides at Elk Grove, Sacramento Co., Cal. No issue.
773. GEORGE B., b. Oct. 20, 1847; d. March 10, 1870, at Edwardsburgh, Mich. Was a merchant.
774. JASPER K., b. Sept. 10, 1849; m. Feb. 16, 1873, Maria Aldrich, of Chautauqua Co., N. Y. Resides at Birdsley's Prairie; P.O., Edwardsburgh, Mich. Has two children:
1. Guy A.[10] Aldrich, b. ———.
2. Martha May Aldrich, b. ———.

392 Ira Hascal[8] Treat (*Timothy*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 11, 1830, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 13, 1869, ALICE ANN DUNNING, at Elk Grove, Sacramento Co., Cal. He removed with his father in 1834 from New York to Michigan. He learned the trade of carpenter and joiner. In 1853 he started with a party for California across the plains. Had a little trouble with the Sioux Indians opposite Fort Laramie, Wyoming, on the Platte river. They numbered about three hundred. By giving up a portion of their provisions, a treaty was made and the emigrants were allowed to proceed. The company numbered about twenty-five men, eight women, and six children. His brother Willard Treat accompanied him on this trip. Aug. 25, they arrived at Hang Town. Since his settlement in California he has been engaged in various kinds of business, as mining, freighting for six years to the state of Nevada, farming and stock raising. Is now a farmer in comfortable circumstances, and resides in Anderson, Shasta Co.

Children:

775. MATTIE B.,[9] b. Feb. 23, 1871.
776. LOIS V., b. Oct. 7, 1872.
777. WILLIAM WARREN, b. July 9, 1874.
778. HARRIET MARIAH, b. Jan. 13, 1877; d. June 1, 1885.
779. CARRIE ANN, b. Dec. 2, 1882.

396 Lucy Ann[8] Treat (*Timothy*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 2, 1839, in Silver Creek township, Cass Co., Mich.; married Nov. 12, 1857, FLETCHER B. ROBINSON, at Dowagiac, Cass Co., Mich. For nine years after marriage they resided in Cass Co.; then removed to Bangor, Van Buren Co. In the fall of 1874, they removed to Onekama, Manistee Co., Mich., when the township was almost a dense wilderness, where they now (1888) reside. She is a member of the Methodist church, and superintendent of the Sunday school.

Children of Fletcher B. and Lucy A. Robinson, the first born in Dowagiac, the second in Bangor:

780. JAY W.,[9] b. March 22, 1859; m. Dec. 14, 1886, Hattie Renshaw, in Hayes township, Buena Vista Co., Iowa. Is a school teacher, and a member of the Baptist church.
781. WARREN RUSSELL, b. April 5, 1867.

398 Amanda Euphemia[8] Treat (*Timothy*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 16, 1844, in Silver Creek, Cass Co., Mich.; married Dec. 25, 1866, HENRY WARREN RUSSELL, formerly of Andover, Mass., at Elk Grove, Cal. After her marriage they removed to Garden Valley, El Dorado Co., where they now (1888) reside. She came to California with her father in 1863.

Children of Henry W. and Amanda E. Russell, born in Garden Valley:

782. *Son*,[9] } twins, b. June 13, 1869; d. in infancy.
783. *Daughter*, }
784. INEZ B., b. March 28, 1871.
785. WARREN T., b. Aug. 8, 1875.
786. EDITH A., } twins, b. Feb. 23, 1879.
787. EDGAR HENRY, }

399 Julius Allen[8] Treat (*Oren*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), b. ——, 1814, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 22, 1892; married ——, 1839, SARAH CROCKER. Mr. Treat came to Wisconsin in 1844, and resided

in Sharon, Walworth Co. Was a member of the J. A. Treat Lumber Co., manufacturers and wholesale dealers in lumber, shingles, and laths; mills and yards at Marinette, Oconto Co.

Children:

788. FAYETTE C.,[9] b. ———. Resides in Appleton, Wisc.
789. JENNIE T., b. ———; m. ———, D. E. Sedgwick; resides in York, York Co., Nebraska.

401 George[8] Treat (*Oren,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 17, 1817, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Dec. 25, 1882, in Sharon, Walworth Co., Wisc.; married March 12, 1854, SARAH E. FOSTER, of Milledgeville, Whiteside Co., Ill. Settled in Wisconsin in 1848, and resided in Sharon. Was a farmer, and had the respect of the community for his industry and integrity.

Children, born in Sharon:

790. FLORA LUCINDA,[9] b Feb. 24, 1856; m. Feb. 28, 1878, Maxon W. Pierce.
791. HELEN MARTHA, b. July 2, 1859; m. Jan. 23, 1881, Jackson C. Miller.
792. EVA LUELLA, b. Jan. 24, 1863; d. July 20, 1870, in Sharon.
793. GRACE AURORA, b. July 23, 1867; m. Oct. 27, 1886, Ira W. Holmes; resides in Hawarden, Sioux Co., Iowa.
794. MARION GEORGIA, b. Jan. 24, 1871.

403 Thomas Nelson[8] Treat (*Oren,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 30, 1822, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married March 23, 1864, CLARA W. BELL. In 1844, he left the old homestead for Seneca Co., Ohio. In 1847, he removed to Sharon, Walworth Co., Wisc. Was justice of the peace. Has usually been engaged in farming. Resides now (1887) at Clear Lake, Cerro Gordo Co., Iowa.

Children, born in Sharon:

795. ALICE M.,[9] b. Feb. 13, 1865. Is a teacher.
796. MINNIE B., Nov. 6, 1866. Is a teacher.

405 Lyman L.[8] Treat (*Oren,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 20, 1828, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 11, 1871, LAURA ANNE COOPER. He went west when a young man of nineteen, and has spent the last thirty years in Iowa. Resides now (1890) in Webster City, Hamilton Co., Iowa, where he is a dealer in dry goods, clothing, boots, shoes, hats, caps, etc. Has also dealt largely in real estate and grain. In 1859 and 1860, he held the office of treasurer of Kossuth Co., Iowa.

Children:

797. CARROLL L.,[9] b. Nov. 21, 1871.
798. TERESSA L., b. April 11, 1873.

409 Ellery Bentley[8] Treat (*Oren,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 20, 1836, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 18, 1880, in Manitowoc, Wisc.; married June 29, 1863, CHARLOTTE H. FARNSWORTH of Sheboygan, Wisc., and daughter of one of the oldest settlers in that county. Mr. Treat attended school at Aurora Academy till he was sixteen, when he left and went to Buffalo to study law in the office of Backus & Lanning. He was admitted to the bar Dec. 1, 1859. In 1860, he removed to Wisconsin and taught school in Sharon. When the war broke out, he returned to Aurora, recruited a company of volunteers and was commissioned a lieutenant, but declined the position owing to ill health. He was readmitted to the bar at Milwaukee,

April 16, 1861, and at Chicago a few days later. Business called him away to Sheboygan, where he was so well pleased that he settled there in 1862, and in the fall of that year was elected district attorney for Sheboygan County. The next spring he entered into partnership with William Hamilton, and was connected with him for four years. He was next elected district attorney for Manitowoc, and served eight years. In 1872, he formed a partnership with Lyman J. Nash, but soon abandoned the law to engage in the lumber business. This proving a disastrous speculation, he resumed the practice of law. In his profession he was painstaking, conscientious and honorable, discouraging rather than encouraging litigation. As an officer he was faithful to his duties; in his business he was honest; in politics he was a strong Democrat, while in his social relations, he was the best of husbands, and the kindest of fathers. After his death his widow removed back to Sheboygan, where she now (1886) resides. She is an active, intelligent woman.

Children born in Manitowoc:

799. ROBERT PAINE,[9] b. April 24, 1864; dead.
800. CHARLES HENRY, b. Aug. 23, 1869.
801. WILLIAM PRENTICK, b. Sept. 4, 1872.

411 Marie Frances[8] Treat (*Oren,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Sept. 22, 1840, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Aug. 17, 1865, DELIVAN CALKINS, born May 30, 1822. He is a farmer and resides in East Aurora, N. Y.

Daughter of Delivan and Frances M. Calkins, born in East Aurora:

802. CHARLOTTE AURORA,[9] b. Sept. 2, 1875.

414 Seymour Edward[8] Treat (*Izbon,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born June 13, 1823, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 6, 1867, killed accidentally in Chicago, in the stock yards; married Dec. 29, 1849, AUBIE SPURLING GUPTAIL, born May 13, 1825. She now resides in Polo, Ogle Co., Ill. Mr. Treat was for many years engaged in the mercantile and grain business in Polo. Was also deputy sheriff, deputy provost marshal, justice of the peace and held various town offices.

Children:

803. FRANK EDWARD,[9] b. Oct. 9, 1853.
804. LUELLA ELMIRA, b. Aug. 22, 1855; m. Jan. 26, 1880, John Bartlett; resides in Iowa.
805. ALICE, } twins, b. July 4, 1858; { resides with her mother.
806. ELLIS, }
807. DWIGHT THOMPSON, b. May 1, 1861; resides in Chicago.

415 Dr. Charles Ralph[8] Treat (*Izbon,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Jan. 12, 1826, in Aurora, N. Y.; married Jan. 1, 1862, MARGARET REESMAN, of Salona, Clinton Co., Penn. Taught school for some years in New York and Ohio; studied medicine under Dr. Gibson in Milmore, Ohio; attended medical lectures in 1851 and 1852; spent a few months in a drug store in Tiffin, Ohio; went from there to Brookville, Ill., where he engaged in the dry goods business with his brother, Seymour E. Treat, at the same time carrying on the practice of medicine to some extent, till the spring of 1861, when he removed to Sharon, Wisc., where he is now a physician.

Son born in Sharon:

808. CHARLES RALPH,[9] b. May 19, 1866; m. Dec. 30, 1886, Hattie Lewis.

417 Lewis J.[8] Treat (*Izbon,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2]*

Richard[1]), born March 31, 1832, in Colden, N. Y.; died Sept. 27, 1864, in the army; married Sept. 12, 1855, FANNY PRATT BARDEN, of Collins Centre, N. Y., born Oct. 3, 1832. Soon after their marriage, they removed from N. Y. state to Polo, Ogle Co., Ill. In 1858 removed to Albert Lea, Freeborn Co., Iowa. At the breaking out of the war he enlisted in Co. G, 27th Reg't Iowa volunteers, and was shot by a rebel bushwhacker, while doing duty over a prisoner.

Children, the first born in Polo, the others in Albert Lea:

809. CHARLES DEMETRIUS,[9] b. Feb. 18, 1857; d. 1862, in Albert Lea.
810. GILBERT BARTON, b. Dec. 25, 1859; m. Aug. 2, 1883, in St. Paul, Minn., Hannah B. Carl, who d. Dec. 8, 1885; is a surgeon dentist in Polo, Ill.
811. LEWIS EDWARD, b. Feb. 17, 1861; m. July 25, 1885, Rhoda F. Strahl.

421 Polly M.[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 26, 1824, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; died Dec. 3, 1888; married Jan. 1, 1850, STEPHEN WHEELER.

Children of Stephen and Polly M. Wheeler:

812. MINERVA E.,[9] b. March 6, 1851.
813. ANNA M., b. Sept. 19, 1852; d. Feb. 27, 1853.
814. J. TREAT, b. Dec. 15, 1853; d. Oct. 4, 1860.
815. FRANK S., b. Dec. 10, 1855.
816. H. BEECHER, b. Oct. 4, 1858; m. Sept. 18, 1889, Kate Trevett. Son:
    1. Paul T.[10] Wheeler, b. Aug. 23, 1890.

425 Fayette[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 8, 1831, in Aurora, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 26, 1853, MARTHA GRIFFITH. Resides in East Concord, Erie Co., N. Y. Is a farmer.

Children, born in East Concord:

817. HATTIE E.,[9] b. June 9, 1855; m. Oct. 26, 1878, Byron E. Walters.
818. ELLA I., b. July 13, 1857; m. Nov. 22, 1881, James Lowry.

427 Charlotte[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 10, 1835, in Aurora, N. Y.; married May 20, 1858, FAYETTE CORBIN. They reside in East Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.

Children of Fayette and Charlotte Corbin, born in East Concord:

819. ESTELLE C.,[9] b. July 20, 1859; m. Oct. 14, 1885, Mortimer Leroy Hayden. Sons:
    1. Claude C.[10] Hayden, b. Nov. 8, 1886.
    2. Gerald L. Hayden, b. April 17, 1889.
820. WILLIAM F., b. Dec. 21, 1860.

428 Thomas[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 28, 1838, in Aurora, N. Y.; married Sept. 28, 1864, EVA WEALTHY DALEY, born March 22, 1843, in Marshall, N. Y. He resided in Polo, Ill., and was of the firm of Treat & Brubaker, dealers in hardware and stoves. Resides now in Lemars, Plymouth Co., Iowa.

Children, born in Polo:

821. WAYLAND ALMON,[9] b. Oct. 21, 1868; resides in Booneville, Mo.
822. GRACE LOUISA, b. June 30, 1872.
823. CARRIE LILLIAN, b. Dec. 16, 1873; d. May 4, 1875.

429 Betsy Apphia[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 27, 1843, in Concord, N. Y.; died June 6, 1881; married June 26, 1866, Dr. THOMAS D. STURDEVANT, born April 6, 1834, at Skinner's Eddy, Wyoming Co., Penn. He is a dentist at Foreston, Ogle Co., Ill.

Children of Dr. Thomas D. and Betsy A. Sturdevant:

824. VICTOR,[9] b. April 20, 1867, at Mendota, La Salle Co., Ill.
825. HARRY A., b. May 5, 1872, at Clarence, Cedar Co., Iowa.

430 John Cornelius[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 20, 1844, in Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.; married June 6, 1867, ELLEN LEUTHERA SQUIRES, born Aug. 11, 1840, daughter of John and Caroline (Stowell) Squires of Concord. Resides in Concord, Erie Co., and is a farmer.

Son, born in Concord:

826. THOMAS S.,[9] b. Aug. 2, 1876.

434 Diadema[8] Treat (*Amaziah*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*[4], *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 8, 1810, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Sept. 7, 1831, HEMAN BARRITT, who died May 10, 1874. When a child she assisted her widowed mother to support the family in the new settlement, and became very expert with the hand loom, upon which the early settlers had to depend for their clothing. Immediatety after marriage, she moved to New London, Huron Co., Ohio, from which place she emigrated in the spring of 1849 to Rock county, Wisc. She now resides in the village of Clinton, in comfortable circumstances.

Children of Heman and Diadema Barritt, born in New London:

827. AUGUSTUS MORTIMER,[9] b. ———; d. Feb. 18, 1876; unm.; was a farmer.
828. PHILANDER T., b. Oct. 16, 1835; m. ———, Mary Mitchel, of Sandusky, Ohio. Is a farmer and resides in Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc.; has one son and six daus.
829. SARAH ADALINE, b. Sept. 14, 1839; d. Nov. 30, 1859.
830. MARTHA D., b. May 26, 1848; m. ———, Fernando Wright, and resides in the village of Clinton. Has a son and dau. Resides (1888) in Clinton, Wisc. He is a farmer.

435 Sarah[8] Treat (*Amaziah*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 17, 1813, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died July 30, 1890, in Clinton, Wisc.; married Sept. 8, 1831, BENJAMIN PARK. Like her older sister she did her share in supporting the family, and when not attending school, or engaged in other duties, was busy in weaving on her loom. Soon after her marriage, she removed to New London, Huron Co., Ohio, with her husband, mother and brother. There Mr. Park purchased a farm, and she in addition to her household duties, taught school several terms. In the spring of 1847, they sold the farm, and removed to Clinton, Rock Co., Wisc., where they resided.

Children of Benjamin and Sarah Park, born in New London:

831. BENJAMIN SMITH,[9] b. Dec. 21, 1836; m. Sept. 24, 1861, Nellie Schuyler. Has been for the past five years (1887) principal of the State Industrial School at Waukesha, Wisc. Has three sons and one dau.
832. MORTIMER TREAT, b. July 25, 1841; m., 1st, Dec. 21, 1861, Libbie Hammond, who d. Feb. 12, 1883; 2d, July 26, 1883, Belle Smith of Pewaukee, Wisc. Is now (1887) serving his third term as Assistant Secretary of State, and resides at Madison, Wisc. Had two sons and one dau. by his first marriage.
833. JOHN HEMAN, b. Sept. 2, 1845; m. Oct. 26, 1881, Pleiades Walker of Penn. Is a farmer and railroad engineer, and resides at Rock Island, Ill. No issue.
834. FREDERICK EMERSON, b. Nov. 9, 1854; m. ———, Sarah E. Turner, of Beloit, Wisc. Is a cigar manufacturer. Has one son.

436 Cornelius Mortimer[8] Treat (*Amaziah,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 25, 1817, in Angelica, Allegany Co., N. Y.; married Aug. 29, 1841, PHEBE ALVIRA[8] CURTISS (**488**), born Feb. 7, 1824, and daughter of Charles and Jemima[7] (Treat) Curtiss. When Mr. Treat was old enough to attend school, his mother, though a widow and having no means except her hands to support her family, took good care that he should reap all the advantages of an education that she with her limited means could afford. Consequently he was kept at school, both summer and winter, till he was ten years old. He then commenced to work on the farm during the summer season, and attended school in the winter. Thus he continued till he was nineteen years old, when on the 27th of August, 1836, he with his mother and youngest sister, moved to the town of New London, Huron Co., Ohio. He here worked on a small farm which the family had purchased, during the summer, and taught school during the winter months. In the spring of 1847, he and his mother disposed of their property, which had increased to quite a farm, and moved to Rock county, Wisc., where his youngest sister had preceded him. Here he was engaged in farming till 1849, when he became proprietor of the American Hotel, in Belvidere, Ill. In the fall of 1853, he sold out his hotel and purchased property in Janesville, which he sold in 1855, and bought a farm in Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc. He also taught school, and was superintendent of the schools of the town. In 1862, he was elected a member of the legislature, and in 1865, county superintendent of schools, in which capacity he served four terms, or eight years. His educational labors may be summarized as follows: taught school eighteen years; was town superintendent nine years and county superintendent eight years. He and his wife now (1892) reside in the village of Clinton, Rock County, Wisc. Am indebted to him for the record of most of the descendants of Cornelius[6] Treat and his brother Ebenezer,[6] as well as for information in regard to other families.

Children, the first born in New London, the second in Turtle:

835. EMILY DIADEMA,[9] b. Aug. 16, 1842; m. May 29, 1867, Oscar C. Gates.
836. CURTISS MORTIMER, b. April 29, 1857; m. Jan. 30, 1883, Jennie Farrington.

437 Charlotte Adaline[8] Treat (*Amaziah,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born June 1, 1819, in Angelica, Allegany Co., N. Y.; married March 10, 1838, JOEL MINER, who died March 10, 1874, in Clinton, Rock Co., Wisc. In 1836, she removed from New York, with her mother and brother, to New London, Huron Co., Ohio, and engaged in teaching till her marriage in 1838. In the fall of 1845, the family removed to Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc., and lived on a farm till 1873, when they moved into the village of Clinton, where she now (1887) resides.

Children of Joel and Charlotte A. Miner, the first two born in New London, the others in Turtle:

837. HULDAH JANE,[9] b. April 1, 1839; m. Jan. 23, 1862, Philip Salisbury, a carpenter and joiner. Resides in Hampton, Iowa. Has three sons.
838. WALLACE TREAT, b. Nov. 18, 1844; d. Aug. 15, 1872; m. Oct. 30, 1867, Alvira Gates of Turtle, who d. Feb. 1, 1873. Was a farmer. Had a son:
    1. George[10] Miner, b. ———, who resides in Chicago.
839. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 11, 1847; m. July 25, 1869, Joseph T. Butler, a clerk. Resides in Clinton. No issue.
840. MARY ADALINE, b. Jan. 23, 1849; m. Dec. 23, 1868, Elnathan F. Vanderlyne, a farmer. Resides in Clinton. Has one dau.
841. IDA MAY, b. March 31, 1856; d. March 17, 1874.
842. GEORGE MORTIMER, b. March 19, 1858; d. Aug. 11, 1866.

843. RALPH MERRITT, b. March 24, 1863; unm. Is a farmer and resides on the homestead at Turtle, Wisc.

447 Robert Redcus[8] Treat (*Alvin,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 13, 1819, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married, first, Dec. 10, 1849, BETSEY S. VICKERY, in Somerset, Niagara Co., N. Y., who died May 14, 1872; second, Feb. 27, 1878, Mrs. ADELIA ARNOLD. He is a prominent fruit grower in Somerset, N. Y.

Children, born in Somerset, by his first marriage:

844. ELGIA E.,[9] b. June 14, 1851; m. Jan. 31, 1873, Jennie Haimes of Somerset. Is a druggist and resides in Syracuse, N. Y. No issue.
845. FLORA A., b. Jan. 2, 1854; m. Jan. 30, 1874, Neal Van Wagoner. Resides in Somerset, and has four children.
846. ELLA M., b. Nov. 1, 1856; m. March —, 1876, Arthur Bennett. Resides in Somerset.

448 George Nelson[8] Treat (*Alvin,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 16, 1822, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 13, 1853, ELLEN C. HILL, of Rochester, N. Y. He remained on his father's farm in Mendon till after his marriage, when he removed to Somerset, Niagara Co., N. Y., where his brother Robert R. Treat resided, his father having just died there. In 1863, he purchased a farm in Mendon, and is now (1887) doing a thriving business there in a meat market, in company with his son Alva B. Treat.

Children, the first two born in Somerset, the third in Mendon:

847. FREDERICK A.,[9] b. March 16, 1859; m. Jan. 24, 1883, Ida Featherstone.
848. ALVA B., b. Sept. 14, 1862. Resides with his parents, and is in company with his father in the meat business at Mendon.
849. FRANK JAY, b. June 4, 1871.

449 Mercy C.[8] Treat (*Alvin,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 28, 1829, in Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married May 23, 1858, DANIEL H. MEAD, who died July 26, 1874, in Milwaukee, Wisc. Immediately after marriage, they settled in Two Rivers, Manitowoc Co., Wisc., and afterwards removed to Milwaukee, where her husband died leaving her with three children, the others having died. Soon after she returned to Somerset, N. Y., where she now (1887) resides.

Children of Daniel H. and Mercy C. Mead:

850. HARRY H.,[9] b. Feb. 23, 1859.
851. HANNAH E., b. Oct. 15, 1862; m. Nov. 5, 1879, Solomon W. Frost.
852. MINNIE L., b. April 18, 1864.

453 Susan A.[8] Treat (*Benjamin Palmer,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 4, 1825, in Angelica, Allegany Co., N. Y.; died Sept. 18, 1867; married Jan. 13, 1842, A. W. DUNKIN.

Children of A. W. and Susan A. Dunkin:

853. MARY AMELIA,[9] b. ———.
854. FRANK TREAT, b. ———.
855. MATTIE ELIZABETH, b. ———.
856. SARAH CARRIE, b. ———.

454 Mary V.[8] Treat (*Benjamin Palmer,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 27, 1826, in Angelica, Allegany Co., N. Y.; mar-

ried Dec. 25, 1845, NATHAN C. HAMMOND. Had ten children, eight of whom are still living in Pennsylvania.

Children of Nathan C. and Mary V. Hammond:

857. GEORGE P.,[9] b. ———; m. ———, Amanda Buckley.
858. SUSAN C., b. ———; m. ———, H. N. Harder.
859. MARY T., b. ———; m. ———, Henry Yentzer.
860. DWIGHT L., b. ———; m. ———, Emma Babcock.
861. FRANK D., b. ———; m. ———, Celia Wightman.
862. MINNIE, b. ———.
863. CLARA, b. ———.
864. JESSIE, b. ———.

456 Charlotte Jane[8] Treat (*Cornelius Dwelly,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 24, 1823, at Palmyra, Wayne Co., N. Y.; died April 5, 1847, at Battle Creek, Mich.; married Sept. 22, 1845, at Niles, Mich., Rev. GEORGE V. TENBROOKE, a Baptist minister.

Son of George V. and Charlotte J. Tenbrooke:

865. WILLIAM,[9] b. ———. Ran away from home at the commencement of the Rebellion; enlisted in the army, and served through the war. Was a sergeant, and attached to Sherman's staff during his celebrated march to the sea. Was afterwards an engineer on a locomotive on the Northern Pacific R. R., running out of Duluth, Minn.

457 Charles Goodman[8] Treat (*Cornelius Dwelly,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 19, 1826, in Middleburgh, Schoharie Co., N. Y.; died Aug. 7, 1880, at Folsomdale, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; married May 5, 1851, CHLOE MEAD, born May 20, 1832. Was a mason by trade.

Children, born in Folsomdale:

866. FRANK,[9] b. Feb. 3, 1852.
867. WRIGHT, b. Dec. 3, 1857; m. Nov. 16, 1875, Hattie L. Luckey.

458 Cornelius Amaziah[8] Treat (*Cornelius Dwelly,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 15, 1828, in West Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married June 13, 1850, at Cassopolis, Cass Co., Mich., LUCINDA C. RENION, of East Aurora, N. Y. Mr. Treat learned the trade of a carpenter and joiner, and also became proficient as an architect and mechanical draughtsman. At the breaking out of the rebellion he was mustered into the first company organized in northeast Missouri, at the first call of President Lincoln for 75,000 three months men. Was sworn into the service by Gen. Lyon at St. Louis, Mo. Was honorably discharged at the expiration of his term of enlistment. Was next mustered into the state militia, where he served during the war, doing duty in northeast Missouri. Held the office of corporal in the company. Served one term as alderman in the city of Hannibal. Is now (1886) superintendent of construction of the new government court house and post office being erected at Hannibal. Received his appointment from President Arthur in July, 1884. Is the head of the firm of the Treat Car Wheel Manuf. Co., Hannibal, carrying on a foundry and machine shop for the manufacture of car wheels, castings, and other supplies generally used by railroad companies. His sons with him form the company.

Children:

868. JAMES W.,[9] b. Feb. 23, 1851, in Michigan City, Mich.; m. Jan. 28, 1886, Ora Barton.
869. GEORGE B., b. March 9, 1858, at Galva, Henry Co., Ill.; m. Oct. 6, 1884, Emily L. Miller, at Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill.
870. WILLIAM E., b. June 23, 1864, at Hannibal.

459 Benjamin Palmer[8] Treat (*Cornelius Dwelly,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1830, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Aug. 9, 1874, at Sparta Centre, Kent Co., Mich.; married ——, 1851, CLARISSA BUTLER, who died March 28, 1872, aged forty-one, in Tyrone, Kent Co., Mich. He removed from New York and settled in Tyrone, in 1866. Was engaged in the saw-mill business.

Children, the first three born in Knowlesville, Orleans Co., the fourth in Alabama Centre, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

871. IRA RALPH,[9] b. Aug. 16, 1855; m. March 24, 1879, Mary Patterson.
872. LOTTIE, b. Aug. —, 1857; d. ——, 1859.
873. NELSON, b. March 31, 1862; unm. Is an engineer and resides in Kalkaska, Mich.
874. JULIA ELLA, b. July 2, 1866; m. Nov. 4, 1890, Earl Drew. Resides in Grand Rapids, Mich.

460 John Jay[8] Treat (*Cornelius Dwelly,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 12, 1834, in Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 14, 1860, at Winona, Ill., ELIZABETH JANE ULERY, born Dec. 26, 1839, in Hillsborough, Washington Co., Penn.; died Jan. 1, 1877, in Hannibal, Missouri, and daughter of David and Sallie (Drake) Ulery. He learned the machinist's trade, and was early an engineer on the Michigan Central R. R. At the breaking out of the rebellion, he was general foreman of locomotive rebuilding at the Hannibal and St. Joseph R. R. shops, Hannibal, Mo., as well as for fifteen years after this time. At Lincoln's first call for volunteers, within three days there were three companies drilling in Hannibal. Mr. Treat was in Co. A, Marion County Battalion, Reserved Corps, Capt. Joseph Loomis. These were mostly railroad men, and they did noble service in preventing the railroad from falling into the hands of the enemy. Served in the Union army under Gen. John McNeil, in Col. J. T. K. Hayward's Reg't of Missouri Home Guard Militia. Was at the battle of Centralia, Willow Creek, and in many skirmishes with guerillas and bushwhackers then overrunning the state. Ran the engine which conveyed General Grant and his Illinois troops from Hannibal to Salt River bridge, where a skirmish was fought with the enemy a few days before the battle of Belmont. Served to the end of the war. His grandfather, Cornelius, gave him the old flintlock musket which he carried during the Revolution. Continued to reside in Hannibal till after the death of his wife, when he removed to Kansas City, Mo., where he now (1891) resides.

Children, born in Hannibal:

875. EDWIN CHAPIN,[9] b. Nov. 27, 1861; m. Nov. 2, 1887, Ada Covert Oller.
876. JACOB LIONEL, b. Feb. 23, 1863; d. Sept. 27, 1864, in Hannibal.
877. JOHN JAY, b. Oct. 9, 1864; m. Jan. 15, 1888, Elizabeth Hurley.
878. VICTOR HUGO, b. Sept. 28, 1866; m. June 29, 1890, at Ossawatomie, Kansas, Clara F. Mapes, b. April 6, 1870, in Stryker, Ohio, and daughter of William and Mary (Parker) Mapes. He is a machinist at Ossawatomie.
879. BURNETT FRANCIS, b. Sept. 27, 1868. Is a lumber inspector, Union Pacific R. R., Kansas City.
880. LILLIAN ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 28, 1870; m. Sept. 22, 1889, Silas M. Johnson.
881. VIVIAN, b. ——; d. Sept. 28, 1875, in Hannibal.
882. WILBUR, b. ——; d. Jan. 12, 1877, in Hannibal.

463 George Ellery[8] Treat (*Ellery Sanford,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born June 15, 1836, in Rochester, N. Y.; married, first, Dec. —, 1860, ELIZA COULSON, at Albany, N. Y., who died Jan. 2, 1870; second, Aug. 18, 1880, MARTHA WAIT BIGELOW, of Milwaukee, born April 13, 1845, and daughter of Dr. Thomas and Jennie C. (Gordon) Bigelow. Is a dealer in sewing machines in Milwaukee, Wisc.

Children, by his first marriage:

883. Lizzie Coulson,[9] b. Oct. 6, 1861.

By his second marriage:

884. Anna Bigelow, b. April 19, 1882.

466 Adelaide[8] Treat (*Noah Nelson,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 30, 1837, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 1, 1859, Elisha D. North. He is a farmer and resides in East Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y.

Daughter of Elisha D. and Adelaide North:

885. Amelia,[9] b. March 12, 1861; m. Nov. 12, 1884, Edgar F. Burt of Mendon.

467 Harriet Palmer[8] Treat (*Noah Nelson,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 8, 1841, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 4, 1858, Edward Cady. He resides in Pittsford, Monroe Co., N. Y.

Son of Edward and Harriet P. Cady:

886. George E.,[9] b. June 28, 1861. Resides (1887) with his parents.

468 Jay Strong[8] Treat (*John Jay,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 25, 1836, in Edwardsburgh, Cass Co., Mich.; married May 6, 1862, Amelia Munn Parker. Was formerly a furniture dealer in Minneapolis, Minn. Resides now (1889) in Newark, N. J. Is cashier of the Merchants National Bank.

Children:

887. Edward Payson,[9] b. July 10, 1863; d. about 1886.

888. Berdie Jay, b. June 9, 1866; d. Oct. 17, 1867.

473 Henry C.[8] Treat (*Joseph Randolph,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1834, in Toronto, Canada; married March 10, 1858, Kate A. Putnam. He is now (1887) and has been for the last twenty-five years in the employ of the United States Express Co., in Milwaukee, Wisc. Resides at 612 Sycamore street.

Daughter, born in Milwaukee:

889. Nellie R.,[9] b. July 16, 1859; m. Oct. 13, 1885, Horace W. Griggs.

474 Nellie M.[8] Treat (*Joseph Randolph,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 23, 1837, in Toronto, Canada; married Dec. 15, 1859, George Redfield Chittenden, born July 11, 1834, died Aug. 27, 1881, in Chicago, Ill. He was a refiner of oil from Indian corn, and acquired an ample fortune in his business. His widow still resides in the city at 269 Ontario street.

Children of George R. and Nellie M. Chittenden, born in Chicago:

890. Evangeline Katherine,[9] b. Sept. 13, 1861; m. Nov. 2, 1886, Clinton Jay Warren.

891. George Wheeler, b. March 31, 1863.

892. Frederick William, b. April 30, 1868.

893. Henry Whitehouse, b. Nov. 19, 1870.

497 William Marcus[8] Treat (*Ebenezer Hamlin,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 22, 1833, in Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 31, 1860, Jennette C. Bradley, of Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc. In October,

1817, he emigrated to Montgomery Co., Iowa. He now resides in Lincoln, Polk Co., Iowa.

Children, the first and fourth born in Turtle, the second and third in Clinton, Wisc., the others in Lincoln:

894. ADDIE R.,[9] b. Sept. 27, 1864; m. Jan. 7, 1886, William H. Eaton. Resides in Thomas Co., Kansas.
895. EDWARD BRADLEY, } twins, b. March 20, 1867.
896. EBENEZER HAMLIN, }
897. MABEL L., b. Sept. 24, 1868.
898. CARROLL NEWCOMB, b. Jan. 23, 1876.
899. ETHEL E., b. July 19, 1881.

498 Mary Louisa[8] Treat (*Ebenezer Hamlin,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 14, 1835, in Huron Co., Ohio; married April 19, 1860, EDGAR E. HATCH. He is a mechanic and resides in Clinton, Rock Co., Wisc.

Children of Edgar E. and Mary L. Hatch, born in Clinton:

900. MARCUS WOODS,[9] b. Aug. 27, 1863.
901. MINNIE L., b. March 23, 1865.
902. HARLOW, b. Sept. 19, 1866.
903. HAMLIN TREAT, b. May 26, 1870.
904. FAUSTA T., b. Sept. 21, 1873.

500 Franklin Hall[8] Treat (*Ebenezer Hamlin,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 10, 1843, in Huron Co., Ohio; married Sept. 26, 1866, ELLEN J. CASE, of Clinton, Wisc. He resides (1887) in Lenox, Dakota.

Children, born in Evansville, Rock Co., Wisc.:

905. MARCIA E.,[9] b. Oct. 17, 1868.
906. CLAUDE, b. March 18, 1871.

501 Caroline E.[8] Treat (*Ebenezer Hamlin,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 15, 1850, in Turtle, Wisc.; married May 14, 1874, WAYLAND M. NEWELL. Is a book-keeper and resides (1887) in Des Moines, Iowa.

Children of Wayland M. and Caroline E. Newell, the first born in Clermont, Iowa, the others in Des Moines:

907. ARA E.,[9] b. Jan. 17, 1877.
908. ADA, b. April 15, 1879.
909. MABEL, b. Sept. 8, 1886.

502 Empress M. S.[8] Treat (*Ebenezer Hamlin,[7] Ebenezer,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 5, 1854, in Turtle, Wisc.; married Oct. 9, 1879, JAMES L. PANGBORN. He is a merchant engaged in the boot and shoe business in Clinton, Wisc.

Children of James L. and Empress M. S. Pangborn, born in Clinton:

910. ETHEL P.,[9] b. Oct. 15, 1880.
911. MYRTLE M., b. Jan. 11, 1884.

504 Benjamin Franklin[8] Treat (*Alvin,[7] Charles,[6] (?) Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 26, 1833, in Bethel, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married, first, July 4, 1850, JANE SCOTT, in Kinsman, Trumbull Co., Ohio, who died Feb. 8, 1852; second, April 2, 1853, AZUBAH ANN CONGDON, in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio;

third, Jan. 19, 1875, THUSA E. BROWN, of Coopersville, Ottawa Co., Mich. Mr. Treat enlisted in 1861, in the 1st Mich. Cavalry, and in Nov., 1862, was promoted to be 2d Lieut. in the 8th Mich. Cavalry. He resigned in 1864, owing to ill health, and has been a great sufferer ever since from rheumatism. Is a dentist by profession. Resides in Coopersville.

Children, the first two born in Colebrook, the third in Disco, Mich., the fourth in Pontiac, Mich., and the others in Coopersville, by his second marriage:

912. EMMA,[9] b. June 8, 1855.
913. FRANK CONGDON, b. May 1, 1857; m. Sept. 3, 1888, Mollie Brady.
914. ELLA, b. Aug. 5, 1859.
915. WILLARD F., b. Sept. 1, 1861.

By his third marriage:

916. HARRY BROWN, b. Sept. 19, 1876; d. Dec. 30, 1879.
917. BESSIE FRANCES, b. April 30, 1878.
918. CARL FREMONT DEAN, b. Sept. 17, 1881.

508 Andrew J.[8] Treat (*Sylvester,[7] Charles,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 10, 1829, in North Almond, Allegany Co., N. Y.; married, first,——, 1852, EMILY NORRIS, from whom he was divorced in 1862; second, Aug. 20, 1862, SARAH JANE COOK, of Panama, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., born 1833, died Oct. 15, 1867, in Panama; third, April 30, 1868, Mrs. LUCY E. WARNER, born Aug. 29, 1842. Resides (1888) in Dalton, Muskegon Co., Ohio.

Children, the first born in Mesopotamia, Trumbull Co., Ohio, the second and third at Panama, N. Y., by his first marriage:

919. MARY C.,[9] b. Aug. 20, 1854; d. ——, 1859.

By his second marriage:

920. MARY C., b. May 3, 1863; m. July 1, 1882, John H. Smith.
921. CHARLES E., b. Feb. 20, 1865. Resides (1888) in Panama, N. Y., and is a dealer in groceries, provisions, crockery, tobacco, etc. Has furnished me with information.

509 Amanda L.[8] Treat (*Sylvester,[7] Charles,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 10, 1829, in North Almond, Allegany Co., N. Y.; married ——, 1859, ZENUS WRIGHT. Resides in Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y.

Son of Zenus and Amanda L. Wright:

922. JOSEPH,[9] b. Jan. 1, 1866.

510 Almira[8] Treat (*Sylvester,[7] Charles,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 12, 1831, in North Almond, Allegany Co., N. Y.; died April 3, 1872, at Burr Oak, St. Joseph Co., Mich.; married ——, 1849, EZRA WEBB. He has married again and resides at Athens, Mich.

Daughter of Ezra and Almira Webb:

923. MARIAH,[9] b. ——, 1850.

516 Mary Ann[8] Treat (*Roland,[7] Daniel,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 27, 1824, in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Aug. 18, 1847, GEORGE GUILD, born Oct. 29, 1827, and son of Elisha and Eunice B. (Esty) Guild. Is a prosperous farmer in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio.

Children of George and Mary A. Guild, born in Colebrook:

924. THOMAS SEGISMER,[9] b. Dec. 3, 1848.

925. Esta A., b. Sept. 14, 1849; d. May 17, 1876.
926. Charles M., b. Oct. 3, 1853; d. June 9, 1869.
927. Charles Abram, b. Jan. 12, 1860; d. Feb. 20, 1862.
928. Cora A., b. Aug. 3, 1863; d. Nov. 9, 1875.

517 Oscar F.[8] Treat (*Roland,[7] Daniel,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1826, in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married, first, Dec. 15, 1847, Lydia A. Cleveland, who died Jan. 8, 1867; second, Nov. 3, 1867, Susan A. Stults. Is a substantial farmer, and resides in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio, on a part of the old homestead. He is a deacon in the Baptist church of that town, and is highly respected.

Children, born in Colebrook, by his first marriage:

929. Eugene A.,[9] b. Sept. 16, 1848; m., 1st, ———; 2d, ———. Is engaged in railroading somewhere in the west. Has five daus.
930. Emery F., b. Feb. 26, 1850; m. June 14, 1876, Mary C. Jones.
931. Frank E., b. Dec. 30, 1856; m., 1st, Oct. 23, 1883, Lillian Rice, who d. May 15, 1884; 2d, June 6, 1886, Olive Cool. Is a merchant.
932. Arda B., b. March 17, 1861; m., about 1882, Clarence Crook. He is a railroad man, and resides near Rochester, N. Y. No issue.

By his second marriage:

933. Lydia E., b. March 17, 1870.
934. Mary E., b. Sept. 18, 1873.

518 Jonathan Cole[8] Treat (*Roland,[7] Daniel,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Aug. 31, 1828, in Gorham, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 8, 1847, Lucinda M. Alger. He resides in Geneva, Ohio. Both he and his wife are faithful members of the Baptist church, and are full of good works. Is not engaged in active business.

Children:

935. Jay P.,[9] b. Oct. 10, 1851; m. April 3, 1873, Ellen B. Stockham. No issue. He spent his early boyhood on his father's farm. Prepared for college at Grand River Institute, Austinburg, Ohio; entered Mt. Union College, Mt. Union, Ohio, in 1871, and graduated in the classical course; taught school in New York for one year; was principal of the Kingsville, Ohio, Academy, for three years; and principal of the Geneva Normal School for six years. Health failing somewhat, he gave up teaching, and is now engaged in the newspaper business, being the editor of *The Geneva Times*, a well-known Republican paper of northeastern Ohio, published by Hawley & Treat. He has been somewhat prominent in politics,—a leader in the Republican party for some years past, and has held several positions of trust. In 1886, he was a leading candidate for the office of State School Commissioner of Ohio. He led all the other candidates in the Convention, but was finally defeated by a combination of the other candidates. Has always taken a deep interest in educational matters, and has been a school examiner for several years.
936. Eldiore J., b. Nov. 5, 1854; m. July 4, 1878, Hattie Newstead. No issue. He is a farmer and mechanic.
937. Clayton A., b. May 17, 1857; d. May 21, 1872. He was the flower of the family. Ruptured a blood vessel while jumping, and died from the effects a few days afterwards.
938. Ella B., b. Feb. 3, 1863; d. Dec. 21, 1883; m. March 3, 1883, Frederick A. Graves. She was a very bright and lovable woman. He was a graduate of the Geneva Normal School.
939. Ernest, } twins, b. Nov. 7, 1874; d. in infancy.
940. Eva, }

520 William Henry[8] Treat (*Roland,[7] Daniel,[6] ? Thomas,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3]*

Richard,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 29, 1834, in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio; married, first, ——, 1858, MARY LOVELAND, who died about 1877; second, about 1879, ANN DILLON. He was a soldier during the rebellion, serving nearly three years in the 6th Ohio Volunteer Cavalry. He spent one summer in Andersonville prison, and suffered almost indescribably. He now resides in Geneva, Ohio, and is not engaged in any active business.

Children, born in Geneva, by his first marriage:

941. FLORA L.,[9] b. July 1, 1859; m. ——, William Hillyer. Has two children.
942. FRANCES E., b. Dec. 3, 1861.
943. CARRIE M., b. Dec. 3, 1863; m. ——, Cassius Hillyer. Has one son.
944. MARY, b. July 27, 1870.
945. NELLIE, b. April 21, 1872; d. in infancy.

524 **Hiram Francis[8] Treat** (*Lyman*,[7] *Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. —, 1816, in Port Byron, near Auburn, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 2, 1876, at Madison, Wisc., suddenly of heart disease; married, first, ——, EMELINE O. TUELL, who died about 1855; second, Oct. 20, 1857, PAMELIA SIMS, born April 8, 1828, in Philadelphia, Jefferson Co., N. Y., and daughter of George and Hannah Sims, who now (1888) resides with her parents in Afton, Rock Co., Wisc. Mr. Treat was a tailor by trade and did an extensive custom and ready-made clothing business in Boonville, Oneida Co., N. Y., till about 1855, when from circumstances beyond his control he failed in business. He then removed to Wisconsin, and after a short stay at Jefferson went into business at Madison. After the panic of 1857, he removed to Janesville, Wisc., and in the fall of 1861, removed to Anthony, now Minneapolis, where he carried on business as a tailor.

Children, the first five born at Boonville, N. Y., the sixth in Janesville, Wisc., the seventh in Minneapolis, by his first marriage:

946. CLARISSA,[9] b. ——; d. —— in infancy.
947. CLARISSA LUCY, b. ——, 1845; d. Oct. 26, 1878, at Afton; m. ——, 1873, William H. Church.
948. AMASA HARRY, b. ——; m. ——, Sarah ——.
949. CHARLES ALBERT, b. ——. He enlisted about 1875 in the U. S. army at Fort Snelling, Minn., and nothing has been heard from him since. Supposed to be dead.
950. FLORA ADDA, b. ——; d. ——, aged 2 yrs.

By his second marriage:

951. GEORGE LYMAN, b. Nov. 14, 1859; m. Jan. 1, 1884, Carrie E. Nellis.
952. HANNAH STELLA, b. Aug. 5, 1862; m. Jan. 29, 1883, George C. Antisdel.

531 **Warren Augustus[8] Treat** (*Justus*,[7] *Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 27, 1828, in Throopville, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 1, 1855, ABBY S. GOODRICH. Is a retired merchant, and resides in Marengo, McHenry Co., Ill.

Children, born in Marengo:

953. EDWIN W.,[9] b. Dec. 26, 1858; m. May —, 1881, Nellie Shumway.
954. MADORA A., b. Dec. 1, 1865; m. Oct. 27, 1886, Irving Crocker. Reside in Chicago. No issue.

532 **Thaddeus Justus[8] Treat** (*Justus*,[7] *Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 13, 1833, in Throopville, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married June 7, 1868, Mrs. ELIZABETH MONIMIA (LOCKE) MOORE, born in Putnam, Washington

Co., N. Y., and daughter of Joseph and Joanna Locke. Mr. Treat was brought up in the towns of Mentz and Sennet, Cayuga Co., N. Y. In 1854, he went to Indiana, where he was engaged in building railroads. Oct. 30, 1862, was mustered into the 54th regiment Indiana Vols.; was in the battle of Chickasaw, Port Gibson, at the siege of Vicksburg and the battle of Jackson, Miss., whence the regiment was sent to Texas. Was mustered out Dec. 8, 1863, at New Orleans. Was promoted to be hospital steward March 7, 1863. Has held the offices of postmaster, moderator of a school district, and is a member of the G. A. R. Is a carpenter by trade, but is now engaged in engineering in Tonquish, Wayne Co., Mich.

Children, born in Nankin, Wayne Co., Mich.:

955. JUSTUS JAMES,[9] b. March 22, 1869.
956. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. April 26, 1871.

533 Benjamin Miller[8] Treat (*Justus*,[7] *Ashbel*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 19, 1840, in Throopville, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 22, 1867, ELIZABETH PICKARD. Is a saw-maker. Resides in Tonawanda, Erie Co., N. Y.

Children, born in Tonawanda:

957. CHARLES BENJAMIN,[9] b. Dec. 4, 1868.
958. MAUD ELLIS, b. June 11, 1879.
959. EDITH DIANA, b. March 6, 1883.

550 Hannah Maria[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 5, 1828, in Albany, N. Y.; married July 14, 1846, JAMES A. BOUGHTON.

Children of James A. and Hannah Maria Boughton:

960. AMANDA,[9] b. April 25, 1847; d. March 6, 1853.
961. JAMES HENRY, b. March 6, 1849; d. Dec. 2, 1878; unm.
962. EDWARD, b. Sept. 23, 1850; d. Sept. 7, 1851.
963. CHARLES, b. Jan. 7, 1853; d. April 5, 1856.

553 Margaret Ann[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 30, 1837, in Albany, N. Y.; married Nov. 16, 1858, WELLES WARNER MONTAGUE, born Aug. 29, 1834, in Wethersfield, Conn., and son of John and Lucy (Wright) Montague. Is a farmer and resides in South Wethersfield. (See Montague Genealogy.)

Children of Welles W. and Margaret A. Montague:

964. LEWIS WILLIAMS,[9] b. March 3, 1860.
965. HATTIE LUCY, b. Nov. 19, 1862.

563 Loren Ludlow[8] Treat (*Augustus*,[7] *Aaron*,[6] *Ashbel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 10, 1816, in Mentz, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 11, 1883, in Orion, Oakland Co., Mich.; married Sept. 23, 1840, HANNAH JANE KINGSLAND, born Aug. 2, 1815, and daughter of Cornelius and Catherine Elizabeth Kingsland. When about ten years old he went under his father's sawmill to cut the ice from the water wheel. While there the wheel was started, which threw the water over him, so that he was frozen to the rocks. He caught a severe cold which resulted in the inflammation and destruction of the drums of the ear. This caused a partial deafness which prevented him from attaining a position to which his talents entitled him, though he became eminent in his profes-

sion. His education was obtained under great difficulties. While attending the Academy at Port Byron, N. Y., he was also studying law under Lawyer Rollinson, and was admitted to the bar in 1839. In 1840, he removed to New Canandaigua, now Orion, Mich., where he became a prominent man. Was state senator.

Children, born in Orion:

966. Joseph Augustus,[9] b. Dec. 10, 1841; m. July 9, 1872, Emma Augusta Starritt.
967. Oscar Clinton, b. March 12, 1844; m. Jan. 1, 1862, Charlotte M. Rosengrants.
968. John Elmer, b. June 21, 1848; m. April 24, 1876, Kate Gage. Is an optician.
969. *Dau.*, b. ——; d. —— in infancy.

579 Mary Jane[8] Treat (*Edwin E.*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 1, 1835, in South Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married July 4, 1854, Lewis Drown of South Bristol.

Children of Lewis and Mary J. Drown, born in South Bristol:

970. Jane,[9] b. ——, 1857; d. ——, 1864.
971. Franklin, b. ——, 1860.

580 Adeliza Theresa[8] Treat (*Albert L.*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 19, 1842, in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 15, 1865, Henry C. Simmons, of West Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y., who died Aug. 29, 1878.

Son of Henry C. and Adeliza T. Simmons, born in West Bloomfield:

972. Ralph Morris,[9] b. Feb. 9, 1867.

581 Nancy Eveline[8] Treat (*Albert L.*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 27, 1844, in Bristol, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 9, 1867, Henry H. Tubbs. During the Rebellion he was a private in the 28th Regt. N. Y. Vols. Enlisted May 22, 1861; was discharged June 2, 1863.

Children of Henry H. and Nancy E. Tubbs, the first born in Canandaigua, the second in East Bloomfield, Ontario Co., N. Y.:

973. Auroa Lucille,[9] b. Nov. 26, 1869.
974. Alma Gem, b. Oct. 28, 1875.

594 Caroline B.[8] Treat (*Charles*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 31, 1803, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 15, 1875 (gravestone, Glastonbury, old burying-ground); married June 26, 1822, as his second wife, Oliver Talcott, born Oct. 23, 1791, died May 4, 1878 (gravestone, Glastonbury). He resided in Berlin, Conn.

Children of Oliver and Caroline B. Talcott:

975. Mary Blinn,[9] b. May 14, 1823; d. May 6, 1831 (g. s., Glastonbury).
976. Martha A., b. Nov. 5, 1833; d. April 24, 1847 (g. s., Glastonbury).

595 Edwin Stratton[8] Treat (*Charles*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 26, 1810, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Oct. 18, 1888, in Glastonbury; married Nov. 27, 1836, Nancy Buck, born Sept. 29, 1809, and daughter of Benoni and Lucretia (Hollister) Buck. Was a member of the Legislature in 1852. Resided in Glastonbury, Eastbury Parish, and held many town offices.

Children, born in Glastonbury:

977. Erastus Buck,[9] b. April 10, 1838; m. Nov. 25, 1863, Rhoda Ann Goslee.

978. Royal Charles, b. Dec. 25, 1839; m. Dec. 24, 1863, Catherine E. Eberhart, of Vinton, Iowa. She and infant d. the following year. Has since remained unm. Is a publisher and bookseller in Chicago, No. 199 Clark St.

979. Edwin Forrest, b. Oct. 26, 1841; unm.; resides (1888) in Glastonbury.

599 Josephine Maria[8] Treat (*David,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 17, 1819, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 25, 1855, in Janesville, Wisc.; married April 17, 1838, Cornelius C. Atherton, born in 1815. He removed to South Hadley, Mass., in 1842, and in 1846, to Winchester, N. H., where he was a woollen manufacturer. In 1849, he removed to Manchester, Conn., thence in 1851 to Janesville.

Children of Cornelius C. and Josephine M. Atherton:

980. Arthur C.,[9] b. Sept. 29, 1839; d. April 13, 1842.

981. Irving Eugene, b. Jan. 22, 1842, in South Hadley, Mass.; m. July 23, 1887, Mrs. Mary Leonard. In 1846 removed with his parents to Winchester, N. H.; in 1849, to Manchester, Conn.; in 1851, to Janesville, Wisc., where he remained till the death of his mother in 1855, graduating there from the High School; then removed to Milton, Wisc., where he finished his studies at the Academy in 1858, removing the same year to Wasioja, Dodge Co., Wisc., where he remained in business with his father, milling and merchandising, till June, 1862, when he removed to St. Paul, Minn. In Nov., 1864, he entered the service of the American Express Co. in that city, and has remained continuously with this great corporation to the present time, Nov., 1890, having been general agent at St. Paul for the last ten years. Mr. Atherton is a member of the St. Paul Chamber of Commerce, a Knight Templar Mason, and coming to St. Paul at an early day very naturally is a well-to-do, respected and influential citizen. No issue.

982. Josephine Sabo, b. Oct. 20, 1846; m. July 11, 1864, Henry F. Yates. Was for many years with the American Express Co.; has been for the last ten years with Franklin McVeigh & Co., wholesale grocers, Chicago. Resides in St. Paul. Children:

1. Gerald Atherton[10] Yates, b. April 3, 1865; m. Jan. 8, 1888, Gratia K. Jones. He and his brother are clerks in the American Express Co., St. Paul. Dau. b. in St. Paul:
    1. Frances Abby[11] Yates, b. Sept. 26, 1888.
2. Corydon Jay Yates, b. May 20, 1870.
3. Irving Eugene Yates, b. July 4, 1882.

600 David Sheppard[8] Treat (*David,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 13, 1821, in Glastonbury; Conn.; died June 10, 1880, in West Point, Va.; married Sept. 6, 1853, Eliza A. Morgan, of Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., born Aug. 25, 1821, died Aug. 16, 1878, and daughter of David H. and Nancy Morgan. They were married at Waterloo, N. Y. Mr. Treat lost his father when only three years old, and was brought up in the family of Thaddeus Welles, brother of Hon. Gideon Welles, secretary of the navy under Lincoln. In 1847, he went to California; returned east; married in New York; went immediately to Glastonbury, Conn.; thence to Cleveland and to Euclid, Ohio; then to Janesville, Wisc., where he went into mercantile business. In 1866, he removed to West Point, Va., where he started a large saw mill. Was one of the incorporators of the town, and held the office of postmaster, to which he was appointed under Grant, till his death.

Children, the first born in Cleveland, the others in Janesville:

983. Robert,[9] b. Aug. 15, 1854; d. May 12, 1855, in Cleveland.

984. Morgan, b. Jan. 31, 1857; m. Apr. 22, 1879, Sue Evelyn Roane.

985. Lydia Ellen, b. Apr. 28, 1859; d. Dec. 2, 1863.

986. Charlotte A., b. Jan. 28, 1862; m. Dec. 26, 1878, Peter C. Hanson, who d. Sept. 8, 1881.

He was a merchant at West Point, Va. His widow resides (1885) at Sag Harbor, Long Island.

987. MARY ELLEN, b. May 24, 1864; d. Jan. 19, 1865, in Janesville.

612 Harriet A.[8] Treat (*Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 25, 1809, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died July 18, 1887, aged 78 years, 7 months, 10 days, in Buckingham, Conn.; married, first, Nov. 11, 1828, JOHN N. LOOMER, of Hebron, Conn.; second, March 25, 1832, ANDREW STRICKLAND, of Glastonbury, who had previously married her sister Clarissa Treat; third, ———, CHESTER TYLER, of Buckingham, who was born Jan. 24, 1810. No issue by her third marriage.

Son of John N. and Harriet A. Loomer:

988. CHARLES J.,[9] b. Sept. 15, 1832; d. Aug. 29, 1886, aged 54 (g. s., Buckingham).

Children of Andrew and Harriet A. Strickland, born in Glastonbury:

989. LEONARD, b. ——, 1834; d. July 13, 1887, in Andover, Conn.

990. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 30, 1836. Resides near Chicago, Ill.

614 Clarissa[8] Treat (*Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born about 1812, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 28, 1831, aged twenty, (gravestone, Buckingham, in Glastonbury); married Nov. 25, 1829, ANDREW STRICKLAND of Glastonbury, who afterwards married her sister, Harriet A. Treat.

Daughter of Andrew and Clarissa Strickland, born in Glastonbury:

991. CLARISSA CHARLOTTE,[9] b. April 14, 1831; d. Feb. 4, 1883, in Glastonbury; m. Nov. 11, 1850, Edward Jonah Goslee, b. May 13, 1827, and son of Osias and Jemima (Williams) Goslee. Children born in Glastonbury:

1. Clarissa Electa[10] Goslee, b. July 3, 1851.
2. Owen Edward Goslee, b. July 26, 1853.
3. Newell Milton Goslee, b. June 10, 1856.
4. James Watson Goslee, b. June 17, 1858.
5. Elmer Leslie Goslee, b. Nov. 17, 1861.
6. Carlan Osias Goslee, b. March 14, 1867; d. Feb. 28, 1882.
7. Howard Goslee, b. Dec. 7, 1870.

615 Leonard Welles[8] Treat (*Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born about 1816, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Dec. 21, 1846, accidentally shot in Milwaukee, Wisc.; married, first, Jan. 11, 1833, FIDELIA GOSLEE, who died July 15, 1836, aged twenty-two (gravestone, Buckingham, Conn.), and daughter of James and Mary Goslee of Glastonbury; second, ———, ———, from whom he separated; third, ———, MARIA[8] TREAT, of Dunkirk, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., daughter of Jesse and Abiah (Bradley) Treat (297). She has married again and resides in Milwaukee.

Children, the first born in Glastonbury, the second in Dunkirk, the fourth in Milwaukee, by his first marriage:

992. JAMES WELLES,[9] b. Jan. 28, 1836; m. April 1, 1857, Martha Rebecca House.

By his third marriage:

993. MARTHA ELVIRA, b. June 4, 1839; m. Aug. 25, 1855, George F. Gabriel.

994. SARAH M., b. ———; m. ———, —— Knight. Resides in Michigan.

995. LEONARD WELLES, b. June 12, 1843; m. Sept. 29, 1867, Laura Ann Armstrong.

616 Samuel Clinton[8] Treat (*Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 19, 1820, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Dec. 31, 1843, CATHERINE MARY WEIR, born Aug. 25, 1820, and daughter of Marshall and Susan

(Wheat) Weir, of Glastonbury. Is a contractor and mason. Resides in South Manchester, Conn.

Children, born in Glastonbury:

996. Edward Clinton,[9] b. Feb. 13, 1846; d. July 15, 1889; m. Aug. 27, 1864, Mary E. Root, who died before her husband. He resided in Bolton, Conn., at the time of his marriage. Had a son b. in Manchester, Oct. 12, 1865, not now living.

997. Susan A., b. July 5, 1847; m. ———, ———. Resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

998. Samuel Eugene, b. Dec. 13, 1855; d. Jan. 20, 1889; m., 1st, ———, Lizzie Anderson; 2d, Oct. 26, 1878, Nellie T. Warner.

617 James Watson[8] Treat (*Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 14, 1824, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Aug. 6, 1857, in Glastonbury (gravestone, Buckingham); married Dec. 9, 1846, Hannah Maria Goslee, daughter of Asa and Lucinda (Andrews) Goslee. Was a mason, a smart and talented man, a fine singer, a gentleman, and beloved by all who knew him.

Children, born in Glastonbury:

999. Asa Howard,[9] b. ——, 1849; d. Sept. 15, 1850, aged 1 y., 3 m.

1000. George Asa, b. Aug. 11, 1851; m. June 17, 1884, Mary D. Chamberlain.

1001. James Bradley, b. July 20, 1853; d. Nov. 27, 1874, in Glastonbury (g. s., Buckingham); m. Oct. 15, 1874, Laura Bell Weir, daughter of Harvey Weir. No issue. She m., 2d, May 28, 1879, Albert C. Downs of Springfield, Mass., a joiner. Res. Manchester, Conn.

1002. Mary Calista, b. Sept. 17, 1856; m. April 17, 1876, James P. Fryer, silk spinner, Pittsfield, Mass.

619 Harris Henry[8] Treat (*Jared,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Aug. 6, 1818, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married, first, Oct. 4, 1841, Sarah L. Bingham, of Andover, Conn., who died Sept. 20, 1842; second, March 19, 1845, Hannah Forbes, of East Hartford, Conn., who died Nov. 22, 1851; third, May 11, 1853, Clarissa Booth, of East Windsor, Conn., where he resides. Is a carpenter and farmer.

Children, by his first marriage:

1003. Sarah,[9] b. Aug. —, 1842; d. Sept. —, 1843.

By his second marriage:

1004. *Son*, b. Feb. 11, 1849; d. Feb. 15, 1849, in East Hartford?

1005. William H., b. Aug. 16, 1851; m. Sept. 27, 1877, Laura E. Vibberts. Resides in Windsorville. No issue.

By his third marriage:

1006. Hubert, b. Feb. 14, 1854; d. Dec. 5, 1885, killed by a R. R. accident at Lincoln, Nebraska.

622 Adna[8] Treat (*Jared,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Feb. 6, 1825, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 11, 1881, in Quincy, Ill.; married Oct. 21, 1849, Susan C. Chapman, in Rockville, Conn. He removed from Rockville to Quincy in 1855, and was engaged in the coffee and spice business for many years, and in other mercantile enterprises. Failing health compelled him to retire from business about 1876. He was honorable and upright in all his transactions, and enjoyed the confidence and esteem of all who knew him.

Children, the first born in Rockville, the others in Quincy:

1007. Anna Sophia,[9] b. May 12, 1851; m. Dec. 10, 1873, John W. Howell, of Quincy. Resides (1887) in Des Moines, Iowa.

1008. Emma Belle, b. April 6, 1858.
1009. Edgar Bertine, b. Feb. 27, 1863; m. ———, ———.

623 Martha Ann[8] Treat (*Jared,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Feb. 6, 1828, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Dec. 29, 1859, Horace Sumner Tarbell, of Bellville, Canada West. He was (1886) superintendent of the schools at Providence, R. I.

Children of Horace S. and Martha A. Tarbell:

1010. Lerria,[9] b. Nov. 7, 1860; m. ———, W. E. Scarritt, Pres. Watertown National Bank, Watertown, South Dakota.
1011. Mattie, b. Aug. 23, 1862.
1012. Sumner Treat, b. April 1, 1864; d. March 16, 1865.
1013. Della, b. July 17, 1866; d. Jan. 8, 1874.

624 Hannah Flagg[8] Treat (*Jared,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Jan. 15, 1831, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Oct. 25, 1853, Willard Elisha Howe. Resides in Buckingham, town of Glastonbury. Is a farmer, and also engaged in the lumber business, and has a mill.

Children of Willard E. and Hannah F. Howe, born in Glastonbury:

1014. Alice M.,[9] b. June 10, 1854; d. Jan. 22, 1864.
1015. Edith Wadsworth, b. Sept. 8, 1865.
1016. Annie Isabel, b. Dec. 10, 1867.

625 Horace Wadsworth[8] Treat (*Jared,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Oct. 8, 1832, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Nov. 22, 1858, Anna Lawton Corey, born Oct. 8, 1832. He was a carriage-maker at Rockville, Tolland Co., Conn. Is now a farmer and resides at East Windsor Hill, Conn.

Children, born in Rockville:

1017. Carrie,[9] b. July 12, 1861; d. Jan. 25, 1864.
1018. Irving C., b. Feb. 19, 1863. Has furnished me with information in regard to the family. Is now (1889) a member of the firm of Clapp & Treat, hardware dealers, 64 State St., Hartford, Conn.

632 Valeria[8] Treat (*William,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Nov. 10, 1824, in Euclid, Ohio; married Oct. 20, 1853, as his second wife, James Terry, born July 5, 1823, in Terryville, Conn., died April 29, 1870, and son of Eli and Semantha (McKee) Terry. He was president of the Eagle Lock Co., and resided in Terryville. He married, first, ——— Elizabeth Mills[8] Hollister, born May 31, 1819, died Dec. 14, 1852, and daughter of Eli and Ruth[7] (Treat) Hollister (608), of Glastonbury.

Children of James and Valeria Terry, born in Terryville:

1019. Valeria Fidelia,[9] b. Aug. 13, 1855; dead.
1020. Cornelia, b. Dec. 27, 1858; m. Sept. 22, 1881, Dr. Dwight W. Hunter, son of O. D. Hunter, of Terryville. He resides in New York city, and makes a specialty of diseases of the eye and ear.

634 Edward William[8] Treat (*William,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Aug. 17, 1830, in Euclid, Ohio; married Dec. 6, 1855, Adelaide Farr, daughter of Abram and Lucinda Farr. Mr. Treat learned the trade of shipwright with his father. In 1853, he formed a partnership with his uncle Milo H. Hickox,

Cleveland, Ohio, in the retail lumber trade. In 1854, he purchased his partner's interest in the business, and in 1855, he sold out and returned to Euclid. In the winter of 1855–56, he and his father built the brig *William Treat*. In the winter of 1856–7, he built at Euclid the schooner *Valeria*, named after his sister, and owned her through three of the hardest seasons known in the history of lake navigation. In the spring of 1869, he went with her to Liverpool, with a cargo of lumber and staves, bringing back to Cleveland a full return cargo of pig iron, cutlery and soda ash, for George Worthington & Co., which was one of the first, if not the first cargo ever brought to the Lakes direct from England. At that time this trade was thought to promise much for the future, but the era of cheap transportation, since inaugurated, has completely destroyed it. In the winter of 1860–1, he and his father built, at Euclid, the schooner *Col. Ellsworth*, for Charles Hickox, of Cleveland. The next two years he spent in the shipyard of Peck & Masters, in Cleveland. In the spring of 1864, he went to St. Louis, and was engaged on the gunboats there being built for the government. The following fall and winter months were spent in Iowa. In the spring of 1865, he went down the river to Quincy, Ill., where he bought an interest in the American Coffee and Spice Mills, and travelled for the house for a year and a half. He then went into the insurance business and, in 1871, removed to Kansas, and again, in 1872, to Milwaukee, Wisc., where he remained for five years, during four of which he was engaged in the retail wood business. In Sept., 1877, he went to Union Grove, Wisc., where he is still (1887) engaged in the insurance business. Has also been a justice of the peace for five years.

Daughter, born in Euclid:

1021. Alice Cornelia,[9] b. Feb. 2, 1857; d. April 18, 1879, at Quincy, Ill.

640 Jane E.[8] Treat (*Elisha*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 6, 1821, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Oct. 23, 1839, John B. Holmes, born Nov. 19, 1820, died Sept. 25, 1887, in Glastonbury, where he resided. Was a stone mason. His widow resides in Glastonbury.

Children of John B. and Jane E. Holmes, born in Glastonbury:

1022. Clarissa B.,[9] b. Oct. 25, 1840; m. April 14, 1867, D. K. Griswold. Children:
  1. Clara Lestina[10] Griswold, b. April 2, 1875.
  2. Kathrina Holland Griswold, b. Jan. 26, 1877.

1023. Lester M., b. Feb. 6, 1842; m. Dec. 25, 1872, Sarah Ann Phelps.

1024. Francis Jane, b. Dec. 13, 1843; m. Sept. 23, 1866, John M. Goodale. Children:
  1. Charles L.[10] Goodale, b. March —, 1868.
  2. Mary Frances Goodale, b. Sept. 18, 1872; d. Feb. 21, 1874.

1025. Elthan J., b. Dec. 29, 1850; m., 1st, Aug. 10, 1871, Emma L. Stone; 2d, May 10, 1884, Della M. Gallagher. Children:
  1. Lena Lestina[10] Holmes, b. July 12, 1872.
  2. Elthan Delbat Holmes, b. Feb. 10, 1886.
  3. Lester Ralph Holmes, b. May 19, 1888.

1026. Sarah C., b. Aug. 25, 1854; m. July 25, 1872, Rufus A. Pulford. Son:
  1. Frederick A.[10] Pulford, b. Aug. 12, 1873; d. Jan. 14, 1877.

642 Charles C.[8] Treat (*Elisha*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 21, 1825, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died April 19, 1854; married Oct. 3, 1847, Semantha Azubah Strong, born Jan. 16, 1829, in Manchester, Conn., died Jan. 9, 1858 (gravestone, Manchester—town records say Jan. 10, 1857), and daughter of Eli and Betsey (Cowles) Strong, of Hartland, Conn. He was a blacksmith and resided in Willoughby, Lake Co., Ohio, where he died.

Son, born in Manchester:

1027. CHARLES OWEN,[9] b. Sept. 22, 1849; m., 1st, June 16, 1870, Maryette Tryon; 2d, Nov. 19, 1878, Gertrude E. Nettleton.

643 John Wheat[8] Treat (*Elisha*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 8, 1828, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died July 6, 1884, in Hartford, Conn.; married April 20, 1852, EMELINE FINLEY. Was a mason and contractor. Resided in Hartford:

Son, born in Glastonbury:

1028. OSCAR FINLEY,[9] b. March—, 1854; d. May 14, 1854, aged 1 mo., 24 d., in Manchester, Conn.

645 Warren Thrall[8] Treat (*Elisha*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 20, 1835, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married June 9, 1862, ADELAIDE MCCRACKEN. Resides at Buckingham, Conn. Is a farmer.

Children, the first born in Manchester, Conn., the others in Glastonbury:

1029. ROSELLIA,[9] b. March 26, 1863; d. May 26, 1866, aged 3 y., 2 m. (g. s., Buckingham).
1030. FRANK S., b. Jan. 11, 1865; m. Sept. 22, 1888, Mary T. Brown, of Manchester, Conn.
1031. ISABEL, b. May 25, 1867.
1032. JOHN W., b. May 24, 1870.
1033. JEROME, b. April 14, 1872.
1034. ARTHUR, b. May 1, 1879.
1035. RALPH B., b. July 3, 1885.

646 Robert Bruce[8] Treat (*Elisha*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Jonathan*,[5] *Charles*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 25, 1838, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died May 17, 1871, in Glastonbury; married Jan. 4, 1859, EMERETTA DAGGETT, in South Manchester, Conn. She married, second, ———, Henry F. Payne, of Gilead, in the town of Hebron, Conn. They now reside in Buckingham, Glastonbury. Mr. Treat was a mason by trade.

Children, the first two born in Manchester, the third in Glastonbury:

1036. NELLIE JANE,[9] b. Feb. 10, 1865; d. Jan. 17, 1867, in West Springfield, Mass.
1037. WILLIAM GEORGE, b. June 25, 1867; resides with his mother in Buckingham.
1038. HATTIE H., b. June 3, 1869; d. Dec. 26, 1870, in Hartford, Conn.

664 Mary[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 28, 1828, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; died Feb. 27, 1866, in Chatham; married June 10, 1847, THOMAS OWLETT, born Sept. 23, 1823. Resides in East Chatham and is a farmer. Has married again.

Children of Thomas and Mary Owlett, born in Chatham:

1039. ANDREW,[9] b. Jan. 3, 1850; m., 1st, ———, Dolly Doane; 2d, ———, Ann Bosard. Resides in Chatham. Is a farmer.
1040. MARTHA, b. July 28, 1852; m. ———, Rutsor Erway. Is a farmer and resides in Chatham.
1041. ALICE, b. Dec. 27, 1854; m. ———, Floyd Erway. Is a farmer and resides in Chatham.
1042. ALBERT, b. June 3, 1857; m. ———, Elizabeth Griffin.
1043. MARY, b. Sept. 20, 1859; m. ———, Jacob B. Doane. Resides in Middleburg, Penn. Is a farmer.
1044. AMELIA L., b. Nov. 9, 1861.
1045. THOMAS M., b. Dec. 23, 1865.

665 Lydia[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 25, 1830, in Chatham, Penn.; died Nov. 6, 1862, in Chatham; married Aug.

18, 1847, as his second wife, Dr. WILLIAM B. RICH, born Jan. 14, 1813, died Nov. 27, 1887, in Chatham. He was a physician of respectable practice in Knoxville, Chatham, and other places and served for a short time as a surgeon in the army during the Rebellion. He was married three times.

Children of William B. and Lydia Rich, born in Chatham:

1046. JULIUS,[9] b. about 1848; d. ——, 1849, aged 10 mos., in Chatham.
1047. BYRON SYLVESTER, b. about 1850; m. ———, Ada Forgner. Resides in Willow Lake, Clark Co., Dakota. Is a farmer.
1048. MENZO, b. about 1852; m. ———, Emma Howland. Resides at Academy Corners, Tioga Co., Penn. Is a farmer.
1049. EUGENE, b. about 1854; d. about 1860, in Chatham.
1050. ALBERT, b. about 1856; m. ———, Jessie ———. Resides in Willow Lake, Dakota. Is a farmer.
1051. CHARLES, b. June 22, 1859; d. Aug. 24, 1878, in Chatham.
1052. *Son*, b. about 1862; d. at birth.

666 Rufus Gates[6] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 31, 1832, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married, first, Aug. 14, 1853, MARY JANE SNYDER, who died Aug. 25, 1887; second, Sept. 20, 1888, Mrs. SARAH E. (BAKER) DARTT, widow of Dr. J. C. Dartt. Is a farmer and an excellent man. Resides in East Chatham, where he was postmaster. Mr. Treat enlisted Sept. 26, 1864, in Co. D, 199th Reg't Penn. Volunteers, and was discharged June 28, 1865. His regiment was in front of Petersburg during the winter of 1864–5. April 2, 1865, it assaulted the rebel Fort Gregg with success and suffered great loss. It then joined in the pursuit of Lee, following along the south side railroad to Burkeville. It was in the fight at Rice's Station, April 6, and on the 9th of April was engaged in the fierce fight at Appomattox, with a loss of two killed and some wounded.

Children, born in Chatham:

1053. IDA ADALINE,[9] b. Sept. 20, 1855; d. JAN. 23, 1858.
1054. CAROLINE, b. Feb. 27, 1857; m. July 3, 1875, Thomas Jefferson Ransom.
1055. JOSEPH, b. June 1, 1859; d. Aug. 19, 1864.
1056. NELLIE LUCINDA, b. Nov. 9, 1861; d. June 27, 1887; m. Oct. 4, 1879, George Ransom.
1057. ADA EVALINE, b. Jan. 23, 1865; m. April 2, 1884, Frank Lewellyn Palmer.
1058. JESSE ORREN, b. April 5, 1867.
1059. ADELBERT GATES, b. Aug. 8, 1869; dead.
1060. MATTIE, b. Dec. 27, 1871.
1061. ERNEST GLENN, b. April 13, 1874.
1062. CLARA JULIA, b. Sept. 8, 1879; d. Feb. 2, 1880.

667 Caroline[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 4, 1834, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married June 21, 1858, LORENZO DOW CARL, who was born Aug. 8, 1823, and son of Duncan and Betsey (Kilmer) Carl. He is a farmer and resides in Chatham. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. He enlisted in July, 1863, in Co. G, 2d N. Y. Veteran Cavalry. They went into camp at Saratoga Springs, N. Y. In October they were placed in the defence of Washington, D. C., where they remained until Feb., 1864, when they were transferred to the Department of the Gulf, where they operated till the close of the war. March 4, 1864, they started upon the Red River expedition under Gen. Banks; had a sharp fight at Cane River Crossing, La., on the 7th of April; were in the disastrous battle at Sabine Cross Roads, April 8, and on the 9th, held the enemy at bay at Pleasant Hill. This expedition failed, and during the

retreat this Cavalry Co. encountered the enemy at Yellow Bayou, May 19, on their way to Alexandria. They finally fell back to Morganza, La., where they remained until March 19, 1865. During this time they made a raid under Gen. Herring into Central Alabama, and approached Mobile. They also had a sharp fight at Port Hudson. In March, 1865, they went by boat to Pensacola, Fla.; engaged the enemy at Pollard, Fla., and arrived before Fort Blakeley, near Mobile, Ala., April 1, 1865, and engaged in the reduction of this city under Gen. Canby. After the fall of Mobile they occupied Montgomery and Talladega, Ala., until Nov. 16, when they returned to Albany, N. Y., and were mustered out of the service on the 28th of Nov., 1865.

Children of Lorenzo D. and Caroline Carl, the first and third born in Tuscarora, N. Y., the others in Chatham:

1063. Augusta,[9] b. May 3, 1859.
1064. Ella Lucinda, b. Feb. 1, 1861; m. Oct. 17, 1888, George Ransom.
1065. Lemuel Eugene, b. March 17, 1863; m. Jan. 1, 1889, Mary Palmer.
1066. Edgar, b. Aug. 24, 1866; m. Jan. 1, 1889, Lola Burley.
1067. Francis Burr, b. Sept. 5, 1868.
1068. Stella, b. July 12, 1871.

668 Dorinda Lucinda[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 4, 1836, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married Dec. 25, 1857, James Henry Carl, born Jan. 10, 1832, died Jan. 28, 1888, and son of Duncan and Betsey (Kilmer) Carl, and brother of Lorenzo Dow Carl who married her sister Caroline Treat. He is a farmer and resided for many years in Farmington, Tioga Co., Penn. He resided in Argyle, Washington Co., N. Y., in 1888.

Children of James H. and Dorinda L. Carl, born in Farmington:

1069. Helen Matilda,[9] b. Aug. 11, 1860; m. Nov. 29, 1882, Will. Schermerhorn, of Argyle, N. Y.
1070. Adaline Lydia, b. July 7, 1863; m. July 26, 1884, Charles Duell, of Argyle, N. Y.
1071. Anna May, b. Sept. 19, 1866.
1072. James Charles, b. April 1, 1868.
1073. Mary Betsey, b. July 31, 1871.

669 Lois Amelia[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 22, 1843, in Chatham, Penn.; married Dec. 31, 1868, Leonidas Avery, born March 7, 1843, in Chatham, where he now (1888) resides. Is a farmer.

Children of Leonidas and Lois A. Avery, born in Chatham:

1074. DeWitt,[9] b. Feb. 5, 1870.
1075. Blanche, b. April 5, 1871.
1076. Grace, b. Oct. 12, 1872.
1077. Joyce, b. Feb. 12, 1874.
1078. Bertha, b. March 17, 1876.
1079. Herbert Glenn, b. Feb. 10, 1878.
1080. William, b. Feb. 16, 1880.
1081. Joseph, b. Dec. 21, 1882.

670 Sylvester[8] Treat (*Sylvester*,[7] *Peter*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1846, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married Sept. 28, 1868, Sarah Miller, who was born Dec. 6, 1850, in Chatham, and daughter of Samuel and Juda (Closs) Miller, who was born Jan. 12, 1826, died April 9, 1882. He is a farmer and resides in Chatham.

Children, born in Chatham:

1082. Lewis,[9] b. May 9, 1870.
1083. Alice, b. Aug. 1, 1872.
1084. Bert, b. Feb. 16, 1875.
1085. Agnes L., b. March 24, 1878.
1086. Fannie, b. July 10, 1880.
1087. Claude S., b Sept. 29, 1884.
1088. Samuel, b. Sept. 14, 1886.

689 Harriet Elizabeth[8] Treat (*Lathrop,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Jan. 21, 1815, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Oct. 9, 1836, Nelson Bingham Pellett, of Canterbury, Conn. He was a farmer. She has furnished me with information. Resides now in Middletown, Conn.

Children of Nelson B. and Harriet E. Pellett, the first three born in Harrison, N. Y., the eighth in Portland, Conn., the others in Canterbury:

1089. Alonzo Delos,[9] b. Feb. 7, 1838; m. April 3, 1861, Eliza D. Ames, b. in Portland. He is a joiner and resides in Hartford, Conn. Children:
  1. Esther P.[10] Pellett, b. Jan. 16, 1862; d. June 23, 1873.
  2. Lewis E. Pellett, b. Oct. 31, 1863.
  3. Milton F. Pellett, b. Oct. 10, 1865.
  4. Katie E. Pellett, b. Feb. 17, 1871; d. Nov. 9, 1872.
  5. Helen G. Pellett, } twins, b. May 25, 1874.
  6. Henry G. Pellett, }
1090. George Nelson, b. Aug. 15, 1839; d. Oct. 6, 1841.
1091. Sarah Ann, b. July 6, 1841; m. May 3, 1858, Ralph Northam, of Marlborough, Conn., b. Aug. 2, 1823, d. Jan. 8, 1872, and son of Oliver Northam of Marlborough. Was a farmer. Children:
  1. Harriet E.[10] Northam, b. Jan. 8, 1860; m. Sept. 12, 1883, Ferdinand Gildersleve, b. Aug. 20, 1840. Children:
    1. Sarah G.[11] Gildersleve, b. Sept. 28, 1885.
    2. Richard Gildersleve, b. Oct. 27, 1889.
  2. Emma G. Northam, b. Feb. 6, 1862.
1092. Edwin Francis, b. Nov. 9, 1843; m., 1st, April 5, 1865, Sarah E. Dudley, b. Sept. 4, 1844, in Middletown, d. Dec. 4, 1866; 2d, Nov. 30, 1868, Mary E. Smith, b. in Sag Harbor, L. I., d. Feb. 2, 1886. Is in the drug business in Kansas City, Mo. Son by his second marriage:
  1. Eugene F.[10] Pellett, b. Sept. 10, 1870; d. Aug. 17, 1871.
1093. Julia Sexton, b. March 4, 1846; m. Feb. 15, 1871, John Jasper Cone, b. Nov. 13, 1839, and son of John Cone of Middletown. Is a farmer in Middletown. Children:
  1. John Jasper[10] Cone, b. April 5, 1872.
  2. Mattie Pellett Cone, b. April 29, 1875.
  3. Frank Edwin Cone, b. Jan. 10, 1880.
1094. Martha Emeline, b. April 7, 1849; m. Feb. 14, 1872, James R. Bailey, who d. Dec. 11, 1873, and son of Daniel Bailey of Middletown. No issue.
1095. Emma Elizabeth, b. May 3, 1851; m. Oct. 27, 1869, Henry Chester Dunham, b. Dec. 27, 1844, and son of Sylvester C. Dunham of Middletown. Is a farmer in Middletown. Children:
  1. Grace A.[10] Dunham, b. Nov. 17, 1870; m. Nov. 13, 1889, Hendley W. Hubbard, b. Sept. 5, 1866, and son of E. N. Hubbard, of Middletown. Dau.:
    1. Mary Sears[11] Hubbard, b. Sept. 13, 1890.
  2. Emma B. Dunham, b, July 31, 1873.
  3. Harry C. Dunham, b. Apr. 19, 1881; d. Sept. 5, 1881.
1096. Charles Nelson, b. Sept. 16, 1857; m. Jan. 5, 1882, Ida M. Barrett, b. May 14, 1862, in Middletown, Orange Co., N. Y. Is a mason in Kansas City, Mo. Children born in Lanard, Pawnee Co., Kansas:
  1. Eugene F.[10] Pellett, b. Feb. 12, 1884.

2. Pauline Pellett, b. Jan. 15, 1886; d. Aug. 19, 1886.
3. Frank C. Pellett, b. July 3, 1887; d. Aug. 21, 1887.
4. Dudley M. Pellett, b. Nov. 30, 1888.

690 Horace Brooks[8] Treat (*Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 15, 1816, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Nov. 3, 1839, SARAH AURELIA GLAZIER, born Dec. 23, 1823; died May 13, 1884. Is a dealer in stoves in South Glastonbury.

Children, born in South Glastonbury:

1097. MARY ARVILLA,[9] b. Sept. 27, 1840; m. June 5, 1869, Carlos Welles Thompson. Is a clerk in Hazardville, Conn. She has assisted me.
1098. JULIETTE ADELINE. b. May 25, 1843; m. May 24, 1860, Elisha Edward House of East Hartford. Is a dealer in leather. Had two children:
   1. Grace Harriet[10] House, b. Aug. 10, 1868; d. Dec. 25, 1868.
   2. Horace Guy House, b. May 2, 1870; d. Nov. 25, 1872.
1099. HORACE, b. Dec. 8, 1845; m. Aug. 5, 1869, Ellen Flynn.
1100. ORION, b. Aug. 5, 1848; m. July 4, 1871, Margaret E. Paxson.
1101. GEORGE JOSEPH. b. Dec. 20, 1851; m. Dec. 13, 1874, Mary Conners, of Vernon, Conn. Resides in South Glastonbury. Is a teamster.
1102. FREDERICK, b. Dec. 29, 1856; m. Jan. 25, 1879, Sarah Isabel Quimby.
1103. JAMES, b. Sept. 6, 1860; d. Jan. 7, 1885, in South Glastonbury.
1104. HARRY THOMPSON, b. April 6, 1864; m. June 22, 1886, Mary Riley.

691 Mary E.[8] Treat (*Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 14, 1818, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married ———, NOYES D. BREWSTER, born Oct. 27, 1816, in Franklin, Conn.; died Jan. 11, 1873, in Hartford, Conn. She resides (1890) in Hartford.

Children of Noyes D. and Mary E. Brewster, born in Hartford:

1105. MARTHA D.[9] b. May 2, 1841; d. Aug. 17, 1842.
1106. FRANKLIN D., b. May 2, 1843.
1107. JAMES H., b. April 10, 1845; d. April 13, 1845.
1108. CHARLES W., b. Sept. 12, 1846; d. Sept. 25, 1876, in Wallace, Kansas.
1109. LORENA, b. Feb. 11, 1849; d. June 24, 1850.
1110. MARCUS, b. April 26, 1851.
1111. FERDINAND, b. Feb. 2, 1855.
1112. ALFRED L., b. May 24, 1857.
1113. EDWIN C., b. Feb. 26, 1862; d. Nov. 30, 1886.

703 Norman C.[8] Treat (*Charles,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 6, 1837, in Hartford, Conn.; married ——, 1863, ROSE S. TREVOR, in St. Joseph, Mo. Is a railroad man and travelling agent for the Pacific Railway Co., passenger depot, and resides (1887) in Quincy, Ill.

Children:

1114. ALBERT TREVOR,[9] b. ———; d. March 9, 1870, in Omaha, Neb.
1115. CHARLES NORMAN, b. ——, 1866.
1116. EDWARD ELY, b. ———; d. March 14, 1870, in Omaha.
1117. ROSE TREVOR, b. ——, 1874.

712 Alice Lydia[8] Treat (*Levi Stuart,[7] Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 15, 1866, in Atchison, Kansas; married Nov. 18, 1886, SAMUEL GEORGE GUERRIER. He is a loan broker in Atchison.

Daughter of Samuel G. and Alice L. Guerrier, born in Atchison:

1118. FLORENCE LOTTA,[9] b. Aug. 30, 1887.

715 J. Mortimer[8] Treat (*Amos Mortimer,[7] Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Oct. 29, 1842, in Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio; married Jan. —, 1866, Ecnice Rudolph. He is a farmer, and resides in Aurora.

Children, born in Aurora:

1119. Carrie M.,[9] b. March 14, 1869.
1120. Frank M., b. Feb. 2, 1872.
1121. Lucretia R., b. Sept. 2, 1879.

716 Hattie J.[8] Treat (*Amos Mortimer,[7] Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born May 18, 1853, in Bainbridge, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Oct. 1, 1874, Henry W. Pettibone. Resides in Bainbridge, Geauga Co., Ohio. Is a farmer.

Children of Henry W. and Hattie J. Pettibone, born in Bainbridge:

1122. Clara,[9] b. April 17, 1877; d. Oct. 21, 1879.
1123. Louisa, b. April 22, 1881.

717 Gordon A.[8] Treat (*Amos Mortimer,[7] Amos Hall,[6] Gershom,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 7, 1855, in Bainbridge, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Nov. 27, 1879, Florence Blair. Is a farmer and resides in Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio.

Children born in Aurora:

1124. Christine,[9] b. Jan. 10, 1885.
1125. Winfield G., b. July 24, 1888.

719 Sarah[8] Treat (*Lorenzo Hart,[7] Elisha,[6] Elisha,[5] Isaac,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 10, 1832, in Middletown, Conn.; married, first, June 2, 1851, Elizur Lord Wright, who died Aug. 3, 1864; second, Oct. 22, 1872, William Robert McDonald. He is a merchant and dealer in dry goods, gent's furnishing goods, hats, caps, boots and shoes, hardware, wooden ware, flour, feed, fertilizers, lime and plaster, Cromwell, Conn. No issue by the second marriage.

Children of Elizur L. and Sarah Wright, born in Cromwell:

1126. Mary Treat,[9] b. Feb. 8, 1852; d. July 23, 1853.
1127. George Lord, b. May 3, 1853; d. Sept. 28, 1853.
1128. Samuel Hart, b. Sept. 12, 1854; d. April 28, 1863.
1129. Benjamin Chapman, b. Feb. 11, 1858; d. April 28, 1863.
1130. Benjamin Elizur, b. Aug. 3, 1864.

NINTH GENERATION.

763 Julius H.[9] Sackett (*Maria*[8] *Treat, Seymour*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 16, 1838; married April 10, 1864, ——— Schermerhorn.

Children:

1131. Jennie R.,[10] b. Jan. 25, 1865; d. June 12, 1865.
1132. Cornelius Barent, b. June 24, 1866.
1133. Ellen C., b. June 12, 1875.

764 Rhoda T.[9] Sackett (*Maria*[8] *Treat, Seymour*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1841; died Aug. 2, 1885; married, first, Aug. 27, 1857, S. Overlin; second, ——, 1875, David Chase.

Children of S. and Rhoda T. Overlin:

1134. Claude,[10] b. Oct. 14, 1865.

Children of David and Rhoda T. Chase:

1135. Jennie M., b. March 18, 1876.
1136. Harvey W., b. Jan. 3, 1878.
1137. Joe W., b. Dec. 2, 1879.
1138. Charles W., b. April 2, 1883.
1139. Rhoda T., b. Aug. 2, 1885.

767 Lydia A.[9] Sackett (*Maria*[8] *Treat, Seymour*,[7] *Timothy*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 15, 1845; died April 25, 1873; married Dec. 15, 1859, Ebenezer Graham.

Children of Ebenezer and Lydia A. Graham:

1140. Dolly M.,[10] b. Aug. 22, 1862; m. April 4, 1880, Milton Wambold. Daughter: Myrtle L.[11] Wambold, b. June 25, 1882.
1141. Noah M., b. Sept. 11, 1864; m. June 6, 1884, ———. Has one child.
1142. Minnie L., b. Nov. 12, 1866.
1143. Joe A., b. Nov. 29, 1868.

769 Alvira H.[9] Treat (*Sullivan*,[8] *Timothy*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 5, 1846, in Silver Creek, Cass Co., Mich.; married Oct. 13, 1870, Julius Everson. He is a merchant, and resides in Elk Grove, Sacramento Co., Cal.

Children of Julius and Alvira H. Everson, born in Elk Grove:

1144. Lester T.,[10] b. July 18, 1876.
1145. Walter T., b. May 12, 1881.

790 Flora Lucinda[9] Treat (*George*,[8] *Oren*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 24, 1856, in Sharon, Walworth Co., Wisc.; married Feb. 28, 1878, in Sharon, Maxon W. Pierce, born Feb. 29, 1856, and son of Mark F. and Harriet (Wheeler) Pierce. Resides (1890) in Austin, Cook Co., Ill. Is a fine man.

Children of Maxon W. and Flora L. Pierce, the first born in Big Foot, Ill., the others in Sharon:

1146. Bertha Evalyn,[10] b. March 3, 1879.
1147. Blanche Mildred, b. Oct. 20, 1881.
1148. George Treat, b. March 10, 1883; d. Oct. 22, 1883.

791 Helen Martha[9] Treat (*George,[8] Oren,[7] Thomas.[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 2, 1859, in Sharon, Walworth Co., Wisc.; married Jan. 23, 1881, JACKSON C. MILLER, at Allegheny City, Penn. Resides at Hawarden, Sioux Co., Iowa.

Children of Jackson C. and Helen M. Miller:

1149. LULU,[10] b. May 14, 1882; d. Nov. 22, 1883.
1150. GRACE ISABELLA, b. July 4, 1885.

808 Charles Ralph[9] Treat (*Charles Ralph,[8] Izbon,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 19, 1866, in Sharon, Walworth Co., Wisc.; married Dec. 30, 1886, HATTIE LEWIS, of Haward, Ill. Graduated at Sharon High School in 1863; spent two years at Beloit College; devoted four years to the study of medicine; graduated at Chicago Homœpathic Medical College in 1888, since which time he has practised in Sharon.

Daughter born in Sharon:

1151. MARGARET JANE,[10] b. May 6, 1888.

811 Lewis Edward[9] Treat (*Lewis J.,[8] Izbon,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 17, 1861, in Albert Lea, Freeborn Co., Iowa; married July 25, 1885, RHODA F. STRAHL. Resides in Polo, Ill.

Children born in Polo:

1152. LEWIS L.,[10] b. March 24, 1887.
1153. MINNIE M., b. Sept. 10, 1890.

817 Hattie E.[9] Treat (*Fayette,[8] John,[7] Thomas,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 9, 1855, in East Concord, Erie Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 26, 1878, BYRON E. WALTERS.

Sons of Byron E. and Hattie E. Walters:

1154. CLARENCE F.,[10] b. Feb. 3, 1882.
1155. HARRY T., } twins, b. Feb. 25, 1890.
1156. HAROLD E., }

835 Emily Diadema[9] Treat (*Cornelius Mortimer,[8] Amaziah,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 16, 1842, in New London, Huron Co., Ohio; married May 29, 1867, OSCAR C. GATES. She completed her education at Allen's Grove Academy, Walworth Co., Wisc. When only sixteen years old she taught school. Mr. Gates was formerly of Hopewell, N. Y. After residing awhile in Clinton, Wisc., about 1870, he removed to La Crosse, Wisc., where he was employed as conductor on the Southern Minnesota Railroad. About 1878, he returned to Clinton, where he still (1887) resides, engaged in banking.

Children of Oscar C. and Emily D. Gates:

1157. CYRUS MORTIMER,[10] b. ———.
1158. FANNY ALVIRA, b. ———.
1159. VOLNEY CURTISS, b. ———.

836 Curtiss Mortimer[9] Treat (*Cornelius Mortimer,[8] Amaziah,[7] Cornelius,[6] Timothy,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 29, 1857, in Turtle, Rock Co., Wisc.; married Jan. 30, 1883, JENNIE FARRINGTON, of Milwaukee. When a boy, attending school, he manifested a disposition to become a journalist, and with this thought in view he labored to prepare himself for the profession of his choice. When but sixteen years

old he started *The Clinton Independent*, the first newspaper ever published in Clinton, Wisconsin, being then the youngest editor in the state, and according to George P. Rowell & Co.'s Newspaper Reporter, the youngest editor of a regular weekly newspaper in the United States. After publishing *The Independent* for five years, he sold it, and with his cousin, M. T. Park, purchased *The Walworth County Independent*, at Elkhorn, the shire town of that county, Wisc., but finding that the field was too small for two to labor to advantage, he sold his interest to his partner and purchased a new office in the city of Racine, where he started *The Racine Evening News*, which he published about four years. Then thinking that as he had never worked in any office but his own, a few years' experience on a more metropolitan paper would be beneficial to his journalistic career, he sold *The News*, and accepted a position on the editorial staff of *The Milwaukee Sentinel*, which position he held for about three years, when a more lucrative position as Milwaukee correspondent of *The Chicago Tribune*, was tendered him, which he accepted and still occupies. Is also agent of the Associated Press for Milwaukee, and the Wisconsin correspondent of *The New York World*. He now (1887) resides at 615 Grand Avenue, Milwaukee.

Child born in Milwaukee:

1160. LILLIAN GERTRUDE,[10] b. Sept. 23, 1885.

847 Frederick A.[9] Treat (*George Nelson*,[8] *Alvin*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]) born March 16, 1859, in Somerset, Niagara Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 24, 1883, IDA FEATHERSTONE, of Hartland, Niagara Co., N. Y. He resides on his father's farm in Mendon, N. Y.

Children born in Mendon:

1161. CORNELIUS JAY,[10] b. Feb. 7, 1884.
1162. GEORGE VAN NESS, b. Sept. 12, 1886.

867 Wright[9] Treat (*Charles Goodman*,[8] *Cornelius Dwelly*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1857, in Folsomdale, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 16, 1875, at Bergen, Genesee Co., HATTIE L. LUCKEY, born Aug. 27, 1851, at Le Roy, Genesee Co., N. Y. Reside in Marilla, Erie Co., N. Y.

Children, the first born in Rochester, N. Y., the second and third in Folsomdale, the others in Marilla:

1163. CHARLES WENTWORTH,[10] b. Nov. 17, 1876.
1164. CLARENCE B., b. Feb. 19, 1879.
1165. FRANK, b. May 29, 1883.
1166. GRACE ESTELLE, b. Sept. 6, 1885.
1167. GLENN, b. April 21, 1888.
1168. EFFIE MAY, b. ——, 1889.

871 Ira Ralph[9] Treat (*Benjamin Palmer*,[8] *Cornelius Dwelly*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 16, 1855, in Knowlesville, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married March 24, 1879, MARY PATTERSON, in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., Mich., where they now reside. Is a millwright.

Children born in Grand Rapids:

1169. BENJAMIN PALMER,[10] b. March 25, 1880; d. April 3, 1883.
1170. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Aug. 13, 1882; d. April 14, 1883.

875 Edwin Chapin[9] Treat (*John Jay*,[8] *Cornelius Dwelly*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 27, 1861, in Hannibal, Mo.; married Nov. 2, 1887, at Washington, Penn., ADA COVERT OLLER, born May 22, 1863, and

eldest daughter of William and Jennie (Hampsen) Oller. He was born July 15, 1839, in Washington Co., Penn., and she Dec. 20, 1841, in Green Co., Penn. Mr. Treat graduated in 1877 from the Hannibal High School, and in 1878 was apprenticed to learn the machinist trade. Was employed till 1887 on the Union Pacific R. R., when he accepted a position in the southern Kansas R. R. shops, at Ottawa, Franklin Co., Kansas, where he resides. Has taken great interest in this work.

Children, the first born in Ottawa, the second in Chanute, Neosho Co., Kansas:

1171. MERLE EDWIN,[10] b. Oct. 16, 1888.
1172. *Daughter*, b. Nov. 22, 1889; d. Nov. 22, 1889.

877 John Jay[9] Treat (*John Jay*,[8] *Cornelius Dwelly*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 9, 1864, in Hannibal, Marion Co., Mo.; married Jan. 15, 1888, in San Diego, Cal., ELIZABETH HURLEY, born Dec. 2, 1868, in Whitneyville, Me., and daughter of Daniel and Catharine (McFaul) Hurley. Is a locomotive engineer and resides in San Jacinto, San Diego Co., Cal.

Children born in Los Angeles, Cal.:

1173. JOHN BURNETT,[10] b. Oct. 30, 1888; d. Aug. 10, 1889, in Los Angeles.
1174. LIZZIE MAY, b. Dec. 4, 1889.

880 Lillian Elizabeth[9] Treat (*John Jay*,[8] *Cornelius Dwelly*,[7] *Cornelius*,[6] *Timothy*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 28, 1870, in Hannibal, Marion Co., Missouri; married Sept. 22, 1889, at Kansas City, SILAS M. JOHNSON, born Jan. 26, 1855, and son of Andrew J. and Jane F. Johnson. Is a miller at Spokane Falls, Stevens Co., Washington.

Son of Silas M. and Lillian E. Johnson, born in Rockford, Washington:

1175. BEULAH B. TREAT,[10] b. July 6, 1890.

913 Frank Congdon[9] Treat (*Benjamin Franklin*,[8] *Alvin*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *? Thomas*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1857, in Colebrook, Ohio; married Sept. 3, 1888, MOLLIE BRADY, of Battle Creek, Mich. Is proprietor of the Union House, Nashville, Mich.

Children, the first born in Nashville, the second in Battle Creek:

1176. ROBERT BRADY,[10] b. Dec. 6, 1889.
1177. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. March 9, 1891.

920 Mary C.[9] Treat (*Andrew J.*,[8] *Sylvester*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *? Thomas*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1863, in Panama, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married July 1, 1882, JOHN H. SMITH, at Grand Rapids, Mich. Resides (1886) in Dalton, Muskegon Co., Mich.

Children of John H. and Mary C. Smith, the first born in Valentine, Le Grange Co., Ind., the second in Dalton:

1178. CHARLES,[10] b. Aug. 8, 1883.
1179. HARRY, b. Sept. 14, 1885.

930 Emery F.[9] Treat (*Oscar F.*,[8] *Roland*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *? Thomas*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 26, 1850, in Colebrook, Ashtabula Co., Ohio; married June 14, 1876, MARY C. JONES. Is a merchant in Iowa.

Children:

1180. WILLARD H.,[10] b. Aug. 23, 1877.
1181. GEORGE G., b. Sept. 15, 1879.

1182. Florence B., b. Oct. 11, 1881; d. May 22, 1883.
1183. Jay E., b. July 16, 1885.

948 Amasa Henry[9] Treat (*Hiram Francis,[8] Lyman,[7] Ashbel,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born ———, in Boonville, Oneida Co., N. Y.; married first, ———, Sarah ———; second, ———, ———. He resides in Charles City, Iowa. Is a marble carver by trade, and served three years during the Rebellion.

Children:

1184. Leslie,[10] b. ———.
1185. Amasa, b. ———.
1186. Joseph, b. ———.
1187. Lucy, b. ———.
1188. Mary E, b. ———.
1189. James Lyman, b. ———.

951 George Lyman[9] Treat (*Hiram Francis,[8] Lyman,[7] Ashbel,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Nov. 14, 1859, in Janesville, Wisc.; married Jan. 1, 1884, Carrie E. Nellis, daughter of Alexander and Orcelia Nellis, at Silver Lake, Palo Alto Co., Iowa. After the death of his father in 1876, he lived with his mother and grandfather at Afton, Wisc., till 1880, when he went to Alexandria, Douglass Co., Minn. After two months in a drug store he removed to Fargo, Dakota, where he remained a year engaged in the same business. Returning to Alexandria he studied law with George H. Reynolds, and spent one year in the law department of the University of Michigan, at Ann Arbor. Is now (1888) an attorney at law in Alexandria.

Daughter, born in Alexandria:

1190. Alice Esther,[10] b. Jan. 1, 1888.

952 Hannah Stella[9] Treat (*Hiram Francis,[8] Lyman,[7] Ashbel,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Aug. 5, 1862, in Anthony, now Minneapolis, Minn.; married Jan. 29, 1883, George C. Antisdel, of Afton, Rock Co., Wisc. Is a farmer and resides in Afton.

Children of George C. and Hannah S. Antisdel, born in Afton:

1191. Carrie P.,[10] b. Nov. 16, 1883.
1192. Laura E., b. Oct. 13, 1885.
1193. Ernest George, b. Jan. 15, 1888.

953 Edwin W.[9] Treat (*Warren Augustus,[8] Justus,[7] Ashbel,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1858, in Marengo, Ill.; married May —, 1881, Nellie Shumway of Marengo. Has removed to Missouri.

Children, born in Marengo:

1194. Mabel,[10] b. May —, 1882.
1195. Edwin M., b. Feb., 1883.

966 Dr. Joseph Augustus[9] Treat (*Loren Ludlow,[8] Augustus,[7] Aaron,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 10, 1841, in Orion, Oakland Co., Mich.; married July 9, 1872, Emma Augusta Starritt, born July 30, 1848. Is a physician and dealer in drugs, medicines, etc., Stuart, Guthrie Co., Iowa; one of the executive committee of the Iowa State Pharmaceutical Association; a vice president of the Iowa State Temperance Alliance. His name also occurs in the Naturalists' Directory.

Children:

1196. Loren Augustus Starritt,[10] b. March 25, 1875.
1197. Emma Maria, b. April 22, 1876; d. Aug. 20, 1876.

967 **Oscar Clinton[9] Treat** (*Loren Ludlow,[8] Augustus,[7] Aaron,[5] Ashbel,[6] Ashbel,[5] Richard,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 12, 1844, in Orion, Oakland Co., Mich.; married Jan. 1, 1862, CHARLOTTE M. ROSENGRANTS.

Children:

1198. MARY ELANIRE,[10] b. Dec. 11, 1862; m., 1st, Aug. 10, 1881, Edgar Griffin; 2d, ———, Alvin Cole. Has a son by each marriage.
   1. Charles Milton[11] Griffin, b. Sept. 11, 1882.
   2. ——— Cole, b. ———.
1199. FLORENCE AMELIA, b. Sept. 11, 1869.

977 **Erastus Buck[9] Treat** (*Edwin Stratton,[8] Charles,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 10, 1838, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Nov. 25, 1863, RHODA ANN GOSLEE, daughter of James and Polly (Sumner) Goslee, of Glastonbury. He is a publisher and bookseller, No. 5 Cooper Union, New York. Was educated at Wilbraham Academy, Mass. From 1862 to 1865, was engaged as general agent in the subscription book business, in Chicago. In the latter year he took entire charge of the subscription book department of Charles Scribner & Co., N. Y., under the style of E. B. Treat & Co. In 1871, he began publishing on his own account. Makes a specialty of theological, religious, medical, scientific, biographical, historical and agricultural books. No member of the American publishing trade has made a more honorable success than Mr. Treat.

Children born in New York City:

1200. EVERETT SUMNER,[10] b. Jan. 14, 1865; d. Aug. 2, 1884.
1201. WILLIAM HOWARD, b. Jan. 30, 1868.
1202. BRULAH BROWNING, b. June 24, 1870; d. April 5, 1873.
1203. EDWIN CUYLER, b. June 12, 1873.
1204. PAYSON JACKSON, b. Nov. 14, 1878.
1205. FLORA DRAPER, b. Aug. 19, 1883.
1206. MARY SUMNER, b. Mar. 23, 1885.

984 **Morgan[9] Treat** (*David Shepperd,[8] David,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 31, 1857, in Janesville, Wisc.; married April 22, 1879, SUE EVELYN ROANE, of Gloucester Co., Va., who was born July 4, 1857, and is descended from an old colonial family. Was a delegate to the Chicago republican convention in 1884, and again in 1888, as an anti-Mahone delegate; was elected to the Virginia Legislature in 1886; is now (1890) deputy collector internal revenue; is engaged in farming, having two farms in cultivation, and is also a wholesale and retail grocer, operating two stores. Resides at West Point, King William Co., Va.

Children, born in West Point:

1207. LELAND ROANE,[10] b. Aug. 25, 1882.
1208. EDWIN GILDERSLEEVE, b. Sept. 12, 1884; d. Nov. 5, 1884.

992 **James Welles[9] Treat** (*Leonard Welles,[8] Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 28, 1836, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married April 1, 1857, MARTHA REBECCA HOUSE, born May 7, 1837, and daughter of Leonard and Adeline House. He was a member of the Conn. Legislature from Glastonbury in 1856. Is a contractor and mason. Resides in Manchester, Conn.

Children, the first three born in Glastonbury, the fourth in Manchester:

1209. OSBORN WELLES,[10] b. Nov. 30, 1857; unm. Resides in Willimantic, Conn.
1210. CHARLES LINCOLN, b. Nov. 30, 1860; d. April 16, 1886; unm.

1211. BURTON LOREN, b. Sept. 18, 1864; m. Aug. 28, 1889, Sarah Viola Martin, of Manchester, where they reside.

1212. ALBERT LYMAN, b. June 12, 1879.

993 Martha Elvira[9] Treat (*Leonard Welles,[8] Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 4, 1839, in Dunkirk, N. Y.; married Aug. 25, 1855, GEORGE F. GABRIEL, who was born April 4, 1831, in Stonington, Conn. Resides at Mystic River, Conn.

Daughter of George F. and Martha E. Gabriel:

1213. HARRIET N. M.,[10] b. July 31, 1856.

995 Leonard Welles[9] Treat (*Leonard Welles,[8] Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 12, 1843, in Milwaukee, Wisc.; married Sept. 29, 1867, LAURA ANN ARMSTRONG, who was born Sept. 2, 1847, in Fulton, Oswego Co., N. Y. Was brought up on a farm. July 12, 1862, enlisted in the 3d Wisconsin Light Artillery. Served three years and one month and was discharged Aug., 1865. Removed to Bloomer, Chippewa Co., Wisc., in 1885. Was engaged in lumbering for two years, and was then elected city marshal, which position he still (1890) retains.

Children:

1214. HARVEY WALLACE,[10] b. Oct. 24, 1868, Aztlan, Jefferson Co., Wisc.; d. July 6, 1882, in Milton, Rock Co., Wisc.

1215. BURR WELLINGTON, b. July 14, 1870, in Oakland, Jefferson Co., Wisc.

1216. NEWELL HENRY, b. April 3, 1872, in Jefferson, Jefferson Co., Wisc.

1217. GEORGE FRANCIS WELLES, b. May 1, 1874 in Jefferson, Wisc.

1218. BESSIE ALVIRA, b. Sept. 8, 1876, in Oakland.

1219. RHODA BELL, b. July 1, 1881, in Oakland.

1220. GUY WILBUR, b. Aug. 28, 1883, in Milton; d. March 6, 1888, in Bloomer.

1221. JESSIE MAY, b. May 22, 1887, in Bloomer; d. March 24, 1888, in Bloomer.

998 Samuel Eugene[9] Treat (*Samuel Clinton,[8] Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 13, 1855, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Jan. 20, 1889, in Manchester, Conn.; married, first, ———, LIZZIE ANDERSON; second, Oct. 26, 1878, NELLIE T. WARNER, aged seventeen, born in Hartford, Conn., who died Nov. 21, 1889. He was a mason and resided in Manchester.

Children, born in Manchester, by his second marriage:

1222. CATHARINE E.,[10] b. July 22, 1880.

1223. SUSAN A., b. Nov. 22, 1882.

1000 George Asa[9] Treat (*James Watson,[8] Leonard,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 11, 1851, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married June 17, 1884, MARY D. CHAMBERLAIN. Resides in Buckingham, Glastonbury, where he is a farmer. Is also organist at the Congregational church there.

Son born in Glastonbury:

1224. LLOYD BURTON,[10] b. Aug. 8, 1885.

1027 Charles Owen[9] Treat (*Charles C.,[8] Elisha,[7] Charles,[6] Jonathan,[5] Charles,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 22, 1849, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married, first, June 16, 1870, MARYETTE (or ETTA M.) TRYON, who died July 26 or 27, 1876, aged twenty-eight, and daughter of George and Mary Etta Tryon, of Glastonbury; second, Nov. 19, 1878, GERTRUDE E. NETTLETON, born 1854, in East Windsor. Resides in South

Manchester. Is a mason-builder and dealer in lime, cement and plaster. Also fertilizers of all kinds.

Children, born in Manchester, by his second marriage:

1225. CHARLES CLINTON,[10] b. Feb. 24, 1880.
1226. ROBERT VANCE, b. Sept. 11, 1886.
1227. HATTIE ALICE, b. Aug. 23, 1888.

1054 Caroline[9] Treat (*Rufus Gates,[8] Sylvester,[7] Peter,[6] Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 27, 1857, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married July 3, 1875, THOMAS JEFFERSON RANSOM, born Dec. 10, 1849, and son of John James Ransom, born 1810, died Jan. 18, 1866, and Lucy Stevens, born Dec. 23, 1822, died Sept. 19, 1866, at Osceola, Penn. Is a farmer and resides in Clymer, Penn.

Daughter of Thomas J. and Caroline Ransom, born in Clymer:

1228. NELLIE,[10] b. July 17, 1878.

1056 Nellie Lucinda[9] Treat (*Rufus Gates,[8] Sylvester,[7] Peter,[6] Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 9, 1861, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; died June 27, 1887, in Chatham; married Oct. 4, 1879, GEORGE RANSOM, born Aug. 23, 1854, and son of John James Ransom. His brother Thomas J. Ransom married his wife's sister Caroline Treat. Is a farmer, and resides (1888) in Chatham.

Children of George and Nellie L. Ransom, born in Chatham:

1229. IRVING GEORGE,[10] b. Sept. 29, 1881.
1230. IDA, b. July 19, 1883.
1231. RUFUS TREAT, b. Aug. 22, 1886.

1057 Ada Evaline[9] Treat (*Rufus Gates,[8] Sylvester,[7] Peter,[6] Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 23, 1865, in Chatham, Tioga Co., Penn.; married April 2, 1884, FRANK LEWELLYN PALMER, born Jan. 23, 1861, in Chatham, and son of Vine Palmer. Is a farmer, and resides (1888) in Chatham.

Daughter of Frank L. and Ada E. Palmer, born in Chatham:

1232. MYRTLE,[10] b. Dec. 26, 1885.

1089 Horace[9] Treat (*Horace Brooks,[8] Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 8, 1845, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Aug. 5, 1869, ELLEN FLYNN. Resided (1889) at Warehouse Point, Conn., and was employed in the silk mill. Is now in Pittsfield, Mass.

Children, the first born in St. Louis, Mo., the next four in Glastonbury, the sixth in Hartford, the seventh at Warehouse Point, and the eighth at Pittsfield:

1233. SARAH,[10] b. July 1, 1870; d. July 19, 1890, in Pittsfield.
1234. EDWARD, b. July 31, 1872.
1235. GEORGE CARL, b. Feb. 3, 1875.
1236. JULIA, b. April 6, 1877.
1237. MINNIE, b. Aug. 1, 1879.
1238. ADALINE, b. Oct. 10, 1881.
1239. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 30, 1883.
1240. ISABELLE, b. June 16, 1891.

1100 Orion[9] Treat (*Horace Brooks,[8] Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 5, 1848, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married July 4, 1871, MARGARET E. PAXSON. Resides in Manchester, Conn. Is a manufacturer of knitting machine needles.

Daughter, born in North Manchester:

1241. MARY ANGELINE,[10] b. May 13, 1872.

1102 Frederick[9] Treat (*Horace Brooks,[8] Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born Dec. 29, 1856, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married Jan. 25, 1879, SARAH ISABEL QUIMBY. Resides in Pittsfield, Mass. Is a millwright.

Children, the first born in Slatersville, R. I., the second in Pittsfield, Mass.:

1242. JAMES FREDERICK,[10] b. April 11, 1887.

1243. CLARENCE FRANKLYN, b. Jan. 24, 1890.

1104 Harry Thompson[9] Treat (*Horace Brooks,[8] Horace,[7] Charles,[6] John,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 6, 1864, in South Glastonbury, Conn.; married June 22, 1886, MARY RILEY. Resides in Slatersville, R. I. Is a machinist.

Children, the first born in Albion, R. I., the second in Slatersville:

1244. HARRY,[10] b. Jan. 8, 1888.

1245. ERNEST BERNARD, b. April 4, 1890; d. Aug. 29, 1890, in Slatersville.

ROBERT TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(5) **Gov. Robert[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born about 1624; baptized Feb. 25, 1624–5, in Pitminster, Somerset, England; died July 12, 1710,[1] aged eighty-eight (gravestone, in Milford, Conn.); married, first, ———, JANE TAPP, who died the last of October, 1703, aged seventy-five (gravestone, almost illegible), at Milford, where her name is spelled Treate, and daughter of Edmund Tapp, one of the founders of the Church in Milford, Aug. 22, 1639, and one of its "seven pillars;" second, Oct. 24, 1705, for her third husband, Mrs. ELIZABETH (HOLLINGSWORTH) BRYAN, born June 16, 1641, died Jan. 10, 1706, aged sixty-eight (? sixty-five) (gravestone, almost illegible, Milford). She was the daughter of Elder Michael and Abigail Powell of Boston, married, first, Aug. 23, 1659, Richard Hollingsworth; second, about 1678, Richard Bryan, the settler and merchant of 1639. He was born in England. The inventory of her personal property, amounting to £24. 1s., was presented to Probate the second Wednesday in April, 1706. Wepowage, which received the name of Milford, Nov. 24, 1640, was purchased of the Indians Feb. 12, 1639. The deed was given to four persons in trust for the Planters. Among those who came from Wethersfield was Robert Treat. His name, as well as the names of some others, does not appear among the "free planters," probably on account of his extreme youth. Ten names are recorded immediately below the "free planters," and Mr. Treat's is seventh on the list. At the first meeting of the Planters, Nov. 20, 1639, Robert Treat, though less than sixteen years old, was one of the nine appointed to survey and lay out the lands. His name appears eighth on the list. He subsequently returned to Wethersfield, and was elected ratemaker there in 1647. Soon after he removed to Milford, where he had owned land for some years, and there his eldest son Samuel was baptized Sept. 3, 1648, on which occasion he is recorded as belonging to the church at Wethersfield, but was received into the church at Milford, April 19, 1649, together with his wife Jane. In 1649, Edmund Tapp gave land to his son-in-law Robert Treat. Milford was early united with the New Haven Colony for greater protection against the Indians and Dutch. The town records commence Oct. 13, 1653, fourteen years after the settlement. The earlier and many of the subsequent records are lost. What remain are very defective and scanty. There are also defects in the church records. Mr. Treat is said to have held the office of Town Clerk in 1640, though there is no record of this.

Governor Treat is commonly said to have had twenty-one children, but there is no foundation whatever for this statement. The mistake probably arose from counting the chil-

[1] There appears to be a discrepancy between the baptismal and gravestone date as to his age. If born in Feb., 1624, old style, he would have been aged 86 y. and about 5 m. at the time of his death 1710. But sometimes baptism was deferred for months and even years, though usually administered a few days or weeks after birth. So that if his baptism occurred many months after his birth, he would have been over 87 years old, and in his 88th year; or the date on the gravestone may be an error, such as frequently occurs.

dren of his son and grandson Robert as his. In his will, dated Jan. 5, 1707, he mentions only seven,—Samuel, John, Mary, Robert, Hannah, Joseph and Abigail. See Lambert's History of the Colony of New Haven, pp. 85–160, for an account of Milford, and a sketch of Governor Treat. It also contains a view of his house, on lot 35, plan of Milford, p. 93, and a fac-simile of his autograph, and the seal used by him, on p. 138.

But scant justice has as yet been done to the memory of Governor Treat. Many years ago, Mr. Henry Champion, of New Haven, to whose widow, Sarah Elizabeth Champion, I am under very great obligations, prepared a most excellent paper on the Life and Character of Robert Treat, which was read before the New Haven Historical Society, Sept. 25, 1855. This paper I have printed. I have also added an article which I had prepared long before I knew of the existence of Mr. Champion's paper, as it contains many things upon which he has touched but lightly or not at all. Both papers are the results of independent investigation.

We know nothing as to the early history of Robert Treat. That he must have been well educated may be inferred from the fact that though he was not a college-bred man, he was familiar with Latin, and sometimes makes use of it in his letters, as in one to Fitz-John Winthrop,—who succeeded him as Governor of the Colony, and with whom he was on terms of the closest intimacy—dated Aug. 17, 1700, "*sperare pro timere.*" Mass. Hist. Coll., 6th Series, Vol. 3, Winthrop Papers, Part V, p. 57; also in a letter to Winthrop, dated April 7, 1702, "my *utinam*," *Ib.* p. 90. He was then nearly eighty years old. There is a tradition that he was an inmate of the household of Rev. Mr. Prudden, the first minister at Milford. If so, perhaps it was once the intention to educate Robert Treat for the ministry.

Children, born in Milford and baptized in the First Church, by his first marriage:

2. SAMUEL,[3] b. ———; bapt. Sept. 3, 1648; d. March 18, 1716–7; m., 1st, March 16, 1674, Elizabeth Mayo; 2d, Aug. 29, 1700, Mrs. Abigail (Willard) Estabrook.
3. JOHN, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 20, 1650; d. Aug. 1, 1714; m., 1st, ———, Abigail Tichenor; 2d, ———, Mary ———.
4. MARY, b. May 1, 1652; bapt. May 30, 1652; d. Nov. 12, 1704; m. ———, Dea. Azariah Crane.
5. ROBERT, b. Aug. 14, 1654; bapt. Aug. 20, 1654; d. March 20, 1720; m., 1st, ———, Elizabeth ———; 2d, ——— Abigail Camp.
6. SARAH, b. Oct. 9, 1656; bapt. Oct. —, 1656; d. probably in infancy.
7. ABIGAIL, b. about 1660; bapt. (no record); d. Dec. 25, 1727, in her 68th year; m. ———, Rev. Samuel Andrew.
8. HANNAH, b. Jan. 1, 1660–1; bapt. between 1659 and 1661–2, baptism recorded, but date not given on the record; d. March 3, 1707–8; m. ———, Rev. Samuel Mather.
9. JOSEPH, b. Sept. 17, 1662; bapt. Sept. 19, 1662; d. Aug. 9, 1721; m., 1st, ———, Frances Bryan; 2d, Nov. 8, 1705, Mrs. Elizabeth Merwin.

LIFE AND CHARACTER OF GOV. ROBERT TREAT.

BY HENRY CHAMPION, ESQ.

When Milford was settled in 1639, one of those who came from Wethersfield was Robert Treat, a young man not more than eighteen years of age.[1] He was not enrolled among the planters, but his name appears immediately afterwards with eight others[2] not in church fellowship, and therefore without the requisite qualification for freeman. We are not informed why he left his home, but as during the stay of Rev. Mr. Prudden in Wethersfield many of the inhabitants had formed so strong an attachment for him, that they followed him to Milford, we may well suppose Robert to have been actuated by the same impulse, and indeed tradition vaguely hints that he was a member of Mr. Prudden's family.[3] "He was," says Lambert,[4] and Hollister repeats the story,[5] but on what authority I do not know, "at the first meeting of the planters chosen to assist in surveying and laying out the township." It is not at all unlikely that he did assist, being a young man by no means indolent, but the persons chosen for that purpose are expressly directed to be church members,[6] and this, as we have seen, Robert Treat was not; nor did he unite with the church until after his marriage, in 1649.[7] Lambert also gives him the credit of being town clerk from 1640–8,[8] but this must be mere tradition. The first notice which the Milford records take of him after the enrolment of his name, is his appointment in 1652, with several others to survey a piece of land. The New Haven colonial records do not mention his name before 1644. The unfortunate loss of records that exists from that date till 1653, leaves a blank that cannot be filled up, but it is probable that the young man had gradually been rising more and more into notice, and in 1653, he was chosen deputy to the General Court[9] for Milford. The next year Milford honored him further by choosing him their lieutenant, and the General Court confirming the choice, declared him "the chiefe military officer there for the present to order ye military affaires of that towne."[10]

In 1655, a number of persons purchased land at Paugasset, now Derby, and asked and received, from the General Court, permission to establish themselves at that place without being under the jurisdiction of New Haven or Milford,[11] but upon the strenuous opposition of Milford, and especially of the two deputies, Robert Treat and Thomas Buckingham, together with Rev. Mr. Prudden, who made it evident that the proposed settlement would narrow too greatly their bounds, the Paugasset settlers agreed to sell their purchase to Milford if that town would furnish them with "comfortable accommodations for their subsistence." This Milford was unable to do, professing to have no meadow to dispose of, but Robert Treat settled the matter by offering seven acres of his own land for their use.[12] He had now become an extensive landholder, though he had no assignment of land in the first distribution,[13] but lived upon the land of his father-in-law, Edmund Tapp,

[1] He could not have been more than sixteen.—J. H. T. [2] Milford Records. [3] Lambert's Hist. of New Haven, 137. [4] *Ib.*, 137. [5] Hist. of Conn., 1: 369. [6] M. R. [7] First Church Rec. [8] Hist. 97. [9] New Haven Colony Records, 2: 2. [10] *Ib.*, 99. [11] *Ib.*, 156. [12] N. H. C. R., 2: 178-9. [13] Lambert, 90.

and had large grants of land made to him from time to time.[1] In 1659, he had the further privilege granted him of taking shares in the distribution of some public land on behalf of his children, and this was extended to all such distributions a few years later,[2] an honor granted to no one else in the colony.

Milford received a reprimand for requiring their lieutenant "to watch as other men," from the General Court, in 1655.[3] He was chosen by his townsmen several times to purchase and divide public lands.[4] He assisted in 1660, at the installation of Rev. Roger Newton, Mr. Prudden's successor, being one of the laymen chosen to perform the ceremony of laying on of hands,[5] and held the post of deputy for Milford until 1659, with the exception of one year, and then being elected magistrate he served for five years on the Governor's Council, when, though re-elected, he declined to serve.[6] In 1661, the first serious trouble in the quiet life of the New Haven Colony arose, and gave to the General Court more perplexing duties than the usual business of punishing criminals, deciding disputes, and electing officers.

On May 17,[7] the Deputy Governor (Governor Newman having died the December previous), called in haste a meeting of the General Court and laid before them a copy of a letter from the King, Charles II, commanding the arrest of the regicides, Judges Goffe and Whalley. The magistrates and deputies all professed themselves utterly ignorant that they were in the colony. "They wished a search had been sooner made and did now order that the Magistrates take care and send forth warrent" for "a diligent search." Robert Treat in pursuance of this order issued and signed a writ commanding certain inhabitants of Milford to make diligent search throughout that town for "Colonell Whalley and Colonell Goffe," doubtless well aware that no search however diligent would find them at that time within the town limits. They subsequently resided there for some time, however, and numbered Robert Treat, tradition says, among their select acquaintances and friends.[8]

Soon after, the threatened subjection of the New Haven jurisdiction to Connecticut, called for the exercise of all the statesmanship of the colony. In this Robert Treat took an important part. He was a man of considerable note, having been chosen captain by Milford[9] and by the colony, in 1661–2, as a substitute for either of the commissioners to the United Colonies,[10] though he had no occasion to act. He must have been second to none in the colony, unless we except the Governor, William Leete and a few others, as Mr. Gilbert, Mr. Crane and Mr. Fenn.

He was peculiarly fitted to engage in the task of uniting and harmonizing the two colonies, from the circumstances of his birth and connections. His father was an important and honored member of the Connecticut colony, for many years a magistrate, a patentee, at the special request of Connecticut, in the new charter under which the two were to unite, and this request may have been dictated by his connection through his son with the New Haven jurisdiction. His brothers and brothers-in-law too, were no unknown persons.—Richard, jr., and James Treat, John Hollister and John Deming, the last also a patentee,[11]—and are constantly named in the colonial records. Matthew Campfield of New Haven, another brother-in-law, was also a patentee in the charter. By his own marriage he had connected himself with an influential settler, Edmund Tapp, one of the chief men, and one of the "seven pillars" of the first church in Milford.

And here perhaps it may be as well to go back and look at his private life, what little

[1] M. R. [2] *Ib.* [3] N. H. C. R., 2: 177. [4] M. R. [5] Lambert, 102. [6] N. H. C. R., 2: 543. [7] *Ib.*, 389. [8] Hollister, 1: 244. [9] N. H. C. R., 2: 410. [10] *Ib.*, 402, 451. [11] Conn. Col. Rec., 2: 3.

there is known of it. He was married about 1647 to Edmund Tapp's only daughter Jane. The tradition mentioned by Lambert,[1] though comparatively well known, must not be omitted here. One day when calling upon the elder, he took Jane upon his knee and commenced to trot her. "Robert," said she, "Be still that, I had rather be *Treated* than trotted," which hint led to his proposal of marriage, and she soon became Mrs. Treat.[2] He seems to have taken up his abode with his father-in-law, as his homestead stood upon the lot originally granted to Edmund Tapp.[3]

Whether the insinuation of Jane Tapp had any reference to the old name of Trott, I leave for the consideration of any who wish it. Tradition leaves us in the dark in regard to his family affairs hereafter, and the Milford records give us all we know. According to these, up to the time of the union of the two colonies, he had eight children, four boys and four girls, all of whom, with one exception, lived to become substantial citizens of this and other colonies. Goodwin's Notes[4] give two other daughters who died in early life, but there is no record authority for them, much less for the absurd story which credits him with the number of twenty-one, accounted for by Savage[5] on the ground that some of his grandchildren had been counted in, and the only solution which I can offer is, that some enthusiastic genealogist had counted all the children of Robert Treat he could find on the Milford records, as the Governor's, including even some of his great grandchildren, which would just about complete the requisite number.

He was an active participant in all that concerned the welfare of the town, and among other occupations found time to establish a fulling and grist mill.[6] And we must turn now to the part he took in the union of the two colonies. I cannot, of course, go into all the details of this matter, but it may be necessary to allude to the fact that Connecticut had, through their agent Governor Winthrop, procured a charter so framed as to include within its bounds the territory of New Haven and the towns under its jurisdiction, and this without their consent in any way expressed or implied. As a natural consequence the New Haven colonists were sorely tried and grieved, and resisted the efforts of Connecticut to either compel or persuade them to submit, and in the end it was mainly the pressure of outside danger that caused the union. In Oct., 1662, correspondence was commenced between the two colonies, and was carried on from time to time, mainly by the Governor and Council, on the part of New Haven. One is tempted to think that the hand of Robert Treat can be seen in the construction of many of the documents sent to Hartford. Moderate and cool in determining his course, but inflexible when once he had settled upon it, as his whole course shows him to have been, much of the correspondence shows these two traits of character in a remarkable degree. His signature is that of a cool and collected, though resolute person, and compares favorably with any of the other autographs appended to the letters to Hartford.[7] In 1663, Mr. Treat was again chosen magistrate for Milford,[8] and was also mentioned in a communication from Hartford as

[1] Lambert, 137. [2] It is a tradition that Robert Treat was married at a spinning bee on Christmas night at the house of Edmund Tapp. Jane's eldest sister had already married Wm. Fowler. On this occasion, he is said to have trotted Jane. The "toggler" having become cool Robert Treat seized the andirons and heated the flip. The old "flipdog" or "toggler" was bequeathed to Elder Daniel Buckingham who married Hannah, daughter of Wm. Fowler, and preserved by him as a memento of the three families. Buckingham's grandson married in 1788 Susannah Fowler, a descendant of Wm. Fowler, and the "toggler" was brought out as the identical one used by Robert Treat at his wedding. It was always used on the anniversary of the Governor's wedding. It is now in the possession of Nathan G. Pond of Milford, who obtained it of Mrs. George Tibbals. It is said to be the only one now in existence.—J. H. T. [3] Lambert, 89, 93, 138. [4] Page 328. [5] Geneal. Dict. [6] Lambert, 118. [7] C. C. R., 2:469. [8] *Ib.*, 488.

one who should have "magistraticall powers" in that part of the colony in event of a union.[1]

The matter was delayed another year, and in May, 1664, Governor Leete, having sent to the colony of Massachusetts for counsel and receiving word that they had appointed a committee to confer with them on the subject of their differences with Connecticut, sent Robert Treat and William Jones to meet the gentlemen from Massachusetts.[2] They returned without accomplishing anything, and meanwhile circumstances were rendering any other issue than the Union entirely hopeless. Mr. Treat, with his townsman Benjamin Fenn, were upon the election day, three weeks after, again elected as magistrates for Milford, but Mr. Treat declined to hold the office,[3] doubtless believing that he could better assist his country in other positions. Connecticut now assumed the government, and invested several persons, among them Mr. Treat, with "magistratical power" in the towns of the New Haven jurisdiction.

This power, however, was never exercised, unless indeed in Milford, which submitted on its own account, doubtless by Mr. Treat's advice, about a month afterwards. This act was much disliked by their neighbor of New Haven, but they also, deserted by the rest, finally yielded "as from a necessity brought upon us by their meanes of Connecticutt aforesaid," and appointed the General Court as a committee, adding Robert Treat[4] and several others, a committee to consummate the agreement of Union. This committee engaged in a very amicable correspondence, resulting in the settlement of all difficulties, and the authorizing all the officers of the old colony to act until the next election.

At the same time the General Court of the now United Colonies nominated most of the old New Haven magistrates for election as assistants,[5] but for some reason or other Mr. Treat failed to gain the election. Perhaps the part he had taken had made him too many enemies, but it is more than probable, that already contemplating a move to New Jersey, he declined an office in the United Colony, since the Union, though he had assisted in it, was not founded upon the strict principles in which he had been brought up, and must have been disagreeable to him. He does not seem to have lost favor with the General Court, for he was very soon appointed captain of the Train Band of Milford, in view of the expected attack of the Dutch from New York, and was also selected as one to watch for and give notice of the approach of the enemy.[6] In 1665, he was elected as Deputy to the General Court,[7] and the succeeding year nominated as assistant,[8] but again either failed of an election, or refused the place, and from this time for several years his name disappears from the colonial records. But he was busy elsewhere. Many of the inhabitants of Milford and the other towns, disliking the Union forced upon them by Connecticut, assisted by untoward circumstances, and hearing that the colony of New Jersey offered favorable opportunities for establishing their peculiar form of mixed ecclesiastical and political government, in 1666, sent Robert Treat and two or three others to investigate and, if possible and desirable, to make preparation for the founding of a new town in that place.

They selected what is now Newark for the site of their town, purchased it from the Indians—satisfying a doubtful claim to a part of it rather than enter into a conflict—and made all necessary preparations for the arrival of the settlers. Early in May, some of the settlers came and established a "Godly Government" upon the spot. Robert Treat, with ten others, five being a quorum, was chosen to act in settling the place and preserv-

[1] N. H. C. R., 2: 494. [2] *Ib.*, 542. [3] *Ib.*, 543. [4] *Ib.*, 551. [5] C. C. R., 2: 30. [6] *Ib.*, 21. [7] *Ib.*, 23. [8] *Ib.*, 31.

ing order.[1] A year after, all the emigrants arrived and the lots already laid out were divided, those from each town taking lots in a group by themselves. But first the neighbors of Milford and New Haven gave way that Captain Robert Treat should choose his lot, which being done, and two more acres than the average being given to him, the remainder was distributed evenly among the rest, six acres each.[2] Thus they honored their pioneer.

Here, as in Milford, he was foremost whenever bounds were to be settled. Elizabethtown, their nearest neighbor, had a dispute with Newark concerning the extent of their respective rights, and commissioners from Elizabethtown met Robert Treat and others from Newark, empowered to settle the dividing line upon a hill, thence called Divident hill, where the captain first lifted up his voice in prayer, "that there might be a good agreement between them," and the line being run, the completed task was closed by John Ogden of Elizabethtown giving thanks for their loving agreement.[3]

In New Jersey there was a general assembly or colonial legislature, and to this for five years, from 1667–1672, Robert Treat was annually chosen deputy by Newark,[4] having already acted first as their town clerk.[5]

In 1672, he returned to Connecticut.[6] What his reasons were cannot of course be known, but while it seems unlikely that he had even intended permanently to settle there, for I cannot learn that his whole family moved, or that he sold his Milford property, yet it may have been that he found that not even in New Jersey could he find that perfect liberty he desired, and preferred to end his days in his old home. He left two of his children, however, as pledges of his interest in the welfare of the town, his son John and daughter Mary, wife of a prominent citizen of Newark, and he left, too, a cherished memory, that is not yet quite extinguished from the minds of the inhabitants of Newark.

Upon his return he was immediately called upon by the General Court to act as second in command of the forces of New Haven County in the anticipated conflict with the Dutch,[7] and at the next election was chosen assistant,[8] which office he filled for the three ensuing years, and in that capacity formed one of what is known as the "Committee of safety,"[9] often appointed during threatening times to act while the General Court was not in session. He was placed in command of all the New Haven County forces, 120 men,[10] and second to Maj. John Talcott in command of the Connecticut force,[11] which they expected to send against New York, but the peace of 1673 rendered these preparations needless, and the militia was disbanded.

Though released from military duties, he did not remain idle. He is one of a committee to run the lines of Norwalk, Stamford, Greenwich, and Rye;[12] to settle a dispute in Saybrook about common lands; "to hear the Indian complaints and draw the same to an issue;"[13] to settle the bounds between New Haven and Milford;[14] and he seems to have been especially relied upon in matters of this nature. He is sent with several others "to improve there best abilities and endeauours to setle an accomodation between the people and minister of Fayrefeild . . . and to endeauour allso the obteyning and settling of a minister at Rye."[15] His private offices were very numerous. As trustee, executor, appraiser, etc., he appears many times upon our probate records and it would not be too much to say that hardly an estate of consequence in Milford was settled from 1670 to 1700, without some allusion to him in its progress. He was often called upon also to perform the marriage ceremony, for couples in those times went oftener to the magistrate than to the minister, and he seems to have been universally relied on by persons in all walks of life as one whose honor and integrity were supported by wisdom and prudence.

[1] Stearns' Newark, 6–14. [2] *Ib.*, 20. [3] *Ib.*, 40. [4] *Ib.*, 52. [5] *Ib.*, 32. [6] *Ib.*, 32, 33. [7] C. C. R., 2: 83. [8] *Ib.*, 291. [9] *Ib.*, 294. [10] *Ib.*, 297. [11] *Ib.*, 218. [12] *Ib.*, 203. [13] *Ib.*, 225. [14] *Ib.*, 233. [15] *Ib.*, 240.

The opening of the year 1675 brought upon the colonies at once two direful evils, either of which alone had been a blow severe enough to threaten their existence. These were the one external, the other internal; the first personified in Sir Edmund Andros, the second, in King Philip.

The limits of this sketch will not justify any account of the causes or history of these two perils, save in so far as they are connected with Robert Treat, and as he was the principal actor in King Philip's war. I will relate his part in that without noticing the contemporaneous disputes with Andros till afterwards. The colony of Plymouth was the first to suffer from the Indians in this new outbreak, and the alarm and destruction soon spread to Massachusetts and Rhode Island, while as yet Connecticut was unmolested, and at liberty to use all her strength against Andros.[1] In the middle of September, however, the commissioners of the United Colonies ordered 1000 men to be raised,[2] and the Governor and Council of Connecticut commissioned Major Treat as commander-in-chief of the quota of Connecticut. This commission I have ventured to copy at length, for it shows exactly the trust and confidence reposed in him, and with the annexed instructions is of considerable general interest. It is as follows:[3]

"To Major Rob^{t} Treat

"You being nominated and appoynted by the Councill of Connecticott, August 25, 1675, Commander in Chiefe of such forces as are sent forth from this Colony to assist and defend o^{r} confederates of the Massachusetts in the persuit or prosecution of these Indian enemies that are in open hostility against the English, These are in his Maj^{tes} Name to will and require you, and you are hereby commissionated to take under your conduct, charge, and gouerment, all the sayd military forces with all such armes, ammunition, provsions and other appurtenances, with all officers and soldiers, to be ordered, martialled managed and dissposed of upon all occasions by yourself and the council of warr according to the course of military discipline, and according to such instructions as you shall herewith receiue and from time to time receiue from them till you shall return agayne. You are allso hereby impowered wth the councill of war to use and execute martial discipline upon all offendors and delinquents, as occasion shall be, by fines or other military punishments if need shall require. We doe appoynt your commission officers to be your councill, whereof yourselfe is to be president and have a casting voyce. And you or your council, or the greater number of them, shall haue power from time to time, as a councill of war, to manage all affayres concerning this present expedition; and you may joyne in councill with such other of the Gentl^{n} of the Massachusetts as shall be empowered to joyn in councill with you, and to take their assistance with you in the pursuit of the enemie; and you are according to your best skill to take all fitting wayes and meanes and opportunities to destroy the enemie; and in want of any officers in your army, you, with your councill are hereby authorized to make up such defects or vacancies. You are also impowered to use any stratagems of war for aduantage against the enemie, and to induce or draw of parties or persons from them upon just and hon^{ble} terms of concession or quarter as you may: provided that grand contriuers and murtherers be exempted from pardon, and due sattisfaction made for other wrongs when proved against them."

To this commission a series of instructions were added, commencing, "Forasmuch as the most holy and just God for our many and great sins hath seen cause to exercise New England, by letting loose the barbarrous heathen to commit outrage, murther, and spoyle," and then ordering the Major where to go, and how to coöperate with the "Bay forces." He was especially "to see well to the carriage and behauior of all under" his "command, that it be sober, Christian and comely, both in words and deeds according to the Gospell profession, before the heathen and in the sight of all men; that so the name of our God

[1] Trumbull, Hist., ed. 1797, 1: 343–349. [2] *Ib.*, 353. [3] C. C. R., 2: 356–7.

be not dishonoured by o'selves while we are endeavoring to vindicate the same against the heathen's wickedness and blasphemies." He was further to "improue the best of his skill to preserve the lives and limbes" of his soldiers, and to take special care that the Reverend Mr. Whiting (their Chaplain) be "accomodated with the best supplyes and in the greatest security."[1]

Armed with this commission and with such designs, he took a portion of the quota of Connecticut to the north to assist in the defence of some of the Massachusetts towns. There he arrived in season to render that colony the eminent service of saving the town of Springfield from utter destruction. Deerfield had just been sacked and burned; a body of the best young men from the county, "the flower of Essex," employed in guarding a train of wheat-laden wagons on their way to Hadley had been attacked and barely rescued from destruction by the timely arrival of the Major on his northward march, and the Indians having devastated the regions around these towns, now plotted the destruction of Springfield. Major Treat, after a campaign of hard marching and fighting, now lay at Westfield, fifteen miles the other side of the Connecticut. Informed by a friendly Indian of the contemplated attack, he started at night, but being delayed for want of boats in crossing the river, he was not in season to prevent it. Many houses had been burned, much property destroyed, and several lives lost, for the inhabitants were in no condition to successfully resist, but the arrival of the troops turned the tables. The enemy were routed, and Springfield saved from destruction.

This defeat paralyzed the Indians for awhile, and Major Treat returned home. At the next General Court in October, he appeared before them and laid down his commission. It is not possible to ascertain his reasons for this, but it is most likely that having been appointed only by the governor and council, he was unwilling to serve without the assent of the whole court in whom the charter had vested the government of the militia. They, however, would not accept the resignation, but voted that "hauing considered the same doe thankfully accept of the good seruice the Major hath done, and have taken so good sattisfaction in the Major's good conduct that they doe desire and order Major Robert Treat to continue his regiment ouer the forces of this Colony raysed for the prosecution of the enemie and do order the continuance of his commission granted as before by the Councill."[2] One would look for a vote of thanks from Massachusetts, as the greatest benefits of the Major's "good service" resulted to them, but it was never given.

At the same session, Oct. 14, he was ordered to Norwich, but intelligence arriving that the danger was over, he was sent instead to the north again.[3] On the 19th, 800 Indians attacked Hadley, but Major Treat, by a hurried march, arrived just in time to turn their victory into defeat, and so fearful a chastisement did he inflict upon them that from that time they were unable to carry on the war in the neighborhood, except in small parties, and in a desultory manner, against which the settlers were able to defend themselves.[4]

Major Treat's attention was now directed to another field of conflict by the General Assembly. The Narragansetts in Rhode Island had engaged in acts of amity and friendship toward Philip and his scattered warriors, and of hostility towards the English, in violation of their solemn engagements with the colonies. In order to strike an effective blow at the whole Indian combination, a winter campaign was ordered by the commissioners of the United Colonies. A large army was raised by the three colonies, which rendezvoused at Pettyquamscott in Rhode Island, and started on the morning of the Sabbath, Dec. 19, as soon as it was light, Major Treat with his 450 men from Connecticut, 135

[1] C. C. R., 2: 357. [2] *Ib.*, 268. [3] *Ib.*, 264-5. [4] Trumbull, 1: 352.

more than her quota, forming the rear guard of the expedition. At one o'clock they reached the Indian fort, where were congregated nearly all the Indian forces in that part of the country, the destruction of which was the object of this march, and a principal object of the whole campaign. It was a palisaded enclosure in the midst of a swamp, accessible only by a long log raised five or six feet from the ground, and without artillery. No way was left to gain it but by a charge across that log, and the troops from Massachusetts, in the vanguard, no sooner had arrived, than they threw themselves upon the fort with great spirit. They crossed the log bridge exposed to a murderous fire from within, entered the fort, and had almost gained it, but were finally driven back, so fierce was the fire of the Indians from every side. At this juncture the Major arrived with the Connecticut forces, and sending a handful of his bravest men to discover some other approach, and make an entrance if possible elsewhere, in his turn attempted the perilous charge. There was a block house just inside the entrance to the palisades, which the Massachusetts troops had been unable to pass, but the Major's men succeeded in passing it, though with great loss, and the few who had been sent around having found an entrance by almost impenetrable paths now joining them, they were enabled to attack the Indian defenders in the rear. This added to another vigorous charge from the Massachusetts and Plymouth troops, completely routed the enemy, and the battle ended in their almost entire annihilation. But Connecticut had suffered severely, losing nearly half of all that were killed or wounded in the whole encounter. Four of their five captains were slain, and a large number of their best men. The major was unhurt, but a bullet hole through his hat attested his presence. He is said by the General Assembly to have had "no less than seventeen fair shots at the enemy," and to have been thereby as often a fair mark for them. He was the last to leave the burning fort in the darkness of the winter's evening, and it was to the bravery of his troops, and his forethought in sending a few men to enter elsewhere that the capture of the fort was due.

The large losses of his troops and a due regard to "the lives and limbes" of his remaining soldiers induced him to lead them home in order to recruit, and to place the wounded in more favorable circumstances. Leaving the Massachusetts and Plymouth troops to finish the war, he returned to New London, capturing on his way a number of the enemy,[1] and remained there with his troops for some weeks, with the exception of a visit to Hartford early in January to consult with the governor and council,[2] and of a visit to Milford, at the same time. From New London, after his return, he writes to the General Court, then in session, and as this is the first letter of his that is now in existence, so far as I know, I have ventured to copy the principal part of it under date of "N. London 23d instant, at night 1675."[3]

He says "Honord Gentlemen: Through much trouble & difficulty, I am so far got ready as that I intend, God willing, to begin my march tomorrow. The trouble and difficultys wth such comanders, to prepare for my service is almost too hard and heavie for me: and if you had appointed me a victualler of your army, I hope I might have done something at it. Our part of y^{e} westerne forces are arrived the last night, and y^{e} vessell prepared to saile, and I heare wth about 5000 of bread & 20 barrels of beefe and porke, a hogshead of rum, but no wine, and some small necessaries . . . We are fully purposed if weather prevent not to be setting forth this day from N. London. . . . I am for want of clark, commissary & others so little forwarding me, as that I cannot enlarge, but beg yo^{r} prayers to y^{e} God of wisdom, courage & strength, to be wth me all that turn the battle to y^{e} gate

[1] Trumbull, 1: 353. [2] C. C. R., 2: 394. [3] *Ib.*, 401.

when the Lord shall call thereto. Wch is the prayer, and that ye Lord would also giue a spirit of councell to them yt sit in Councell,—from your servant,

Robert Treate."

The army started on the morrow and spent two weeks in effectual pursuit of the enemy, returned to New London and from time to time rendered effectual service in pursuit of the Indians, until in April the greater portion was disbanded, and the remainder under command of Major Talcott aided in finishing the war.[1] Aug. 12, King Philip was slain, and the peril successfully overcome, though with the loss to the colonies of nearly one-tenth of the fighting men, and as large a proportion of the buildings.[2] An instance of the clemency and magnanimity of Robert Treat is placed on record during this war, and must not be omitted from this sketch. "Daniel Clarke, junr," say the records, "being convicted before the Councill for notorious reproachful, contemptuous speeches, and threatening of Major Treat, is adjudged by the Councill to pay a fine of twenty pownd and to be committed to prison there to continue dureing the Councill's pleasure, and was accordingly committed. Daniel Clarke having confessed his fault, and having manifested some signes of repentance and the Honord Major Treat having very earnestly sollisited the Councill that they would upon his request release him from imprisonment, it was accordingly granted,"[3] and subsequently the fine was remitted at the intercession of Mr. Treat, then Deputy Governor.[4]

The Major's services were now needed at home and upon his return he was elected Deputy Governor, William Leete, the Deputy Governor, having been advanced to the chair of Governor left vacant by the death of Governor Winthrop.[5] This post he held for the succeeding seven years, serving at the same time in various other capacities, now as judge, or committee, especially in regard to Indian affairs,[6] now at the request of Northampton to mediate with the Indians for the return of captives and a treaty of peace,[7] now as the war committee of safety, and twice being sent as commissioner for the United Colonies,[8] and twice chosen as substitute for those elected.

In April, 1683, Gov. William Leete died, and at the succeeding election Robert Treat was elected his successor. The troubles inaugurated by Andros were now rapidly approaching a climax. Commissioned by the Duke of York, afterward James II, as Governor of all his territory in New England, he claimed jurisdiction over not only New York and part of New Jersey, but more than half of Connecticut.[9] Once already he had sent an armed force to Saybrook and attempted unsuccessfully to establish his authority,[10] and the colonists had appealed to his Majesty and their Charter rights,[11] while he still continued to molest them, particularly in the matter of Fisher's Island.[12] In England meantime many bitter enemies of the colonies were seeking their ruin, while even the king, Charles II, was not at all favorably inclined to their mode of self government, and was particularly incensed by their opposition to the acts of trade and navigation,[13] and the accession of James was even more to be dreaded than the continued reign of his brother.

I am not aware that Deputy Governor Treat bore any part in the difficulty about boundary lines with Andros, and it was not till after his election as Governor that he took the chief control in the matter. Upon entering the governor's chair, he found the colony in a boundary line dispute about Rhode Island, which he quickly settled,[14] and then turned to New York. Here Governor Andros had been succeeded by Thomas Dongan, and was

[1] C. C. R., 2: 434. [2] Trumbull, 1: 367-369. [3] C. C. R., 2: 416. [4] *Ib.*, 483. [5] *Ib.*, 273. [6] *Ib.*, 3: 15, 52, 78, 103, 311. [7] Trumbull, 1: 372. [8] C. C. R., 3: 76, 98. [9] Trumbull, 1: 341, 342. [10] *Ib.*, 343–344. [11] *Ib.*, 346-347. [12] C. C. R., 3: 283. [13] Trumbull, 1: 373. [14] *Ib.*, 335.

plotting mischief in England. Upon Governor Dongan's arrival in October, 1683, the governor and council wrote to him, congratulating him upon his arrival and alluding to the disputed claims in regard to that portion of Connecticut river, and receiving an answer, rather lordly but on the whole amicable.[1]

To this the governor replied, declaring their freedom from intention to molest the duke in any of his rightful claims, referring to the doings of some former commissioners in settling the bounds upon Mamaconick river, and declaring their intention to "mayntaine a good correspondency between his Royal Highness his Government and this."[2] To this Governor Dongan replied, claiming at least all the lands within twenty miles of Hudson's river, if not all west of the Connecticut, and desiring the appointment of commissioners on their part for the final settlement of the line.[3] Governor Treat now called a special session of the General Assembly, laid the matter before them, informed them of Governor Dongan's claims and advised the appointment of commissioners as suggested.

The governor and several others were accordingly appointed by the court to go to Governor Dongan and "manifest to him this Court's grateful resentment of his Honors profession of his desire to be in amity with us, and to assure him of our good wishes" in regard to bounds. A most judicious series of instructions were prepared, probably by Governor Treat himself, advising the utmost caution and care to lose as little as possible of their territory.[4] They, with commissioners on the part of New York, fully settled the disputed bounds[5] with the loss to the colony of the town of Rye, to whom Governor Treat wrote in December, stating the necessity which had compelled them reluctantly to yield the separation, and urging them "to be satisfied and content with this change and carry it suitably to the Government under which you are now stated and apply yourselves to the Honorable Governor who is a noble Gent[n] and will do what you shall desire in a regular manner to promote your welfare."[6]

The governor was requested by the same court that appointed the commissioners, to draw up and send a petition to the king. The colonies had been accused by evil designing persons of harboring criminals and fugitives from justice in England, and the discovery of the gunpowder plot, and several others at this time was also used to throw odium upon them.

The governor accordingly represented to the king their horror at the nefarious plots which had been discovered, their thankfulness for the escape of himself and the Duke of York, their prayers for his future welfare and safety, and their design to use all their power for the discovery of all who stirred up tumult or rebellion. At the same time he took the opportunity to recite the reasons which had induced them to leave home and friends, and the favors which had been bestowed upon them, and to pray for the continuance of this grace and favor, and the full enjoyment of the privileges they possessed.[7]

This same year the Duke of Hamilton made claim to a large part of the colony, and was only prevented from gaining it by a long and hard contest, both at home and in England.[8] But as Governor Treat bore no very active part in these transactions, I barely allude to them, and pass on to the more stirring times of the administration of Andros.

Hardly had the colonies recovered from the difficulties just related and either brought them to a successful issue or to some prospect of a settlement, and hardly had they struggled through a disastrous year of floods and famine, sickness and death,—many of their best men, particularly among the clergy, having been taken away,—when Charles II died,

[1] C. C. R., 3: 326–7. [2] *Ib.*, 328, 329. [3] *Ib.*, 330. [4] *Ib.*, 4: 133–6. [5] Trumbull, 1: 384. [6] C. C. R., 3, 133–6. [7] *Ib.*, 136–8. [8] Trumbull, 1: 379–382.

and his brother ascended the throne. Immediately upon receiving the news of his accession, the governor ordered the proclamations of his Royal Majesty, James the second, to be read, and sent an address, announcing the order, condoling with him upon the death of his brother, congratulating him upon his accession, and beseeching his "excellent Ma^tie to grant the benigne shine of your favour to this your poore Colony of Connecticut,"[1] and shortly after, by order of the general court, and in their name, he despatched another and longer address couched in much the same terms, and taking grateful notice of his Majesty's declaration in council of his intent to regard justice, clemency and liberty in his realm.[2]

Before these documents had reached him, James had sent to his "trusty and well beloved" Governor Treat a letter relating to some of his proceedings against the Earl of Argyle and the Duke of Monmouth, written in an exceedingly friendly and amicable spirit.[3]

But the answer to the two petitions came in the shape of a letter to the governor from Edwin Randolph, informing him that his Majesty "intends to bring all New England under one Gouernmen^t, and nothing is now remaineing on yo^r part but to think of an humble submission and dutiful resignation of your charter, w^ch if you are so hardie as to offer to defend at law, whilste you are contending for a shaddow, you will in the first place lose all that part of your Colonie from Conecticot to N. Yorke, and have it annexed to that gouernm^t, . . . and nothing will prevent but yo^r obuiating so generall a calamitie to all New England by an hartie and timely application to his Ma^tie with an humble submission, wi^th an annexed petition."[4] At the same time he informed him that in order to carry out these threats, two writs of *Quo warranto* had been placed in his hands.[5] These were in effect suits against the colony "for a breach of duties upon the performance of which their Charter depended, inquiring by what authority they still continued to exercise the privileges which by that breach of duty they had forfeited, and commanding them to appear in England upon a certain day and show cause why their Charter should not be forfeited." These Randolph declared his intention to serve unless the colony should immediately submit.

The thing that they feared had now come upon them, and the only apparent course was to delay and procrastinate, retaining their charter as long as possible, assured that every day gained before its surrender was one day more of liberty and one day less of tyranny. With this object in view, Governor Treat despatched an evasive answer to Randolph, and immediately called a special session of the general court. At their request he drew up a petition to the king, informing him that they had heard of the threatened writs, but that they had not yet been served, and that the return day, on which they were to appear and defend themselves having passed before Randolph had reached Boston, they were consequently void and of no effect. He requested their recall, and suggested that they had been obtained through misrepresentation, declaring the loyalty of the colony to his Majesty to be unimpeached.[6] The suspense and anxiety of the colony were now intense. We are "waiting wi^th sylence and patience," said the Governor, "what may be next,"[7] and while they feared the possible division of Connecticut between New York and New England, and its consequent obliteration as a colony, yet the character of Andros, and his doings in Massachusetts, made the prospect of coming under his power equally to be dreaded. The governor himself did not consider it any greater calamity, if Connecticut must fall, that part should be westward. "It may be as easie for us," he said, "to fall that way as

[1] C. C. R., 3: 341. [2] *Ib.*, 179–80. [3] *Ib.*, 345–6. [4] *Ib.*, 352–4. [5] *Ib.*, 353. [6] *Ib.*, 210. [7] *Ib.*, 354.

eastward."[1] As has been said, the return day of the writs had already passed, and more than that, they had not been legally served. This the governor insisted on in a letter to Randolph.[2] "But," answered Randolph, "you have acknowledged the receipt of my letter informing you of them, and that is sufficient acknowledgment of service to justify me at Whitehall.[3] This "way of proceeding," replied Governor Treat, "we understand not, seing it is his Majesties proclamation to continue as we were until his Royal pleasure be manifested to us, and there we stand."[4] At the session of the general court in July, the colony took further steps for their safety, appointing an agent, William Whiting, to represent them in England, sending a second address to the king, and appointing the governor and council a committee of safety.

To Governor Dongan of New York, Governor Treat wrote in August, desiring him in view of the troubles of the colony, to give advice "what may be the best way to manage our affaires so as to obtain his Majesties favor and the continuance of o^r^ privileges."[5] Governor Dongan, an accomplished courtier, was amply able to give them good advice, and had he been so disposed, might have used his influence in their behalf. But he saw the great advantage the acquisition of half of the colony would be to his own government, and sensible that unless they gave up their charter, he could not gain this, he wrote advising unconditional submission and promising that should they then desire to be annexed to New York, he would give them all his influence for favorable considerations.[6] Disappointed in Governor Dongan, Governor Treat now devoted his attention to the necessary instructions for the agent of the colony, and in an able and well written document, which still exists on file at Hartford, in Robert Treat's own handwriting, he gives minute and clear instructions for every emergency, especially enjoining him to procure the best of legal advice in every step he took,[7] and he adds to it a petition to be presented to the king, in case of the overthrow of the charter, praying for the continuance of christian liberties, free from any impositions upon conscience, the confirmation of the tenure of their estates, and free commerce with other colonies.[8] But before their agent reached England, a third writ had been issued against the colonies, and upon receiving it, Randolph informed the governor, adding "a door is open yet for you. . . . You have no way to make yourselves happy but by an early application to his Excellence," Edmund Andros.[9] "I am authorized," says Andros, in a letter written to Governor Treat at the same time " to receive the surrender of your Charter and to take you into my present care and charge."[10] To these the governor replied, that they relied still upon their charter which they had not forfeited by any crimes or misdemeanors, that they were the loyal subjects of the king to whom they had applied for help, but from whom as yet they had received no answer, neither had they had any opportunity of defending themselves against the writs.[11] His Majesty, said Andros, has given me his command for you as above, which certainly is a perfect answer to the several applications mentioned in your letter. I give you another opportunity of suitable and dutiful resolves. I do hope better of you, and the whole colony by your good example and loyal acting in your station ere it be too late.[12] We cannot vary, replied the governor, from what we informed your Excellency in our former letter, and request a good neighborhood between your Excellency and the colony till his Majesty's further pleasure be made known to us.[13] Andros in reply declared that judgment had by this time been entered on the writ against the colony, and that he soon expected his Majesty's commands in regard to them, but he would still urge a free compliance with

[1] C. C. R., 3: 354. [2] *Ib.*, 210. [3] *Ib.*, 355. [4] *Ib.*, 355-6. [5] *Ib.*, 365. [6] *Ib.*, 366-7. [7] *Ib.*, 368-70. [8] *Ib.*, 374-5. [9] *Ib*, 375. [10] *Ib.*, 375-6. [11] *Ib*, 377-8. [12] *Ib.*, 379-82. [13] *Ib.*, 381.

his wishes.[1] "We cannot make a surrender of o^r^ Charter at present," answered the governor; "we are resolved thorow the help of allmighty God to prove o^r^selves his ma^ties^ loyall and dutifull subjects."[2]

All things now tended to the consolidation of the New England colonies under Andros, and Dongan seeing this, and that all his exertions had been fruitless, yet wished to make one more effort to gain the coveted territory. With this object in view, he wrote to the general court, charging the governor and clerk with fraud in their dealings with Andros, that for one in Connecticut that desired consolidation, a hundred favored annexation to New York, and that "Gov. Treat and Mr. Allen had writt [to England] desiring ye Colony of Connecticut might be added to Boston under Sir Edmund Andros." Allen, the clerk, he thought to be a designing rascal, but as for "yo^r^ Gov^rn^r," said he, "he is an easy good natured gentleman and I believe has bin imposed upon." The court, however, paid no attention to this attempt to set them at variance with their governor.[3]

In October, 1687, Edmund Andros wrote to the governor that he had received orders for the annexation of Connecticut to his government with "particular regard and favor" to Mr. Treat, and that he should be at Hartford shortly to attend to his duties. On the 31st, he came and took into his hands the government, and demanded the charter.[4] Bulkley, in his "Will and Doom," relates the officiousness of Governor Treat in welcoming him to Hartford and waiting upon him, but if anything of the kind was true, it was doubtless all for the purpose of gaining time. The story of the day's proceedings, and of the preservation of the charter, is well known, and though resting entirely upon tradition, is deserving of confidence.

The plan was evidently a premeditated one and, as his past record shows, Governor Treat was not unaware of it. The story relates that, upon taking his seat in the Governor's chair, Andros demanded the charter. After various delays and objections, as the afternoon began to wear away, the assembly at last was compelled to produce it, and the clerk bringing it in, laid it upon the table. Robert Treat then arose and rehearsed to the unwilling ears of Andros, the time and toil, the expense of treasure and life, that it had taken to build up the colony, the hardships and dangers of their Indian wars, and their conflicts with neighbor colonies; how it was because their privileges were guaranteed by the charter that they had thus spent and been spent for them; how he himself had fought and suffered to maintain those rights, and how to him and all, the charter seemed dearer than life itself, beseeching him not to deprive them of this guarantee of liberty. The afternoon wore away; the evening came, but still the governor continued, and Andros, however anxious, could not stop the dignified old gentleman to whom he had been especially charged to show "particular regard and favor." Then the lights were lit as it grew dark, when by a sudden rush from without the lights were extinguished, and the charter quietly taken to its resting place in the famous oak. And the object of the governor's harangue was accomplished, probably in the way he expected it would be. The charter was saved.[5] The colony was a quiet sufferer under Andros, and Robert Treat had little to do. He was a colonel of the troops of New Haven county,[6] and was also on the council of fifty that Andros associated with himself for the government of the colonies,[7] but it was as "a father to the people, who felt for them, in their distressed circumstances,"[8] and to ameliorate the hardships of the nefarious schemes which Andros carried on, that he took the post. As soon as the news of the Revolution of 1688, which deposed King James, could reach

[1] C. C. R., 3: 381. [2] *Ib.*, 383. [3] *Ib.*, 386-7. [4] Trumbull, 1: 390. [5] *Ib.*, 391. [6] C. C. R., 3: 390-2. [7] Trumbull, 1: 391. [8] *Ib.*, 394.

the colonies, Andros was suddenly deposed. In Connecticut, with no disturbance, the charter government was resumed, and the old officers rechosen,—Robert Treat again taking the office of governor, to which the people annually reëlected him for ten years, and administering it with the same prudence as before. He immediately caused William and Mary to be proclaimed their rightful sovereign,[1] and also sent a petition to them in the name of the Governor and General Court, reciting their oppressions, the tenor of their charter, their uniform adherence to it, and loyalty to the king, the writs and their illegality in the time for appearance, and want of service, the fact that judgment had never been entered against them in the English courts, and that they had never surrendered it, and praying for the decision thereto.[2] So ably did he state the case, that he obtained a decision in favor of the validity of their charter from various eminent persons, and finally by help of Winthrop, from the king himself,[3] so that the wisdom of the Governor's delay, and evasive replies to the repeated demands for the charter became apparent. Had he been bolder in resisting, probably more active measures would have given to the proceedings, at least a semblance of legality, and judgment would have been actually entered against the colony; had he surrendered the charter in hopes of gaining easier and better treatment and better terms, not only would he have failed to secure them from Andros, but King William would never have granted another charter equally liberal.

Indian wars now troubled the colony, but younger men than Governor Treat took the active part, and he only appears in one more important scene. In 1692, Benjamin Fletcher arrived at New York with a commission from the king as commander-in-chief of all the militia in New England and New York. As by their charter this power was expressly vested in the General Assembly of Connecticut, in regard to their own forces, they determined to make an earnest appeal to the king to sustain them and remove Fletcher. To this end they chose Fitz John Winthrop, son of Governor Winthrop, and a personal friend of Governor Treat, as their agent to England. In the meanwhile Fletcher finding storming and threatening of no avail with the governor, next tried to bribe him with the offer of a commission as second only to himself, but failing here he tried force. He came to Connecticut, and attempted to take command of the militia, but could not even obtain silence enough to read his commission. Winthrop, in accordance with the Governor's instructions, having observed what was most grateful and pleasant at court and cast his application with prudence, gained the favorable decision before spoken of,[4] and returned home to announce to the people of Connecticut that their warfare was ended and henceforth their charter was to be regarded.

The great services which Winthrop had rendered the colony justly entitled him to a high reward, and at the next election the people chose him as governor.[5] To show that this was no slight to Mr. Treat, they gave him the post of Deputy Governor, where still his prudence and ability would avail the state and where the duties of office would be lighter. At the age of seventy-six when most would consider themselves excused from public service, he took the second time this post, and held it for ten years more, when at the age of eighty-six, he declined reëlection, and retired from public life. "Few men," says Trumbull, "have sustained a fairer character, or rendered the public more important services. He was an excellent military officer; a man of singular courage and resolution, tempered with caution and prudence. His administration of government was with wisdom, firmness and integrity. He was esteemed courageous, wise and pious. He was exceedingly beloved and venerated by the people in general, and especially by his neighbors

[1] Trumbull, 1: 397. [2] *Ib.*, 572–574. [3] *Ib.*, 407. [4] *Ib.*, 415–417. [5] *Ib.*, 420.

of Milford where he resided,"[1] and this encomium is fully justified by the account of him just given.

Thus ended his public life. A deputy from Milford for at least six years; from Newark to the Assembly of New Jersey five more; a magistrate in the New Haven General Court, and assistant in that of Connecticut for eight years. He added to these twenty years in the halls of legislation, seventeen years in the chair of deputy governor and thirteen in that of governor, not including the two years under Andros.

His incumbency in the two offices for over thirty years has not been equalled by any other in the history of this state, nor any other, so far as I am aware, where the office was elective.

His public life at an end, he remained at Milford till his death. He had seen his children grow up around him and rise to positions of honor in this and neighboring colonies. One of his sons, Samuel, was the honored minister of Eastham, Mass.; another, John, was one of the first settlers and a leading citizen of Newark, N. J., where a daughter Mary, and a sister, wives of distinguished citizens and settlers of that place resided. Two of his sons, Robert and Joseph, remained at Milford, honored by their fellow citizens, and fathers of promising families, whose descendants are well known to-day in this city of New Haven and surrounding towns. Two of his daughters married ministers, the one, Hannah, Rev. Samuel Mather of Windsor, the other, Abigail, Rev. Samuel Andrew, the minister of Milford for the last twenty-five years of the governor's life. This one was the mother of one of Governor Law's wives. Robert Treat Paine, signer of the Declaration of Independence, was the grandson of Governor Treat's son Samuel.

Goodwin gives him two children, Jane and Anna, not upon the Milford records, who are not mentioned in the will and probably, if they ever existed, died young. His first wife died in 1703. He subsequently married Mrs. Elizabeth Bryan, the widow of Richard Bryan of Milford.

He was for those times a wealthy man. Some of the various grants of land, from time to time given him by the town of Milford and the colony, have been noticed. Others he purchased, and thus became an extensive landholder. To his son Samuel he gave three hundred acres at once, and as stated in his will he had given to another of his children such as he found himself well able to part with. When in Newark, his estate was valued at £660,[2] and was the largest belonging to those colonists. His inventory from probate records amounts to about £620, of which £220 are real estate. This at the rate of two shillings the acre would give over 2000 acres, and some sales of land were made at that time at five acres the shilling. He seems to have been liberal with his wealth, and to have used all his powers for the benefit of his fellow citizens. Says Hollister of him: "His quick sensibilities, his playful humor, his political wisdom, his firmness in the midst of dangers, and his deep piety have still a traditionary fame in the neighborhood."[3]

On the 12th day of July, 1710, this great and good man died. His remains were laid to rest in the cemetery of Milford, where his tomb still stands.

[1] Trumbull, 1: 455, 456, c. 18, note. [2] Stearns' Newark, 29. [3] Hist., 1: 371.

INCIDENTS IN THE LIFE OF GOV. ROBERT TREAT.

CHURCH MATTERS.

At the first meeting of the settlers of Milford, held Nov. 20, 1639, it was voted that "The power is Settled in the Church to Chuse persons out of themselves To Divide the lands into Lotts, as they shall have Light from the word of God, and to take order for the timber." (Milford Records.) Mr. Treat does not appear to have belonged to the church at this time, though he may have been a member, being only about fifteen or sixteen years old; but, be that as it may, according to these same records, he was chosen one of the nine who were to lay out the lands, perhaps because he was better qualified than anyone else for such undertakings, so that his services were indispensable. At the baptism of his son Samuel, Sept. 3, 1648, he is said to belong to the church at Wethersfield. He and his wife Jane were admitted to the church in Milford, April 19, 1649. Upon leaving Milford for Newark, he was admitted to the church there, and again dismissed to the church in Milford April 5, 1675.

Aug. 22, 1660, Rev. Robert Newton was ordained over the First church at Milford "with prayer and laying on of hands of Zach. Whitman elder, John Fletcher deacon, and Robert Treat magistrate, though not as magistrate and deacon, but as appointed by the church to join with ruling elder in laying on of hands in name of the church." (First Church Records.)

Among the Puritans of New England marriage was regarded rather as a civil than an ecclesiastical ordinance, perhaps because in the church of England, from which they had separated, the clergy alone solemnized marriages. Therefore the rite of marriage was often performed by the magistrate. Robert Treat as "Magistrate," married seven couples; as "Majour," two couples; as "Deputy Governor," seven couples; the first in 1662, the last in 1706. Doubtless he performed many other marriages which are not on record.

UNION OF THE COLONIES.

March 14, 1660–1, the General Court of Connecticut made a formal avowal of allegiance to the crown, and applied to Charles II for a charter. (C. C. R., 1: 361, 2.) On the seventh of June the report of the committee, to whom the matter had been intrusted, was accepted, and Governor Winthrop was sent to England as the colony's agent, and sailed in August. (*Ib.*, 1: 368.) April 23, 1662, a charter of a very liberal character was granted. The colonists had power to govern themselves, and were independent in all but name. (*Ib.*, 2: 3–11.) Richard Treat, father of Robert Treat, as well as two brothers-in-law, were patentees. The territory embraced in the charter included the New Haven colony. Upon the reception of the charter, a commission was sent to New Haven to treat with that government. (*Ib.*, 1: 388.) Nov. 4, 1662, the freemen of New Haven were convened to consult about the matter. (N. H. C. R., 2: 467–8.) They had been robbed of their independence and colonial existence without their knowledge or consent. In the new charter their colony was not so much as named, nor did any of the patentees belong to New Haven. They naturally felt very indignant over what they regarded as an insult, as well as the loss of their liberties. Nothing was effected at this meeting.

March 11, 1662–3, a new commission was appointed by Connecticut to confer with New Haven about the advantages of a union. (C. C. R., 1: 396.) Meanwhile the latter

colony had sent an agent to England to defend their cause. On the 19th of August, the general court of Connecticut again appointed a committee to confer with New Haven, but her conduct had been so arbitrary that nothing could be done with the latter. (C. C. R., 1: 407.) Jan. 7, 1663–4, the general court of New Haven drew up a remonstrance against the conduct of Connecticut, which, however, seems to have had no influence upon the policy of that colony.

In May, 1664, the freemen of New Haven met as usual and held their election. Leete was chosen Governor, and Mr. Treat one of the assistants or magistrates, but he declined the office as he probably foresaw that the downfall of the colony was at hand. (N. H. C. R., 2: 542.) The New England congress met at Hartford Sept. 1, 1664, and though not approving of the course of Connecticut, urged a speedy and friendly union of the two colonies, which was effected Dec. 13, 1664. (*Ib.*, 2: 551–559.) The New Haven colony was too weak, and becoming weaker every day, to continue the struggle longer, while the existence of both was threatened by the patent granted to the Duke of York, March 12, 1664.

The union proved a beneficial move for both parties. Mr. Treat exerted himself strenuously, and effectually at last, to bring about this result. The fact that his father and other relatives were patentees may have influenced his conduct to some extent. His course must have made him enemies, for when nominated as assistant from Milford in 1666, at the next election after the union he was not chosen, though it is more than probable that he declined to be a candidate, as he was about to remove to New Jersey, and therefore could not have served had he been elected.

SETTLEMENT OF NEWARK, NEW JERSEY.

The union of the Connecticut and New Haven colonies was very offensive to many of the latter, and was the principal cause of the founding of a new colony in New Jersey. Though some of the emigrants favored the union on general grounds, as did Robert Treat, yet they were opposed to it for many reasons, especially as it was brought about without any knowledge and consent on their part, and they had fears, which proved to be utterly groundless, that they might lose some of their civil and religious liberties. As early as 1661, attempts were made to induce discontented Puritans and other Englishmen to settle in the New Netherlands. The "Concessions" put forth by the proprietors, inviting new settlers, and giving a most glowing account of the wonderful fertility and resources of the country, besides guaranteeing the largest liberty of conscience in religious matters, caused attention to be directed to a settlement in a new land. (N. J. Archives, 1: 28–43.) Nov. 8, 1661, Benjamin Fenn, Mr. Robert Treat, Mr. Lawes, and Deacon Gun were sent as delegates to negotiate with the Dutch Governor Stuyvesant for a settlement at Achter Cull in New Jersey. They were hospitably entertained by the Governor at his house, and taken in his barge to examine Newark Bay, where they made extensive explorations. But circumstances prevented any settlement at this time, though a correspondence was kept up as late as July 20, 1663. (N. Y. Col. Hist., 13: 210, 218, 221, 222, 266, 267, 281, 282.)

The union of the colonies in 1664 again directed attention to New Jersey. During this year a few residents at the west end of Long Island, who had originally come from Connecticut, effected a settlement in that colony.

Very early in 1666, and perhaps still earlier, Robert Treat and others were appointed commissioners to select a site for a settlement on the Passaic river, and before the end of May of that year, thirty families from the towns of Guilford, Brandford, Milford and

New Haven, Conn., emigrated to New Jersey. It was supposed that Governor Carteret had cleared the land of all Indian claims, but it seems, he was not authorized to do this, and consequently the emigrants were warned off by the Hackensack Indians, and obliged to reload their goods into their vessels, till an agreement could be made.

Oct. 30, 1666, the emigrants from Brandford adopted this agreement:

"1st. That none shall be admitted freemen or free Burgesses within our Town, upon Passaic River, in the province of New Jersey, but such planters as are members of some or other of the Congregational churches; nor shall any but such be chosen to Magistracy, or to carry on any part of Civil Judicature, or as Deputies or Assistants to have power to Vote in establishing Laws, and making or Repealing them, or to any Chief Military Trust or office. Nor shall any But such church members have any Vote in such elections: Tho' all others admitted to Be planters have Rights to their proper Inheritances, and do and shall enjoy all other Civil Liberties and Privileges, According to Laws, Orders, Grants, which are, or hereafter shall Be Made for this Town.

"2d. We shall with Care and Diligence provide for the maintenance of the purity of Religion professed in the Congregational Churches." (Stearns' Newark, pp. 14–15.)

These articles were signed by twenty-three heads of families, among whom was Jasper Crane. On June 24, 1667, the other inhabitants of Newark, to the number of forty, signed the same agreement. The name of Robert Treat heads the list. Among the number were Obadiah Bruen, Matthew Campfield, and Azariah Crane. (*Ib.*, p. 15.) July 11, 1667, a tract of land was purchased of the Indians, and the settlement commenced in earnest. The first town meeting, of which there is any record, was held May 21, 1666. The name of the settlement was at first called Milford, but was soon changed to Newark, in honor, as supposed, of its first minister, who preached awhile in Newark, England.

Mr. Treat was the first town clerk, or recorder, of Newark, holding the office from 1669 to 1672. At the first Provincial Assembly ever held in New Jersey, May 26, 1668, Capt. Robert Treat was one of the burgesses or deputies, and held that office till 1672. May 1, 1671, he was present at a special court held at Elizabethtown, as one of the Governor's commissioners.

Upon the division of the lands, Mr. Treat had the choice of a home lot of eight acres, two more than allowed to others. He selected the lot now bounded by Market, Mulberry, and Broad streets, where some of his descendants resided up to the commencement of the present century. On this home lot now stands the First Presbyterian church. His son John, daughter Mary, who married Deacon Crane, and sister Sarah, who married Matthew Campfield, resided in Newark.

The proceedings at the adjustment of the boundary between Newark and Elizabethtown, exhibits well the peace-loving character of Mr. Treat. In this controversy, Jasper Crane, Robert Treat, Matthew Campfield, Samuel Swaine and Thomas Johnson were appointed to represent Newark, and John Ogden and four others attended on the part of Elizabethtown. The parties met on a little hill, afterward called Divident Hill, and subsequently Dividend Hill. Mr. Treat led in prayer "that there might be a good agreement between them." Then John Ogden prayed and gave thanks for their "loving agreement." It was agreed that the boundary should be on this hill. But long afterwards this boundary settled in "so loving and solemn a manner" was made a subject of altercation. (See Coll. N. J. Hist. Soc. Vol. VI, and Supplement; Stearns' Hist. Disc. relating to the First Presb. Church in Newark.)

In the documents relating to the settlement of Newark, Robert Treat and only a few others had the title of "Mr." In 1672, he returned to Milford, and in 1675, was dismissed from the church in Newark to the church in that town.

"To the good judgment of these individuals," say Barber and Howe, in their Historical Collections of the state of New Jersey, p. 173, "who were Robert Treat, John Curtis, Jasper Crane, and John Treat, we are indebted for the plan of our town—our wide main streets (the only ones then laid out), and the beauty and extent of our public squares."

The Rev. Mr. Stearns, in his Hist. Disc., p. 32, thus speaks of Mr. Treat:

"Next comes Robert Treat—the flower and pride of the whole company—who came to the colony of New Haven when a young man, and was early advanced to posts of influence and trust. To his wise energy Newark owes much of its early order and good management."

MILITARY RECORD.

In 1654, the town of Milford chose Robert Treat lieutenant of the Train Band. May 31, 1654, the general court confirmed the nomination and allowed him to be "the chiefe military officer there for the present to order y^e^ millitary affaires of that town." (N. H. C. R., 2: 99.)

In 1661, he was elected captain, and the choice was confirmed by the court, May 29th. (*Ib.*, 2: 410.)

July 6, 1665, the court declared that Mr. Treat was "established Captain of the Traine Band at Milford." (C. C. R., 2: 21.)

Aug. 7, 1673, Captain Treat was commissioned as major. (*Ib.*, 2: 206.)

Nov. 26, 1673, Major Treat was nominated and appointed the second commander-in-chief of such forces as shall be raised in the colony and sent against New York. (*Ib.*, 2: 218.)

The origin of King Philip's war was owing to the gradual encroachments of the English, the increasing areas of settled land, which caused a scarcity of game and fish, and the ill treatment which the Indians frequently received at the hands of the whites. They plainly saw that their only hope was in driving out and exterminating the invader. To bring about this state of affairs, Philip sent agents far and wide among the neighboring tribes to invite them to take united action against the English. In most cases he was successful.

Aug. 25, 1675, the council chose Major Treat commander-in-chief of the forces next to be sent against the Indians, and on the 30th he received his instructions. (*Ib.*, 2: 356–7.) He was ordered to march first to Westfield, Mass., then to Northampton, and further if necessary. He was also to advise and consult with the "Bay Commanders." Sept. 1, at a meeting of the council, he was ordered to return with his troops to Hartford owing to reports of Indian outrages at home. (*Ib.*, 2: 359.) Next day the council reconsidered their action, and Major Treat was ordered to proceed according to his original instructions. (*Ib.*, 2: 360.)

Sept. 2, the Indians surprised the people and garrison of Northfield, Mass., while at work in the fields, killed some, burned many houses, and destroyed the crops.

The next day Capt. Richard Beers, ignorant of the assault, set out from Hadley, thirty miles distant, with thirty-six mounted men and an ox team to remove the garrison and people from Northfield to Hadley. That night he encamped within four miles of the town. Next morning he started for the place, still ignorant of the situation. While on his way, he was attacked by the Indians, and all but thirteen of his men were slain.

Sept. 5, Major Treat marched from Hadley with 100 men for Northfield. On the morning of the sixth, he came upon the battlefield with the dead still unburied. Delaying only long enough to bury them, he hurried on to the town, where he found the garrison safe.

On the same evening he set out on his return for Hadley with the people, receiving a slight wound in the thigh from straggling Indians.

Sept. 9, Major Treat was present at a meeting of the council at Hartford, having returned from the front. (C. C. R., 2: 364.) On the 11th of Sept. he was present at another meeting and ordered to march with dragoons for Hadley or Northampton to consult with Major Pynchon and others in regard to prosecuting the war against the Indians and to take charge of all troops doing garrison duty. (*Ib.*, 2: 365.)

Sept. 18, Captain Lathrop with eighty-five men, was employed in conveying stores from Deerfield to Hadley. After proceeding about five miles they fell into an ambuscade of about 700 Indians, and seventy-six of his men were slaughtered. The conflict took place at Muddy Brook, which afterwards received the name of Bloody Brook. Captain Mosely came upon the scene and afterwards Major Treat with one hundred soldiers, and seventy friendly Mohegan Indians, thereby turning a disastrous defeat into a victory.

After the destruction of Northfield and Deerfield, Philip decided also to burn Springfield. Oct. 4, a large number of Indians were reported to be near Hadley. Therefore the soldiers were withdrawn from the former place to the latter. That very night a friendly Indian reported that the Springfield Indians, who were supposed to be friendly, intended to destroy that town. The next day Major Pynchon and a force started for Springfield, but arrived to find the town already in flames and the enemy gone. Major Treat had arrived some hours earlier on the west side of the river, from Westfield, but was unable to cross, there being no boats. Three men and one woman were killed, and thirty houses and twenty-five barns were burnt.

Oct. 12, Captain Appleton of the Massachusetts troops complains of the long absence of Major Treat at Hartford. He speaks of him very highly as "a worthy Gentleman and discrete and incouraging Commander." The Connecticut troops were often called away from the Massachusetts towns to defend their own territory from threatened attacks. This must have caused much trouble and annoyance to the Massachusetts commanders, but their action was unavoidable.

On the 14th of October, Major Treat appeared before the assembly and desired to throw up the commission which he had received on the 25th of August last. Perhaps his action was owing to the complaints made above. But they refused to grant his request, and declared that "they have taken so good satisfaction in the major's good conduct that they doe desire and order major Rob^{t} Treat to continue his regiment over the forces of the Colony raysed for the prosecution of the enemy and doe order the continuance of his commission granted as before by the Councill." (*Ib.*, 2: 266.) He was also ordered to send immediately forty men under some suitable commander to the assistance of Norwich, then threatened by the Indians. (*Ib.*, 2: 265.) These orders were soon countermanded, and he was sent to the relief of Northampton. While there Philip with 800 warriors attacked Hadley on the 19th of October. The garrison made a stubborn resistance till the arrival of Major Treat with his troops, who fell upon the savages with such vigor that they soon fled. The Indians were now so disheartened with their losses that many of them abandoned Philip.

The eastern townships of Connecticut were now so threatened by the enemy that they made strenuous efforts to protect themselves. Every county was ordered to raise and equip sixty dragoons. A company of 120 dragoons was placed under Major Treat. Nov. 19, he and the Connecticut troops were dismissed at Westfield and allowed to march home.

A winter campaign was next decided upon as being the only season when a serious blow could be inflicted upon the Indians. If left alone, when summer came, they could easily

take care of themselves, and sally forth suddenly from their lurking places in the forests upon unprotected settlements, while it would be very difficult or impossible to discover and punish them. War was declared against the Narragansetts on the second of Nov., 1675. 1000 men were raised to attack them in their principal fort, situated in what is now the town of South Kingston, Rhode Island. Massachusetts furnished 527 soldiers under Maj. Samuel Appleton; the Plymouth quota under Maj. Wm. Bradford and Capt. John Gorham numbered 158; Connecticut sent 300 men besides 150 Mohegan and Pequot Indians under Major Treat, in five companies, whose captains were Seeley, Gallop, Mason, Watts and Marshall. The whole expedition was placed under Gov. Josiah Winslow of the Plymouth Colony. The fort to be attacked was built on a hill in the centre of a vast swamp, making an island of about five or six acres, surrounded by high palisades, strengthened by fallen trees. The only entrance was by a large log about five feet from the ground which formed a bridge across the water surrounding the fort, and this was guarded by a block house. The second of December was observed as a day of fasting and prayer for the success of the expedition. Dec. 10, Major Treat set out from New London with his force, and on the 17th arrived at Pettisquamscot. As the enemy had just burnt the buildings, he was obliged to pass the night in the open air. On the 18th all the forces united, camping in the open field, in the midst of a very severe snow storm. The next day, being Sunday, they started before daybreak for the fort, some fifteen miles distant, the Massachusetts troops leading the van, while the Connecticut forces drew up in the rear. It was about one o'clock at noon, when the fort was reached. The soldiers were hungry and weary with their march through the deep snow. But no time was to be lost, for should night overtake them as they were, they would be at the mercy of the foe. Without any delay the men began to cross the tree in single file exposed to a raking fire from the enemy. As fast as one fell another took his place. The loss was very severe here. What would have been the result can only be conjectured, had not Captain Mosely at this critical moment forced an entrance over the hedge in the rear and opened a hot fire. The Indians taken by surprise now fled to their wigwams, some 600 in number, but they were followed up by their assailants, who set fire to them, and they were consumed with their contents, including their stores, many old men and women, as well as the wounded. About 300 Indians were slain, and many wounded crawled off into the swamp where they perished with cold and wet. The prisoners numbered 350, besides an equal number of women and children were taken, making the total loss to the Indians not far from 1000. The colonists lost severely, having seven captains and 172 men killed and wounded. Connecticut lost three of her five captains, and a fourth, Captain Mason, was mortally wounded, and seventy-one of her soldiers were killed or wounded. Major Treat had a bullet through the rim of his hat, and is said to have been the last man to leave the fort being in command of the rear guard. There being no shelter now that the wigwams were burnt, the weary soldiers, who had already marched fifteen miles that morning, besides fighting for three hours, started back about sunset, with the dead and wounded, for their headquarters, which they reached in a terrible condition. Major Treat now ordered his troops home to recruit. (See the Hist. and Geneal. Reg., Vol. XL, 74–90, for an account of this fight, and a view of the battle ground as it now appears.)

Jan. 10, 1675–6, the council issued a very strict order to prevent "profaneness," and to insure order among the soldiers, which was to be published to the army under Major Treat. (C. C. R., 2: 392–4.)

Jan. 25, 1675–6, Major Treat, in connection with the Massachusetts troops, left New London on a second expedition to the woods, with 300 white men, and pursued the enemy into the Nipmuck country. He returned to New London on the fifth of February.

March 25, 1676, Major Treat was dispatched by the council to Norwich, with 100 men. (C. C. R., 2: 422.)

At the next election, May 11, 1676, Major Treat was chosen deputy governor, and Maj. John Talcott was appointed to command the Connecticut forces. (*Ib.*, 2: 279.)

Nov. 7, 1687, Major Treat was commissioned as colonel of the militia of New Haven Co., by Governor Andros. (*Ib.*, 3: 391.)

Oct. 28, 1693, Col. Benj. Fletcher, captain-general and governor-in-chief of New York, tendered a commission to Col. Robert Treat as commander of all the militia in the colony of Connecticut, but the colony refused to acknowledge that Fletcher had any jurisdiction over them. (*Ib.*, 4: 116.)

THE BOUNDARY CONTROVERSY BETWEEN CONNECTICUT AND NEW YORK.

In 1683, a dispute arose between the colonies of Connecticut and New York in regard to the boundary line. It was claimed on the part of New York, that by some mistake the line between the two colonies had been run by the commissioners only ten instead of twenty miles east of the Hudson river, and that the towns of Rye, Greenwich and Stamford really belonged to its jurisdiction, and not to Connecticut. (*Ib.*, 3: 330.) Nov. 5, 1683, Governor Dongan, of New York, wrote Governor Treat that unless the boundary line was changed to what was originally intended, he should lay claim to all territory west of the Connecticut river, as far as the Duke's Patent allowed. (*Ib.*, 3: 329–30.)

The general court, Nov. 14, 1683, authorized Gov. Robert Treat, Maj. Nathan Gold, Capt. John Allyn, Esq., and William Pitkin to proceed to New York to confer with Governor Dongan about the boundary. (*Ib.*, 3: 134–5.) They were instructed not to "exceed his demand of twenty miles eastward from Hudson's river, but get him to take as little as may be," etc. (*Ib.*)

The committee accordingly visited New York and had an interview with the Governor. The matter was settled by a compromise, and the agreement ratified Feb. 23, 1683–4. The line was drawn where it now is between Rye and Greenwich. They were obliged to cede Rye to the jurisdiction of New York, but wrote a very kind letter Nov. 28, to the selectmen of that town, informing them of the fact and giving them the reasons for their action. (*Ib.*, 3: 330–3.) Greenwich and Stamford remained in Connecticut. In 1697, the town of Rye revolted to Connecticut, but the matter was referred to the King, and March 28, 1700, the agreement of 1683 was confirmed. The shape of the boundary is a very irregular one, as can be seen by reference to a map. It is said to be very doubtful whether the boundary between Connecticut and New York is really settled to this day.

USURPATION OF ANDROS.

James II came to the throne Feb. 6, 1684–5. He determined to withdraw the charters previously granted to the colonies, and place them under a governor appointed by the crown.

Accordingly a writ of *Quo Warranto*, dated July 8, 1685, was issued, twenty-three years after the granting of the charter, requiring the governor and company of the English colony in Connecticut to appear in England by Nov. 8, 1685, and show by what warrant or authority they claimed certain privileges in the colony. A second *Quo Warranto*, requiring the parties to appear by April 19, 1686, was received at the same time, on the 20th of July, 1686, at about twelve or one o'clock in the morning. The time when these writs were returnable had long since expired. (*Ib.*, 3: 356–8.)

July 28, 1686, a special session of the court was held. Mr. Whiting was appointed an agent to proceed to England and plead the cause of colony before the king. His instructions are dated Aug. 24, and are in the handwriting of Governor Treat. He was instructed to present the humble address of the colony, using great wisdom and prudence in order to produce a favorable effect. And since the two writs of *Quo Warranto* had not been delivered till after the lapse of more than a year from the time when they were issued, he was to ascertain whether the parties were obliged to appear till after new writs should be issued. A copy of the charter was to be exhibited if necessary. The instructions say further:

"In case nothing will doe, but notwithstanding our addresses and all pleas made in our behalf, our Charter should be condemned as forfeit, you are to consider and advise whether by petition or some other way, a suspension of entering judgement may not, by his Majestie's favour, or favour of his Judges, be obtained, untill we may have notice thereof and opportunity given us either to speak for ourselves or make our further Address to his Majestie."

If he was unsuccessful in obtaining a suspension, he was to ascertain whether Connecticut was likely to be assigned to the Bay or Massachusetts colony, or to New York; or whether it was to be divided between these two colonies, the river being the dividing line. He was to do the best he could that the colony might remain intact and under such government as it should please his Majesty to appoint. (C. C. R., 3: 211–3, 368–73.)

A draft of an address to the king, in case of a judgment against the charter, is written on the same sheet with Mr. Whiting's instructions. (*Ib.*, 3: 374–5.)

Aug. 5, Governor Treat wrote to Governor Dongan of New York in regard to the writs of *Quo Warranto*, asking his advice as to "the best way to manage our affaires, soe as to obtain his Majesties favour and the continuance of o^r^ privileges to us as formerly." (*Ib.*, 3: 365–6.)

Aug. 13, Governor Dongan replied, advising "a downright humble submission, the most effectual means to secure w^t^ is most advantageous, liberty, prosperity, and what is of all things the most tender and dearest, Religion." (*Ib.*, 3: 366–7.)

He also advised that Connecticut be annexed to New York, believing, as did Andros, that this union was necessary to the welfare of New York. Massachusetts was at the same time very desirous that Connecticut should be annexed to her. The fertile intervales of the Connecticut were the sources from which large supplies of grain were obtained.

Dec. 20, Sir Edmund Andros arrived in Boston. On the 22d, he directed a letter to Governor Treat, informing him that he had been appointed Governor of New England, and that he was authorized to receive the "surrender of your charter (if tendered by you)." This letter was received by Governor Treat, Dec. 28, 1686, at eleven o'clock at night, together with a third *Quo Warranto*, dated Oct. 23, 1686, and returnable by Feb. 9, 1686–7. The expense of the messenger from Boston was £4. 15s. 0d. (*Ib.*, 3: 376–7.)

Dec. 23, Edward Randolph also wrote a sharp letter to Governor Treat from Boston, advising him to submit, and thereby merit the favors of the king, and informing him that New Plymouth and Rhode Island had already yielded. (*Ib.*, 3: 375.)

Jan. 26, 1686–7, there was a special meeting of the assembly to decide what was best to be done. The whole matter was left to the discretion of the governor and council. (*Ib.*, 3: 226.) Thereupon an address was drawn up, dated Jan. 26, 1686–7, and directed to the Earl of Sunderland, Secretary of State, complaining that no notice had been taken of the previous addresses, and apologizing for not observing the writs of *Quo Warranto*, by reason of the distance, and the rigor of the winter, and at the same time stating that in case his Majesty should see fit to unite them with another colony, they preferred to be placed under Governor Andros. (*Ib.*, 3: 377–8.)

Feb. 25, Andros sent another letter to Governor Treat and council, complaining of their delay in surrendering the charter, though expressing loyalty to the king. Feb. 28, he addressed a similar letter to Governor Treat. (C. C. R., 3: 379.)

March 30, 1687, the governor and council inform Andros in a letter that they "cannot vary from what we informed your excellency in our letters of Jan. 26." The following passage was crossed out in the original draft, "and then when we are commanded by his Ma^tie to surrender o^rselves to your excellences government, and to be united w^th o^r neighbo^rs in yt government, we shall be as loyall and dutiful as any, we hope, and as readily submit o^rselves to your excellency." (*Ib.*, 3: 380–1.)

June 13, Andros advises Governor Treat and council to delay no longer, till an execution be served upon them. (*Ib.*, 3: 381–2.)

June 18, the governor and council sent a letter to Andros, saying that they were resolved to continue as they were for the present till his Majesty's pleasure for a change was made known to them, and therefore they could not "make a surrender of our Charter at present. (*Ib.*, 3: 383.)

Oct. 4, Governor Dongan in a letter to the court, expresses great surprise that Connecticut should desire to be annexed to Boston instead of New York. "As for your Gov^rn^r," he remarks, "he is an easy good natured gentleman and I believe has bin imposed uppon." He could not forgive Governor Treat and Secretary Allyn for preferring Massachusetts to New York. In a letter to the Earl of Sunderland, Feb., 1688, Governor Dongan complains that this had been done "by ye fraud of ye Governo^r and ye Clerk unknowne to ye rest of the General Court." (*Ib.*, 3: 386–7.)

Oct. 22, Andros informed Governor Treat in a letter, that the king had annexed Connecticut to Massachusetts, and that he should be at Hartford about the end of next week, or should send some one in his place. (*Ib.*, 3: 387–8.)

Thereupon Governor Treat summoned the general court to meet at Hartford at that time. (*Ib.*, 3: 248.) Monday, Oct. 31, 1687, Governor Andros, attended by many members of his council, and a body guard of "regular troops," entered Hartford, where he was hospitably received with great ceremony. The court was in session, and Governor Andros entered the assembly leaning on the arm of Governor Treat. He explained the reason for placing all the colonies under a single head. According to tradition, Governor Treat remonstrated against the surrender of the charter, and such arbitrary proceedings as had just taken place, but to no avail. The conference was protracted till after dark; lighted candles were brought in, and the charter was laid upon the table in the midst of the assembly. Suddenly the candles were extinguished, and quickly re-lighted. But meanwhile the charter had quietly disappeared. There was no noise or confusion. The room was carefully searched, yet no trace of the missing document could be found. It had been carried from the assembly by Captain Wadsworth, and hidden in the hollow trunk of a venerable oak, afterwards called the Charter oak. The tree was blown down Aug. 21, 1856. It was computed to be 1000 years old, and was thirty-three feet in circumference seven feet above the ground, where it broke off. It stood on what is now Lot number 29, Charter Oak avenue, in the city of Hartford. A marble stone marks the place where it once stood. The charter was concealed somewhere from Oct. 31, 1687 to May 9, 1689. (See Memorial History of Hartford Co., pp. 63–73, vol. 2.)

It is commonly supposed that Andros did not obtain the charter. But this is a mistake, I think. He doubtless did obtain it or a copy of it, or could have done so if he had been so disposed. There is no record that he ever demanded it of the assembly. He was simply a usurper, and did not make way with the charter, for this he could not do legally, for the colonists had not forfeited it, but he overrode it. He had gained possession of the gov-

ernment, as he desired, and was loyally received by the people, according to all accounts, who very wisely made the best of the situation, and cheerfully acquiesced in what they were utterly powerless to prevent. The wisdom of their course was afterwards apparent. Nor is there any mention whatever in the records or by contemporary writers, of the hiding of the charter from Andros. This act of disloyalty would certainly have been mentioned had it occurred, and would have caused great trouble. The proceedings of the very next morning prove that Andros knew nothing of this transaction. Jeremiah Dummer, in his "Defence of the New-England Charters," says: "At the same time [1687] Sir Edmund Andros, then the King's governor of New-England, did by order from court repair to Hartford, the capital of Connecticut, with arm'd attendants, and forcibly seized their charter for the king. Rhode Island finding there was no remedy to be had, made a virtue of necessity, and peacefully resign'd theirs." (Page 7, Lond. Ed., 1766.)

This account was first published in 1721, only thirty-four years after the event, and is proof that Andros gained his point, whatever that was. As to this difficult matter we know this for certainty that the colony had no trouble with Andros, and that if he did receive the charter, he restored it again, for it is in existence at this day.

COLONIAL RECORDS.

From the colonial records we learn this much in regard to the charter. At the session of June 15, 1687, in accordance with the desire of sundry persons, the charter was sent for and exhibited by the secretary, and then "the Governor bid him put it into the box again and lay it on the table and leave the key in the box, which he did forthwith." And there the record leaves it on the table. (C. C. R., 3: 238.)

But at the same time the story of the hiding of a charter may be strictly true. It was first published by Trumbull, in his History of Connecticut, in 1797, and it is supposed that he received his information from George Wyllys, Secretary of the colony and state from 1735 to 1796, who assisted him in his History, and who was the grandson of Samuel Wyllys, upon whose estate the charter oak stood.

I am indebted to the notes of Mr. Hoadley upon the Connecticut Colonial Records for the earlier versions of the story of the concealment of the charters. Roger Wolcott wrote for President Clap a Memoir relating to Connecticut, dated July 12, 1759, seventy-two years after the usurpation of Andros. The original was some years since in the possession of George Brinley of Hartford. He says: "In Oct., 1687, Sir Edmund Andross came to Hartford. The Assembly met and sat late at night. They ordered the Charters to be set on the table, and unhappily, or happily, all the candles were snuffed out at once, and when they were lighted, the Charters were gone. And now Sir Edmund being in town and the Charters gone, the Secretary closed the Colony records with the word Finis, and all departed."

In 1764, Roger Wolcott gave President Stiles this story, as the latter records it in his *Itinerary*, II, 105, now in Yale College Library, "Nath. Stanly father of late Col. Stanly took one of the Connecticut Charters, and Mr. Talcott, late Gov. Talcott's father, took the other, from Sir Edmund Andross in Hartford meeting house,—the lights blown out." (Vol. 5: 507.)

It will be seen that these stories vary widely from that told by Trumbull.

The following order throws some light on the subject. At a meeting of the governor and council, May 25, 1698, "the duplicate of the Pattent by order from the Govern^r and Councill being brought by Capt^n Joseph Wadsworth, and he affirming that he had order from the Gen^tel Assembly to be the keeper of it, the Govern^r and Councill concluded that it should remain in his custodie till the Generall assembly or the Councill shall see cause

to order otherwise, and the s[d] duplicate was delivered to him by order of the Councill." (C. C. R., 4: 263.)

In May, 1715, the general court passed this resolve:

"Upon consideration of the faithful and good service of Capt. Joseph Wadsworth, of Hartford, especially in securing the Duplicate Charter of this Colony in a very troublesome season when our Constitution was struck at, and in safely keeping and preserving the same ever since to this day. This Assembly do as a token of their greatful resentment of such his faithful and good service grant him out of the Colony treasury the sum of twenty shillings." (*Ib.*, 5: 507.)

This bill originated in the Lower House and as passed there gave Captain Wadsworth four pounds. The Upper House negatived it and twenty shillings were agreed upon as a compromise. From this testimony it is evident that it was not the *original* charter, but the *duplicate* one, or copy, that Captain Wadsworth had charge of. Nor did the assembly seemingly regard his services of any very great value, as he was awarded only twenty shillings or one pound.

It may seem very strange that we should know nothing for certainty in regard to such an important matter as the charter, but neither have the names of the actors who threw overboard the tea in Boston harbor in 1773, ever been known except in a few cases by tradition, and it is now, and was soon after the event, a question as to who commanded at Bunker Hill, Prescott or Putnam.

The original charter, engrossed on three skins, now hangs in the secretary's office at Hartford. The duplicate, that preserved by Captain Wadsworth, was on two skins, and about three-fourths of it, all that now remains, is at the present time in possession of the Connecticut Historical Society, to which it was presented by Hon. John Boyd, who accidentally became possessed of it. In Oct., 1760, the general court ordered the charter to be printed. (*Ib.*, 4: 332.)

Tuesday morning, Nov. 1, 1687, Mr. Treat and Capt. John Allyn, late secretary of the colony, were made members of Andros' council, and took their oaths. They were also made Judges of the Pleas in their respective counties. (*Ib.*, 3: 390.) November 7, Major Treat was commissioned by Andros as colonel of the militia in New Haven Co., and other officers were appointed throughout the colony. (*Ib.*, 3: 391–2.)

The wonderful statesmanship of Governor Treat is best illustrated by his shrewd management during the proceedings in regard to the forfeiture of the charter. In his mind the loss of the liberties of the colony seems to have been a foregone conclusion from the very beginning, and he determined to make the best of the situation, and delay the calamity as long as possible. This is plain from the "Instructions" which he drew up for Mr. Whiting, the colony's agent, whose duty was first, to prevent if possible, the loss of the colony's charter; secondly, failing in this, to plead that the colony might not be divided and united to others, but allowed to remain intact. Subsequently the hope was expressed that if Connecticut was to be united with some other colony, she might be annexed to Massachusetts, rather than to New York. Many corporations in England had already lost their charters; Massachusetts and Rhode Island surrendered theirs, and how could it be expected that Connecticut would be allowed to retain hers, which was so liberal that the colony was almost a free state in all but name? No attention was paid to the writs of *Quo Warranto*, except by addresses to the king, and apologies for not observing them by reason of stress of weather, or the great distance, and yet the colony did not suffer from this disobedience. When Governor Andros demanded the surrender of the charter, the governor and council replied that they could not comply with the request till they had heard from the king. And finally Andros was obliged to come to Hartford in person to

take charge of the government. Yet the very next day Governor Treat and Secretary Allyn were appointed members of his council, and within a week the former was commissioned a colonel. It was doubtless owing to the influence of these men that Connecticut suffered less from the tyrannical acts of Andros than the other colonies.

The conduct of Andros in the colonies was generally very tyrannical, and was a great blow to their prosperity. Nov. 5, 1688, William, Prince of Orange, landed in England. As soon as the news reached Boston, on the 18th of April, 1689, the people rose in rebellion, seized Andros and put him in confinement. The following February he was released and sent to England for trial.

May 9, 1689, Governor Treat and the old magistrates under the charter, resumed the offices from which they had been deposed by Andros in 1687. (C. C. R., 3: 250–1.) The following characteristic remark of Governor Treat has been preserved. At a trial before the court of assistants in October, 1690, the defendant pleaded to the jurisdiction and challenged the authority of the court, and the existing government under which it was constituted. To this the governor replied "that the People had put him in, and he had ventured all he had above his shouldiers on this account,—and therefore he would maintain it." (*Ib.*, 3: 460.)

GRANTS AND PURCHASES OF LANDS.

May 17, 1673, the general court granted Capt. Robert Treat three hundred acres of land, which was confirmed by patent May 24, 1687 (Col. Rec. of Lands, 2: 194), "across the west branch of New Haven East river upon the road that lyes from New Haven to Farmington," bounded south by the Wallingford line. (C. C. R., 2: 200.)

Oct. 10, 1678, the court granted the Honour[d] Dept. Gov. Maj. Robert Treat, Mr. Bryant, sr., or jr., John Bird, and Lt. Samuel Eales "liberty to view and buy convenient land for a plantation in the adjacent places about Pototuck, Weantenuck or thereabouts." (*Ib.*, 3: 20.) But no purchase was made at that time. In May of 1702, the court gave the Milford people permission to purchase, and an Indian deed was obtained Feb. 8, 1702–3. (*Ib.*, 4: 389.) This tract was made a town by Letters Patent from the governor and council Oct. 22, 1703, and called New Milford, (*Ib.*, 4: 446), as most of the settlers came from Milford, and annexed to New Haven Co. The number of the proprietors was 109. This tract is called "the Oweantinoque or Oweantinnck purchase" in Mr. Treat's will.

May 8, 1684, the court appointed Mr. Hawley and Captain Miner to lay out Governor Treat's grant of land. (*Ib.*, 3: 145.)

May 14, 1687, the court granted the "Honour[d] Governo[r], so far as it lyeth in their power, all that land of the north of Milford bounds, stated by their patent, to the extent of twelve mile from the sea, or so far up as New Haven bounds to the northward paralel with their bounds." (*Ib.*, 3: 233.) Also the same day, "200 acres of land to be taken up where they see fit." (*Ib.*, 3: 234–5.)

Oct. 8, 1696, the court granted Mr. Treat three hundred acres of land in Aspinock, or Ashpennuck, now Killingly, in the "Whetstone country" (*Ib.*, 4: 185.) This grant was in Windham Co., and laid out March 29, 1705–6, at the request of his son, and patented in 1708. Mr. Treat was one of the forty-four proprietors. His son-in-law, Rev. Samuel Andrew, had two hundred acres laid out here in 1692. Oct. 15, 1709, on payment of £40, a patent of the remaining lands was granted to Robert Treat and others.

Oct. 9, 1701, liberty was granted by the court to Deputy Governor Treat and others to take up their land grants in the "countrey lands adjoyning to Stratford north bounds." (*Ib.*, 4: 170.)

OFFICES AND POSITIONS OF TRUST HELD BY MR. TREAT.

Under the New Haven Colony.

In 1653, he was elected deputy for Milford, and served for six years, till 1659. The records from 1644 to 1653, are lost, and he may have held the office for a longer period. (New Haven Colony Records, 2: 2.)

In 1659, he was chosen assistant or magistrate (*Ib.*, 2: 297), and served till 1664, when he was again elected, but declined to serve. (*Ib.*, 2: 543). These officers then constituted the upper house of the assembly, or general court, and in early times were the Supreme Court of the state, and the leading men of the times.

In 1661, and again in 1662, he was chosen as a substitute for the commissioners to the United Colonies. (*Ib.*, 2: 402, 451.)

May 3, 1664, he was appointed commissioner to Hartford. (*Ib.*, 2: 542.)

While residing in Newark, N. J.

Mr. Treat removed to Newark in 1666. He was a burgess, or deputy, at the first provincial assembly, and held that office till 1672, five years, when he returned to Connecticut. He was also the first town clerk. In 1671, he was one of the governor's commissioners. He occupied various other positions of trust in the town. See Stearns' Newark.

Under the Connecticut Colony.

In May, 1665, he was chosen deputy for Milford. (Conn. Col. Records, 2: 23.)

July 6, 1665, he was chosen a member of the committee for defence against the "common adversary." (*Ib.*, 2: 21.)

In May, 1666, after the union of the colonies, Mr. Treat was nominated as assistant, which office he had previously held under the New Haven colony from 1659 to 1664, but was defeated, perhaps owing to enmity incurred in favoring the union of the colonies, or, what is more likely, being about to remove to New Jersey, he declined the office. (*Ib.*, 2: 31.)

In 1673, Captain Treate was chosen assistant, or magistrate, which office he held for three years. (*Ib.*, 2: 191.)

Aug. 7, 1673, when it was found that the Dutch were about to make war on the colony, the court appointed a committee, among whom was Captain Treat, then one of the assistants. (*Ib.*, 2: 204.)

May 19, 1674, the court appointed Major Treat, with others to hear the complaints of the Indians. (*Ib.*, 2: 225.)

In 1676, he was elected deputy governor, and held the office till 1683, when he was elected governor. He resigned that position in 1698, at the age of seventy-four, but again accepted that of deputy governor, as being less onerous, and retained it till 1708, when at the age of eighty-four, he retired, being too old any longer to attend to official duties (*Ib*, 2: 273), having served in that capacity seventeen years.

May 13, 1678, Major Treat was chosen a reserve commissioner for the United Colonies. He often held the office of commissioner, and in 1684, was president of the board. (*Ib.*, 3: 2.)

May 17, 1678, he was appointed to keep court at New London, and to settle matters with the Indians. (N. H. C. R., 3 : 15.) May 9, 1679, he received a similar appointment. (*Ib.*, 3 : 27.)

Oct. 17, 1679, he was appointed by the court one of a committee to go to Norwalk to settle the dispute about the building of a meeting house. (*Ib.*, 3 : 45)

May 15, 1680, the court appointed Major Treat and others a committee to settle the difficulties between the Indians. (*Ib.*, 3 : 51, 52.)

Aug. 17, 1680, Robert Treat, sr., and Wm. Fowler, were appointed a committee to lay out one hundred acres of land at Milford for the Indians. (*Ib.*, 3 : 68, 78.) May 18, 1681, the court ordered Major Treat, Capt. Wm. Fowler, and John Burr to view the land laid out at Coram Hill last year for the Indians, and if it is so full of stones that it is unfit for cultivation, that it be laid out again. (*Ib.*, 3 : 81.)

May 18, 1682, the court appointed Deputy Governor Treat, with others to settle the differences between the Indians of Potatuck and the men of Woodbury. (*Ib.*, 3 : 102.)

The same day the court appointed Mr. Treat and Major Talcott to settle the dispute between Uncas and the Indians. (*Ib.*, 3 : 103.) They made their report May 13, 1684. (*Ib.*, 3 : 148–150.)

In 1683, he was elected governor of Connecticut, and held the office till 1698, for thirteen years, not including the two under Andros, when he refused to serve any longer in that capacity, though consenting to occupy the office of deputy governor, to which he was elected for the next ten years. (*Ib.*, 3 : 114.)

May 10, 1683, Governor Treat was appointed by the court one of the committee to settle the bounds between Uncas and the plantations adjoining; and also between Lyme and Uncas. (*Ib.*, 3 : 117.)

Sept. 19, 1692, at a special court of Oyer and Terminer, held at Fairfield, Governor Treat being present, Mercy Disborough, wife of Thomas Disborough of Compo, or Westport, charged with witchcraft, was convicted by the jury, who adhered to their verdict after being sent out once, and sentenced to death by the governor, but probably pardoned, as a person by that name was living in Fairfield in 1707, and was one of the executors of the estate of her husband Thomas Disborough. This was the last trial for witchcraft in the state. (*Ib.*, 4 : 76, 77.)

Oct. 12, 1699, Deputy Governor Treat was appointed by the court one of a committee to settle the boundary between Rhode Island and Connecticut. (*Ib.*, 4 : 299.)

DEATH OF GOV. ROBERT TREAT.

On the 12th of July, 1710, Robert Treat died at the ripe old age of eighty-six or eighty-eight years, as stated on his gravestone. His had been a very active life. We first become acquainted with him in 1639, in Milford, when a youth of about sixteen, he assisted the settlers in laying out their lots. From that time till within a few years of his death he was most actively engaged in the affairs of State as well as attending successfully to his own. The numerous high positions to which he was elected, as well as the various services of a more humble and private nature which he rendered during his long life, show plainly in what estimation he was held by his fellow citizens. He was called "Mr."— which was no meaningless title in those days,—in both Connecticut and New Jersey. As late as 1706, out of the 109 Proprietors of New Milford, only six besides Robert Treat had that title prefixed to their names. He was early recognized by the authorities as no ordinary man. In 1656, Lieutenant Treat was called upon by the town of Milford to watch as other men

against the threatened inroads of Indians. But they were reprimanded by the General Court, May 28, 1656, which declared "that he ought to be free for his person, estate, and one house lot." (N. H. C. R. 2: 177).

In May, 1710, the General Court passed this resolution:

"This assembly remembering the great and good services done for this Colony by the antient and honorable Coll. Robert Treat, late Governor, do give and grant unto him out of the public treasury of the Colony, the sum of twenty pounds, as money to be paid to him by the treasurer."(C. C. R. 5: 153, 4.)

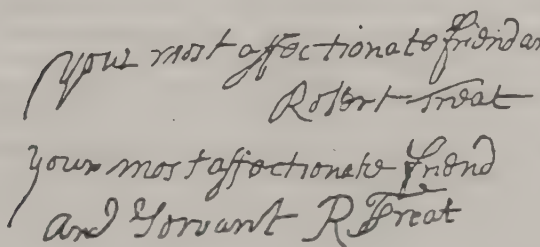
The testimony of the historian Trumbull has been given on pages 145, 6. Hollister, in his History of Connecticut, remarks:

"Governor Treat was not only a man of high courage, but he was one of the most cautious military leaders and possessed a quick sagacity united with a breadth of understanding that enabled him to see at a glance the most complex relations that surrounded the field of battle. Nor did he excell only as a hero; his moral courage and inherent force of character shone with the brightest lustre in the executive chair or legislative chamber, when stimulated by the opposition and malevolence of such men as Andros. In private life he was no less esteemed. He was a planter of that hospitable order that adorned New England in an age when hospitality was accounted a virtue, and when the term gentleman was something more than an empty title. His house was always open to the poor and friendless, and whenever he gave his hand, he gave his heart. Hence, whether marching to the relief of Springfield, or extending his charities to Whalley or Goffe, while he drowned a tear of sympathy in the lively sparkle of fun and of anecdote, he was always welcome, always beloved. His quick sensibilities, his playful humor, his political wisdom, his firmness in the midst of dangers, and his deep piety, have still a traditionary fame in the neighborhood where he spent the brief portion of his time that he was allowed to devote to the culture of the domestic and social virtues." (Chap. 17, p. 371, Vol. 1.)

The seal of Robert Treat may be seen in Lambert's History of the Colony of New Haven, page 138.

There are several letters from him of the date of 1684 and 1697, to the authorities in Massachusetts, preserved in the Mass. Archives, 2: 253, 255. Copies of the autographs have been made.

(1684)

(1697) 

The old house in which Mr. Treat lived has long since passed away. Lambert (page 138) has preserved a southwest view of it, as it appeared (see page 166).

In the summer of 1889, I visited Milford. The house of Mr. Baldwin is built on the site once occupied by the Governor's house. In digging for the cellar he discovered the drain to the old house, which now does duty in the new. A well of excellent water, on the premises, is the identical well from which the Governor drew water. The street at the side of the house is called the Governor's Avenue.

Governor Treat's tombstone, in the old burying ground at Milford, consists of a large oblong slab of sandstone, raised above the ground, not resting on legs, but closed in, and is still in good repair. The inscription is as follows:

HERE LYETH INTERRED THE
BODY OF COLL. ROBERT
TREAT ESQ, WHO FAITHFULLY
SERVED THIS COLONY IN THE
POST OF GOVERNOVR AND
DEPVTY GOVERNOR NEAR
Y^E^ SPACE OF THIRTY YEARS
AND ATT Y^E^ AGE OF FOVR
SCORE AND EIGHT YEARS
EXCHANGED THIS LIFE
FOR A BETTER, JVLY 12^TH^
ANNO DOM: 1710

COPY OF ROBERT TREAT'S WILL.

I the said Robert Treat being aged in years and not knowing how suddenly the Lord may by death call me home from out of this life, but being at present of sound understanding and memory, do make this my last will and testament as followeth, hereby making null and void all former wills whatsoever made by me.

Imprimis.

I commit my soul to God through the alone merits of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, and my body to a decent burial as my executors shall see meet. And as for my worldly goods which God of his bounty has bestowed upon me being not already disposed of by me, having already given to all my children such portions of my estate as I found myself then well able to part with & hopefully to their content.

As for ye rest of my estate undisposed of hitherto, my debts, legacies, funeral charges being defrayed:

I do give and bequeath all my right and interest in a farm of two hundred acres of land given and granted to me by ye general Court of this Colony, not being yet taken up. I do give ye same to my loving Sonn-in-law Mr. Samuel Andrew and to my daughter Abigail his wife of Milford and their heirs forever according to deed: or one share of my purchase of Oweantinuck.

Item.

My son Samuel Treat having received a double portion as may appear by deed of gift to him bearing date August 6^th^, 1707. The contents of s^d^ deed I do further hereby confirm to ye above s^d^ Samuel Treat and his heirs forever.

Item.

As a pledge of my Fatherly love and farewell kindness to all my dear and loving children, viz. Samuel, John, Mary, Robert, Hanah, Joseph, and Abigail, I do give and bequeath four pounds to each of them in pay, payable within one year after my decease.

Item.

I do give to my sonn Joseph Treat one quarter part of my saw mill down stream and one quarter part of all the rights & privileges and appurtenances that do belong to it.

Item.

I do give to my sons Mr. Samuel Andrew and Robert Treat ye remainder of my right to all the privileges thereto belonging in mills, sawing or fulling mill.

I do give to my son Robert Treat my Gold Ring and one half of my plate, buttons, and the other half of my plate, buttons, I give to my sonn Joseph.

Item.

I do give to Samuel Andrew my grandson my three acre lott on the eastern end of Calves pen hill to him & his heirs forever.

Item.

I do give to Mr. Samuel Mather junior of Windsor one of my shares in Oweantinoque purchase to him & his heirs forever.

Item.

I do give to my sons Robert and Joseph Treat and their heirs forever all the land they have tilled and sown with wheat on grassie hill until August 6th 1707 together with the land they have inclosed in for a yard and a Barne.

Item.

My will is that all the remainder of my estate both real & personall undisposed of by myself shall be equally divided in value among all my dear children or their heirs if any of them shall be deceased. Viz:

My lands to my naturall sons, shares, unless they refuse lands or there be not movables enough without lands to give each of them their equall shares in that case my will is that my sons shall have liberty to buy the lands, giving so much for the lands as the said lands shall be prized by indifferent men in the Inventory of my estate.

Item.

I do give to my children an equall share of my common and undivided lands in Milford Towne viz: to my son Andrew, Robert, Joseph Treat and alsoe to my son Samuel Treat.

Item.

I do nominate and appoint my loving sonn Samll Andrew and my two sonns Joseph Treat and Robert Treat or any two of them to be the sole Executors of this my last will and testament and my will is that as many of them that shall survive to be Executrs of this my will and testament shall have four pounds apeice for their pains.

And for confirmation of the above written instrument to be my last will and testament, I have hereto set my hand and seal this fifth of January 1707.

Robert Treat senr & Seale. { seal }

The Inventory of his property is "given at country pay prices." Among the items —chiefly personal property—are two slaves valued at £85; land at £217; and £19. 19s., paper currency.

The descendants of Governor Treat were at one time very numerous in Milford. At the beginning of the present century, in April, 1808, the following persons bearing that name, were admitted as Electors.

Elisha Treat.	Jonathan Treat.	Isaac Treat, jr.
Richard "	Jonah "	Joseph " "
Richard " jr.	Stephen A. "	Robert "
David "	John "	Isaac " 4th.
Samuel "	Robert " jr.	

Milford has been divided into other towns and the only family at present (1889) residing there is that of Mortimer S. Treat, who is a seed grower at Woodmont. But a great number of families reside in the neighboring towns of Orange, formerly North Milford, Derby, Oxford, Seymour, and New Haven.

Milford's 250th Anniversary.

In 1889 was celebrated the 250th anniversary of the settlement of Milford. The First church of that town was organized in New Haven, Aug. 22, 1639, and the event was commemorated Sunday, Aug. 25, 1889, in the First Congregational church, Milford. During the services the memorial tablets of six pastors of the church, which had been arranged

along the walls of the building, were presented by their descendants with appropriate remarks on their characters. The old chair formerly in possession of Governor Treat stood near the pulpit. It is now in the possession of Mrs. Champion, 270 Crown street, New Haven. It is made of English oak, beautifully carved. The cushion covering and the castors are modern.

MEMORIAL TOWER, MILFORD, CONN.

The town celebration took place Wednesday, Aug. 28. The day was a fine one and was ushered in by a salute of forty-two guns at sunrise, accompanied by the ringing of bells and blowing of whistles. At ten o'clock the grand procession started. The floats represented periods in the town's history.

First Division.

PLATOON OF POLICE.

Float representing the purchase of the town from the Indians. Settlers and Indians being dressed in the costumes prevailing two centuries and a half ago. Mortimer Smith[8] Treat (2479) represented one of the white men.

Float representing Indian life. Richard Mortimer[9] Treat (3606), son of Mortimer S. Treat, represented one of the Indian braves.

Pioneer band representing the original settlers with their wives and children as they journeyed from New Haven to Milford, on horseback and on foot. All dressed in the costume of ye olden time. Elbee Joseph[8] Treat (2401) was in this procession.

INDUSTRIAL EXHIBIT.

Floats showing the industries practised in the town in the epoch between 1639 and 1839.

Second Division.

MILFORD CORNET BAND, 20 PIECES.

ARCTIC FIRE ENGINE COMPANY, NO. 1.

INDUSTRIAL EXHIBITS OF THE TOWN AT THE PRESENT DAY.

It had been decided to erect a stone bridge across the Wepowage at Fowler's Mills, and a tower as the most fitting memorial to the founders of the town. The bridge was built at the expense of the town, and cost $3000. The tower and all the inscriptions were paid for by private contributions solicited by the committee. Among the contributors of ten dollars and upwards, who have Treat blood in their veins, were:

Mrs. Mary A. C. Treat, widow of Judge Amos S. Treat (1408) of Bridgeport, Conn., and herself a descendant of Governor Treat; Robert Treat Paine (526) of Boston; Nathan A. Baldwin, of Milford; William E. Downs, of New Haven; George M. Gunn; Anson Treat Downes (1226), of New York; George Gunn Baldwin, of Sioux City, Iowa; David B. Ingersol; John Harvey Treat (1782) of Lawrence, Mass.; Owen Treat Clark; William Cecil Durand; Lyman V. Treat (2252), of New Haven; Isaac C. Smith; Mrs. Sarah E. Champion (2240) of New Haven. There were several contributors of five dollars or less, but their names are unknown to me.

The tower, of which we give an engraving, contains a large slab of stone, 5 × 7 × 2 ft., the gift of Stancliff Bazen Downes, son of Anson Treat Downes, of New York City, bearing this inscription:

IN MEMORIAM

ROBERT TREAT

FOR FORTY YEARS

GOVERNOUR & DEPUTY GOV.

OF THE COLONY OF

CONNECTICUT.

OBIIT 1710.

In the cemetery Mrs. Sarah E. Champion placed an ivy wreath, made by her niece Miss Alice Treat Booth (2241), upon the grave of Governor Treat.

In the afternoon, at three o'clock, the literary exercises of the day were held in the First Congregational church. Speeches were made by N. A. Baldwin, the president on this occasion; Lieutenant Governor Merwin, in the absence of Governor Bulkeley; Gen. Joseph R. Hawley; Mrs. Frances Fowler Van Vliet read a poem; Judge C. C. Baldwin, of Cleveland, Ohio, spoke, and Hon. Charles Henry Treat (3057), of Georgetown, Del., delivered a eulogy on his ancestor, Gov. Robert Treat. As the hour was growing late, George M. Gunn, Esq., in a witty speech closed the addresses.

In the evening there was a grand illumination of Broad Street Park, a fine display of fireworks, and a concert by Wheeler and Wilson's band, of Bridgeport, Conn. A number of the descendants of Governor Treat also met at the residence of John G. North, where they talked over family matters. See The Story of the Memorial, by Nathan G. Pond, Milford, 1889; and Inscriptions on Tombstones, in Milford, Conn., erected prior to 1800, New Haven, 1889, N. G. Pond.

VIEW OF GOVERNOR TREAT'S HOUSE.

THIRD GENERATION.

2 Rev. Samuel[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, 1648; baptized Sept. 3, 1648, in Milford, Conn.; died March 18, 1716–17, in his sixty-ninth year (gravestone in Eastham, Mass.); married, first, March 16, 1674, Elizabeth[3] Mayo,[1] baptized May 22, 1653, died Dec. 4, 1696, aged forty-four, in Eastham, and daughter of Samuel and Tamsen (Lumpkin) Mayo; second, Aug. 29, 1700, Mrs. Abigail[3] (Willard) Estabrook, born July 5, 1665, in Groton, Mass., died Dec. 27, 1746, aged eighty-two, in Boston, and daughter of Rev. Samuel and Abigail (Sherman)[2] Willard. Mr. Treat graduated at Harvard college in 1669. About 1666, his father and family, and other relatives, had removed from Connecticut to New Jersey, and founded the town of Newark. After graduation, Mr. Treat probably went there also, as in July, 1670, the people of Woodbridge, N. J., instructed their committee for the supply of the pulpit, to apply to Mr. Jeremiah Peck, of Elizabethtown, or to Mr. Samuel Treat "to preach six or seven months." The latter officiated for a short time. Mr. Peck declined a second call to the ministry at Woodbridge in 1675. In 1672, Maj. Robert Treat returned to Milford, Conn., and his son probably returned with him, for the same year, the Rev. Samuel Treat of Milford received a call to become the pastor of the church at Eastham—Indian name, Nauset—on Cape Cod. It is said that he was not ordained till 1675. His salary was £50 *per annum*, which was increased in 1710, to £70, in silver money, with wood enough for his use brought to his door. Besides he received:

[1] Rev. John[1] Mayo, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1676, in Yarmouth, Mass.; m. *Thomasen* ———. He arrived in Barnstable, Mass., in 1639, where he was a teacher till 1644, when he removed to Eastham, and took charge of the church there in 1646. He remained in Eastham till 1655, when he was settled as pastor over the Second church in Boston on the ninth of November of that year. In 1672, he resigned on account of old age, and removed in 1673 to Barnstable, where he resided with his daughter. His death took place at Yarmouth. His son:

Capt. Samuel[2] Mayo, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1663, in Boston; m. ———, *Tamsen*, or *Thomasine Lumpkin*, b. ——, 1626, d. ———, and dau. of William and Tamsen Lumpkin. His dau.:

Elizabeth[2] Mayo, bapt. May 22, 1653, in Boston; m. Rev. *Samuel Treat*, as above. Sewall thus refers to the marriage, though he is in error as to the date: "Mr. Treat to Mr. Maiho's grandchild the 16th of April, '74." Diary, April 27, 1674. Mass. Hist. Coll., 5th Series, p. 3. A genealogy of the Mayo family is in course of preparation.

[2] Simon[1] Willard, b. about 1604, in England; d. April 24, 1676; m. ———. He came to Boston, May, 1634, at the age of thirty, from Horsemonden, in the county of Kent, where, as also in the neighboring county of Suffolk, the name had existed as far back as the 11th century. His second son:

Rev. Samuel[2] Willard, b. Jan. 31, 1639–40, in Concord, Mass.; d. Sept. 12, 1707, aged 68, in Boston; m., 1st, Aug. 8, 1664, *Abigail Sherman*; 2nd, about 1679, *Eunice Tyng*, who d. Jan. 14, 1720, in Boston, and dau. of Edward Tyng, of Dunstable, Mass. He graduated at Harvard college in 1659, and settled in Groton, Mass. After the destruction of that town by the Indians in 1676, he moved to Boston, and became pastor of the Old South church, April 10, 1678, which position he held as long as he lived. When chosen president of Harvard college in 1701, he was unwilling to leave his parish. As the law required the president of the college to reside in Cambridge, he undertook his new duties with the title of vice-president, and retained his office up to within a month of his death. By his two wives he is said to have had twenty children—eight by his first wife, two of whom died very young, their names even being unknown, and twelve by his second wife. His daughter:

Abigail[2] Willard, b. July 5, 1665; m., 1st, Nov. 29, 1694, Rev. *Benjamin Estabrook*, b. Feb. 24, 1671, in Lexington, Mass., d. July 28, 1697. He graduated at Harvard in 1690, and was ordained at Lexington, Oct. 21, 1696. His father was Rev. Joseph Estabrook, b. in Enfield, Middlesex Co., England. He came to New England in 1660, graduated at Harvard in 1664, and died in 1711. For her second husband she m. Rev. *Samuel Treat* as above.

"Also a parcel of meadow and upland, given to the town by Manasseth Compton, an Indian; and a parcel of upland and meadow bought of John Young.

"Also, three acres of meadow called the White meadow.

"Also, an island at Billingsgate, with the meadow about it.

"Also, a parcel of marsh in Great Meadow.

"Also, twenty acres of upland at the head of the Cove.

"Also, that the town build a suitable house for him on this land." Pratt's History of Eastham, p. 36.

These gifts are recorded on the town books. In the original record Manasseth Compton is not called an Indian. He was a white man and his correct name was Kempton, a resident of Plymouth. Mr. Josiah Paine, of Harwich, informs me that he has a copy of his letter to the church of Eastham, or rather to Mr. Prence. The house was built a little southeast of the present residence of Seth Knowles, near the brook which ran from Cedar swamp to the Town cove, and not far from an excellent spring of water. The ground where the house once stood has been levelled, so that no trace of the foundation now remains, though as late as 1832, remains of the cellar could still be seen. The house stood a little back of the main road. I visited the place in 1884. The stone bounds of the farm of "twenty acres," marked T, are just where they were probably placed in 1672, when the land was given to Mr. Treat. The place was purchased in 1742, by Col. John Knowles of Mr. Treat's widow, and is now occupied by Seth Knowles, a descendant, who kindly showed me over the farm, and pointed out various spots of interest. Colonel Knowles died Nov. 3, 1757, in his eighty-fifth year, and is buried near Mr. Treat, in the old burying ground. Some few years ago this farm was awarded a prize, as being the best one in Barnstable Co.

THE EXTENT AND CHARACTER OF MR. TREAT'S PARISH.

In 1644, the General Court of Mass. granted a new settlement at Nauset, which included the present towns of Wellfleet, Eastham and Orleans, being about fifteen miles long. A church was soon gathered, but the number of inhabitants did not warrant the support of a settled minister till 1672, when Mr. Treat was called. He proved to be a very acceptable pastor, and was greatly beloved and respected by his people, as his long ministry of forty-five years among them proves. His large parish must have required great labor. In 1700, the town of Truro, just north of Eastham, was settled, mostly by emigrants from the latter place. Mr. Treat's sons Samuel, John and Nathaniel, his daughters Jane Freeman, Sarah Rogers and Abigail Stevens, with their husbands, were among the first settlers. His son Joseph resided there some five years, between 1722 and 1727, but whether he lived there before removing to Boston about 1712, is not known. Mr. Treat performed parochial duties in Truro previous to the establishing of a church there in 1711.

Like all good men, Mr. Treat had his enemies. In 1685, "Elizabeth, wife of Jabez Snow, was fined 10s. 'for railing expressions on the Lord's day, used towards Mr. Samuel Treat.'" It is a curious fact that the son of the same Elizabeth Snow afterwards married Mr. Treat's daughter Elizabeth. In addition to his white congregation he had under him a large number of Indians.

John Eliot has been very properly styled "the Apostle of the Indians." He converted many of the Indians about Boston, and also preached the gospel to large congregations in the Plymouth Colony. There were already large numbers of "praying" Indians about Sandwich before 1672. Rev. James Freeman says of Mr. Treat:

PITMINSTER CHURCH.

"This gentleman is entitled to a distinguished rank among the evangelists of New England; and by his zeal and labours, he not only converted many of the Indians to the faith which he embraced, but he was also the happy instrument of reducing them to a state of order and civilization." Descrip. and Hist. of Eastham, Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., p. 170, 1st Series, Vol. 8.

Knowing that he could not make much impression on the Indians without first gaining their affections, Mr. Treat not only treated them with great kindness on all public occasions, but also visited them at their homes, and joined in their festivities. In that way he gained their good will, and they in turn looked upon him as a father. He could also write and speak their language with perfect accuracy. Once a month he preached to them in their villages, and at other times their teachers read to them a sermon which had been prepared by Mr. Treat, not being allowed to deliver anything composed by themselves. He also translated the "Confession of Faith" into the Nauset dialect, and had it published for the benefit of the Indian tribes. July 12, 1687, Increase Mather wrote a letter to John Leusden, Hebrew professor in the University of Utrecht, which contains these words:

"In Plymouth we have the most active Mr. Samuel Treat laying out himself to save this generation. . . . Not far from a promontory called Cape Cod, there are six assemblies of heathen who are to be reckoned as catechumens, amongst whom there are six Indian preachers: Samuel Treat, pastor of a church at Eastham, preacheth to those congregations in their own language." Cited by Cotton Mather, Mag. Christ., B. 3, Pt. 3, pp. 568–9, Vol. 1.

Aug. 23, 1693, Rev. Mr. Treat wrote to Increase Mather, President of Harvard College, giving the following account of the progress of the Gospel among the Indians:

Reverend and Worthy Sir: I being advertised that it would not be unseasonable or unservicable, at this juncture, to give yourself a true and impartial account both of the number, as also of the present state of our Indians, and acceptation and entertainment of the gospel among them, and their profess'd subjection thereunto; Sir, you may be assur'd as followeth:

"That there are five hundred and five adult persons of Indians within the limits of our township, unto whom, these many years past, I have from time to time imparted the gospel of our Lord Jesus in their language (and I truly hope not without success), and yet I continue in the same service, earnestly imploring, and not without hopes, expecting and waiting for a more plentiful down-pouring of the spirit from on high among them: and I verily do not know of, nor can I learn that there is so much as one of these five hundred Indians that does obstinately absent from, but do jointly frequent and attend on the preaching of the word, and countenance of the same not only frequenting and attending seasons of worship of a divine sanction, but also all other occasional opportunities, when the gospel is dispens'd to them; and when our congregations solemnize publick days of prayer with fasting, or of praises (I usually giving them advertisement thereof), they readily comply therewith, in their respective assemblies.

"They have four distinct assemblies in four villages belonging to our township, in which four assemblies they have four teachers of their own choice, of the more *sober*, *well-affected*, and *understanding* persons among them, who duly preach to them, when I am not with them; these Indian teachers repair to my house once a week, to be further instructed (*pro Modulo meo*) in the concernments proper for their service and station.

"There are in the four abovesaid villages four schoolmasters (of the best accomplished for that service) who teach their youth to read and write their own language.

"There are also six justices of the peace (or magistrates) in the four abovesaid villages, who regulate their civil affairs, and punish criminals and transgressors of the civil law; they have their stated courts and other inferiour officers in a subserviency to their civil good order.

"There are among them many of a serious, sober, civilized conversation and deportment, who are making essays towards a further progressive step of obedience and con-

formity to the rules of the gospel, viz.: an 'ecclesiastical combination,' having a great desire to be baptiz'd.

"They are very servicable by their labour in the English vicinity, and have all along since our wars with their nation been very friendly to the English, and forward to serve them in that quarrel. Their deportment and converse, and garb being much more manly and laudable than any other Indians that I have observ'd in the province.

"But, sir, I would not be tedious, only craving your interest at the throne of grace for us, that we may be serviceable to the name and kingdom of our LORD JESUS. So I subscribe,

"Sir, yours willingly,
SAMUEL TREAT."

"Eastham, Aug. 23, 1693."

Cited by Cotton Mather, Magnalia Christi, B. 6, C. 6, Sect. 3, pp. 437–8, Vol. 2.

In 1685, there were in the County of Plymouth 1439 Indians, besides boys and girls under twelve. In 1693, there were within the limits of Eastham, 505 adult Indians,—perhaps too high an estimate,—to whom Mr. Treat preached. In 1698, there were about ninety families in the township. The Indians seemed to melt away by contact with civilization. In 1764, by actual census, there were only five Indians in Wellfleet, eleven in Eastham, and ninety-one in Harwich.

MR. TREAT AS A PREACHER.

Mr. Treat was not a popular or pleasant preacher. His voice was loud and harsh, so that it could be heard at a great distance from the Meeting House, even amid the wintry blasts that howled over the plains of Nauset. The character of his sermons, teaching for the most part pure Calvinism, must have been rather unpleasant to some of his hearers. An anecdote has been handed down, showing how a really excellent discourse was injured by a bad delivery. The Rev. Mr. Willard, Mr. Treat's father-in-law, minister of the Old South Church, Boston, from 1678 to 1707, when he died, was an elegant and popular preacher. On a certain occasion Mr. Treat preached one of his best sermons before that congregation, which displeased them very much. Some of these critics waited upon Mr. Willard, and while admitting that Mr. Treat was doubtless a very pious and worthy man, he was but a wretched preacher, and begged that he might not be allowed to preach in his pulpit again. Mr. Willard made no reply, but borrowing the sermon of his son-in-law, after a few weeks, delivered the same without any alteration. The hearers were delighted, and requested a copy for publication. "See the difference," they cried, "between yourself and your son-in-law; you have preached a sermon on the same text as Mr. Treat's; but whilst his was contemptible, yours is excellent."

Mr. Treat's Calvinism was of the strictest kind. "The fact is established beyond all dispute by a volume of his sermons in manuscript, now in possession of his grandson [Robert Treat Paine]. These sermons are connected in their subjects, are correctly transcribed, and appear to have been designed for publication. They display learning; and the doctrines of his sect are defended with ability and ingenuity. The present age would not bear them, as many of the words which he uses have grown obsolete, and his images too frequently are coarse, and to a fastidious modern ear would approach even to the ludicrous. These sermons are distinguished by their tremendous applications, in which he has caught the spirit of Baxter and Alleine. The following extract from the application of a discourse on Luke xvi: 23, is given as a specimen of his manner.

"'Let this truth be an aweful and solemn word of awakening to thee, that art yet in thy sins, and hast not truly repented of them. I have pressed thee to seriousness from the consideration of death, and that is solemn; but it may be that seems a little thing to thee, and thou countest it no such great matter to die; and were the Epicurean principle a truth, that man dies in all points like the beasts that perish, it were of little concernment. Well then, if thou canst see nothing in the grave to make thee serious, I beseech

thee to look a little further, and see if thou canst find nothing in hell to startle and amaze thee. Remember thou art not only going to the grave, which it may be thou mayst look upon as an easer of many of the sorrows of this life, and so mayst have some abatement of the terrours of it; but thou art going to hell, the beginner of worse, unspeakably worse sorrows.

"'Thou must ere long go to the bottomless pit. Hell hath enlarged herself, and is ready to receive thee. There is room enough for thy entertainment: and dost thou know what it is for a condemned sinner to go to hell? I have told thee in the explication; but let me apply it to thee now.

"'Consider thou art going to a place, prepared by God on purpose to exalt his justice in; a place made for no other employment but torments. Hell is God's house of correction; and remember God doth all things like himself. When God would show his justice, and what is the weight of his wrath, he makes a hell, where it shall indeed appear to purpose. . . .

"'Consider, God will take delight to execute vengeance on thee. God delights in justice, and in executing His own decrees. Now it was his eternal decree to destroy sinners forever. He purposed to show his power, and make his wrath known, upon the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction. But woe to that soul, whom God shall delight to punish. Now thou laughest at the reproofs which God givest thee by his ministers and people: God will laugh at thee shortly. And how wilt thou fear, when he shall torment thee, and thou shalt roar under thy torments? Thou shalt cry for mercy, and he shall mock thee. Thou now rejoicest in sinning: he will ere long rejoice in thy calamity.

"'Sinner, I beseech thee, realize the truth of these things. Do not go about to dream that this is derogatory to God's mercy, and nothing but a vain fable to scare children out of their wits withal. God can be merciful, though he make thee miserable. He shall have monuments of that precious attribute, shining like stars in the place of glory, and singing eternal hallelujahs to the praise of him that redeemed them; though to exalt the power of his justice, he damn sinners heaps upon heaps.

"The conclusions of the other sermons are in general equally alarming. Indeed the author of them appears to have thought it his duty, constantly to persuade men by the terrours of the Lord: and though in his first discourse he professes to 'preach comfort and joy to the penitent, as well as hell and damnation to the impenitent;' yet few words of comfort are to be found, whilst there are denunciations of wrath in almost every page. The effect of this preaching was, that his hearers were, several times in the course of his ministry, awakened and alarmed. . . . That they were a holy and godly people, he himself testified; and he doubtless rejoiced in the persuasion, that he had been the happy instrument of their conversion. His best friends, however, allowed that he dwelt too much on the anger of God; and an instance is related of an innocent young man, who was so frightened with one of his dreadful pictures of the infernal regions, as nearly to be deprived of his senses. Mr. Treat, who really possessed great kindness of heart, became seriously concerned at his situation, and with assiduity and with tenderness exerted himself to console him."

For these anecdotes and extracts and, in fact, for almost all we know about Mr. Treat of a personal character, we are indebted to Rev. James Freeman, a great grandson by his daughter Jane, who often visited the Cape and took much interest in it. He obtained much of his information from Robert Treat Paine and his sister, Mrs. Greenleaf, also grandchildren of Mr. Treat, by his daughter Eunice. See Mr. Freeman's Description and History of Eastham, written in 1802, and published in the Collection of the Massachusetts Historical Society, pp. 154–186, 1st Series, Vol. 8.

In the Diary of Dea. Moses Paine, of Truro, are frequent allusions to the sermons of Mr. Treat. When in Eastham on Sunday, he was in the habit of attending church, and noting the text of the sermon, as well as recording some pious thought. Under the date of May 13, 1716, he writes: "Being Lord's day I went to meeting and Mr. Treat's text in

ye forenoon was ye 1 John 5 ch. 11=12 verses; and ye afternoon it was in Psalms 31. ye 5 verse.

"May 20, 1716, in the forenoon the text was John—8, 9, 10, 11; in the afternoon, Ps. 31: 5.

"June 3, 1716, in the forenoon, John 16: 10; in the afternoon, Ezekiel 24: 16.
"June 10, " " " " Ps. 23: 1; " " " Ephes. 3: 8.
"June 17, " " " " John 1: 18; " " " Ps. 23: 1."

John Cotton, in a letter to Cotton Mather, from Plymouth, July 11, 1678, thus alludes to Mr. Treat's Election sermon:

"Mr. Treat's Sermon on Dan. 5: 27; was very choice & esteemed by all Judicious, worthy of Great Acknowledgement." Collection Mass. Historical Society, p. 243, 4th Series, Vol. 8.

THE MEETING HOUSE.

The old Meeting House, situated in the burying ground near the Town Cove, in which Mr. Treat preached for forty-five years, has long since disappeared. The old building had become very much dilapidated, and in order the better to accommodate people, a new Meeting House was erected in 1720, and a new burial place laid out in the southwestern part of the town, just south of the present R. R. Station. The following lines on this ancient structure, by Heman Doane, Esq., a native of Eastham, were sent me by J. A. Doane, of Atlanta, Ga.:

"The old South Meeting House time worn and gray,
That stood fronting East by the King's highway,
That goeth to Billingsgate, so runs the phrase,
In the quaint record of olden days.
Many scores of years that Meeting House stood,
And saw many days of both evil and good,
Reared by the fathers who long gathered there,
To keep Sabbath time in praise and prayer.
I remember it well, its outside look,
I remember its inside too like a book.
The broad aisle from doorway to pulpit that led
The side aisles running with the walls parallel.
And the great box pews that men always filled well,
With free seats in front for old women and men
(They had no church aristocracy then),
Where sat the old fathers and mothers so near
The pulpit that they the better might hear,
While in their snug sanctum the grave deacons sat
Beneath the high pulpit on this side and that.
Look up now and see that long rowed choir,
That sounded and sang with voices raised higher,
Than many church singers now venture to go,
Who sing only tunes that are set pretty low.
They sang the sweet tunes of ancient days,
That swelled both the voice and the heart with praise:
And made the walls of the old church ring,
Without aid of pipe, reed, or string.
The gallery next, filled with sober young men
(They didn't go to church for frolic then,)
Their hats in the spokes of the rails in a row;
And all is in order above and below.
Youth, manhood, and age sit reverently there,
Or stand with bowed heads in time of prayer.
The upturned seats too, were worshippers then,
And chattered applause at every Amen.
Alas! what changes have since come o'er
Church, priesthood and people, that we see no more.
Oh, sad is the thought, but mortals should know,
Mutation is written on all things below.
All gone! that old Congregational band,
Save here and there one, to the spirit land.
And their mouldering forms are sleeping near
Where the old church stood so many a year.
When I pass their low graves, methinks they seem
To rise from their beds, in my noontide dream,
And I see them again sitting orderly there
In that ancient house of praise and prayer.
Oh! blessed old days, ye shall ne'er be forgot,
The memories that cling to that hallowed spot,
Shall be green, like David where he told,
When he said, "I remember the days of old."
I have seen splendid temples, filled with fashion and people;
But none on the tablets of memory will stay
Like that old gray church by the King's Highway."

In 1829, this building was in turn abandoned, and another erected in a more eligible situation, about half a mile to the north, with a burying-ground attached. Upon the death of Rev. Philander Shaw, the pastor, Oct. 10, 1841, at the age of seventy-three, the church and society ceased to exist. The building was converted to secular use. No trace of the valuable and ancient church records can now be found. In 1802, according to Rev. James Freeman, there was "in Eastham, not an individual, who does not belong to the Congregational society." Up to 1820, there had been but one religious denomination in Eastham, but that year a Methodist Society was formed, and a meeting house was erected in 1821. It is now the only religious society in Eastham. Such an "apostacy" from his faith, the Rev. Mr. Treat did not foresee.

SICKNESS AND DEATH.

Mr. Treat possessed a remarkably vigorous constitution. Near the end of his life his health began to fail. In 1714, Nehemiah Hobart was employed by the town to assist him, being much disabled by sickness. A second attack of the palsy terminated his life, March 18, 1716–7, to the great grief of all who knew him. He died at the time of "the great snow," which fell to the depth of six feet. The wind drifted the snow so badly, that the funeral had to be deferred a few days till an arch could be dug through some of the drifts, in order that the body might be carried to the grave, a distance of about half a mile. The Indians were allowed, at their earnest request, as a token of respect for their deceased friend, to assist in bearing the body to its place of burial. Sewall, in his Diary, March 28, 1716–7, makes this note: "Am told of the death of Mr. Treat of Eastham. The Lord fit me for my Turn." Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., p. 126, 5th Series, Vol. 7.

Mr. Treat was a man of deep piety, cheerful, good natured, a kind and loving father and husband, pleasant and even witty in his conversation, though a stern and consistent Calvinist in religion. He was greatly beloved by his people, and the Indians revered him as a father. He is still spoken of by the old men of Eastham as "honest Treat." The clergy of the day held him in high esteem; John Cotton and Increase Mather speak of him in high terms. He delivered the Plymouth Election sermon in 1678, and the Election sermon, May 27, 1713, from Ps. 2: 8. A full account of Mr. Treat may be found in Sibley's Harvard Graduates, pp. 304–314, Vol. 2.

In the old burying ground at Eastham, near the Town Cove, Mr. Treat's gravestone of slate and in good condition may still be seen, bearing this inscription:

HERE LIES INTERRED Y^{E} BODY
OF Y^{E} LATE LEARNED & REVD MR
SAMUEL TREAT Y^{E} PIOUS AND FAITHFUL
PASTOR OF THIS CHURCH WHO AFTER
A VERY ZEALOUS DISCHARGE OF HIS
MINISTRY FOR Y^{E} SPACE OF 45 YEARS &
A LABORIOUS TRAVEL FOR Y^{E} SOULS OF Y^{E}
INDIAN NATIVES FELL ASLEEP IN CHRIST
MARCH Y^{E} 18, 1716–17 IN Y^{E} 69 YEAR OF HIS AGE.

Recently a marble monument has been placed over his grave by some of the descendants of Col. John Knowles, just in front of the old slate one, and bearing on one side this inscription:

REV.
SAMUEL TREAT
DIED
MAR. 18, 1716.

And on the other side:

ERECTED BY
OLIVE, MERCY & LUCIA
SISTERS OF
WM. F. KNOWLES.

Mr. Treat received a small salary from his parishioners, and is supposed to have had a small compensation from the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, for his services among the Indians. In the latter part of his life he engaged in trade, and "by this means, with the addition of an inheritance which descended from his father, he was able to transmit a good estate to his family." His will is dated Dec. 6, 1716,—"the day of general thanksgiving in this Province." It is probable that the children of the first wife objected to it, as Col. John Otis, who was then Judge of Probate for Barnstable Co., decided that the will was null and void. Oct. 31, 1717, Abigail Treat, widow of Mr. Treat, appeared in Boston before Governor Shute and the Council, and objected to the decision of Judge Otis in regard to the will. After hearing the arguments on both sides, the sentence of the Judge was reversed, and the will was allowed to stand. No copy of the will, or the proceedings exists at Barnstable, or among the Massachusetts Archives. I am indebted to the late Robert Treat Paine, of Brookline, who had a copy of the will, for a few items. The will is quite lengthy. Each of his ten children by the first wife, were to receive 5s. they having already received a full share, "as I thought meet," "as may be seen in my Book of Records." And "I will that these legacies should be paid in due time, out of the portion of my estate which should be judged least prejudicial to my executor." "And my mind is that my little son Robert should be brought up in College learning, and that my daughter Eunice be brought up in all the good accomplishments proper for her sex." To these two children and their mother, he willed the remainder of his estate, but it was not to be divided until Robert became of age. He died when only seventeen years old.

The descendants of Rev. Samuel Treat seem to have clung to the coast for many generations, while the Connecticut family, at an early date spread out towards the West,—New Jersey, New York, and Ohio. The Cape Cod family migrated northward to Wellfleet, Truro, Boston, and the banks of the Penobscot, in what was afterwards the state of Maine. The name is now, and has been for some years, extinct on the Cape. From 1713–1806, there were many of this family settled in Boston. After the death of Capt. Samuel Treat in 1806, the name does not again appear in the Suffolk probate records till 1871. In the Boston directories the name does not appear, after 1806, till of late years. There are now many of the descendants of Joseph Treat, the first settler by that name and son of Rev. Samuel Treat, engaged in mercantile pursuits in the city of Boston. Two of his descendants, by the male line, have graduated at Harvard, his son Robert having died while a sophomore in that University. Many descendants by the female lines have graduated there.

Probably no part of New England is so free from poverty as Cape Cod, or looks so neat and thrifty in spite of its barren and sandy soil. The people are very temperate, hos-

pitable and honest. They are mostly of pure English stock, though of late years a great many Portuguese have settled there.

The following autograph is found in a letter to Thomas Hinkley, dated Dec. 26, 1687, printed in the Collection of the Mass. Hist. Soc., pp. 186–7, 4 series, Vol. 5. The original is in the Boston Public Library.

Samll Treat

There are two entries in the Eastham records which perhaps may cause trouble in the future if not noticed here. In these records, which are copies of the original, still extant at Orleans, it is stated that

Hannah Treat married April 15, 1709, William Dyer, who settled in Truro. In the original it is Hannah Strout.

Thomas Treat of Eastham sells land to his son Samuel Freeman and his wife Marcy. Thomas Treat is an error for Thomas Prince.

The following deed relates to land once owned by Rev. Mr. Treat in New Milford Conn. The original is in the possession of Col. Philo B. Buckingham, of New Haven, Conn., who kindly sent me a copy. He has a very large and valuable collection of deeds and papers, some as early as 1637, two of them being from the Sagamores of Indians then inhabiting Milford:

To all people to whom this shall come—know ye that I, Joseph Treat of Milford in the County of New Haven and Collony of Connecticutt in New England, for and in Consideration of Sixteen pounds and ten shillings of money in hand received weell and truly paid by Samuell Buckinham unto said Joseph Treat of Milford in the County of New Haven and Collony afore Said, I have Granted bargained and sold and do by these presents freely and absolutely Conveigh and confirm and make over unto the said Samuell Buckinham, his heirs and a Signs for Ever, a tract of land at New Milford not laid out being a quarter of a right twenty four Shillings purchas which was my unckels Samuel Treat Sen^{r}, which fell to him by his honored father Com^{l} Robart Treat. being a Quarter of a right at New Milford, as may appear by record, to have and to hold to him the said Buckinham, his heirs and assigns for ever, with all the privellegs and pirtenances their unto belonging, and further I, the said Joseph Treat, do bind me myself, my heirs Executors and Administrators, and do Covenant to and with the said Samuell Buckinham, his heirs and asigns Executors and administrators, that I have full power and lawfull authority to Conveigh the said right or land, and do hearby warrant to defend the said Samuell Buckinham, his heirs and asigns from all people and persons that shall lay any lawfull claim their unto in a Quiet and peasable Possesion their of. In witness I have heare unto set my hand and Seal, this 21st day of Aprill 1718 in the forth year of the reign of our Sovereain King George of Great Britain france and Ireland Defender of the faith.

Signed Sealed and delivered in presents of us
Richard Platt
David Gibson

Joseph Treat $^{Jun^{r}}$ { Seal }

Joseph Treat Jun^{r} the Subscriber Hear of personally apeared and acknowledged this Instrument to be His voluntary actt and Deed before me in Milford Aprill 21st 1718.
Joseph Treat Justice of the P.

Rev. Mr. Treat was remembered in his father's will, cited on page 162. The following is the deed referred to:

Be it known to all people that I, Robert Treat Sen^{r} of the Town of Milford in the county of New Haven, in the Colony of Conecticott in America, have & by these presents do persuant to a Deed of Gift many years since given by me the above s^{d} Robert Treat Sen^{r} to my son Samuel, w^{ch} s^{d} Deed of Gift contained the Sum & Value of two hundred pounds in Lands; pursuant therefore and in performance of s^{d} Deed of Gift to him, I the above s^{d} Robert Treat Sen^{r} of the town and County above s^{d} Have & by these presents doe fully, freely & absolutely Give, grant, alienate, make over to my S^{d} Son Samuel Treat & his heirs forever, the s^{d} following Tracts and parcells of Land & Housings, or Incumbent Privilidges thereupon or thereto belonging, lying & being in the Township of Milford in the County of New Haven as above s^{d}.

Imprimis. I do give fully & freely Grant to my aboves^{d} Son Samuel Treat my Homelott, which I now possess, as it is bounded by the Highways on one side and one end, and my son Joseph's Division of s^{d} ancient Homelott, which I gave to him and as the fence now stands, and on the Easterly end bounded by a Divident Line between my Homelott and the Land I gave to my Son Robert Treat, att the further end of my now orchard. all which Land so anclosed together with my now dwelling house, housing, and Barn or all and any other of buildings, fences, Yards, Gardens, fruit trees and all and every of the incumbent Priviliges belonging thereto; together with a certain part and parcel of my ancient Homelott lying at the farther end of my ancient Lott, at y^{e} end of the Lane, partly

on this side but cheifly on the other side of the Brook runing sometimes thro' it, the which I have always reserved for myself, together with all the Incumbent Priviledges to this whole Homestead, I have & Hereby give and fully and freely grant & confirm to my s[d] Son Samuel Treat minister of the Gospel, Resident at Eastham in the county of Barnstable, in the Province of Massachusetts, to him & to his Heirs to have & to hold forever without any Lett or molestation by, from, or under me.

Item. I do give fully & freely grant to my above s[d] Son Samuel Treat, twenty acres of Upland lying & being in the Stubbing plain, lying on the hithermost side of y[e] Plain. Thirteen acres of Upland lying & being bounded as followeth with y[e] Comon Rhoad on the Westerly, and runing from y[e] Brook and y[e] Divident Line between Deacon Platt and myself. Northerly along the fence and Countrey highway to y[e] ancient Gate or Barrs that lett and lead into y[e] fence y[t] is divident line between my Land & y[e] Land I gave to my Son Joseph Treat lying on y[e] other side of y[e] s[d] Path, and to s[d] Land ranging Easterly as s[d] Pathway ranges to y[e] head of y[e] Meadow, on Southerly side ranging along Easterly by the Divident Line between my Land and Deacon Platt's Land and fence to y[e] head of my Meadow.

Item. Seven acres more of Upland lying and being att y[e] farther or Eastward end of my son Joseph's Land, ranging att y[e] Northerly end of s[d] Land from a little run of Water isuing intto the head of y[e] meadow, up as Joseph's Easterly end fence and Ditch rangeth to a quick & living bush fence, reserving a sufficient pathway by the side of this range for passage into the land above the quick & living bush fence, and so ranging along as the living bush fence rangeth, in a straight line Easterly to y[e] middle of y[e] Gullee or Valley, being the Westerly bounds of my son Joseph's Land att y[e] lower end of y[e] neck, and so ranging att y[e] Easterly end as y[e] Gullee or Valley runs down to y[e] Meadow side or pathway that passes along and over to Joseph's Land, and so ranging along the Meadow side allowing a sufficient pathway to the first bounds att a little Run that issues into y[e] meadow, and an apple tree standing near s[d] Run. The above s[d] Upland as it is bounded together with all the privilidges as Wood, Timber, Messuage, fences of all sorts, I do fully and freely give and Grant to my s[d] Son Samuel Treat, to him and to his heirs to have and to hold forever.

Item. I do give and fully and freely grant to my above s[d] Son Samuel Treat, Six acres of meadow in the Plain bounded and butted as followeth; Viz. runing from the head or Westerly point of my Meadow along as the Creek runs to y[e] middle of y[e] Creek, and so runing and ranging as y[e] Creek runs Easterly, to a Stake Sett up by y[e] Creek side w[ch] stake stands on the Easterly side of a great Corner of Salt marish grass, & so runing from s[d] stake Northerly to a young Oak tree mark[t] on two sides, standing alone on a small island not farr from y[e] path, ranging thro y[e] neck and so from s[d] Tree or path ranging Westerly along y[e] side of y[e] Upland next above specified, till y[e] head of y[e] Meadow first specified. This above s[d] Tract of Marish Meadow or mowable ground, together with y[e] Growth, Messuage, Waters, Creeks, Appurtenances and Priviledges whatsoever, I do fully and freely give grant Confirm to my s[d] Son Samuel Treat, him & his heirs forever, to have and to hold it and all & singular y[e] Privilidges forever.

Item. I do fully freely grant confirm to my above s[d] Son Samuel Treat, ten acres of Upland Meadow or Mowable Ground, lying and being in a place comonly known by y[e] name of y[e] Bareneck, being bounded as followeth, on the Westerly side ranging from the Highway along by Mr. Prudden's Land down to y[e] Harbour, on the North Easterly end, being bounded by y[e] Comon highway ranging the Ditch and Fence to a Stone sett up by y[e] Ditch for an Easterly corner bounds, and so ranging from s[d] Stone Southwesterly to a Stake in the Meadow, and so to y[e] point of y[e] Beech and thence into y[e] Harbour. This above s[d] Tract of Upland, Marish meadow or mowable grounds together with all y[e] appurtenances privilidges thereto belonging, now or hereafter, I the above s[d] Don[r] do fully freely give absolutely, grant, confirm to my above s[d] Son Samuel Treat, to him and his heirs, to have and hold forever.

Item. I do give fully and freely grant confirm to my s[d] Son Samuel Treat of Eastham, one third part of my division of Land lying on or about the Hill in the Indian side lying on y[e] Westerly side of my s[d] Land there, be it more or less, as it is bounded in y[e] Book of Records, together with all the Wood, Timber, Messuage, or whatsoever Privilidges do

or shall appertain y^r to, I do fully freely give grant confirm it to my above S^d Son Sam^ll Treat of Eastham, to him and to his Heirs to have and to hold forever.

Item. I do give fully and freely grant confirm to my s^d Son Sam^ll Treat of Eastham, one half part of all my Lands I now Possess at y^e place called Pagussett Hill, to be equally divided both for Quantity and Quality, the which one half part of S^d Land I do fully freely absolutely give grant and confirm to my above s^d Son Sam^ll Treat, to him his Heirs to have and to hold forever.

Item. I do fully freely give grant confirm to my s^d Son Samuel Treat, one half part of my Division and Allottment of land lying att a place comonly called y^e Town plain, as may be seen bounded in the Records of old Milford, the Land being equally divided for Quantity and Quality into two parts. The one half I do give to my above s^d Son, to him and his heirs to have and to hold forever, together with all y^e Privilidges thereunto belonging.

Item. I do further fully freely give grant confirm to my s^d Son Samuel Treat, a full proportion of Comons and Comonage y^t I have, or ought to have, in the Township of Old Milford, and all and singular the Comon privilidges and benefits thereof, to him, his Heirs to have and to hold forever.

All these above mentioned Tract or Tracts, Parcells or Severall Parcells of Upland, Meadow, Ground, Houses, Housing, fruit trees and fences, Waters, Creeks, Wood, Timber, Growth, Messuage and all y^e singular Privilidges, Benefitts that do, or that shall hereafter belong and appertain hereto, I have and by these presents do truly fully freely and absolutely give grant alienate confirm and settle upon my above s^d Son Samuel Treat, Preacher of God's word att Eastham above s^d, to him his heirs Executors and assigns, to have and to hold forever as a true lawful Estate of Inheritance in Fee Simple, freed from any Debts, Mortgages, Alienations or any manner of Incumberences whatsoever, and do give him full power strength and authority to make Record of y^e whole and every parcel thereof in the office of any Public Notary whatsoever. Noting that these grants and Donations to y^e above s^d Grantee to take place at my Decease and not before. To the true preformance of all the above Articles of Donation, I have and do sett my hand and affix my seal this fifth day of August in the year of our Salvation one thousand seven hundred and seven: and the sixth year of our Soveraign Lady Ann of Great Brittain, France and Ireland, Queen Defender of y^e Faith.

Noting my son Joseph shall have liberty to come to y^e Brook att y^e head of y^e Meadow in Stubbing Plain against his own Land.

Signed Sealed and Delivered
in presence of us
Bethuel Langstaff
Samuel Hine.

Robert Treat Sen^r & Seal {Seal.}

This 6^th of August 1707 Coll. Robert Treat the doner herein mentioned appeared personally before me and acknowledged this Instrument to be his free & voluntary act and Deed.
Before me Thomas Clark, Justice of y^e Peace.

Recorded
August y^e 9^th
1707.
per
Jon^th Law, Reg.

Children, born in Eastham, by his first marriage:

10. JANE,[4] b. Dec. 6, 1673; d. Sept. 1, 1729; m. Oct. 11, 1694, Constant Freeman.
11. ELIZABETH, b. July 24, 1676; d. March 3, 1755; m. about 1695, Jabez Snow.
12. SARAH, b. June 20, 1678; d. Sept. 26, 1728; m. Dec. 10, 1700, Thomas Rogers.
13. SAMUEL, b. July —, 1680; d. Oct. 23, 1733; m., 1st, Oct. 27, 1708, Joanna Vickery; 2d, July 26, 1721, Mrs. Mary (Sears) Street.
14. MARY, b. March 16, 1682; d. Jan. 4, 1722-3; m. Dec. 10, 1709, Dea. John Rich.

15. Robert, b. Feb. 24, 1683–4; d. April 30, 1701, of a fever; buried next day.
16. Abigail, b. June 13, 1686; d. ——; m. Oct. 7, 1703, Richard Stevens.
17. Joseph, b. Nov. 19, 1690; d. Feb. —, 1756; m., 1st, June 25, 1713, Mary Larkin; 2d, Dec. 8, 1742, Mrs. Sarah Mary (Seward) Farmer.
18. Joshua, b. March 17, 1692; d. Nov. 6, 1753; m. about 1720 (pub. March 19, 1719–20), Mercy Higgins, who was b. March 20, 1697, and dau. of Isaac and Lydia Higgins of Eastham. Mr. Treat was one of the proprietors of Eastham, and also owned property in Harwich. He was a tithing man in 1735, an honorable office in those days. He was probably a farmer, though doubtless engaged in other occupations. Had no children, so far as known, and was buried in the old burying ground at Orleans, South Eastham, previous to 1797. The gravestone is still standing, the only one in the yard erected to the memory of a Treat. His will is dated Dec. 20, 1751, and probated Dec. 4, 1753. Inventory £330 3s. 0d., including £224. 8s. 0d., in real estate in Eastham and Harwich. In his will he mentions his brother John Treat.—but no other brother or sister,—several cousins, meaning by that word nephews and nieces, and some relatives. His widow, Mercy, m. Nov. 28, 1754, for her second husband, John[4] Paine, of Eastham, b. Sept. 18, 1690; d. Nov. —, 1771, and son of John[3] and Bennit (Freeman) Paine. His nephews who gathered statistics about the family in 1806, were informed by a paternal aunt that John[4] Paine was married three times, but they did not give the names of his wives. A John Paine m., in 1743 (pub. Oct. 29, 1743), Mrs. Thankful Linnell. The record presents a little difficulty about the marriage of Mr. Paine with the widow of Joshua Treat. The marriage intention of John Paine and Mrs. Marcy Treat is recorded Oct. 26, 1754; his marriage with Mrs. Mary Treat is recorded Nov. 28, 1754. The name Mary is doubtless a clerical error for Mercy, or Marcy, as the word was pronounced and generally spelled in those times. To add to the confusion, Jediah Lombard m. May 17, 1757, Mercy Treat, in Eastham, but she was a dau. of John Treat. The Proprietors' Book of Records contains the following in regard to Mr. Treat:

"Granted to sd. Joshua Treat his heirs & assigns forever a parcel of sd. proprietors common & undevided land lying in the southerly part of sd. Eastham, on the easterly side of the sheep Pond, bounded viz: beginning at a stone set in the ground in the range of his former land at the end of the swamp near his dwelling house, thence three poles easterly to a stone set in the ground by the way, thence southerly by the way to a stone set in the ground by the wayside, thence westerly about two poles to the pond, taking in all the land between the way & the pond & his other land, leaving a convenient watering place."

The location of Joshua Treat's house can still be pointed out at Orleans.

19. John, b. May 17, 1693; d. about 1762; m. Dec. 6, 1716, Abigail Young.
20. Nathaniel, b. April 15, 1694; d. about 1735; m. Oct. 8, 1719, Mary Lyon.

By his second marriage:

21. Eunice, b. Sept. 27, 1704; d. Oct. 17, 1747; m. April 21, 1721, Rev. Thomas Paine.
22. Robert, b. Jan. 21, 1706–7; d. Jan. 15, 1723–4, aged 17, of a fever, while a sophomore at Harvard College, The diary of Rev. Thomas Paine contains the following entries:

"1721. April 28. My Brother Robert Treat, who tarried with us, put his shoulder out of joint by a fall from a tree. 29. His shoulder was set by Mr. Sergeant."

"May 27. My Mother Treat came & brought Brother Robert to live with us and be under my Tuition."

3 Maj. John[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1650; baptized Oct. 20, 1650, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 1, 1714, in Newark, N. J.; married, first, ——, Abigail Tichenor, of Newark, born Feb. 1, 1654 (1654–5), in New Haven, Conn., died April 1, 1713, in Newark, and daughter of Martin and Mary (Charles) Tichenor, or Tichenel, who according to tradition came from France; second, ——, Mary ——, who died Sept. 16, 1731, in Newark. John Treat was one of the first settlers in Newark, having come there with his

father, and a very prominent man. Lot No. 31, on the town plan, fell to him when the drawing took place May 26, 1673. He was a justice of the peace at a court of sessions held at Elizabethtown, March 12, 1700; a representative of Essex County in the Assembly in 1709, when one of the qualifications was the possession of 1000 acres, and £500 in personal estate; was presiding judge in court in 1712. The town patent, or charter was granted April 27, 1713, by Queen Anne to John Treat and others, and the same year he was chosen major. The early Newark records were destroyed by fire, so that names and dates in some cases cannot be furnished. Mr. Treat's will is at the surrogate's office in Trenton, N. J. It is dated July 30, 1714; probated Oct. 6, 1714; and the inventory was to be exhibited Dec. 6, 1714. To his daughter Sarah Crane, and her heirs forever, he willed all his real and half of his personal estate. His wife Mary was to enjoy the improvements of his homestead, houses, barns, wood lot, and salt meadow, and half of his personal estate, so long as she remained his widow, and "no longer." Azariah Crane, Nathan Wheeler and George Hamsson were the witnesses. See the Collections of the New Jersey Historical Society, Vol. 6, and the supplement to Vol. 6; Stearns' Hist. Disc., relating to the First Presbyterian church in Newark.

The name of John Treat's first wife is erroneously called Sarah Tichenor in the supplement just mentioned, p. 135. The site of a part of the old burying ground was desired for business purposes, so the bodies were removed elsewhere, and buildings erected. The old gravestones now lie in a heap in a part of the cemetery and are going to decay. Among the number are the following:

HERE
LYES INTERRED Y^E BODY OF
JOHN TREAT ESQ^R AGED 65
YEARS, WHO DEPARTED THIS
LIFE AUG^T Y^E 1^ST 1714.

"Here lies ye body of Mrs. Abigail Treat, wife of John Treat, Esq., who departed this life April ye 1st, 1713, in ye 59th year of her age."

"Here lyes ye body of Mrs. Mary Treat deceased Sept. ye 16th, 1731, in ye 78th year of her age."

Daughter born in Newark, by his first marriage:

23. SARAH,[4] b. ———; d. after June 25, 1744; m. ———, Jonathan Crane.

4 Mary[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1652, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1704, in her fifty-fifth year (gravestone, Newark, N. J.), which must be an error for fifty-three, instead of fifty-five; married ———, Dea. AZARIAH CRANE of Newark, N. J., who died Nov. 5, 1730, in his eighty-third year (gravestone). He removed to Newark from Connecticut in 1671, and resided on the home lot of his father-in-law, Robert Treat, on the southeast corner of Market and Broad streets. He was grand juror in 1679; constable in 1682; chosen deacon in 1680, or 1681, and deputy in 1694 and 1695. He left his silver bowl "to be used for the service of God forever" in the church at Newark. His sons Nathaniel and Azariah, obtained a large tract of land at the foot of the mountain, called Crane Town, now West Bloomfield. Robert Treat in a letter to Fitz John Winthrop, dated at Milford, Conn., Dec. 1, 1704, speaks of late deaths in Newark, and among them mentions that of "a daughter & granson Crane." Mass. Hist. Coll., 6th Series. Vol. III, Winthrop papers, Part V, p. 272.

Children of Deacon Azariah and Mary Crane, born in Newark, N. J.:

24. NATHANIEL,[4] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Elizabeth Gibson. Had children:
    1. William,[5] d. unm.
    2. Noah, b. 1719.
    3. Nathaniel.
    4. Elizabeth, m. —— Young.
    5. Jane, m. —— Smith.
    6. Abigail, m. —— Richards.
25. AZARIAH, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———. Had:
    1. Azariah, d. 1752.
    2. Job.
    3. Gamaliel.
    4. Ezekiel.
    5. Isaiah.
    6. Moses.
    7. Stephen.
26. ROBERT, b. about 1684; d. July 14, 1755, aged 71; m. ———. Had:
    1. Timothy, d. Feb. 22, 1786, aged 60.
    2. Isaac.
    3. Jonah, d. Jan. 18, 1774, in his 42d year.
    4. Mary, m. David (Hayes?).
    5. Phebe.
    6. Lydia, m. Timothy Bruen.
27. JANE, b. about 1686; d Sept. 12, 1741, aged about 55 years (gravestone, Newark); m. ———, John Richards, who d. March 16, 1748, aged 61 (gravestone). Their son:
    1. Moses, d. March 14, 1745–6, in his 27th year (gravestone, Newark).
28. JOHN, b. about 1695; d. Sept. 5, 1776, aged 81; m. ———, Hannah ———. Was appointed trustee of the First Presbyterian church in Newark, in 1753. Had:
    1. Jonas, a minor in 1776.
    2. Samuel.
    3. John.
    4. Sarah.
    5. Eliakim.
    6. Elias.
    7. Matthias.
    8. Benjamin.
29. MARY, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Baldwin.

5 Capt. Robert[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 14, 1654; baptized Aug. 20, 1654, in Milford, Conn.; died March 20, 1720, aged sixty-seven (gravestone, Milford); married, first, about 1678, ELIZABETH ———; second, about 1687, ABIGAIL CAMP, born March 28, 1667; died March 20, 1742, in her seventy-fourth year (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Nicholas Camp. Mr. Treat was proposed as a freeman to the General Court of Connecticut, May 8, 1684, and admitted Oct. 9th following. He was appointed a captain Aug. 7, 1763. His wife Elizabeth was admitted to full communion in the church at Milford Aug. 3, 1679; brother Robert Treat was admitted July 21, 1689; his second wife Abigail was admitted May 1, 1694. He was a farmer. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow Abigail May 1, 1721.

Children, born and baptized in the First church, Milford:

By his first marriage:

30. ELIZABETH,[4] b. about 1679; bapt. Sept. 14, 1679; d. ———.
31. JANE, b. about 1681; bapt. Jan. 30, 1681; d. ———.

By his second marriage:

32. Robert, b. about 1695; bapt. Jan. 6, 1694–5; d. Sept. 16, 1770; m. ———, Jane Langstaff.
33. Samuel, b. about 1697; bapt. Nov. 28, 1697; d. April 28, 1753; m. ———, Anna Clark.
34. Jonathan, b. March 17, 1701; bapt. March 23, 1701; d. May 31, 1779; m., 1st, ———, Martha Clark; second ———, Anna Tibbals.
35. Abigail, b. about 1704; bapt. June 11, 1704; d. Nov. 2, 1775; m. June 16, 1726, Rev. Jedediah Mills.

7 Abigail[3] Treat (*Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1660, in Milford, Conn.; died Dec. 25, 1727, in her sixty-eighth year (gravestone, Milford); married ———, Rev. Samuel[3] Andrew,[1] of Milford, born Jan. 29, 1655–6, in Cambridge, Mass., died Jan. 24, 1737–8, in Milford, lacking five days of being eighty-two years old, as stated on his gravestone, and son of Samuel and Elizabeth (White) Andrew, of Cambridge. His name is variously spelled Andrew, Andrews, Andros, etc., but he always spelled it Andrew. For his second wife he married – ——, Abigail ———, who died Sept. 19, 1742, in her seventy-seventh year (gravestone, Milford). No issue. His first wife, Abigail Treat, was admitted to full communion in the church at Milford, June 28, 1691. Mr. Andrew graduated at Harvard in 1675; was chosen fellow Oct. 8, 1679; appointed proctor in 1681; and was connected with the college as fellow or tutor as late as July, 1684. He was ordained at Milford, Nov. 15, 1685, and was pastor of the church for more than fifty years. The town granted him March 4, 1685, eight acres of land in Elders' or Great Meadow, provided he settled with them, two by John Newton's lot, ten near the Mill river, four at the west end for pasture, and eight on the northeast side of Merwin's swamp. Other land was granted after he settled. His salary was £100, to be paid in provisions, and £12 for wood. This was increased to £150 in 1710. (See Lambert, p. 103.) He was greatly beloved by his people, whom he united, having healed the divisions that existed previously. May 19, 1686, he was admitted a freeman of Connecticut. Oct., 1687, the General Court granted him two hundred acres of land. He was one of the principal ministers of Connecticut who, in 1699, were nominated as trustees of Yale college. After the death of the rector, Abraham Pierson, March 5, 1707, he was chosen rector *pro tempore* of the college. Oct. 17, 1716, the college was moved permanently to New Haven, and took the name of Yale. He still continued to be rector *pro tempore* till 1719, when Rev. Timothy Cutler, who married his daughter Elizabeth, was chosen resident rector. Mr. Andrew was one of the best scholars of his time, and a member of the Saybrook Synod in 1708, when the Saybrook Platform was enacted. (See Sibley's Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University, pp. 457–462, Vol. II.) His will was dated June 1, 1736; probated Feb. 15, 1737–8. Jonathan Law and Andrew Durand were executors.

Children of Rev. Samuel and Abigail Andrew, born in Milford:

36. Abigail,[4] b. ———; bapt. Jan. 29, 1686; d. Sept. 23, 1724; m. Aug. 1, 1706, Jonathan Law.

[1] William[1] Andrew, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1652, in Cambridge, Mass.; m., 1st, *Mary* ———, who d. Jan. 19, 1639–40; 2d, about Aug., 1640, widow *Reana James*, of Watertown, Mass.; was a mariner, and in Cambridge as early as 1634; was constable 1635–40. Had one child:

Samuel[2] Andrew, b. about 1621, in England; d. June 21, 1701, aged about 80 (g. s., Cambridge); m. Sept. 22, 1652, *Elizabeth White*, who d. Jan. 24, 1688 (1687–8, g. s.). Was a mariner like his father, and inherited the Cambridge homestead. Was constable 1666; selectman 1681–93; town clerk 1682–93; town treasurer 1694–1699; county treasurer 1683–1700. Had nine children, six sons and three daughters. His son:

Samuel[3] Andrew, b. Jan. 29, 1655–6; m. *Abigail Treat*, as above.

37. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 14, 1688; d. April 26, 1728; m. Dec. 9, 1719, Eunice Hall.
38. ELIZABETH, b. ———; bapt. June 29, 1690; d. Sept. 12, 1771; m. March 21, 1710–1, Rev. Timothy Cutler.
39. WILLIAM, b. ———; bapt. May 8, 1692; d. ———.
40. JOHN, b. ———; bapt. July 22, 1694; d. Dec. 25, 1714.
41. JANE, } twins, b. ———; { bapt. Jan. 24, 1696; d. Feb. 1, 1696.
42. MARY, } { bapt. Jan. 24, 1696; d. ——, 1778; m. ———, Samuel Clark.
43. JANE, b. ———; bapt. April 16, 1699; d. ———; m. ———, Andrew Durand.
44. JONATHAN, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 24, 1701; d. Sept. (obscure), 1739, in his 38th year (g. s., Milford); m. Jan. 5, 1727, Elizabeth Smith. Will dated Sept. 7, 1739; probated Nov. 12, 1739. Gives to wife Elizabeth, eldest son Jonathan, and daughters Elizabeth, Abigail and Mary, £100 each. Remainder of the estate to sons Jonathan, Samuel and William. Children born and baptized in Milford:
    1. Elizabeth[5] Andrew, b. ———; bapt. Sept., 1728; d. ———; m. ———, Isaac Clark, son of Thomas Clark, for his first wife.
    2. Jonathan Andrew, b. ———; bapt. Oct., 1730; d. ———; m. April 20, 1758, Eunice Baldwin.
    3. Abigail Andrew, b. ———; bapt. March, 1732; d. ———; m. April 10, 1755, Ebenezer Buckingham, son of Samuel Buckingham.
    4. Samuel Andrew, b.———; bapt. ——, 1734.
    5. Mary Andrew } twins, b. Nov. 20, 1736; { bapt. Nov. 28, 1736.
    6. William Andrew } { bapt. Nov. 28, 1736; d. ———; m. ———, Esther ———, who d. Feb. 15, 1787, aged 43 (g. s., Milford).
45. HANNAH,[4] b. ———; bapt. Nov. 19, 1704; d. ———; m. ———, John Woodruff. Children bapt. May, 1735, in the First church, Milford:
    1. Hannah[5] Woodruff, b. ———; d. ———; m. Stephen Platt, son of Joseph Platt.
    2. John Woodruff, b. ———; d. ———; m. March 13, 1757, Hannah Lambert.
    3. Samuel Woodruff, b. ———; d. ———.
    4. David Woodruff, b. ——, 1733; d. Dec. 31, 1786, in Oxford, Conn.; m. ———, Esther Clark.

8 Hannah[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 1, 1660–1, in Milford, Conn.; died March 3, 1707–8 (gravestone, Windsor, Conn.); married ———, Rev. SAMUEL MATHER, born July 5, 1650, in Dorchester, Mass., died March 18, 1727–8, aged seventy-seven (gravestone in Windsor), and son of Timothy Mather, of Dorchester, who was born in England in 1628, died Jan. 14, 1684, and grandson of the Rev. Richard Mather, who was born in 1596, at Winwick, County of Lancaster, England. Rev. Mr. Mather graduated at Harvard in 1671. He preached in Deerfield, and after its destruction by the Indians in 1675, went to Hatfield, thence to Branford, Conn., whence he was called to Windsor, Conn., —having previously declined a settlement at Milford in 1678,—the church there having voted unanimously in March, 1681, to invite him to be their pastor with a salary of £100. In July following the town voted to have the town house finished and ready in case he accepted, and also to give him £100 and the use of the house and land. In 1682, he was ordained over the church there, where he remained till his death. His health was early broken down, and he was bedridden many years before he died. He was one of the original trustees of Yale College, chosen in 1699, but does not appear to have taken any active part in its formation. (See Sibley's Biog. Sketches of Graduates of H. U., pp. 364–368, Vol. 2.; Mather Genealogy.)

Children of Rev. Samuel and Hannah Mather, the first and second born in Branford, the others in Windsor:

46. SAMUEL,[4] b. ——, 1677; d. Feb. 6, 1745-6, aged 68 (g. s., Windsor); m., 1st, April 13, 1704, Abigail Grant; 2d, May 15, 1728, Hannah Buckland.

47. JOHN, b. ———; d. young.
48. HANNAH, b. Sept. —, 1682; d. ——, 1683.
49. JOSEPH, b. ———; d. young.
50. AZARIAH, b. Aug. 29, 1685; d. Feb. 11, 1736–7, in his 52d year, at Saybrook, Conn.; m. Dec. 5, 1710, Martha Taylor. He grad. at Yale in 1705; was tutor of the College at Saybrook in 1709; was ordained pastor of the church at Saybrook, Nov. 22, 1710; and dismissed in 1732. He was a fine linguist, and an able divine. His wife, a son and four daughters survived him.
51. EBENEZER, b. Sept. 3, 1687; d. April 18, —.
52. JOSEPH, b. March 6, 1688–89; d. Nov. 17, 1717; m. ———, Elizabeth Stoughton, it is supposed.
53. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 12, 1691; d. Jan. 17, 1696.
54. NATHANIEL, b. May 30, 1693; d. May 20, 1748; m. Jan. 21, 1724, Mrs. Ruth Terry, who d. May 9, 1743, aged 59. He graduated at Yale in 1713, and was ordained May 22, 1723, at Aquebogue now Jamesport, a parish in Riverhead, Suffolk Co., Long Island, where he remained till his death. He left as heirs two sons, one of them under age: Increase and Ebenezer.
55. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 29, 1696; d. ———.
56. JOHN, b. Sept. 22, 1699; d. ———.

9 Capt. Joseph[3] Treat (*Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 17, 1662, in Milford, Conn., died Aug. 9, 1721, in his fifty-ninth year (gravestone, Milford); married, first, ———, FRANCES BRYAN, born Feb. 13, 1668, died Sept. 21, 1703, in her thirty-sixth year (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Richard and Mary (Pantry) Bryan, of Grassy Hill, Milford, who came from England with his father Alexander Bryan; second, by his father, Nov. 8, 1705, Mrs. ELIZABETH MERWIN, who died Jan. 10, 1715–6. The headstone to her grave is illegible, but the letters E. T. on the footstone are plain. In Oct., 1698, he was promoted from a sergeant to be ensign of the first train band in Milford, in 1704 was lieutenant, and in 1708 was captain. He was a man of bravery and rendered good service in the Indian troubles. From 1707 to 1708, he served as deputy for Milford, and was justice of the peace for New Haven County from 1702–1719. He was one of the original proprietors of Wiantanuck, afterwards called New Milford, and in 1703, was appointed by the General Court one of the commissioners to regulate this township which had just been incorporated. He and his wife Frances were admitted to full communion March 31, 1700. Administration on his estate was granted Sept. 26, 1721, to his sons, Joseph and John. He was a farmer.

Children, born and baptized in Milford, by his first marriage:

57. FRANCES,[4] b. Dec. 16, 1690; bapt. March 31, 1700; d. Oct. 7, 1703.
58. JOSEPH, b. March 21, 1693; bapt. March 31, 1700; d. May, 1772; m., 1st, June 9, 1720, Hannah Buckingham; 2d, Sept. 26, 1734, Clemence Buckingham.
59. ANN b. Jan. 30, 1696; bapt. March 31, 1700; d. Dec. 31, 1723; m. Sept. 25, 1718, Miles Merwin.
60. JOHN, b. Dec. 24, 1697; bapt. March 31, 1700; d. Nov. 20, 1723, in his 26th year (g. s., Milford); unm. His will was presented for probate Dec. 12, 1723, by his brother Joseph, but was refused by the Court as no witnesses were appended. The case was appealed and administration was granted on bond of £300.
61. SARAH, b. June 6, 1699; bapt. March 31, 1700; d. Nov. 12, 1748; m. March 15, 1721–2, Richard Bryan.
62. JANE, b. Sept. 11, 1702; bapt. Sept. 13, 1702; d. Nov. 12, 1723, in her 22d year (g. s., Milford), where she is called Mrs. Jean Treat. The title of Mrs. was sometimes given to unmarried persons in those times. Her will was approved for record Dec. 27, 1723, and administration granted to her brother Joseph Treat.
63. JAMES, b. Sept. —, 1705; bapt. Sept. 21, 1705; d. Jan. —, 1705–6.

By his second marriage:

64. RICHARD, b. Sept. 28, 1708; bapt. Oct. 3, 1708; d. Nov. 29, 1778; m., 1st, May 24, 1733, Mary Thomas; 2d, ———, Mrs. Rebecca Leech.

65. EDMUND, b. Nov. 20, 1710; bapt. Nov. 26, 1710; d. Sept. 22, 1801; m., 1st, ———, Alice Buckingham; 2d, May 8, 1786, Elizabeth Oviatt.

66. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 12, 1712; bapt. Dec. 14, 1712; d. ———; m. Sept. 2, 1736, James Davidson.

67. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 13, 1714; bapt. (no record); d. ———; m., 1st, Oct. 26, 1743, Beulah Jennings; 2d, ———, Mehetable ———.

68. STEPHEN, b. Oct. 10, 1715; bapt. Oct. 16, 1715; d. Nov. 13, 1794; m., 1st, June 12, 1746, Miriam Clark; 2d, Dec. 9, 1756, Mrs. Mercy Bronson.

FOURTH GENERATION.

10 Jane[4] Treat (*Samuel.*[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 6, 1675, in Eastham, Mass.; died Sept. 1, 1729, aged fifty-four (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.); married Oct. 11, 1694, CONSTANT[3] FREEMAN,[1] of Eastham, born March 31, 1669, died June 8, 1745 (gravestone, North Truro), and son of Dea. Samuel Freeman, of Eastham. Mr. Freeman was one of the proprietors of Pamet, incorporated under the name of Truro, July 16, 1709, to which place he moved in 1705, his grandfather Southworth having given him one-sixteenth part of the township. At the laying out of the meadows on Pamet river, June 17, 1703, a lot was assigned to him, as well as other lands. Meanwhile he surrendered to his brother Samuel all claim to his father's estate, as a compensation for taking care of him in his old age. He was chosen the first treasurer of the town of Truro, Aug. 1, 1709, which office he held for one year. In 1715, he was chosen representative to the General Court, and was one of the selectmen for seven years. Was a very prominent citizen, and often chosen moderator at the town meetings. Was also a captain in the militia. Nov. 5, 1711, he was one of the seven who united with Rev. John Avery in forming the church at Truro. Jan., 1718, he was chosen one of the deacons, which office he held till Jan. 11, 1727, when he was chosen one of the ruling elders, and was ordained March 25, 1728. In 1721, he paid £3 10s.— the highest sum paid— for a pew in the new meeting house, the first pew "at the right hand as you go in at the door." His will is dated March 7, 1744–5; probated Nov. 12, 1745. Mentions all his children except Jane who died an infant in 1698. The late Rev. Frederick Freeman published a history of the Freeman family which, though not complete as to this branch, has been of much service to me.

Children of Constant and Jane Freeman, the first nine born in Eastham, the two youngest born and baptized in Truro:

69. ROBERT,[5] b. Aug. 12, 1696; d. Sept. 27, 1755; m. April 5, 1722, Mary Paine.
70. JANE, b. Sept. 20, 1697; d. Feb. 19, 1698.
71. JANE, b. March 5, 1698–9; d. May 19, 1783, aged 85 (g. s., North Truro); unm.
72. CONSTANT, b. March 25, 1700; d. May 3, 1756; m., 1st, Oct. 20, 1726, Ann Larkin; 2d, ———, Mrs. Jane (Ela) Doane.
73. MERCY, b. Aug. 31, 1702; d. Dec. —, 1786; m., 1st, Oct. 8, 1719, Caleb Hopkins; 2d, June 28, 1749, Benjamin Higgins; 3d, Dec. 5, 1771, Ebenezer Dyer.
74. HANNAH, b. May 3, 1704; d. Jan. 13, 1758; m. Aug. 20, 1725, Micah Gross.
75. EUNICE, b. Nov. 25, 1705; d. ———; m. March 4, 1732–3, William Crocker.
76. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 4, 1707–8; d. Oct. 5, 1771; m. Feb. 19, 1729, James Lombard.
77. JONATHAN, b. June 9, 1710; d. ——, 1779; m. Oct. 6, 1731, Rebecca Binney.
78. APPHIA, b. Jan. 14, 1713–4; bapt. Feb. 21, 1713–4; d. ———; m. Oct. 6, 1731, Samuel Bickford.
79. JOSHUA, b. July 4, 1717; bapt. July 7, 1717; d. Sept. 22, 1795; m., 1st, Oct. 9, 1746, Rebecca Parker; 2d, Dec. 3, 1783, Rebecca Knowles.

[1] SAMUEL[1] FREEMAN, b.———, in Mawlyn, Co. Kent, England; d. about 1639, in England; m.———, *Apphia* ———. He settled in Watertown in 1630, being one of the proprietors, owning one-seventh of the entire township. Left two sons: Henry, who owned the Watertown estate and died in Boston without issue, and Samuel. His son: .

Dea. SAMUEL[2] FREEMAN, b. May 11, 1638, in Watertown; d. Nov. 25, or Jan. 30, 1712, in Eastham; m. May 12, 1658, *Mercy Southworth*, dau. of Constant Southworth, of Plymouth. Moved to Eastham; was chosen deacon in 1676, and representative in 1697. Had nine children,—three sons and six daughters. His son:

Dea. CONSTANT[3] FREEMAN, b. March 31, 1669, m. *Jane*[4] *Treat*, as above.

11 Elizabeth[4] Treat (*Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 24, 1676, in Eastham Mass.; died March 3, 1755, in her seventy-ninth year (gravestone, Eastham old burying ground, near the railroad station); married, about 1695, JABEZ[3] SNOW,[1] born Sept. 6, 1670, died Oct. 14, 1750 (gravestone, in the oldest burying ground, Eastham, which states that he was in his eighty-second year, a mistake), and son of Lieut. Jabez and Elizabeth Snow. In 1685, his mother was fined for using abusive language towards the Rev. Mr. Treat, the father of her future daughter-in-law. Four generations of this family in succession, by the name of Jabez, married wives by the name of Elizabeth. Mr. Snow's will is dated Oct. 11, 1743; probated Jan. 23, 1750–1. In it he is styled "yeoman." Mention is made of wife Elizabeth; children, Jabez who was executor, Silvanus, Samuel, Elizabeth Knowles, Tabitha Mayo and Phebe Smith.

Children of Jabez and Elizabeth Snow, born in Eastham:

80. JABEZ,[5] b. July 22, 1696; d. Sept. 6, 1760; m. Oct. 27, 1720, Elizabeth Paine.
81. JOSHUA, b. March 12, 1700; d. ———.
82. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 18, 1703; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Knowles.
83. SYLVANUS, b. Feb. 16, 1704–5; d. March 23, 1772; m. (pub. Dec. 11, 1732), Hannah Cole.
84. TABITHA, b. March 21, 1707; d. ———; m. Oct. 7, 1731, John Mayo.
85. SAMUEL, b. Jan. 22, 1708–9; d. ———; m. Oct. 12, 1732, Elizabeth Freeman.
86. EDWARD, b. May 18, 1711; d. ———; m. Feb. 18, 1765, Betty Myrick.
87. PHEBE, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Smith.

12 Sarah[4] Treat (*Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 20, 1678, in Eastham, Mass.; died Sept. 26, 1728, in her forty-seventh (? 49) year (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.); married Dec. 10, 1700, THOMAS[4] ROGERS,[2] of Eastham. He removed to Truro about 1704. Was selectman in 1712. Had land laid out to him in Truro as early as June 17, 1703. Was living in Truro in 1720. It is not known when he died.

Children of Thomas and Sarah Rogers, the first two born in Eastham, the others in Truro; the first seven were baptized at one time, June 13, 1717, at Truro, and Huldah, Sept. 22, 1717.

88. SARAH,[5] b. Oct. 27, 1701; d. ———.

[1] NICHOLAS[1] SNOW, b. ———, in England; d. Nov. 15, 1676; m. before 1628, *Constant* or *Constance Hopkins*, b. ———, d. Oct. —, 1677, and dau. of Stephen Hopkins. He came to New England in the *Ann*, which arrived in the latter part of June, 1623. Was a freeman and tax payer in Plymouth before 1627, one of the seven who settled in Eastham with Gov. Prence, deputy, selectman for seven years, town clerk for sixteen years, and held other important positions. We have no list of his children, but in 1650, they were said to number twelve, all alive and well. His son:

Lieut. JABEZ[2] SNOW, b. ———; d. Dec. 27, 1690; m. ———, *Elizabeth* ———. He was a prominent man, one of the selectmen, Lieut. in the military, etc. Had nine children mentioned in his will,—three sons and six daughters. His son:

JABEZ[3] SNOW, b. Sept. 6, 1670; m. *Elizabeth Treat*, as above. Being the eldest son, he received a double portion from his father.

[2] THOMAS[1] ROGERS, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1621; m. ———. Came to Plymouth in the Mayflower in 1620. His son:

Lieut. JOSEPH[2] ROGERS, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1678, in Eastham, Mass.; m. ———. Came in the Mayflower with his father. Had eight children,—four sons and four daughters. His son:

THOMAS[3] ROGERS, b. ———; d. about 1680, in Eastham; m. Dec. 13, 1665, *Elizabeth Snow*, who d. June 16, 1678. Estate was settled July 8, 1704, when mention was made of three sons and one daughter. Had seven children,—five sons and two daughters. His son:

THOMAS[4] ROGERS, b. May 6, 1672; m. *Sarah*[4] *Treat*, as above.

89. Phebe, b. Nov. 1, 1703; d. ———.
90. Elizabeth, b. March 27, 1706; d. ———; m. June 13, 1728, Benjamin Lewis of Truro.
91. Lucy, b. June 6, 1708; d. ———; m., 1st, Oct. 15, 1734, Nehemiah Somes; 2d, Oct. 6, 1743, Elisha Smalley.
92. Hannah, b. April 6, 1710; d. ———.
93. Thomas, b. Dec. 11, 1712; d. ———.
94. Joseph, b. March 24, 1715; d. Aug. 8, 1728, in his 13th year (g. s., North Truro).
95. Huldah, b. Aug. 13, 1717; d. ———.

13 Samuel[4] Treat (*Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July —, 1680, in Eastham, Mass.; died Oct. 23, 1733, in Truro, Mass., according to the town record, entered Dec. 10, 1733, or Oct. 6, 1734, aged fifty-four according to his gravestone, at North Truro (but his will, probated Jan. 16, 1733–4, is proof that the date on the gravestone, which may have been erected long subsequent to the event, is incorrect); married, first, Oct. 27, 1708, Joanna[3] Vickery[1] who died Aug. 26, 1720, in her thirty-fourth year (gravestone, North Truro); second, July 26, 1721, in Boston, by the Rev. Cotton Mather, Mrs. Mary (Sears) Street,[2] of Boston, born Sept. 27, 1690, died ——, 1741, in Boston, and daughter of Alexander and Rebecca (Staines) Sears. She was admitted to full communion in the church at Truro, April 9, 1727. After the death of Mr. Treat, she returned to Boston, where she died. In 1736, widow Mary Treat and others sold to Henry Atkins and others, a wharf, land, etc., near Scarlett's wharf. She died intestate, and Henry Atkins was appointed administrator of her estate, Dec. 22, 1741. The inventory was approved Oct. 9, 1741, and amounted to £544 7s. 8d. Among the expenses of the estate were sums paid for six gallons of wine for the funeral; paid Mrs. Elizabeth Gross the legacy of £5 left her by her father Treat; and a legacy of £77 2s., to Benjamin Street, her son. (Suff. Prob., 35: 557; 36: 146, 224.) In 1742, Henry Atkins, a brother-in-law, and a merchant of Boston, was appointed guardian for her minor children,— Mary upwards of fourteen, Robert about eighteen and Samuel about twenty. Mr. Treat was a cooper, and lived in Truro, the ancient Indian name of which was Pamet, or Paomet. He was admitted an inhabitant, May 15, 1705, and was among the first to own cattle in 1710, his mark being registered as a

[1] She was the dau. of Rev. Jonathan[3] and Elizabeth Vickery. The name was variously spelled in old records, Vicars, Vickers, Vicery, Vicory, Vickery, etc. George[1] Vickery was in Hull as early as 1679. His son Jonathan[2] was executor of his will, July 29, 1679. His wife's name was *Elizabeth*. I do not find the name of his children recorded in the Hull records, as printed in the Register, Vol. 27, p. 360. He sold his lands in Hull, April 28, 1701. In 1699, he was the minister at Manamoiett, incorporated June 11, 1712, under the name of Chatham. In 1701, his ministry ceased, though he continued to reside there till April 30, 1702, when he was drowned. The inventory of his estate is dated May 29, and July 9, 1702. His widow Elizabeth was appointed administratrix. He owned land at Pamet, or Truro, valued at £68. Mention is made of his children Jonathan, David, Elizabeth, Joanna, Mary, Rebecca, and Sarah.

[2] For her first husband she m. July 20, 1713, Benjamin Street, of Pennsylvania, mariner, who was buried Dec. 30, 1713. According to family tradition, she was the gr. dau. of Thomas Sears, of Newbury, who m. Dec. 11, 1656, Mary Hilton, *alias* Downer, and d. May 26, 1661. According to the Sears Genealogy, by Samuel P. May, she was the gr. dau. of Alexander and Mary (Lemmon) Sears, of Salem, Mass. The will of Alexander Sears, shipwright, is dated Oct. 4, 1732, and probated March 25, 1736. Wm. Phillips and Henry Atkins, his sons-in-law, were appointed executors. The inventory amounted to £2981 5s. 4½d. Among the expenses of the funeral were wine 38s., gravestones 60s., for coffin £5. The will mentions his seven daughters by name, among whom was Mary Treat. (Suff. Prob. 32: 391, 421; 33: 14.) Children of Benjamin and Mary Street, born in Boston and bapt. in the new North Church:

William Street, b. Sept. 11, 1715; Benjamin Street, b. June 2, 1718.

"tenon in ye left Eare." A church was organized in Truro Nov. 1, 1711, and Mr. Treat was admitted to communion, Sept. 14, 1712, his wife Joanna, July 13, 1712, and his second wife Mary, April 9. 1727. Samuel Treat, Hezekiah Purington, and Richard Stevens, Mr. Treat's brother-in-law, had each fifteen acres of land laid out for them, April 15,1715, between Pamet great meadow and Eastern harbor, for their use during their abode in town, and which they could own upon certain payments. He also became one of the proprietors of lands in Truro, and a meeting was held at his house July 14, 1722. A meeting of the proprietors of meadow land on the northeast side of Eastern harbor was held at his house Jan. 3, 1732–3. Nov. 12, 1717, he was appointed coroner for Barnstable County, by the Governor and council, and again Oct. 10, 1729, and Aug. 25, 1731. At a town meeting March 31, 1718, Thomas Paine, jr., was chosen treasurer for Truro. But as no agreement could be made as to his salary, Samuel Treat was chosen in his place, and he was to receive four pence per pound for receiving and paying out money. He held the office for only one year. In Aug. 1729, he and Deacon Vickery were chosen to make up the accounts of the late treasurer. Jan. 19, 1715–6, he was appointed executor of the estate of Daniel Sam, an Indian. Mr. Treat's will was dated May 14, 1733, and probated. Jan. 16, 1733–4. The inventory amounted to £588 4s. 6d. He willed his daughters, Elizabeth Gross £5, and Joanna Harding. £25, and mentions his other children, Samuel, Robert, and Mary.

Children, born in Truro, by his first marriage:

96. SAMUEL,[5] b. July 8, 1709; d. May 31, 1711.
97. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 8, 1711–2; bapt. July 13, 1712; d. ———; m. July 24, 1729, Simon Gross.
98. JOANNA, b. June 16, 1713; bapt. June 24, 1714; d. ———; m. Feb. 1, 1732–3, David Harding.

By his second marriage:

99. SAMUEL, b. July 21, 1722; bapt. July 22, 1722; d. Nov. (?) —, 1766; m., 1st, May 7, 1747, Mary Eustis; 2d (pub. Dec.—, 1760), Elizabeth Breck.
100. ROBERT, b. March 27, 1725; bapt. April 4, 1725; d. ———; m. Sept. 22, 1748, Anna Greenwood.
101. MARY, b. ———; bapt. May 21, 1727; d. ———; m. Feb. 2, 1746, Richard White.
102. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 30, 1730; d. in infancy. Not mentioned in her father's will in 1733.

14 Mary[4] Treat (*Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 16, 1682, in Eastham, Mass.; died Jan. 4, 1722–3, in the northern precinct of Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; married Dec. 10, 1700, as his first wife, Dea. JOHN[2] RICH,[1] who died in 1747, of the

[1] RICHARD[1] RICH, b. ———, in England; d. in the fall of 1692, in Eastham; m. ———, *Sarah Roberts*, daughter of Governor Roberts, of Dover Neck, N. H. He was a mariner; made a freeman at Dover in 1671, and lived at the Neck; was taxed 1671–5; afterwards removed to Eastham, where he was made a freeman Aug. 23, 1681. Had six children,—four sons and two daughters. His son:

Dea. JOHN[2] RICH, b. after 1674; m. *Mary Treat*, as above.

Thomas Roberts, sr., of Dover, N. H., according to tradition, came to New England in 1623, with Edward and William Hilton, and was the most prominent man in town in 1639, when according to Winthrop, History of New England, he was chosen president of the court, or, according to Belknap, governor. He lived on Dover Neck, below the meeting house. In 1642, he was the first on a list of twenty-four persons to whom land was laid out. In 1648, he was rated at £69 10s. He was generally called "Mr." but not always. His death occurred between Sept. 27, 1673, and Jan. 30, 1674. The bulk of his property was left to "Richard Rich, husband of my daughter Sarah." So that the blood of two early New England governors flows in the veins of the descendants of Mary Treat and Dea. John Rich.

small pox. For his second wife he married in 1723 (pub. Aug. 2, 1723), widow Hope Sears, of Chatham, Mass. Her name before marriage was Hope Howes, of Yarmouth. This part of the town of Eastham was settled before 1670, and was called Billingsgate. In 1723, it was set off as a separate precinct. Mr. Rich was the first treasurer, serving from 1723–1726, inclusive. It was incorporated as a separate town May 25, 1763, under the name of Wellfleet. His will is dated June 15, 1743, and probated Nov. 11, 1747. Inventory £874 15s. 6d. Mentions sons Robert, Reuben, Joshua and John; daughters Hope, Mary and Thankful. Am under obligations for much of the genealogy of this branch of the family to Obadiah Rich, Esq., of Woburn, Mass., who very kindly allowed me the use of valuable MS. history and genealogy of the Rich family. In that genealogy the generation figure is two less than in this. For instance, John[7] Rich in the Treat genealogy is John[5] Rich in the Rich genealogy.

Children of Dea. John and Mary Rich, born in Eastham, now Wellfleet:

103. Mary,[5] b. Feb. 14, 1701; d. about 1743; m. ———, ———. Had a family.
104. Robert, b. Oct. 23, 1703; d. ———; m. ———, Lydia ———.
105. John, b. Jan. 23, 1705–6; d. March 27, 1779; m. April 13, 1727, Thankful Sears.
106. Reuben, b. Feb. 6, 1707–8; d. Feb. —, 1714.
107. Joshua, b. March 31, 1710; d. ———; m. Jan. 18, 1749, Hannah Bacon.
108. Moses, b. July 8, 1712; d. Feb. —, 1713–4.
109. Reuben, } twins, b. April 13, 1715; { d. June 18, 1770; m., 1st, Sept. 23, 1738, Martha Smith; 2d, July 2, 1747, Ruth Brown.
110. Thankful, } { d. ———; m. ———, J. Harding.

By his second marriage he had a daughter:

Hope, b. May 7, 1725; d. June 23, 1766, in her 42d year; m. about 1744, Col. Elisha Doane, who became the wealthiest man in Massachusetts, being worth £120,000. He d. Dec. 9, 1759, aged 60 (g. s. Wellfleet). He was a deacon of the church, and made Lieut. Col. in 1738, in the army raised for the reduction of Canada.

16 **Abigail[4] Treat** (*Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 13, 1686, in Eastham, Mass.; died———; married Oct. 7, 1708, Richard Stevens. He came originally from Dover Neck, N. H. After his marriage, he removed from Eastham to Truro, Mass., where he was admitted an inhabitant, May 10, 1710. Was one of the proprietors of the meadows and beaches at Eastern Harbor, and one of the selectmen of Truro in 1720. The family has always been a prominent one in town. The place where his house stood is still known as Stevens' bank. Mrs. Stevens was admitted to full communion in the church July 13, 1712.

Children of Richard and Abigail Stevens, all born and baptized, except perhaps the first, in Truro:

111. Levi,[5] b. Sept. 27, 1709; bapt. July 13, 1712; d. ———.
112. Richard, b. Sept 4, 1711; bapt. July 13, 1712; d. Dec. 26, 1792; m., 1st, June 11, 1741, Mary Gross; 2d, Nov. 10, 1768, Mary Nickerson.
113. Joanna, b. Aug. 4, 1713; bapt. Aug. 30, 1713; d. ———.
114. Abigail, b. March 14, 1714–5; bapt. April 24, 1715; d. ———.
115. Jerusha, b. Jan. 17, 1716–7; bapt. March 17, 1716–7; d. Nov. 30, 1783; m. about 1736 (pub. Feb. 26, 1735–6), Benjamin Collins.
116. John, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 7, 1718; d. in infancy.
117. Mercy, b. ———; bapt. July 23, 1721; d. ———.
118. John, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 13, 1722; d. Nov. 6, 1790; m., 1st, April 15, 1742, Joanna Smith; 2d, Nov. 15, 1744, Betty Mayo.

17 **Joseph[4] Treat** (*Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 19, 1690, in Eastham,

Mass.; died Feb. —, 1756, in his sixty-sixth year, in Boston; married, first, June 25, 1713, by Rev. Simon Bradstreet, MARY[4] LARKIN[1], born Sept. 7, 1693; died May 6, 1742, aged forty-nine (gravestone, Copp's Hill, in an excellent condition). Was admitted to the covenant at the Second church in Boston, Jan. 22, 1715–6, and her husband Joseph, Jan. 23, 1731–2. He married, second, Dec. 8, 1742, by Rev. Joshua Gee, Mrs. SARAH MARY (SEWARD) FARMER, born May 1, 1705; died Aug. —, 1797 (gravestone, Brewer, Me., where her age is stated to have been ninety-five, which is a mistake for ninety-two), and, a daughter of James and Edith Seward.[2] The gravestone was not erected till many years after her death, when her correct age had been forgotten. Joseph Treat was the first permanent settler by the name of Treat in Boston, having gone there as early as 1713. He removed to Truro, Cape Cod, after 1720, and remained there for a few years, two of his children appearing on the Truro church records as baptized there, in 1723 and 1725. Upon his return to Boston he was admitted an inhabitant. I find the following record among the minutes of the selectmen:

"June 26, 1727, Joseph Treat from Trurow Gun Smith has the Liberty to Open a Shop and Exercise his Calling being admitted an Inhabitant having given Security to Idemnify the Town."

"Feb. 13, 1733. Voted, That To morrow at three of the Clock, The Selectmen Meet at the Town House to view the Small Arms Lodg'd in the Town Armoury, and that Mr. Treat Gunsmith be ordered to attend and assist at the view."

Feb. 14.

"The Select men being met accordingly view'd the small arms —— Treat and —— Miller Gunsmiths attending and assisting at the view. They were directed to proceed with all the Expedition possible to the cleaning the Arms, and putting them in Order for use, when occasion shall require."

"Mr. Joseph Treat Gunsmith Appeared & Informed that Eleazer Higgins with his wife and Six Children came from Truro about Five Weeks past and live in Capt. Dowricks House, and that he has no Substance but House hold Goods and desires that he might be admitted an Inhabitant, and the said Treat would be his Bondsman." Nov. 17, 1742.

Jan. 15, 1750–1, the petition of Joseph Treat and others of Boston for liberty to sell a house was received by the General Court, and referred to a committee to report.

[1] EDWARD[1] LARKIN, b. ——, in England; d. about 1651, in Charlestown, Mass.; m. ——, *Joanna* ——. He was a wheelmaker, and admitted an inhabitant of Charlestown, July 30, 1638. Will dated Sept. 15, 1651. Inventory £123. Had six children,— two sons and four daughters. His son:

JOHN[2] LARKIN, b. March 10, 1640; d. Feb. 17, 1677–8; m. Nov. 9, 1664, *Joanna Hale*. He was a turner. Had six children,— three sons, and three daughters. His son:

EDWARD[3] LARKIN, b. Feb. 22, 1668–9; d. ——; m. Nov. 1, 1688, *Mary Walker*. He was a chairmaker. Had eight children,— five sons, and three daughters. His daughter:

MARY[4] LARKIN, m. *Joseph Treat*, as above. See Wyman's Genealogies and estates of Charlestown, pp. 599–600, Vol. II.

[2] SARAH MARY SEWARD, m. 1st, Sept. 13, 1726, *Percival Farmer*, who d. ——. By her first husband she had two children according to the Boston records:

Percival Farmer, b. Sept. 9, 1729, son of Percival and Sarah Mary Farmer; d. ——; m. July 19, 1759, Susanna Bently.

Mary Farmer, b. Feb. 16, 1731, daughter of Percival and Mary Farmer; d. Nov. 4, 1798, aged 68 (g. s., Copp's Hill, where she is called Mrs. Mary Farmer).

Her father, James Seaward, was a shipwright, and d. about Oct., 1709. Her mother was Edith ——, variously spelled in the Boston records, Edey, Edde, Eda and Edee; who m. about 1692. Seven children are recorded as being baptized to James and Edyth Seward in the Second church, Boston.

James, b. June 29, 1693; bapt. July 2, 1693.

William, b. ——; bapt. Oct. 6, 1695; buried May 30, 1717.

Mr. Treat was a gunsmith by trade. He died intestate and insolvent in 1756, and was probably buried on Copp's hill, but no gravestone now marks his resting place. Among the expenses of the estate are charges for medicines in Feb., 1756, which probably fixes the time of his death. Letters of administration were granted to his widow, April 23, 1756. The total value of the estate was inventoried at £654 10s. 5d., equal to £87 5s. 4¾d. lawful money. (Suff. Prob. 51: 324, 394; 55: 146–150.) In the inventory these items occur:

1 silver tankard £66. 5. 0. 1 negro man, Peter £75. 0. 0.

The Indian wars, the great depreciation of paper money, and enormous taxes, had caused much distress in those times. Failures were of common occurrence. The *News Letter* was full of bankruptcy notices. In April, 1758, the inhabitants of Boston petitioned the governor and council, complaining of the enormous taxes which had not only driven many rich men out of town during the last five years, but had driven many more into bankruptcy. (Mass. Archives, 117: 395–400.)

The possession of slaves in Massachusetts was common in those days. It was not till March 25, 1778, that the selling of them was forbidden in Boston. The number of slaves in that town in Dec., 1754, and in the beginning of 1755, was 647 males and 342 females, total 989. I copy the following advertisement from the Boston *News Letter*, July 27, 1758.

"At the Royal Exchange Tavern Boston,
will be Sold by PUBLIC AUCTION
SIX Healthy, likely negro
BOYS and GIRLS."

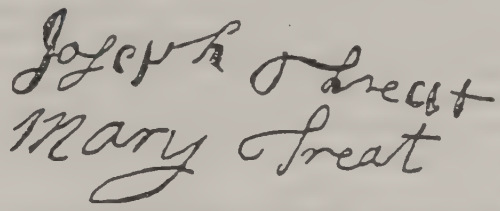
Thomas, b. May 2, 1697; bapt. May 9, 1697.
John, b. Jan. 10, 1698–9; bapt. Jan. 15, 1698–9.
Samuel, b. April 7, —; bapt. April 13, 1701.
Sarah Mary, b. May 1, 1705; bapt. May 6, 1705; d. Aug. —, 1797.
Benjamin, b. Jan. 6, 1708–9; bapt. Jan. 9, 1708–9.

In the Boston town records, Miss Seward's name is registered simply as Mary Seward. In the church records the baptism of Sarah Mary Seward is recorded but it is written in such a manner that in the printed list of baptisms, in the history of the Second church, the name is put down as two separate names. In the letters of administration on the estate of Joseph Treat, her husband, and in subsequent legal documents, she is called both Sarah Mary, and Mary Treat. On her gravestone she is called simply Widow Mary Treat, and she was married under the name of Mary Farmer. Aug. 2, 1749, a petition was addressed to Governor Shirley and the General Court assembled, wherein:

"Humbley sheweth Edee Seward of Boston Widow that your Petitioner Has lived the relict widow of James Seward late of Boston aforesaid deceased shipwright upwards of forty years that soon after her Intermarriage with her said husband she had a harnsome Portion befall her in money wherewith her said husband purchised a Small Peice of Land lying in the North end of Boston with one Small Single Dwelling house standing thereon, that she had by her said Husband Seven Children, and that her said husband Died when the youngest of them was but about nine months old, that she with Great and manifold Difficulty as well as Labour and Industry procured a maintainence for her Children till they were Capable of helping themselves, and that notwithstanding all her hopes of help and Relief from them In an advanced age, God has been pleased in his holy providence to bereive her of them all except one Daughter; that a few years ago two of your Petitioners sons and their wives Died Leaving each of them several children under very needy Destitute and exposed Circumstances, for whose Support as well as her own your Petitioner has not only been obliged to Dispose of the Chief of her movable estate, but partly for ye Uses aforesaid and partly for ye repairing the above mentioned Dwelling house is now in arears upwards of one hundred & fifty pounds which house is now so out of repair that it will Cost a Great Sum to make it tenetable, and your Petitioner being now upwards of four score years of age and under great Infermity

The reference in Drake's Boston, chap. 58, p. 574, to Andrew Treat, who advertised slaves, June 12, 1727, is a typographical error. In the original it is Andrew Trent, not Treat. The burial of an Indian woman belonging to Mr. Treat is recorded Dec. 18, 1719.

Autograph of Joseph and Mary Treat, Aug. 2, 1749.



Children, all born in Boston except Joanna and John, probably born in Truro, and baptized there in the Second church, by his first marriage:

119. MARY,[5] b. May 3, 1714; bapt. May 9, 1714; d. Aug. 24, 1744; m. Dec. 9, 1736, Philip Howell.

120. ABIGAIL, b. March 10, 1715–6; bapt. March 11, 1715–6; d. ———; m. Feb. 22, 1736, Ebenezer Gross.

121. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 20, 1720; bapt. Oct. 23, 1720; d. Feb. 9, 1726–7 (g. s., North Truro).

122. JOANNA, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 20, 1722–3; d. May 1, —, aged 31; m. Nov. 9, 1744, James Tilestone.

123. JOHN, b. ———; bapt. April 11, 1725; d. ——, 1758; m. Sept. 2, 1747, Abigail Hartt.

is utterly unable to Do anything either for her own Support or for the Discharge of ye arears aforesaid and is therefore under an absolute necessity of Seeking Liberty from your excellency and Honours to Sell the said House and Land. Your Petitioner therefore most humbly prays that your Excellency and honours would be Pleased to Grant her power to Sell the Same and to pass Lawful deeds for the Sale thereof and to Improve so much of the produce arising from such sale as shall be needful to Discharge the said sum of one hundred and fifty pounds as also for her future Support and as your Petitioners necessities are Exceeding Great and pressing So she ernestly Intreats your Excellency and honours to be as Speedy as possible in Determining a method for her releif — either by the Sale of the premises aforesaid or in such other ways as your Excellency and Honours in your Great wisdom shall think best, and your Petitioner as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

Boston Aug. ye 2 1749

Joseph Treat — Edee Seward

Mary Treat

Mary Seward"

Of these three witnesses, Mary Treat was the daughter, and Mary Seward the only grandchild then of age, of Edith Seward. This Petition was granted Aug. 17, 1749 (Mass. Archives, 18: 434–5).

The slate gravestone of Mary Treat is in the old cemetery at Brewer, on the ridge, facing the Penobscot, in a line with, and a few feet from that of her daughter, Elizabeth Holyoke, next to whom is that of her husband, John Holyoke. From the space between the stones to the memory of his mother and sister, we may infer that it was once the intention of Maj. Robert Treat to be buried there himself.

Widow
Mary Treat
. mother of
Maj. Robert Treat
& Eliz[a] Holyoke
died Aug. 1797
Æt. 95.

124. JOSHUA, b. Sept. 22, 1729; bapt. Sept. 28, 1729; d. Aug. 12, 1802; m., 1st, Dec. 9, 1755, Catherine James; 2d, Dec. 25, 1793, Mrs. Polly Lancaster.

125. JOSEPH, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 23, 1731–2; d. young.

126. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. July 20, 1735; d. ——, 1815, in Orland, Me. He is said to have been buried in the old cemetery near the Universalist church, Orland village, in the Gross row. No gravestone. According to the Hancock probate records, Robert Treat, of Bangor, was appointed Jan. 5, 1816, administrator of the estate of Samuel Treat, late of Orland, yeoman. He d. intestate. Inventory April 1, 1816. The property comprised nine lots of land, and four rights of common land in Orland, valued at $1335. Mr. Treat was probably unmarried. He seems to have lived with his nephew, Joseph Gross. He had dealings with his brother Joshua at Fort Pownall and is mentioned in his account book several times between 1765 and 1766.

By his second marriage:

127. JOSEPH, b. ———; bapt. March 31, 1745; d. ———.

128. ELIZABETH, b.———; bapt. Oct. 18, 1747; d. Dec. 4, 1830; m. Dec. 13, 1768, John Holyoke.

129. ROBERT, b. July 14, 1752; d. May 27, 1824; m., 1st, Nov. 28, 1774, Mary Partridge; 2d, Feb. 28, 1804, Mary Gale.

19 John[4] Treat (*Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 17, 1693, in Eastham, Mass.; died about 1762, in Wellfleet, (?) Mass.; married Dec. 6, 1716, by Nathaniel Freeman, Esq., ABIGAIL[3] YOUNG,[1] daughter of John and Ruth (Cole) Young. Mr. Treat removed to Truro; was received into the church there Oct. 20, 1717, and dismissed Sept. 20, 1730. He was one of the earliest settlers in that part of Eastham called Billingsgate, which was incorporated in 1763, under the name of Wellfleet. July 18, 1719, by the articles of agreement between the heirs of the Estate of John Young, John Treat and his wife Abigail had the "Twenty acre Lott Lying in sd. Harwich and also sixteen pounds & five shillings out of the s'd personal estate." For many years there was trouble in Wellfleet in regard to the minister. June 22, 1724, John Treat, his brother Nathaniel, and others "protested against Mr. Josiah Oakes any longer continuing y^e^ work of y^e^ ministry in this Precinct and also against y^e^ assessors raising any assessment for s^d^ Oakes Salary or Settlement this year ensuing." Feb 16, 1728–29, at a meeting of the precinct, Mr. Treat and others were appointed on a committee to give Mr. Ezra Whitmarsh "a call in order for a settlement in y^e^ work of y^e^ ministry in this Precinct for y^e^ consideration of ninety pounds a year." Jan. 26, 1729–30, he was appointed on a committee to agree with Rev. Isaiah Lewis for a settlement in the ministry in that precinct. March 15, 1738, he was made one of the members of the precinct committee. March 19, 1749–50, he was one of a committee to confer with Mr. Lewis about his salary. In 1752 and 1753, he was one of the precinct assessors. The year of his death is not known. He was alive in 1753, as his brother Joshua mentions him in his will.

Children, the first seven probably born in Truro, where their baptisms are recorded, the other three probably in Wellfleet, where all the births are recorded:

130. EXPERIENCE,[3] b. March 23, 1717–18; bapt. April 13, 1718; d. ———.

131. HANNAH, b. March 4, 1718–19; bapt. April 26, 1719; d. ———; m. June 28, 1739, Abiezer Holbrook.

[1]JOHN[1] YOUNG, b.———, in England; d. Jan. 29, 1691; m. Dec. 13, 1648, at Plymouth, *Abigail* ———, who d. April 7, 1692. Had eleven children, eight sons and three daughters. His son:
JOHN[2] YOUNG, b. Nov. 16, 1649, in Plymouth; d. ———; m. ———, *Ruth Cole*. His daughter:
ABIGAIL[3] YOUNG, b. ———; m. *John[4] Treat* as above.

132. Abigail, b. March 14, 1721; bapt. July 16, 1721; d. ———; m. Oct. 13, 1748, Jonathan Harding.

133. Elizabeth, b. May 10, 1723; bapt. June 30, 1723; d. ——, 1803; m. Nov. 26, 1747, Richard Cobb.

134. Rachel, b. Nov. 5, 1725; bapt. Sept. 9, 1726; d. Dec. 23, 1809; m., 1st, March 10, 1747–48, Thomas Mulford; 2d, March 19, 1750–51, Joseph Cobb.

135. Mercy, b. March 13, 1728; bapt. Sept. 8, 1728; d. ———; m. May 11, 1750, Jediah Lombard, of Truro, bapt. Oct. 25, 1725, and son of Jedediah and Mary Lombard.

136. Sarah, b. Oct. 23, 1730; d. ———.

137. Martha, b. March 27, 1733; d. Dec. 27, 1770; m. Jan. 25, 1752–53, Dea. William Chipman.

138. Phebe, b. Nov. 14, 1737; d. Jan. 14, 1789. According to the diary of Rev. Jude Damon, she was *non compos mentis*, and aged 44, which is a mistake as she was in her 52d year.

20 Nathaniel[4] Treat (*Samuel*[3], *Robert*[2], *Richard*[1]), born April 15, 1694, in Eastham, Mass.; died about 1735, in Truro or Wellfleet, Mass.; married Oct. 8, 1719, in Truro, Mary Lion, or Lyon. Rev. Jude Damon, Pastor of the Church at Truro, who died Nov. 19, 1828, left a private diary of deaths, which contains this entry: "1791, March 19, the widow Mary Treat, aged about 95. She came from England at the age of fourteen, and was a person of a fine mind and robust constitution. She gave me a tolerable account of London and Westminster bridges." Rev. Levi Whitman of Wellfleet, in "A Topographical Description of Wellfleet, Oct. 26, 1793," published in the Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc. 1st Series, p. 119, Vol. 3, informs us that "Mrs. Mary Treat, whose name before marriage was Lion, was born in a village near London, and died in the hundredth year of her age, when she was superannuated, so as not to recollect late transactions. She could be very particular in relating what was done in her youth. She would however often repeat the same things. I have several times heard her give a particular account of her being in London at the coronation of George the first."

The coronation of George the first took place in 1713. After the death of her husband she is said to have resided in Wellfleet, where she is also said to have died. She was held in the highest reverence by the Indians, who seemed to regard her as a divine being. She also practised medicine, which is perhaps the reason why she had so much influence over them. A family tradition reports that she was stolen in London when ten years old. Of Mr. Treat we know very little. June 22, 1724, with others he protested against Mr. Oakes continuing longer in the ministry at Wellfleet. He is said to have died young, aged about forty or forty-five. Nor is there any record whatever,—town, church, family, or probate, so far as known, of the names, or births of his children. For the date of the death of his oldest son we are indebted to a private record, and a gravestone at Wellfleet reveals all that we know as to the youngest. As to the other children we are left to conjecture. The marriages of Jemima, Mary, and Anna Treat are recorded in the Eastham records. As the children of all the other sons of Rev. Samuel Treat are recorded and known, with the exception of Joshua, who probably had no children, and these three names do not occur among them, we think that we are justified in considering them to be the children of Nathaniel Treat. As to Anna Treat we have positive proof from descendants that she was a daughter of Nathaniel Treat. Besides, in the administration of the will of Thomas Mulford, probated July 7, 1748, we find charges paid Samuel Treat, Sarah Treat (his wife), Wm. Treat, and Mary Treat, jr. Now Nathaniel Treat's wife was named Mary, and Samuel and William were his sons, and Mary Treat, jr., must have been his daughter. I have placed the daughters in the order of their marriage, not knowing the dates of birth.

Children, born in Truro or Wellfleet:

139. Samuel[5], b. about 1720; d. Nov. 1, 1805, in his 86th year; m. May 7, 1741, Sarah Rich.
140. William, b. about 1723; d. April 4, 1749, in his 27th year (g. s., Wellfleet).
141. Jemima, b. ——; d. ——; m. March 1, 1744, Simeon Newcomb.
142. Mary, b. ——; d. ——; m. Oct. 16, 1749, Joseph Ward.
143. Anna, b. ——; d. about 1769; m. Dec. 28, 1751, Thomas Higgins, 3d.

21 **Eunice[4] Treat** (*Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 27, 1704, in Eastham, Mass.; died Oct. 17, 1747, in Boston, in her forty-third year; married April 21, 1721, when only sixteen years old, by Rev. Peter Thacher, in Boston, Rev. Thomas[4] Paine,[1] born April 9, 1694, died May 30, 1757, at Germantown, in Braintree, Mass., at the house of his daughter Abigail Greenleaf. He was buried in the old North cemetery, Weymouth, Mass. Mrs. Paine was a very beautiful woman in person, as well as singularly accomplished, refined and captivating in her manners. Mr. Paine entered Harvard College in 1713, at the age of nineteen and graduated in 1717. He was a great mathematician, and published almanacs in Boston in his own name in 1718 and 1719. He also calculated the great eclipse of 1806. His ordination to the ministry took place at Weymouth, Aug. 19, 1719. On account of ill health and other causes, he gave up the ministry and removed to Boston in 1730, though he did not formally sever his connection with his parish till April 15, 1734. The following incident probably influenced him to abandon the ministry. His salary was £100 in lawful money, but he was paid in paper bills of the old tenor, worth about a shilling to the pound. His house also leaked so badly that in a rain storm the family were obliged to move about and resort to various expedients to avoid the wet. This sort of treatment was very properly regarded by him as swindling. Originally a strict Calvinist, this sharp practice served to shake his faith in that system. Upon his removal to Boston, Mr. Paine engaged in commercial pursuits, and had iron foundries at Abington and Bridgewater, Mass. At first he was successful in hisbusiness, but owing to reverses about 1759, he lost his property, and went to reside in Halifax, N. S. His health failing, he was obliged to return to Braintree, where he died.

Children of Rev. Thomas and Eunice Paine, the first three born in Weymouth, the others in Boston:

144. Abigail[5], b. March 6, 1725; d. Jan. 15, 1809; m. Oct. 17, 1749, Joseph Greenleaf.

[1] Thomas[1] Paine, b. —— in England; d. ——; m. ——. He came to New England, according to tradition in 1624, bringing with him a son Thomas, ten years old, who had previously lost an eye by an arrow. Some think that he came from the North of England; others suppose that he came from Kent. What became of Thomas[1] Paine is not known, though it is supposed that he is the Thomas Paine who settled in Yarmouth, Mass., in 1639. His son:

Thomas[2] Paine, b. about 1612; d. Aug. 16, 1706, aged about 94; m. about 1650, *Mary Snow*, b. ——; d. April 28, 1704, and dau. of Nicholas and Constance Snow. He was admitted a freeman at Plymouth, June 1, 1658; settled in Eastham about 1655; became a leading man there, was elected town clerk for eight years, and selectman for nineteen years; was a cooper, as he affirmed, and also a builder of grist-mills. Had ten children,—eight sons and two daughters. His son:

James[3] Paine, b. July 6, 1665; d. Nov. —, 1728, aged 63; m. April 9, 1695, *Bethia Thacher*, who d. July 31, 1734, and dau. of Col. John Thacher, of Yarmouth, Mass., who is said to have made with a penknife the celebrated cradle in which she and all the children of the second wife were rocked. He removed to Barnstable, Mass., and was admitted a townsman, May 29, 1689; was a schoolteacher, miller, cooper, clerk, and poet. Had seven children,—two sons, and five daughters. His son:

Thomas[4] Paine, b. April 9, 1694; m. *Eunice Treat*, as above.

See the Genealogy of the Paine Family, by Josiah Paine, published in the N. E. Hist. and Genealogical Register, p. 294–5, Vol. 22; and the Paine Family Records.

145. Robert Treat[4], b. Oct. 9, 1727; d. Oct. 21, 1727; buried at North Weymouth.
146. Thomas, b. July 3, 1729; d. Aug. 19, 1730; buried at North Weymouth.
147. Robert Treat, b. March 12, 1730-31; d. May 11, 1814; m. ——, 1770, Sally Cobb.
148. Eunice, b. May 11, 1733; d. Feb. 2, 1803; unm. Funeral from the house of Robert Treat Paine, her brother, on Milk St., Boston.

23 Sarah[4] Treat (*John*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Newark, N. J.; died after June 25, 1744; married ———, Jonathan Crane, who died June 25, 1744, aged 66 years, 7 months, 16 days (gravestone, Newark), and son of Jasper and Joanna (Swaine) Crane, who was one of the original settlers of the New Haven Colony. His wife survived him, as she was called his widow in 1744. She is said to have removed to Milford, Conn.

Children of Jonathan and Sarah Crane, born in Newark, perhaps not in order of birth:

149. Samuel,[5] b. ———; d. ———.
150. Caleb, b. about 1713; d. July 10, 1793, aged 80, buried at Orange, N. J.; m. ———; had John, Sarah, Hannah, Harrison, Phebe and William.
151. Elijah, b. about 1716; d. April 24, 1790, in his 74th year (g. s., Newark); m. ———, Rachel Beach, who d. Feb. 25, 1804, aged 78, and dau. of Epenetus Beach, and had Elijah, Jonathan, Rebecca, Lucy, Phebe who m. Zephaniah Grant, Rachel who m. ——— Sickles, Hannah who m. ——— Baldwin, Abigail who m. ——— Spinney, Annis who m. ——— Whitmore, and a dau. who m. a son of Rev. Isaac Browne of Trinity church, Newark.
152. Nehemiah, b. about 1719; d. Aug. 11, 1731, aged 32; m. ———. Had Jonathan, who m. Rachel Clisbe, and had a son Nehemiah J. Crane.
153. John Treat, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———. Had a son Aaron.
154. Jonathan, b. ——, 1724; d. Dec 8, 1733, in his 10th year.
155. Mary, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Johnson.
156. Eunice, b. ———; d. ———; m., about 1740, David Johnson.

32 Robert[4] Treat (*Robert*,[3] *Robert*[2], *Richard*[1]), baptized Jan. 6, 1694-5, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 16, 1770, in his seventy-fifth year (gravestone, Milford); married ———, Jane Langstaff, baptized Feb. 2, 1699, died Nov. 12, 1793, and daughter of Bethuel and Hannah Langstaff. Mr. Treat graduated at Yale in 1718; was made tutor in the institution April 7, 1724; resigned in Sept., 1725, and returned to Milford, where he resided on his farm. He published almanacs in 1723, 1725 and 1727, at New London, Conn., the celestial signs being rudely cut in em quadrates which were raised to the height of the letter. Timothy Green was the printer of the edition of 1727. In May, 1736, he was chosen deputy from Milford to the General Court, to which office he was annually elected, with the exception of a few years up to May, 1767, inclusive; was auditor of the Colony accounts from 1736 to 1744; was justice of the peace, and of the quorum for New Haven county from 1742 to 1770; was one of the committee of war in 1744 and 1757; was appointed one of a committee of seven to undertake and arrange everything relating to the settlement of the Rev. Mr. Whittelsey as colleague to Rev. Mr. Andrew, Dec. 8, 1737. He was admitted to full communion with the church in Milford on the 30th of April, 1720, and his wife Jane on the 14th of Jan., 1732. His gravestone describes him as a

"Gentleman of Learning and integrity who acted his part worthily in private Life, and in various employments till he closed the scene Sept[r] 16, 1770, in his 75th year.

"Useful in life on earth lamented.
The small and the great are there."

His will is dated July 11, 1770; his estate was appraised Nov. 5, 1770; Philo and Bethuel Treat were executors. It mentions wife Jane; sons Philo, Robert, Isaac, and Bethuel,

and daughter Jane, who was to have £170. There is no mention of son Elijah who was probably dead.

Children, born in Milford:

157. PHILOSEBIUS,[4] b. ——, 1727; bapt. April 23, 1727 d. May 3, 1798; m., 1st, June —, 1755, Mercy Hull; 2d, ——, Elizabeth Baldwin; 3d, ——, Sarah Atwater.
158. ROBERT, b. ——, 1730; bapt. Oct. 11, 1730; d. Aug. 10, 1807; m. ——, Mary Clark.
159. ELIJAH, b. ——, 1733; bapt. Oct. 28, 1733; d. ——.
160. ISAAC, b. ——; bapt. Feb. 16, 1734–5; d. June 12, 1829; m., 1st, ——, Susanna Clark; 2d, ——, Sarah Bean.
161. JANE, b. ——, 1736; bapt. Oct. 10, 1736; d. —— (alive 1777); m. ——, Benjamin Spees (alive 1777).
162. BETHUEL, b. ——, 1738; bapt. Nov. 5, 1738; d. Nov. 25, 1820; m., 1st, ——, Anna Camp; 2d, ——, Keziah Hurd.

33 Samuel[4] Treat (*Robert,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), baptized Nov. 28, 1697, in Milford, Conn.; died April 28, 1753, in his fifty-seventh year (gravestone, Milford); married ——, ANNA CLARK, daughter of Samuel Clark, and born ——, 1709, died Dec. 12, 1731, in her twenty-third year (gravestone, Milford), but according to the church records, died Dec. 30. According to these records "Samuel Treat and Anna his wife were forgiven and received to full communion, Jan. 12, 1729." His will was dated April 28, 1753; mentions his two eldest sons, who are executors, and daughter Eunice, unmarried at date of will, to whom he leaves, among other things, £4000 old tenor.

Children, born and baptized in Milford:

163. EUNICE,[5] b. ——; bapt. Jan. 11, 1730; d. —— (alive 1753).
164. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 6, 1728; bapt. Jan. 11, 1730; d. Aug. 17, 1787; m. June 27, 1751, Frances Bryan.
165. ABIGAIL, b. ——, 1730; bapt. June 28, 1730; d. —— (probably dead in 1753, as she is not mentioned in her father's will).
166. JOHN, b. ——, 1731; bapt. Dec. 5, 1731; d. Oct. 19, 1794, aged 63; m. June 27, 1751, Anna Bryan.

34 Jonathan[4] Treat (*Robert,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 17, 1701, in Milford, Conn.; died May 31, 1779, aged seventy-eight (gravestone, Milford); married, first, about 1727, MARTHA CLARK, born Jan. 5, 1705–6, died Jan. 12, 1752, aged forty-six (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Dea. Thomas and Martha Clark; second, ——, ANNA TIBBALS, baptized April ——, 1719, and daughter of Samuel and Ruth Tibbals. She was probably the widow Ann Treat who died Dec. 15, 1799, aged eighty-one. He and wife Martha were admitted to full communion, June 8, 1735, at the First Church, Milford. Abraham Clark, signer of the Declaration of Independence from New Jersey, was descended from a brother of Martha Clark. Was selectman of that town in 1752. His will was dated May 28, 1779; probated June, 1779. His nephew, Samuel Treat, was executor. In it he mentions wife Anna, but no children. The inventory was dated Nov. 3, 1779, and consisted of movables valued at £743; real estate £1657.

Only son and child, born in Milford, by his first marriage:

167 JONATHAN,[5] b. Oct. 16, 1727; bapt. June 8, 1735; d. April 22, 1746, aged 18y. 6m. 6d. (g. s., Milford). His monument is a fine large sandstone slab, supported on five pillars.

35 Abigail[4] Treat (*Robert,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1704, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 2, 1775, in her seventy-second year (gravestone, Huntingdon, Conn.); married June 16, 1726, Rev. JEDEDIAH MILLS, born March (or May) 23, 1697; died Jan. 19,

1776, in his seventy-ninth year (gravestone, Huntingdon), and the third son and child of Peter and Joanna (Porter) Mills, of Windsor, Conn. Mr. Mills graduated at Yale college in 1722, was called to the church at North Haven, Dec. 2, 1723, but took charge of that at Ripton, now Huntingdon, from Feb. 12, 1723–4, to Jan., 1776, when he died, in the fifty-second year of his ministry. Two of his sons graduated at Yale: Jedediah in 1747, and Samuel in 1765. See Orcutt's History of Bridgeport, Conn., pp. 996–7.

Children of Rev. Jedediah and Abigail Mills, born in Huntingdon:

168. JEDEDIAH,[5] b. April —, 1727; d. ———; m. Feb. 24, 1756, Mrs. Hannah Hawley, of Stratford, Conn. Resided in Derby, Conn., and in Johnstown, N. Y.
169. ELISHA, b. March 26, 1732–3; d. April 7, 1816; m. ———, Mary ———, who d. March 31, 1817, in her 89th year. Was a merchant at Huntingdon, and a delegate from Stratford for the ratification of the U. S. Constitution.
170. ISAAC, b. about 1739; d. April 17, 1765, in his 26th year (g. s., Huntingdon).
171. SAMUEL, b. ———; d. Feb. 14, 1814; m. ———, Sarah Humphrey, dau of Rev. Daniel Humphrey of Derby. Was a Congregationalist minister, and preached at Fairfield, and Chester, Conn.

36 Abigail[4] Andrew (*Abigail*[3] *Treat*, *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1686; baptized Jan. 29, 1686, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 25, 1724, in Milford; married Aug. 1, 1706, by Governor Treat, her grandfather, Gov. JONATHAN[3] LAW,[1] of Milford; born Aug. 6, 1672; died Nov. 6, 1750 (gravestone), and son of Jonathan[2] and Sarah (Clark) Law. She was his third wife. Mr. Law graduated at Harvard in 1695; was admitted to full communion in the First church in Milford, Sept. 10, 1698, and began the practice of law there the same year; was justice of the peace in 1706, and justice of the quorum in 1710; was clerk and speaker of the House of Representatives from 1715–1725, excepting one year; in 1725, was appointed chief justice of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, and lieutenant governor, which office he held till he was chosen governor in 1741. He held the latter office for nine years till his death in 1750. The inventory of his property amounted to £5069. His will mentions wife Eunice, who is to receive one-third of the estate and the negro woman Dinah, and is made guardian of her three minor children — Richard, John and Sarah,— till they are of age. Lands in Connecticut and Rhode Island are divided between sons Jonathan, Jahleel, Samuel, Richard and John, and daughters Sarah, Abigail and Ann. Sons Richard and John are to be sent to college, and supported till they have taken their second degree. A codicil mentions son Samuel as "not able to take care of himself," and requests the youngest two sons to take care of him.

Governor Law was married five times, and resided in Milford, where his children were born. He married:

First, Dec. 20, 1698, ANNE ELLIOT, born Dec. 12, 1677, died Nov. 16, 1703, and daughter of Rev. Joseph and Sarah (Brenton) Elliot, of Guilford, Conn., and granddaughter of Rev. John Eliot, the "apostle" to the Indians. Sarah Brenton was daughter of Gov. Wm. Brenton of Rhode Island, 1666–9. Children:

[1] RICHARD[1] LAW or LAWES, as he writes his name in the earliest Stamford records, was b. ——— in England; d. about 1687, in Stamford, Conn.; m. ———, *Margaret Kilbourn*, dau. of Thomas Kilbourn, of Wood Dytton, Cambridgeshire, Eng., who embarked April 15, 1635, with his wife and five children, at London, for New England, in the ship *Increase*. Margaret, aged 28, was the eldest child. In 1638, was at Wethersfield, Conn.; in 1641, was among the founders of Stamford; was a very prominent man. Had three children—one —son and two daus. His son:

JONATHAN[2] LAW, b. about 1637; d. Jan. 9, 1711–2, in his 75th year; m. ——, 1664, *Sarah Clark*, dau. of George Clark, of Milford, and settled there at that time. Had one child:

JONATHAN[3] LAW, b. Aug. 6, 1672; m. *Abigail Andrew* as above.

1. Jahleel Law, b. ——; bapt. Jan. 7, 1701: d. Aug. 2, 1701.
2. Sarah Law, b. ——; bapt. Aug. 24, 1701; d. Jan. 18, 1717.
3. Ann Law, b. Aug. 1, 1702; bapt. (no record); d. Aug. 23, 1775; m. Jan. 25, 1727, Rev. Samuel Hall, of Cheshire, Conn.; b. Oct. 4, 1695, in Wallingford, Conn.; d. Feb. 26, 1776, and son of John and Mary (Lyman) Hall. He graduated at Yale in 1716.

Second, Feb. 14, 1704–5, ABIGAIL ARNOLD, born about 1685; died Dec. 14, 1705, aged twenty, and daughter of Capt. Josiah Arnold of Beaver Head, near Jamestown, R. I., son of Benedict Arnold, first governor of the Rhode Island colony. Son:

4. Jonathan Law, b. Dec. 5, 1705; bapt. Dec. 9, 1705; d. Sept. 24, 1790, in his eighty-fifth year (g. s., Milford); m. Jan. 11, 1736–7, Eunice[3] Andrew. See 176.

Third, Aug. 1, 1706, **Abigail[4] Andrew**, as above. Children:

172. JAHLEEL[3] LAW, b. Feb. 15, 1706–7; bapt. March 23, 1707; d. Nov. 6, 1781; m. ——, Ann ——; settled in Cheshire, Conn.

173. ABIGAIL LAW, b. March 12, 1708–9; bapt. March 13, 1708–9; d. ——; m. ——, Elder George Clark, son of George and Mary Clark; bapt. Oct. 12, 1707; d. Sept. 28, 1754, in his 47th year (g. s., Milford). Children b. in Milford and bapt. in the First church.
   1. George[4] Clark, b. ——; bapt. June, 1728.
   2. Jonathan Clark, b. ——; bapt. April, 1729.
   3. Abigail Clark, b. ——; bapt. Oct., 1731.
   4. Lois Clark, b. ——; bapt. Aug., 1735.
   5. Jahleel Clark, b. ——; bapt. June, 1738.
   6. Richard Clark, b. ——; bapt. Oct., 1740; d. 1750.

174. SAMUEL LAW, b. ——; bapt. June 3, 1711; d. —— (alive 1750). Resided in Milford.

175. RICHARD LAW, b. July 8, 1713; d. Sept. 12, 1713.

Fourth, June 1, 1726, Mrs. SARAH (CLARK) BURR, of Fairfield, Conn.; born ——, died June 17, 1727, daughter of George Clark, sr., of Milford. She was doubtless the widow of Chief Justice Burr of Fairfield. No issue.

Fifth, Jan. 11, 1730, Mrs. EUNICE (HALL) ANDREW, widow of Samuel Andrew (37), brother of Abigail Andrew, who was Mr. Law's third wife. Children:

9. Sarah Law, b. ——; bapt. March 28, 1731; d. Oct. 25, 1736, aged six years (g. s., Milford).
10. Richard Law, b. March 7, 1732–3; bapt. March 11, 1732–3; d. Jan. 26, 1806, aged 72, at New London, Conn.; m. ——, Anne Prentis, of New London, b. April 10, 1743, d. Oct. 8, 1814, and dau. of Capt. John and Sarah (Christophers) Prentis. He graduated at Yale in 1751, and settled in New London about 1751. Was appointed judge of the New London County Court; was a member of the Continental Congress, 1777–8, 1781–4; in 1784 was a judge of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, and in 1786, chief judge; in 1789, was appointed district judge of the United States, which office he retained till his death. Had ten children.
11. John Law, b. ——; bapt. Sept. 28, 1735; d. Sept. 16, 1770. He enlisted in the army, and d. at the north during the French war.
12. Sarah Law, b. about 1736; bapt. Jan. 8, 1737–8; d. May 6, 1783, in her 48th year (g. s., Milford); m. ——, Rev. Seth Pomeroy, of Greenfield, Mass. He graduated from Yale 1753.

37 Samuel[4] Andrew (*Abigail[3] Treat, Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1688; baptized Oct. 14, 1688, in Milford, Conn.; died April 26, 1728, of fever, in his fortieth year (gravestone, Milford); married Dec. 9, 1719, EUNICE HALL, of Wallingford, Conn., born March 7, 1700, died June 3 (should be 2), 1774, aged seventy-five (gravestone, Grove Street cemetery, New Haven), and daughter of Hon. John and Mary (Lyman) Hall,

of Wallingford, Conn. For her second husband she married Jan. 11, 1730, Gov. Jonathan Law; for her third husband she married after June 25, 1756, Col. Joseph Pitkin, of East Hartford, Conn., born May 26, 1696, died Nov. 30, 1762, aged sixty-seven. He had no children by her. Mr. Andrew was a merchant of Milford. His estate was inventoried Nov. 9, 1728, at £1453. Widow Eunice was appointed to administer the estate, and as guardian of her four minor children, Samuel, Eunice, Abigail and Sarah.

Children, born in Milford:

176. EUNICE,[5] b. Aug. 16, 1720; bapt. Sept. 23, 1720; d. May 2, 1762, in her 42d year (g. s., Milford); m. Jan. 11, 1736–7, *Jonathan Law*, b. Dec. 5, 1705, d. Sept. 24, 1790, and son of Jonathan and Abigail (Arnold) Law. See 36, No. 4. Children born in Milford:

1. Eunice[6] Law (twin), b. ———; bapt. Aug. 30, 1741.
2. Benedict Arnold (twin), b. Dec. 20, 1740; bapt. Aug. 30. 1741; d. Nov. 19, 1819 (g. s., Orange, Conn.); m., 1st, Jan. 4, 1770, Sarah Bryan, b. April, 1749, d. Nov. 29, 1785, in her 36th year, and dau. of Capt. Richard and Sarah (Fowler) Bryan; 2d, ———, Henrietta Gibbs. Children, born in Milford, by his first marriage:
    1. Jonathan[7] Law, b. Aug. —, 1771; d. in infancy.
    2. Sarah Law, b. ———; bapt. June, 1773.
    3. Benedict Arnold Law, b. ———; bapt. Feb., 1776; m. Aug. 6, 1797, Thankful Smith of West Haven.
    4. Jonathan Law, b. ———; bapt. ——, 1778.
    5. Richard Bryan Law, b. July 12, 1780; d. ———, 1822, in New Haven; m. April 9, 1811, Anna Woodruff.
    6. Andrew Law, b. Sept. 10, 1782; d. ——, 1805, in Charleston, S. C.
    7. Sarah Bryan Law, b. Oct. 9, 1785; d. ———; m. Jan. 14, 1808, Ebenezer Johnson. Had three sons and four daus. Son Charles Andrew Johnson, Yale 1837, is a lawyer; resides in New Orleans, La.

   By his second marriage:
    8. Lyman Law, b. Oct. 9, 1788.
    9. John Gibbs Law, b. Feb. 12, 1791; d. Sept. 29, 1816.
    10. Harvey Law, b. July 22, 1794.
    11. Esther Law, b. Jan. 15, 1797; d. ———; m. Dec. 24, 1818, Fowler F. Fenn, of Tallmadge, Ohio.
    12. Wyllis Law, b. April —, 1800; d. Aug. 9, 1819.
    13. Henrietta Law, b. Aug. 19, 1804.
    14. Abigail Andrew Law, b. May 29, 1807.
3. Mary Law, b. ———; bapt. March 10, 1744–5.
4. Ann Law, b. ———; bapt. March 5, 1748–9.
5. Abigail Arnold Law, b. ———; bapt. May 31, 1752.

177. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 25, 1721–2; bapt. (no record); d. Oct. 15, 1760 (g. s., Milford); m. Nov. 3, 1748, Elizabeth Herpin, who d. Oct. 13, 1760, and dau. of Dr. Jean Antoine and Mary (Camp) Herpin, a Frenchman who practised in Milford fifty years, and d. Nov. 14, 1765, aged 74 (g. s.). The name was corrupted to Harpin to correspond with the pronunciation. He graduated at Yale in 1739; studied law, and engaged in trade. His monument contains this inscription:

SAMUEL ANDREW, A. M.
JURIS PERITUS INTEGER
VITAE, SCELERISQUE PURUS
OBIIT OCT^BR 15^TO A. D. 1760.

Children born in Milford:

1. Elizabeth Ann[6] Andrew, b. Sept. 26, 1749; d. ———; m. ———, Ezra Botchford, son of Seth Botchford.
2. Eunice Hall Andrew, b. Feb. 17, 1751–2; bapt. May 24, 1752.

178. ABIGAIL, } twins, b. Feb. 6, 1723–4; { bapt. Feb. 9, 1723–4; d. June 13, 1763; m. ———, Rev. William Russell. Yale 1745. She was admitted to the First Church, Milford, Aug. —, 1751.

179. DAVID, } bapt. Feb. 9, 1723–4; d. ———.

180. SARAH, b. March 27, 1726; d. ———; m. Oct. 22, 1731, Stephen Alling. She was admitted to the First church, Milford, Oct. 20, 1751.

38 Elizabeth[4] Andrew (*Abigail[3] Treat, Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1690; baptized June 29, 1690, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 12, 1771, aged eighty-one, in Boston, and buried Sept. 17, 1771, in Capt. Thomas Pott's tomb, under Christ Church; married March 21, 1710-11, at Stratford, Conn., Rev. TIMOTHY[4] CUTLER, D.D. (*John,[3] John,[2] Robert[1]*) born May 31, 1684; died Aug. 17, 1765, in Boston, and son of Maj. John and Martha (Wiswall) Cutler, of Charlestown. He graduated at Harvard in 1701, at the age of seventeen. Was admitted to the church in Charlestown in 1705. Sept. 16, 1709, he was called to settle over the church at Stratford, Conn., and was ordained Jan. 11, 1709-10. The parishioners held him in great esteem. In 1717 he preached the election sermon at New Haven. March 24, 1717, he came to New Haven and took charge of the senior class of Yale College. In March, 1719, he was elected president of the college. On the 13th of Sept., 1722, the next day after Commencement, he, with others, appeared before the trustees of the college, and announced his disbelief in the validity of Presbyterian orders, and that he was thinking of joining the Church of England. On the 27th of Oct. following, he was "excused from all further service as Rector of Yale College." Nov. 5, 1722, he sailed from Boston for England to obtain Holy Orders. He was ordained deacon March 22, 1723, by Dr. Green, Bishop of Norwich, in the Church of St. Martin in-the-fields, London, and a few days later, on the 31st, was advanced to the priesthood by the same bishop, in the same church. Christ Church, Boston, was formed Sept. 5, 1722, and the church built and opened Dec. 20, 1723. Mr. Cutler was the first rector, having been settled Dec. 29, 1723. His ministry extended over a period of nearly forty-two years. His funeral took place at the church Aug. 20, 1765, and he was buried in Capt. Pott's tomb, under the church. Mr. Cutler was an excellent linguist and a great Hebraist and Orientalist, being acquainted with Arabic and speaking Latin fluently. He was regarded by every one as a man of great learning, and held in respect, though regarded as rather arbitrary in his manners. His will was dated June 29, 1757, and probated Aug. 23, 1765. Mentions wife Elizabeth, who is executrix, to whom he leaves his negro woman, named Anna, a pew in Christ Church, lands in New Hampshire, and the whole income of his estate. To son John he gives books from his library to the value of £13 6s. 8d. The other children, who are not named, are to receive each 20s. The inventory amounted to £210. 1s. 11½d. His library consisted of 1130 volumes, valued at £70 15s. 11d. See Cutler genealogy.

Children of Rev. Timothy and Elizabeth Cutler, the first five born in Stratford, the others probably in New Haven, or Boston:

181. MARTHA[5] (twin), b. Dec. 30, 1711; d. ———; m. Feb. 23, 1731, John Gibbs, of Boston.

182. ELIZABETH (twin), b. Dec. 30, 1711; d. in infancy.

183. JOHN, b. June 19, 1713; d. ——, 1771. He graduated at Harvard in 1732; went to England in 1736, and in 1750 obtained the living of Cressing. Archbishop Secker, in a letter to Mr. Cutler, dated Aug. 28, 1754, speaks of his son, John, as being then curate to Rev. Mr. Dean, of Bocking in Essex. He was alive in 1757.

184. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. —, 1715; d. March —, 1795, aged 80, in Boston, and buried from Christ Church, March 26, 1795; num.

185. Timothy, b. Oct. 22, 1718; d. ——, 1739. He graduated at Harvard in 1734, at the age of 16.

186. Sarah, b. ———; d. July —, 1760; buried July 4, 1760, from Christ Church, Boston.

186a Ruth, b. about 1722; bur. July 27, 1780, aged 58; m. July 18, 1758, Capt. Thomas Pott, mariner, at Christ Church. They had a dau., Elizabeth Pott, bapt. April 16, 1760, in Christ Church; bur. April 23, 1760. As Dr. and Mrs. Cutler were both buried in Capt. Pott's Tomb, and I cannot find the Ruth Cutler mentioned in either of the Cutler genealogies, I think she was also a dau. of Dr. Cutler. Capt. Pott died in 1790. His will is dated Feb. 20, 1790; prob. May 11, 1790. Mentions wife Joanna, and a sister, but no children. There is no mention of a tomb in the inventory.

187. Abigail, b. ———; d. Nov. —, 1763; buried Nov. 24, 1763, from Christ Church, Boston.

46 Dr. Samuel[4] Mather (*Hannah*[3] *Treat*, *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1677, in Branford, Conn.; died Feb. 6, 1745–6, aged sixty-eight (gravestone, Windsor, Conn.); married, first, April 13, 1704, Abigail Grant who died Sept. 1, 1722, aged forty-three (gravestone, Windsor), and daughter of Samuel and Mary (Porter) Grant; second, May 15, 1723, Hannah Buckland, who died March 23, 1758, aged sixty-four (gravestone, Windsor), and daughter of Nicholas Buckland. He graduated at Harvard in 1698. Was a noted physician.

Children, born in Windsor:

188. Eliakim,[5] b. Feb. 10, 1704-5; d. Sept. 24, 1712.

189. Samuel, b. Jan. 6, 1706; d. April 29, 1779 (g. s., Northampton, Mass.); m. ———, Martha Holcomb, who d. Dec. 2, 1785, in her 78th year (g. s., Northampton). He graduated at Yale in 1726. Was the first regular physician in Northampton, where he practised for 50 years. He was selectman for twelve or fourteen terms; justice of the peace from April, 1754; in 1762 was appointed special justice of the county court of common pleas. He had six children.

190. Timothy, b. April 23, 1710; d. April 5, 1752, aged 42 (g. s., Windsor); m. ———, Sarah Marshall. Had four children.

191. Abigail, b. Sept. 1, 1714; d. in infancy.

192. Nathaniel, b. Aug. 8, 1716; d. Aug. 31, 1770, aged 54 (g. s.); m. ———, Elizabeth Allyn, who d. May 7, 1791, aged 68 (g. s., Windsor). Had fourteen children.

193. Joseph, b. May 31, 1718; d. Dec 27, 1732, aged 14 (g. s., Windsor).

194. Charles, b. Feb. 16, 1719-20; d. July 9, 1736, aged 17 (g. s., Windsor).

195. Abigail, b. March 6, 1721; d. June 9, 1741; m. ———, Capt. Gideon Wolcott, who d. June 5, 1761, in his 50th year, and son of Henry and Rachel Wolcott. He m., 2d, ———, Naomi Olmsted.

196. Hannah, b. Aug. 12, 1727; d. March 18, 1761, aged 34 (g. s., Windsor).

197. Lucy, b. Feb. 18, 1729; d. Jan. 1, 1771.

198. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 22, 1731; d. Feb. 1, 1813; m. May 2, 1751, John Allyn.

199. Eliakim, b. Sept. 26, 1732; d. June 11, 1816, aged 84; m. Dec. 4, 1755, Sarah Newberry, a gr. dau. of Gov. Roger Wolcott, and a niece of Gov. Oliver Wolcott.

58 Capt. Joseph[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 21, 1693, in Milford, Conn.; died May —, 1772, in his eightieth year, in Milford; married, first, June 9, 1720, Hannah Buckingham, born March 12, 1701-2, died May 25, 1733, in her thirty-second year (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of John and Sarah Buckingham; second, Sept. 26, 1734, Clemence Buckingham, born June 3, 1710, died ———, a cousin of his first wife, and daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hunt) Buckingham. She is said to have married, second, ———, ——— Merwin. He and his wife, Hannah, were admitted to full communion in the First church, Milford, June 28, 1730. He subsequently united with the Second society. May 7, 1724, he had about 200 acres of land laid out on Shepaug neck, New Milford. He did not settle there himself, but two of his sons did. In May, 1739,

he was appointed ensign of the First Co. of the train band in Milford, and in 1741, lieutenant. He was afterwards captain. He was a deputy from Milford for five years, between 1748 and 1756. Was selectman of the town in 1770 and 1771. His will is dated March 16, 1772. Wife Clement and son Stephen were executors. Mentions wife Clement; daughters Jane, Frances, Elizabeth, Hannah Sanford — who received his silver tankard,—Clement Ingersoll, and Sarah Fenn, wife of Benjamin Fenn, jr.; sons Stephen, Joseph, John—who had his silver mounted cane—and Gideon. The personal property of his estate was inventoried at £420, real estate at £1049 in Milford, and £183 in New Milford and Litchfield.

Children, born and baptized in Milford, by his first marriage:

200. JOSEPH,[5] b. July 9, 1721; d. Aug. 12, 1721.

201. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 28, 1722; bapt. June 28, 1730; d. July 27, 1791; m. ———, Mary Merwin.

202. JOHN, b. Sept. 4, 1724; bapt. June 28, 1730; d. May 27, 1804; m. Aug. 17, 1749, Phebe Hawley.

203. HANNAH, b. May 14, 1728; bapt. June 28, 1730; d. ———; m. ———, John Sanford.

By his second marriage:

204. RICHARD,[5] b. Feb. 2, 1735-6; bapt. Feb. 22, 1735-6; d. April 8, 1760, in his 25th year (g. s., Milford); unm.

205. GIDEON, b. May 5, 1737; bapt. May 8, 1737; d. Oct. 10, 1746, in his 10th year (g. s., Milford).

206. JANE, b. Aug. 24, 1739; bapt. Aug. 26, 1739; d. Aug. 14, 1785, of consumption, in her 46th year (g. s., Milford); unm.

207. STEPHEN, b. June 22, 1741; bapt. June 27, 1741; d. Nov 29, 1807, in his 67th year (g. s., Milford); m., 1st, ———, Deborah Newton, bapt. July —, 1751, d. June 18, 1782, aged 30; and dau. of Samuel and Deborah Newton; 2d, Dec. 25, 1785, Sarah Lambert, who d. Dec. 31, 1825, aged 79 (g. s.), and dau. of Jesse and Anne (Peck) Lambert. Mr. Treat was noted for his eccentricities. Professed till his death to be a subject of King George, and annually celebrated his birth and coronation day by the firing of cannon. Was an outspoken and brave Tory. Induced a niece to name a son George Rex Ingersoll by a gift of land. There was no steeple on the Second church till 1799, when one was built by subscription. Stephen Treat gave the bell. His will is dated Nov. —, 1807, and the estate was divided Jan. 16, 1808; inventory $3178.31. Mentions wife and relations. Had no children.

208. CLEMENCE, b. July 18, 1743; bapt. July 21, 1743; d. May 18, 1817; m. March 9, 1768, David Ingersoll.

209. SARAH, b. July 20, 1745; bapt. July 20, 1745; d. Aug. 12, 1838; m., 1st, Oct. 31, 1765, Lieut. Benjamin Fenn, jr.; 2d, ——, 1797, Maj. Elisha Fellows.

210. GIDEON, b. Oct. 22, 1747; bapt. Oct. 25, 1747; d. July 11, 1811; m. Nov. 13, 1770, Lucretia Washburn.

211. FRANCES, b. March 6, 1750; bapt. March 17, 1750; d. Nov. 27, 1831; m. Aug. 31, 1772, Gideon Camp.

212. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 5, 1752 (church records missing from May 25, 1755 to March 11, 1767); d. Oct. 7, 1801, aged 49 (g. s., Milford); m. ———, Enoch Clark.

213. DAVID, b. Dec. 3, 1756; d. ———.

59 Ann[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*.[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 30, 1696, in Milford, Conn.; died Dec. 31, 1723, in her twenty-eighth year (gravestone, Milford); married Sept. 25, 1718, MILES MERWIN, jr., who died May 14, 1764, in his forty-fifth year (gravestone, Milford). For his second wife he married Nov. 11, 1730, Mrs. Mary Allen, of New Haven.

Children of Miles and Ann Merwin, born in Milford:

214. MILES,[5] b. Nov. 29, 1719; d. Aug. 9, 1721.

215. ANN, b. Dec. 25, 1723.

61 Sarah[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 6, 1699, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1748, in her forty-ninth year (gravestone, Milford); married March 15, 1721–2, as his second wife, RICHARD[4] BRYAN, jr., son of Richard and Sarah (Platt) Bryan. He was admitted to the First church, Milford, June 27, 1741. The records speak of the baptism, May 31, 1730, of "Richard, Mehitable, Sarah and Frances, children of Richard Bryan, jr." His line of descent is: Richard,[3] born Oct., 1666; died Jan., 1734–5; Richard,[2] born in England; Alexander,[1] born in England. For his first wife he married Mehitable Clark, daughter of Samuel and Mary Clark, who died Aug. (?), 1721, after giving birth to twins: Richard[5] (twin), born Aug. 15, 1721; died ———; married Jan. 13, 1742, Sarah Fowler, daughter of John and Susan Fowler, who died Feb. 5, 1803, aged eighty (gravestone). He was called Captain Bryan. Mehitable[5] (twin), born Aug. 15, 1721; died June 7, 1798 (gravestone, Milford); married about 1740, David Ingersoll, born Sept. 4, 1720, died Feb. 14, 1742 (gravestone).

For his third wife he married ———, Sarah Merwin, daughter of John Merwin, and by her had a daughter Sarah,[5] unmarried at the time of his death.

Children of Richard and Sarah Bryan, born and baptized in Milford:

216. SARAH,[4] b. June 4, 1723; bapt. May 31, 1730; d. Oct. 26, 1739, in her 17th year (g. s).
217. FRANCES, b. Aug. 16, 1726; bapt. May 31, 1730; d. June 13, 1806; m. June 27, 1751, Dea. Samuel[3] Treat. See 164.
218. ANN, b. Feb. 19, 1730–1; bapt. April 25, 1731; d. June 28, 1806; m. ———, John[3] Treat. See 166.
219. MARY, b. March 7, 1736; bapt. May 9, 1736; d. ———; m. ———, Zachariah Marks.

64 Rev. Richard[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 28, 1708, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 29, 1778, in Abington, Penn.; married, first, May 24, 1733, by license, in the First Presbyterian church, Philadelphia, MARY THOMAS, who died Sept. 22, 1742, in her twenty-ninth year; second, ———, Mrs. REBECCA LEECH,[1] who died July 1, 1785, in her seventy-sixth year, and widow of Isaac Leech, who was a member of the Provincial council of Pennsylvania, and a large land proprietor in and around Philadelphia. His father Tobey Leech, came to America about 1700. Mr. Treat graduated at Yale in 1725, and received the degree of S.T.D. from the same institution in 1776. He was admitted to full communion in the First church, Milford, Oct. 4, 1730. After preaching some three years in New Jersey and Pennsylvania, he was ordained over the church at Abington, Montgomery Co., Penn., about ten miles from Philadelphia, by the Philadelphia Presbytery, Dec. 30, 1731. David Evans preached the sermon and spoke of him as a godly and considerate man. He was a member of the Philadelphia Presbytery from 1732 to 1741–2. In 1739 and 1740, Whitefield came to Abington. Under his preach-

[1] From *The Pennsylvania Gazette* of July 20, 1785:

"On the 1st instant died, at the house of Mr. Samuel Erwin, in the Manor of Moreland, Mrs. Rebecca Treat, widow of the Reverend Dr. Treat, late of Abington. She was a woman of a strong and decisive mind, and remarkable for a quick and penetrating discernment. She was engaged in the early part of her life in active and busy scenes, and was distinguished for the prudence and firmness of her conduct. But this is her lowest praise. She was a good woman and a pious Christian, exemplary in the discharge of all the private and relative duties, beloved by her friends, and respected by all who knew her. She bore her last illness with Christian resignation, and when exhausted nature after a few struggles gave up the contest, she calmly sank away, and expired in the 76th year of her age. She was interred in the grave where the venerable remains of her former husband were deposited, and a funeral sermon well adapted to the occasion was preached by the Reverend Mr. Tennant, from 1 Cor. xv, 54."

ing which was often in the grave yard, Mr. Treat became "convicted of sin," and felt that he had heretofore indulged in false hopes. He became a revivalist. His zeal and fervor for lost sinners was greatly increased, and his labors were blessed in a wonderful degree, yet there was some dissension in the congregation. The Philadelphia Presbytery now began to regard him as a "ringleader in destroying learning and good order." He accordingly withdrew from them in June, 1741, and with others like himself, who were zealous for what they regarded as evangelical religion, joined the New Brunswick Presbytery, under the name of the synod of New York. He became a prominent man in the councils of the society. In June, 1743, he visited Abington, and preached to the seceders from the old church, who had formed a new church, and intended to settle over them, but the strong opposition from the old society prevented this step. William Black, in his Journal, shows how the "New Lights" were regarded by some:

"After the Dismissing of this Congregation, I went a Second time to join the New Lights where I found one Treat holding forth, but never in my life did I hear or see any like him pretend to mount a Pulpit. I thought with myself, Surely he was very Dark and wanted some New Light very much. I cou'd not for my life find the least Connection between any of the Sentences of his Discourse, at last being tir'd with his Harrangue I came of." Philadelphia, Sunday, June 10, 1744.

In 1741, there arose a trouble in the church at Milford, Conn. Some forty-seven persons, dissatisfied with Mr. Whittelsey's moderate religious opinions, seceded and established a Presbyterian church. They met with much opposition from the old society, but in Nov., 1742, built a church and placed themselves under the Presbytery of New Brunswick. They held the first public meeting the first Sunday in Dec., 1741, in a private house. Mr. Treat was sent to Milford to heal the difficulties there, and preached for them in June, 1743. But instead of coming to an agreement among themselves, they extended him a call Aug. 10, 1743, which by advice of the Presbytery of New Brunswick, he declined. In 1751, the Abington Presbytery was formed, of which Mr. Treat was a member till it was merged into the Philadelphia Presbytery in 1758, the "Old Side" and the "New Light" parties having united. Jan. 14, 1756, Richard Treat and others, inhabitants of the province of Pennsylvania, signed a petition to the king for putting the colony in a state of defence against the French and Indians. This was aimed especially against the Quakers who from religious scruples were averse to bearing arms.

He often preached on the West Branch of the Forks[1] of the Delaware, Allen township, Cumberland Co.; at the ordination of Lawrence in 1747; at the institution of Rev. Mr. Clark, Oct. 13, 1762, and shortly before his death which took place in 1778. He was regarded as a very pious man and a peace-maker, and died full of good works and much regretted. Mr. Treat was one of the trustees of the college of New Jersey, at Princeton, from its charter organization in 1748, till his death. He published a sermon preached April 2, 1747, at the Forks of the Delaware, at the ordination of Daniel Lawrence; a sermon preached at the funeral of president Samuel Finley, 1766, who was ordained 1740, died 1766, aged fifty, and president of New Jersey college; and a letter in *The Pennsylvania Chronicle* for July 18, 1768. His wife and three sons,—Rev. Joseph, Dr. Malachi and Dr. Samuel, — survived him.

[1] Whitefield purchased 5000 acres of land at the Forks of the Delaware in 1740, for £2200, to form a settlement for those persecuted for conscience' sake. See also History of Allen Township Presbyterian Church, Phil., 1876.

The following epitaphs are to be found in the Presbyterian graveyard in Abington. There are no town records.

IN MEMORY OF
THE REVD. RICHARD TREAT, D.D.
BORN SEPTEMBER YE 28TH 1708
ORDAINED THE 2NDI MINISTER OF THIS CHURCH
THE 30TH DAY OF DECEMBER 1731
DEPARTED THIS LIFE NOVEMBER YE 29TH 1778
AGED 71 YEARS.

BENEATH THIS MARBLE SLEEPS THE DUST
OF TREAT THE GREAT THE GOOD & JUST.
A PASTOR PATRIOT FRIEND SINCERE,
AN HUSBAND KIND & PARENT DEAR.
HIS COUNSEL WISE HIS DOCTRINE PLAIN
TO LIVE WAS CHRIST TO DIE WAS GAIN.

Mors sanctis vita Eterna.

HERE RESTS
IN HOPE OF A HAPPY RESURRECTION
YE BODY OF MRS. MARY TREAT
WIFE OF REVD. RICHARD TREAT
WHO DECEAS'D 7BR YE 22D, 1742
IN THE 29TH YEAR OF HER AGE.

A gigantic tulip tree grows directly out of her grave, between the head and foot-stones, both of which are partially embedded in the tree. It was necessary to cut a hole in the trunk in order to find the year of her death.

HERE RESTS IN HOPE
OF A HAPPY RESURRECTION
UNTO LIFE ETERNAL
MRS. REBEKAH TREAT
FORMERLY RELICT OF
MR. ISAAC LEECH DECE'D
LATE RELICT OF THE
REV'D RICHARD TREAT, D.D.
WHO DEPARTED THIS LIFE
JULY 1ST A. D. 1785
IN THE 75TH YEAR
OF HER AGE.

Children, born and baptized in Abington, by his first marriage:

220. JOSEPH[5], b. ———; bapt. April 21, 1734; d. ——, 1797; m. ———, Mrs. Elizabeth (Bryant) Woodruff.

221. MALACHI, b. ———; bapt. March 18, 1735–6; d. July 29, 1795, in New York, unm. Nothing is known of the early life of Dr. Treat. He was probably named after the Rev. Malachi Jones, from Wales, who organized the first Presbyterian church in Abington, in 1741. Was a practising physician in New York as early as 1769. In 1775, he was admitted a professor of medicine in King's, now Columbia College, New York, and the same year was made surgeon of a militia company. He had been for a long time one of the board of examiners for the admission of candidates into the hospital department from New York. Feb. 22, 1776, he was requested by the N. Y. Provincial Council to find some place for a hospital for soldiers. On April 11, he was requested by the New York committee of Safety to take care of the small pox patients sent to Little-barn island. June 5, he was ordered by the council to take charge of certain medicines, and be paid a reasonable sum for his trouble; but on Aug. 9, he turned them over as not being safe in New Jersey. Oct. 26, 1776, he received from the N. Y. committee of safety, £107 7s. 6d., his account for medicines and attendance. April 11, 1777, he was appointed physician general of the hospital for the northern department. The pay was $5 per day and six rations. Sept. 30, 1780, a bill was passed for re-organizing the hospital department, and Oct 6, Dr. Treat was chosen chief hospital physician, being known as a surgeon of the very highest order. Sept. 26, 1783, the commander-in-chief granted furloughs to such of the medical staff as were no longer necessary, which was equivalent to an abandonment of the hospital department. The office of regent of the university of New York, was created by an act of the legislature of New York, May 1, 1784. Finding it difficult to assemble a quorum of that body, as many of them lived at a distance from the city, the system was changed by a new act, Nov. 12, 1784, and new appointments were made. Dr. Treat of New York city was added Nov. 26, 1784. Feb. 13, 1789, he with others signed a memorial to the New York Legislature in favor of Vermont as a separate state. He and W. W. Morris were the patentees of the village of Greene, Chenango Co., N. Y. He was also one of the trustees of Columbia College 1792–3. Was health officer of the port of New York at the time of his death by yellow fever, July 25, 1795. The *Journal* of that date speaks of him as "eminent in his profession and beloved by all who knew him."

222. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. March 5, 1737–8; d. Feb. 14, 1812; m. ———, Agnes Hollingshead.

223. ELIZABETH, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 29, 1740; d. ———.

224. MARY, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 4, 1742; d. April 3, 1746, aged 3yrs. 6 mos. (g. s., Abington).

65 Edmund[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 20, 1710, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 22, 1801, aged 91, in Milford; married, first, ———, ALICE BUCKINGHAM, born Nov. 20, 1715, died June 1, 1785, aged 69, and daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hunt) Buckingham; second, May 8, 1786, ELIZABETH OVIATT, who died ———. In the copy of the church records her name is incorrectly spelled Uvit, and she is there stated to be aged 21, and he 75. For her second husband she married, May 31, 1804, Elias Smith, of New Milford, Conn. He was among those who in 1742 qualified in order to form the Second Society. Was a farmer. As domestic animals were allowed to feed at large and in common by the early settlers, every owner was obliged to distinguish his creatures from his neighbors' by private marks, which were registered in the town records, thus: "Edmond Treat marks his creatures with a tennant on the left ear & a cross of ye top of right ear. Entered April 4th, 1732." "Edmund Treat marks his Geese by cutting a slit down ye right foot between ye outside claw and ye middle claw. Entered Feb. 28th, 1743-4." A committee appointed to settle Edmund Treat's charges for caring for a cow found in a suffering condition, awarded him £4 10s., May 11, 1747. His will was

dated Jan. 15, 1790. Inventory in lands and household goods amounted to £1031 17s. 9d. Mentions wife Elizabeth and his four children.

Children, born in Milford, by his first marriage:

225. DONALD,[5] b. ———; d. March 24, 1803; m., 1st, ———, Mary ———; 2d,———, Mrs. Sarah (Smith) Stone.

226. ANN, b. about 1735; d. Dec. 6, 1812, aged 77 (g. s., Milford); m. ———, Capt. Nathan Clark, bapt. April —, 1730, d. July 4, 1807, aged 75 (g s,) and son of Thomas Clark. Had a son, Treat Clark, b. ——, 1765; d. May 27, 1830, aged 65; m., 1st, Dec 18, 1796, Sibyl Nettleton; 2d, Aug. 5, 1805, Nancy Clark, who d. Feb. 18, 1847, aged 66 (g. s., Milford).

227. SARAH, b. about 1744; d. Jan. 9, 1813, aged 69; m. Fletcher Prudden.

By his second marriage:

228. ISAAC, b. Feb. 22, 1788; bapt. April 6, 1788; d. Sept. 23, 1858; m. Feb. 10, 1810, Eleanor E. Stiles.

66 Elizabeth[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 12, 1712, in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married Sept. 2, 1736, JAMES DAVIDSON. Administration was granted on his estate to widow Elizabeth March 8, 1764, and in April following she was appointed guardian to her minor son Isaac.

Children of James and Elizabeth Davidson, born in Milford:

229. JAMES,[5] b. Aug. 24, 1737; bapt. Aug. 28, 1737; d. April 6, 1826, aged 89 (g. s., Milford); m.———, Anna ———, who d. Nov. 12, 1826, aged 84. Was a captain. He and his wife were admitted to the First church March 16, 1788.

230. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1739.

231. ANDREW, b. April 16, 1741; bapt. April 19, 1741.

232. JOSEPH, b.———; bapt. Jan. 9, 1742-3.

233. RICHARD, b. ———; bapt. May 11, 1746.

234. ISAAC, b. ———.

67 Samuel[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 13, 1714, in Milford, Conn.; died ——— (some years before 1802), in Washington, Conn.; married, first, Oct. 26, 1743, BEULAH JENNINGS, of Fairfield, Conn.; second, ———, MEHETABLE ———. She must have been dead in 1795, when Mr. Treat signed a deed of land. His granddaughters write me that they never heard that their grandfather was twice married. Perhaps Mehetable in the church records may be a mistake, or his wife, Jennings, may have had two names. He removed from Milford to Washington and, with his wife, Mehetable, united with the Congregational church there in 1757, by letters from the church in Milford. Previous to 1779, this town formed a part of the town of Woodbury. He afterwards joined the Church of England, and St. John's Church having been organized in 1792, soon after the name of Samuel Treat appears among the members. He was wont to remark that, "One could make a very good churchman, after that he had been everything else." June 4, 1795, he gave a deed to Joseph Titus.

Children, the first six and perhaps others, born in Milford and baptized in the First church there, by his first marriage; the ninth, by wife Mehetable, baptized at Washington:

235. SAMUEL[5] (twin), b. Oct. 29, 1744; bapt. Nov. 21, 1744; d. in infancy, probably.

236. MARY (twin), b. Oct. 29, 1744; bapt. Nov. 21, 1744; d.———; m. Sept. 27, 1762, Joel Titus.

237. BEULAH, b. Jan. 15, 1745-6; bapt. between Jan. 19 and Feb. 9, 1745-6; d. March 30, 1844, aged 92 (98?), in Watertown, Conn. She m. ———,——— Manville, of Watertown. I suppose he was David Manville, who d. April 6, 1839, aged 93. He m., 1st, Susanna ———, who d. Oct. 24, 1796. Widow Beulah Manville d. March 30, 1844, aged 92, according to a record. Think she was Beulah Treat, though her age is given as 92, instead of 98.

238. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 19, 1747; d. in infancy.
239. Elnathan Peet, b. ———; bapt. June 18, 1749; d. in infancy.
240. Elnathan Peet, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 1, 1751; d. ———.
241. Samuel Peet, b. Sept. 29, 1754; d. July 5, 1837; m. ———, Sarah Thompson.
242. Elizabeth, b. about 1756; d. Feb. 19, 1841, aged 85, in Washington. She was an invalid and never walked a step for seven years, between the ages of 18 and 25.
243. Abijah, b. about 1761; bapt. Dec. 15, 1761; d. Jan. 5, 1799; m. ———, Mary Sperry.
244. Hepzibah, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Warner. Had a son, Treat[4] Warner.

68 Stephen[4] Treat (*Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 10, 1715, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 13, 1794, aged 79, in Middletown, Conn.; married, first, June 12, 1746, Miriam Clark, born March 15, 1726-7, died July 12, 1754, and daughter of Joseph and Miriam (Cornwell) Clark; second, Dec. 9, 1756, Mrs. Mercy Bronson, of Farmington, Conn., who died Feb. 28, 1810. Mr. Treat was admitted to full communion in the church at Middletown, Aug. 18, 1765. Three of his daughters, Mercy, Anne and Ruth, were baptized in infancy, and Miriam was admitted to the church July 2, 1769, upon profession of faith. Mr. Treat early removed from Milford to Middletown and passed his life there.

Children, born and some of them baptized in Middletown, by his first marriage:

245. Stephen,[5] b. May 26, 1747; d. ———; m., 1st, Dec. 2, 1773, Grace Sage; 2d, ———.
246. Miriam, b. Oct. 30, 1748; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, Abraham Ranney; 2d, ———, ——— Johnson. She was baptized July 2, 1769, on profession.
247. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 28, 1750; d. ———; m. ———, Josiah Wilcox.
248. John, b. Oct. 29, 1752; d. Nov. 18, 1822; m. Nov. 27, 1783, Elizabeth Lancton.

By his second marriage:

249. Amos, b. Oct. 23, 1757; d. Nov. 6, 1788; m., 1st, Feb. 8, 1781, Mary Wilcox; 2d, Dec. 26, 1787, Rebecca Stow.
250. Mercy, or Mary, b. May 23, 1759; bapt. Nov. 4, 1759; d. ——, 1794; probably unm.
251. Hannah, b. April 13, 1761; d. ———; m. ———, Solomon Sage, jr.
252. Anne, b. Aug. 20, 1763; bapt. Sept. 11, 1763; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, ——— Malony; 2d, ———, ———.
253. Ruth, b. May 1, 1766; bapt. May 18, 1766; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Ranney.

FIFTH GENERATION.

69 Robert[5] Freeman (*Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 12, 1696. in Eastham, Mass.; died Sept. 27, 1755, in Pomfret, Conn.; married April 5, 1722, MARY PAINE, of Eastham, born Feb. 1, 1695-6, and daughter of Elisha Paine. She married for her second husband, Deacon Waldo, of Norwich, Conn. He moved from Truro, Mass., to Canterbury, Conn., before the birth of his last child. All the children were married except Elijah, and all the others, except Hannah and Simeon, resided in Connecticut.

Children, the first eight born and baptized in Truro, the ninth in Canterbury:

254. ELIJAH,[6] b. Jan. 6, 1722-3; d. about 1748, aged 25, in Nova Scotia; unm.
255. REBECCA, b. Sept. 23, 1724; d. ———; m. ———, Abraham Paine.
256. HANNAH, b. April 23, 1726; d. ———; m. ———, Capt. ——— Chapman, of Boston. Had two children:
Hannah[7] Chapman, b. ———. Joseph[7] Chapman, b. ———.
257. ROBERT, b. Dec. 31, 1727.
258. MARY, b. Aug. 18, 1729; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Holmes.
259. ELISHA, b. July 2, 1731; d. about 1830, aged 99; m. ———, Mercy, or Mary, Vincent.
260. SIMEON, b. April 28, 1733; d. July 22, 1772, aged 39, in Boston; m. (pub. Jan. 12, 1763) Elizabeth Jackson in Boston. Was a sea captain.
261. MERCY, b. March 11, 1735-6; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Olmsted.
262. ABIGAIL, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Howell.

72 Capt. Constant[5] Freeman (*Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 25, 1700, in Eastham, Mass.; died May 3, 1756, aged fifty-six (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.); married, first, Oct. 20, 1726, ANN[4] LARKIN, of Charlestown, Mass., born May 16, 1704, died Jan. 26, 1730, daughter of Edward and Mary (Walker) Larkin, and a younger sister of Mary Larkin, who married Joseph[4] Treat, Mr. Freeman's uncle; second, ———, Mrs. JANE (ELA) DOANE, widow of Nehemiah Doane, of Boston. She died May 21, 1762, in her fifty-eighth year (gravestone, North Truro). Mr. Freeman's estate was taxed in Charlestown in 1729. He returned to Truro, and was a farmer, a mariner, and a captain in the militia.

Children, the first two born and baptized in Charlestown, the others in Truro, by his first marriage:

263. ANNA,[6] b. July 27, 1727; d. June 3, 1814, a widow, in Brunswick, Me.; m. May 28, 1767, Isaac Higgins, of Eastham.
264. CONSTANT, b. May 12, 1729; d. Feb. 6, 1806; m. 1st, Sept. 19, 1754, Lois Cobb; 2d. Jan. 31, 1792, Mrs. Susanna (Cazneau) Palfrey; 3d, Dec. 11, 1796, Susannah Mitchell.

By his second marriage:

265. JOHN ELA, b. Sept. 9, 1734; d. ———, in Jamaica; unm.
266. NEHEMIAH, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 4, 1737; d. in infancy.
267. MARY, b. March 5, 1740-1; d. Aug. —, 1790; m. April 6, 1761, Silas Knowles.
268. NEHEMIAH, b. June 7, 1743; d. ——, 1762, drowned at sea.
269. EUNICE, b. Oct. 12, 1746; d. ———; m. Dec. 6, 1768, Hezekiah Harding, of Truro. Removed to Brunswick, Me.

73 Mercy[5] Freeman (*Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 31, 1702, in Eastham, Mass.; died Dec. —, 1786, aged eighty-four (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.),

but Nov. 10, 1784, by a private record; married, first, Oct. 8, 1719, CALEB[4] HOPKINS,[1] born ———, in Eastham, died about 1741; second, June 28, 1749, BENJAMIN HIGGINS, of Eastham, born April 19, 1701, died ———, and a son of Isaac and Lydia Higgins; third, Dec. 5, 1771, EBENEZER DYER, of Truro, who died July 23, 1777, aged eighty-two (gravestone, North Truro). She was admitted to full communion in the church at Truro, April 17, 1720, and dismissed to Eastham, Aug. 13, 1749, after her marriage to Mr. Higgins. After his death she returned to Truro, and married Mr. Dyer. She died at the house of her daughter, Mercy, who married John Grozier. Caleb Hopkins, her first husband, yeoman, was one of the first settlers in Truro. Meadow land was laid out to him on Pamet river as early as June 17, 1703. He also owned meadow land at East Harbor at the time of his death. His son, Constant Hopkins, was appointed executor of his estate, Oct. 21, 1741. He died intestate. The inventory, dated Nov. 29, 1741, amounted to £671 12s. Mr. Thomas S. Hopkins, of Washington, D. C., is preparing a genealogy of the Hopkins family, and I am under obligations to him for favors.

Children of Caleb and Mercy Hopkins, born and baptized in Truro:

270. CONSTANT,[5] b. July 28, 1720; bapt. Aug. 21, 1720; d. June 15, 1800; m. Dec. 1, 1743, Phebe Paine.
271. MARY, b. July 18, 1722; bapt. July 22, 1722; d. Oct. 21, 1795; m. Oct. 21, 1747, John Cross, of Boston.
272. THANKFUL, b. May 20, 1724; bapt. June 28, 1724; d. ———; m., 1st, June 22, 1746, Elisha Paine; 2d, ——, 1757, Freeman Higgins.
273. CALEB, b. July 28, 1726; bapt. July 31, 1726; d. Sept. 12 (or 30, family record), 1799; m., 1st, Nov. 4, 1747, Mary Paine; 2d, June 15, 1777, Jane Vernon; 3d, March 22, 1781, Mary Williams.
274. JONATHAN, b. July 27, 1728; bapt. Aug. 25, 1728; d. ———, at sea.
275. SIMEON, b. Feb. 7, 1731-2; bapt. March 12, 1732; d. ———; m. Aug. 28, 1755, Betty Cobb.
276. MERCY, b. April 25, 1734; bapt. May 26, 1734; d. April 26, 1817; m. ———, John Grozier.
277. JAMES, b. Aug. 16, 1736; bapt. Sept. 19, 1736; d. ———; m. Mehetable Freeman.
278. JOSHUA, b. Jan. 10, 1738-9; bapt. Feb. 4, 1739; d. ———, at sea.
279. ABIEL (dau.), b. Aug. 21, 1741; bapt. Sept. 27, 1741, and called the dau. of Mercy Hopkins, whereas the others are called the children of Caleb Hopkins, which proves that the father was dead at that date; d. ———.

74 Hannah[5] Freeman (*Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1704, in Eastham, Mass.; died Jan. 13, 1758, in her fifty-fourth year (gravestone, North Truro); married Aug. 20, 1725, as his second wife, MICAH[4] GROSS,[2] of Truro, mariner,

[1] STEPHEN[1] HOPKINS, b. ———, in England; d. ——, 1644, in Plymouth; m., 1st, ———; 2d, ———, *Elizabeth* ———, with whom, and son Giles and daughter Constance, children by his first wife, he came to New England in the Mayflower, in 1620. He had nine children,— three sons and six daughters. His oldest son:

GILES[2] HOPKINS, b. ———, in England; d. about 1690, in Eastham; m. Oct. —, 1639, *Catharine*, or "*Catone*," *Weldon*, who died March 5, 1688-9. Lived in Yarmouth for several years, and then returned to Eastham. Will dated Jan. 19, 1682, probated April 22, 1690. Had ten children, —five sons and five daughters. His third son:

CALEB[3] HOPKINS, b. Jan. —, 1650-1, in Eastham; d. ——, 1728, in Eastham; m. ———, *Mary Williams*. Had four children, —three sons and one daughter. His oldest son:

CALEB[4] HOPKINS, b. ———; m. *Mercy Freeman*, as above.

[2] The name of Gross is variously spelled in old records—Grosse, Groose, Groce, Grose, and

who died Oct. 8, 1753, in his sixty-eighth year (gravestone, North Truro). She owned the covenant May 1, 1726. Mr. Gross' will is dated May 27, 1753; probated Dec. 4, 1753. Mentions wife Hannah; children Simon, Ebenezer, Israel, Mary Stephens, Jonah, Benjamin, Hannah and John. Son John was "to learn the mariners' art." To grandson Micah, son of Jonah Gross, was given a silver headed cane.

Children of Micah and Hannah Gross, born and baptized in Truro:

280. MICAH,[6] b. Feb. 26, 1726-7; d. ———, lost at sea.
281. JONAH, b. Dec. 14, 1728; d. ———; m. Dec. 21, 1749, Dorcas Dyer.
282. JOSEPH, b. April 26, 1731; d. ———, lost at sea.
283. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 6, 1733; d. ——, 1759; m. March 17, 1757, Ruth Dyer.
284. HANNAH, b. Feb. —, 1735-6; d. in infancy.
285. HANNAH, b. March 17, 1740-1; d. ———; m. March 20, 1760, John Ridley.
286. JOHN, b. Feb. 6, 1744; d. (?) Jan. 12, 1823, aged 78.

75 Eunice[5] Freeman (*Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 25, 1705, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———; married March 4, 1732-3, WILLIAM CROCKER, of Truro, Mass. The family afterwards moved to New London, Conn., and had nine children in all.

Children of William and Eunice Crocker, born and baptized in Truro:

287. BILLE[6], b. ———; bapt. Jan. 27, 1733-4.
288. JOHN, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 5, 1736.

Gross. It is supposed to be of French origin—De Gross. The immediate family came from England. Am indebted to Mr. J. M. Burgess, of Boston, for much information in regard to the early history of this family.

ISAAC[1] GROSSE, b. ———, in England; d. ———; m. ———. Came with his wife and three sons —Edmund, Clement, and Matthew—to New England before 1635. He was a brewer, but called an husbandman when admitted to the First Church in Boston, April 17, 1636, from which he was dismissed in 1637, as an Antinomian. He followed John Wheelwright to Exeter in 1637 and 1638. Had large possessions of real estate in Boston, where are now State street and Faneuil Hall, and at the North End. Was a man of consequence and had the title of Mr. Had three sons. His son:

CLEMENT[2] GROSSE, b. ———, in England; d. ———; m. before 1649, *Mary* ———. Was a brewer. In 1658 was a licensed innholder, and was such in 1678 in Boston. Had eight children,— five sons and three daughters. His son:

SIMON[3] GROSSE, b. about 1650, in Boston; d. ———; m. Oct. —, 1675, *Mary Bond*, of Boston. He is generally supposed to have been a son of Clement Grosse, though some think that he was a son of Edmund, his brother. At any rate he was a grandson of Isaac Groose. He removed to Hingham, where he was a cordwainer. It is supposed that there was no male inhabitant by the name of Grosse in Boston in 1695. Had eight children,—five sons, two daughters, and one child sex unknown. His son:

MICAH[4] GROSS, b. Feb. 20, 1685; d. Oct. 8, 1753; m., 1st, ———, *Mary* ———, who died July 16, 1724, in her thirty-fifth year (g. s., North Truro); 2d, Aug. 20, 1725, *Hannah*[5] *Freeman*, as above. Children by his first marriage, born in Truro:

Simon,[5] b. May 2, 1709; d. ———; m., 1st, July 24, 1729, Elizabeth[5] Treat, dau. of Samuel Treat, of Truro; 2d, Feb. 14, 1749, Mrs. Phebe (Knowles) Collins.

Ebenezer, b. Aug. 17, 1713; d. ———; m. Feb. 22, 1736, Abigail[5] Treat, dau. of Joseph Treat, of Boston.

Israel, b. April 28, 1718; d. Oct. 19, 1788, aged 70; m., 1st, ———, Elizabeth Rich; 2d, Dec. 23, 1762, Lydia Paine, b. April 8, 1731, d. Oct. 9, 1796, and dau. of Dea. Moses and Margery Paine.

Mary, b. June 9, 1720; d. ———; m. June 11, 1741, Richard[5] Stevens, jr., a cousin of Elizabeth and Abigail Treat.

76 Elizabeth[5] Freeman (*Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 4, 1707–8, in Eastham, Mass.; died Oct. 5, 1771, aged sixty-four (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.); married Feb. 19, 1729, James Lombard, yeoman, born Oct. 11, 1703, died Sept. 12, 1769, aged sixty-five (gravestone, North Truro), and son of Jedediah and Hannah (Lewis) Lombard. His will is dated July 20, 1769. Inventory amounted to £537 5s. 5d. Mentions daughters Rachel, Mehitable, Hannah Pike, Jane Rich, Sarah Rich, and sons James, Lewis, and Ephraim. The name Lombard is spelled in various ways in old documents, as Lumbard, Lumberd, Lumbart, Lumbert, Lumber, etc.

Children of James and Elizabeth Lombard, born and baptized in Truro:

289. James,[6] b. March 31, 1731; bapt. May 9, 1731; d. ———; m. March 28, 1754, Thankful Dyer.
290. Sarah, b. July 6, 1733; bapt. July 8, 1733; d. Aug. 6, 1734.
291. Elizabeth, b. July 4, 1735; bapt. (no record); d. ———.
292. Hannah, b. Nov. 15, 1737; bapt. Dec. 15, 1737; d. Dec. —, 1831; m. Dec. 13, 1759, John Pike.
293. Lewis, b. March 17, 1739–40; bapt. April 13, 1740; d. Oct 9, or 20, 1814, in his 74th year; m. ———, Elizabeth ———, who d. Sept. 30, 1818, in her 87th year (g. s., North Truro).
294. Jane, b. April 22, 1742; bapt. June 6, 1742; d. ———; m. April 19, 1764, Thacher Rich.
295. Ephraim, b. June 13, 1744; bapt. June 22, 1744; d. ———; m. Nov. 17, 1774, Mehitable Knowles.
296. Sarah, b. Sept. 15, 1746; bapt. (no record); d. ———; m. March 10, 1768, Richard Rich, 3d.
297. Rachel, b. April 20, 1749; bapt. May 21, 1749; d. ———; m. Jan. 23, 1772, Benjamin Collins, jr.
298. Mehetable, b. April 11, 1751; bapt. May 19, 1751; d. ———; m. March 12, 1772, Zaccheus Atkins.

77 Jonathan[5] Freeman (*Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 9, 1710, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———, 1779, in Gorham, Me.; married Oct. 6, 1731, Rebecca Binney, of Hull, or Nantasket. Removed to Gorham, Me.; after the birth of his sixth child, it is said, in the infancy of that township. He left his farm to his children, who settled in the neighborhood.

Children, the first four born in Truro:

299. Jane[6] (in the baptismal and family record, but Jesse in the town records), b. Nov. 7, 1732; bapt. Dec. 9, 1733; d. ———.
300. Jonathan, b. May 18, 1734; bapt. May 19, 1734; d. ———; m. (pub. Nov. 28, 1759) Sarah Parker.
301. Rebecca, b. ———; bapt. April 11, 1736; m. (pub. Oct. 1, 1761) George Strout, 3d, of Falmouth.
302. Elizabeth, b. ———; bapt. July 16, 1738.
303. Robert, b. ———.
304. Constant, b. ———.

78 Apphia[5] Freeman (*Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 14, 1713–4, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Oct. 6, 1731, Samuel Bickford. The name is sometimes spelled Bigford in the records. She owned the covenant, Dec. 14, 1734. Removed to West Haddam, Conn.

Children of Samuel and Apphia Bickford, the first six born in Truro, the last in West Haddam:

305. Samuel,[6] b. ———; bapt. Dec. 14, 1735; d. in infancy.
306. Samuel, b. Oct. 17, 1736; bapt. (no record).

307. Hannah, b. ———; bapt. June 18, 1738; d. in infancy.
308. Jeremiah, b. Sept. 11, 1740; bapt. Sept. 14, 1740.
309. Elisha, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 29, 1742.
310. Hannah, b. Oct. 6, 1744; bapt. Oct. 28, 1744.
311. Jane, b. July 1, 1747.

79 Dea. Joshua[5] Freeman (*Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 4, 1717, in Truro, Mass.; died Sept. 22, 1795, in his seventy-ninth year (gravestone, North Truro); married, first, Oct. 9, 1746, Rebecca Parker, who died May 7, 1783, in her sixty-sixth year, and daughter of Benjamin Parker of Yarmouth, Mass.; second, Dec. 3, 1783, Rebecca Knowles of Eastham, Mass., who died ——, 1810, aged seventy-five (gravestone, North Truro). Mr. Freeman was a very prominent citizen of Truro. He was chosen deacon of the church, Aug. 22, 1750, which office he held for forty-five years. At a town meeting, Feb. 28, 1774, in regard to tea, a committee of nine were chosen, among whom was Deacon Freeman, "to prepare a proper resolve" in regard to the introduction of tea from Great Britain, subject to a duty payable in America. May 25, 1775, he was chosen one of the representatives to the County Congress held at Barnstable, Mass.; in 1782, he was elected town treasurer, which office he held for five years. He inherited his father's estate jointly with his brother Constant, and sister Jane, but by purchase became sole possessor.

Children, born in Truro, by his first marriage:

312. Apphia,[6] b. April 2, 1748; bapt. April 10, 1748; d. Aug. 4, 1774; m. Aug. 16, 1768, Samuel Gross.
313. Rebecca, b. March 15, 1749-50; bapt. April 1, 1750; d. Dec. 23, 1752, aged 2y. 6m. (g. s., North Truro).
314. Sarah, b. Jan. 16, 1752; bapt. Jan. 26, 1752; d. ———; m. Sept. 23, 1773, Nathaniel Smith, of Gerry, Vt.
315. Rebecca, b. Feb. (Jan. ?) 18, 1754; bapt. Feb. 6, 1754; d. Sept. 5, 1790; m. May 30, 1775, Cornelius Lombard.

80 Dea. Jabez[5] Snow (*Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 22, 1696, in Eastham, Mass.; died Sept. 6, 1760, in Eastham; married Oct. 27, 1720, Elizabeth[4] Paine, born June 2, 1702; died July 6, 1772, and daughter of John[3] and Bennet (Freeman) Paine. Mr. Snow was a prominent man in Eastham, and a deacon in the church. He was selectman in 1743 and 1744, and town clerk in 1759 and 1760. His will is dated July 31, 1760; probated March 17, 1761; inventory, May 9, 1761, £254 0s. 4d. Mentions wife Elizabeth and his six children. Son Jabez was executor, who applied to the General Court June 24, 1761, and obtained permission to sell the property of the estate, which was insolvent, and to appropriate the proceeds, after paying the widow's thirds, towards paying his deceased father's just debts.

Children, born in Eastham:

316. Eunice,[6] b. Nov. 30, 1722; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Herting.
317. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 12, 1730-1; d. ———.
318. Jabez, b. June 19, 1733; d. ———; m. May 22, 1755, Elizabeth Doane.
319. Joshua, b. Sept. 29, 1735; d. ———.
320. Edward, b. Jan. 26, 1737; d. ———.
321. Hannah, b. July 28, 1740; d. ———.

84 Tabitha[5] Snow (*Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 21, 1707, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———; married Oct. 7, 1731, John[4] Mayo, born Oct.

11, 1707, died ——, 1759, and a great grandson of Rev. John[1] Mayo. She was remembered by her uncle Joshua Treat in his will. Mr. Mayo died intestate, and was styled "yeoman" in the administration of his estate, Feb. 11, 1760. Son John executor. Mention made of widow Tabitha; children, John, Susannah, Lemuel, Sarah, Simeon, Ezekiel and Abigail.

Children of John and Tabitha Mayo, born in Eastham:

322. JOHN.[6] b. April 9, 1733; d. ——.
323. BETTY, b. Sept. 25, 1737; d. ——.
324. SUSANNA, b. June 11, 1739; d. ——; m. Jan. —, 1775, John Mores.
325. LEMUEL, b. June —, 1741; d. ——.
326. SARAH, b. March —, 1745; d. ——.
327. SIMEON, b. May —, 1748; d. ——.
328. ABIJAH, b. March —, 1750; d. ——.
329. EZEKIEL, b. July —, 1751; d. ——.
330. ABIGAIL, b. ——; d. ——.

85 Samuel[5] Snow (*Elizabeth*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 22, 1708–9, in Eastham, Mass.; d. ——; married Oct. 12, 1732, ELIZABETH FREEMAN. Will dated July 17, 1775, probated May 5, 1784. Mentions wife Elizabeth, who was alive May 5, 1784; children, Samuel, deceased, Joseph who was executor, Sparrow, Freeman, Barnabas, Abigail, Mercy, Betty, Mary and Phebe; also his grandchildren Samuel, Joshua and Abigail, by son Samuel, and their mother Sarah.

Children, born in Eastham:

331. ABIGAIL,[6] b. Jan. 21, 1733–4; d. ——.
332. SAMUEL, b. Oct 12, 1735; d. April —, 1774; m. ——, Sarah ——.
333. MERCY, b. May 8, 1737; d. ——; m. (pub. Aug. —, 1762) Willard Knowles.
334. TREAT, b. May 27, 1739; d. ——.
335. BETTY, b. March 18, 1741; d. ——.
336. MARY, b. Nov. 27, 1743; d. ——.
337. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 9, 1745; d. ——.
338. SPARROW, b. July 16, 1746; d. ——, 1748.
339. SPARROW, b. April 12, 1748; d. ——; m. June 3, 1775, Lucy Knowles.
340. POLLY, b. March 6, 1750; d. ——.
341. FREEMAN, b. ——.
342. BARNABAS, b. ——.
343. PHEBE, b. ——.

90 Elizabeth[5] Rogers (*Sarah*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1706, in Truro, Mass.; died ——; married June 13, 1728, BENJAMIN LEWIS, of Truro.

Children of Benjamin and Elizabeth Lewis, born and baptized in Truro:

344. SARAH,[6] b. June 29, 1729; bapt. Aug. 24, 1729; d. ——.
345. LUCY, b. June 13, 1731; bapt. June 13, 1731; d. ——.
346. BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 12, 1733; bapt. Sept. 16, 1733; d. ——.
347. JOSEPH, b. Oct. 16, 1735; bapt. Oct. 19, 1735; d. ——.
348. THOMAS, b. March 12, 1738; bapt. March 19, 1738; d. ——.
349. GEORGE, b. March 24, 1740; bapt. March 30, 1740; d. ——.
350. MOSES, b. April 18, 1742; bapt. April 18, 1742; d. ——.
351. JOSHUA, b. April 1, 1744; bapt. May 13, 1744; d. in infancy.
352. JOSHUA, b. March 4, 1745–6; bapt. April 20, 1746; d. ——.
353. ELEAZER, b. April 10, 1748; bapt. May 24, 1748; d. ——; m. ——, ——Paine.
354. BETTY, b. Sept. 14, 1750; bapt. Sept. 23, 1750; d. ——.

91 Lucy[5] Rogers (*Sarah*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 6, 1708, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married, first, Oct. 15, 1734, NEHEMIAH[4] SOMES, of Gloucester, Mass., who was born Aug. 22, 1704, and son of Timothy and Elizabeth (Robinson) Somes. For his first wife he married July 27, 1730, Abigail Collins, who died July 17, 1731. His line of descent is Nehemiah,[4] Timothy,[3] Timothy,[2] and Morris[1] Somes, who was born in England in 1614, and was one of the earliest settlers and proprietors of land in Lynn, Mass. She married, second, Oct. 6, 1743, by Rev. Wm. Welstead, of the Second church, Boston, ELISHA SMALLEY.

Children of Nehemiah and Lucy Somes, born and baptized in Gloucester:

355. LUCY,[6] b. about 1735; d. ———; m. Nov. 20, 1760, Benjamin[4] Rich.
356. NEHEMIAH, b. about 1737; bapt. Oct. 16, 1737; d. March 10, 1812; m., 1st, Aug. 24, 1768, Susanna White; 2d, April 6, 1772, Sarah Preston; 3d, April 22, 1775, Elizabeth Dawes.

97 Elizabeth[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 8, 1711–2, in Truro, Mass.; died between 1741 and 1749; married July 24, 1729, SIMON[5] GROSS, (page 213) of Truro, born May 2, 1709, and son of Micah[4] and Mary Gross. For his second wife Micah[4] Gross married Aug. 20, 1725, Hannah[5] Freeman, a cousin of Elizabeth Treat. Simon Gross owned the covenant April 25, 1731, and his wife was admitted to full communion, June 3, 1731. After the death of his wife Elizabeth, Mr. Gross married Feb. 14, 1749, Mrs. Phebe (Knowles) Collins, for his second wife. She was the daughter of Paul and Phebe (Paine) Knowles, baptized Jan. 3, 1725, and widow of Joseph Collins, whom she had married Feb. 16, 1743. She was admitted to full communion at Truro, Oct. 27, 1752, and dismissed to the church at Lebanon, Conn., Oct. 30, 1757. By her Mr. Gross had one son, Samuel, born May 2, 1751; baptized May 19, 1751. Both Freeman and Rich make Phebe Collins, married 1749, and Lydia Hinckley, married 1755, to have been the first and second wives respectively of Simon Gross. This is an error. It was Simon[6] the son of the above Simon[5] Gross, who married 1755, Lydia Hinckley, for Mr. Gross' wife Phebe was alive in 1757.

Children of Simon and Elizabeth Gross, born in Truro:

357. SIMON,[6] b. ———; bapt. April 25, 1731; d. ———; m. Sept. 18, 1755, Lydia Hinckley.
358. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 2, 1733; d. in infancy.

98 Joanna[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 16, 1713, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Feb. 1, 1732–3, DAVID HARDING, of Truro, baptized Nov. 1, 1713, died about 1742, and son of Nathaniel and Hannah Harding. She owned the covenant July 11, 1736.

Children of David and Joanna Harding, born in Truro who, in 1742, were said to be respectively eight and six years old, and Jonathan Harding appointed their guardian:

359. DAVID,[6] b. about 1734; bapt. July 11, 1736; d. ———; m. ———, Sarah ———.
360. BETTY, b. about 1736; bapt. July 11, 1736; d. about 1757; unm. Her brother David was appointed administrator of her estate, Dec. 6, 1757.

99 Samuel[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 21, 1722, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. (?) 1766, in Boston; married, first, May 7, 1747, MARY[4] EUSTIS,[1] or EUSTACE, as it was often spelled, born July 6, 1727; died ———, and daughter of

[1] The name of WILLIAM[1] EUSTIS appears on the Rumney Marsh (Chelsea) tax list in 1674. He d. Nov. 27, 1694; m. ———, *Sarah* ———, who d. June 12, 1713, aged seventy-four (g. s. Charlestown).

David and Susanna (Moore) Eustis; second, about 1761 (published Dec. —, 1760), ELIZABETH[5] BRECK,[1] born May 1, 1737; died March —, 1786, and daughter of John and Margaret (Thomas) Breck. She married about 1775, Rev. Nathan Fisk, of Brookfield, Mass., H. C., 1754, who died 1799, as his second wife, and her second husband. He received the degree of S.T.D. in 1792. She was called widow Treat as late as Jan. 30, 1772. The name Breck was often pronounced Brick in those times, and is so written occasionally even in legal documents. Her brother, Samuel Breck, born April 11, 1747, died May 7, 1809, was a famous merchant of Boston, and an agent of the French Navy during the Revolution. His son Samuel Breck, born July 17, 1771, died Aug. 31, 1862, in his ninety-second year, was the author of the "Recollections of Samuel Breck." By her father's will, dated Nov. 1, 1760, and probated March 13, 1761, Elizabeth Breck was to have as her portion £125, "to fix her off when married." Samuel Treat was one of the witnesses to the will. The estate was valued at £2767 6s. 8d. (Suffolk Probate 58: 224–5; 59: 147.) Mr. Treat was a cooper, and held the office of culler of staves in the town of Boston, from 1749 to 1766, inclusive, when he died. For some years he carried on business by himself, but afterwards entered into partnership with Joshua Pico,[2] under the firm name of Treat & Pico. They did a large business in cooperage and fish, and made "adventures" to the Penobscot, where Mr. Treat had cousins. See the account book of Joshua Treat, pp. 7, 63, 64, 195, 196, for 1766, as well as the books of Treat & Pico. John Adams, afterwards President of the United States, was their book-keeper in 1766. Their receipt

The oldest son John was b. Dec. 8, 1759. He had ten children, — seven sons and three daughters. His son:

DAVID[3] EUSTIS, b. May 31, 1670; d. ———; m. ———, *Rachel* ———. Had seven children,—three sons and four daughters. His son:

DAVID[3] EUSTIS, b. May 5, 1696; d. before Sept. 26, 1748; m. Oct. 29, 1724, *Susanna Moore*. He was a shipwright. Had three children,—one son and two daughters. His daughter:

MARY[4] EUSTIS, b. July 6, 1727; m. *Samuel Treat* as above. (See Genealogical Register, Vol. 32, p. 204–228.)

[1] The Brecks are said to have come from Lancaster Co., England, about 1635, and settled in Dorchester.

EDWARD[1] BRECK, b. about 1595, in England; d. Nov. 2, 1662; m. 1st, ———, ———; 2d, ——, 1647, *Mrs. Isabel Rigbie*, widow of John Rigbie, probably his second wife. She m. for her 3d husband, Anthony Fisher, who d. April 18, 1671, in his 80th year, in Roxbury. Had eight children,—two sons and six daughters. He may have had another daughter. His son:

Capt. JOHN[2] BRECK, b. ——, 1651; d. Feb. 17, 1691; m., ———, *Susanna* ———. Resided in Dorchester. Had ten children,—five sons and five daughters. His son:

JOHN[3] BRECK, b. Dec. 22, 1680; d. Feb. 16, 1712–3, aged 32yrs. 1m. 3w. (g. s., Copp's Hill); m. Nov. 11, 1703, *Ann Patteshall*. Settled in Boston. Was a cooper, and lived near the old North Church. Had five children,—four sons and one daughter. His son:

JOHN[4] BRECK, b. Aug. 31, 1705; d. before March 23, 1761; m. Jan. 18, 1727, *Margaret Thomas*, dau. of William Thomas, mariner, of Plymouth, and Abigail his wife. Was an extensive merchant and cooper of Boston. Was also largely engaged in the Newfoundland fishery. Had a warehouse near Clark's wharf at the North End from 1734 to 1747. His wharf was mentioned in 1752. His mansion house was on Ship street. Had nine children,—five sons and four daughters; seven of them are mentioned in his will. His daughter:

ELIZABETH[5] BRECK, b. May 1, 1737; m. *Samuel Treat* as above. (See Geneal. Reg., Vol. 5, pp. 396–397; Breck Genealogy.)

[2] Joshua Pico was a cooper, and did business on Sheaffe St. His residence was in Clarke St. He was b. July 16, 1732, in Boston, and d. Jan. 5, 1807, aged 75. He was a prominent man, and an ardent patriot during the Revolution. On the 29th of Nov. 1773, he and Paul Revere acted as guard over the tea ships.

book is now in the Boston Public Library, and contains the autographs of many prominent men of Boston in those times, including Hancock and Adams. The minutes of the selectmen of Boston contain the following record dated Sept. 19, 1750: "Voted that mr. Samuel Treat be admitted into the Engine at the North end, whereof mr. Thomas Bently is Master." April 7, 1758, the General Court excused 100 men from military duty to serve the fire engines. Mr. Treat was among the number, and was assigned to engine No. 1. At a meeting June 9, 1762, he declined to serve any longer.

At a meeting of the selectmen Aug. 31, 1763, "Mr. Samuel Treat was sent for, and acquainted by the Selectmen, that the Towns Committee relative to the Circular Line had given them information, that he was about Erecting a Building at the end of his Wharff which would incroach on said Line—they therefore warned him against, and forbid his carrying out said Building so far as should incroach in any manner on that Line."

At another meeting, Sept. 28, 1763, "Mr. Samuel Treat having made application to the Selectmen for their Opinion whether a solid Foundation can be obtained for a Brick Building he is about to Erect on his new Wharff without great and extraordinary Expence, and said Land having been view'd by the Selectmen.

"Voted that it is their Opinion that no solid Foundation can be had for such a Building without great Expence."

Mr. Treat, his wife Mary, and her sister Susanna, sold land on Love St., Sept. 26, 1748, to Hugh Kennedy, for £1000, and again, April 28, 1750, sold land to the same, for £133 6s. 8d. (Suffolk Deeds, 75: 200; 79: 23.) June 13, 1765, he sold a house and land on Wood Lane to John White for £266 13s. 4d. (Suffolk Deeds, 104: 191.) He died intestate in 1766, probably in November. December 12, 1766, Nathaniel Parkman rendered a bill against the estate "to a coffin for himself, £1. 6. 8." Administration papers were granted Dec. 5, 1766. The inventory is dated Dec. 12, 1766, and amounts to £1511 8s. 9½d. Among the items are these:

Negro man named Harry.[1]

[1] We have an account of the sale of this negro man Harry, recorded in Smith and Watson's American Literary Curiosities, Plate 43:

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I, Elizabeth Treat of Boston, in the County of Suffolk, Widow, in consideration of the sum of Twenty six Pounds 13. 4. to me in hand paid before the Ensealing hereof by Samuel Breck of Boston aforesaid, merchant. The Receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, Have Granted, Bargained & Sold, and by these presents Do fully & absolutely Grant, Bargain & Sell unto the said Samuel Breck, my Negro man named Harry, aged about Fourty years, with his apparel, To have and to hold the said negro man Harry with his apparel, unto the said Samuel Breck, his Executors, Administrators and Assigns, To his & their only proper Use, Benefit & Behoof forever. And I the said Elizabeth Treat, for myself, my heirs, Executors & Administrators, do Covenant that at the time of Ensealing, & until the Delivery hereof, I am the true and lawful Owner of the said Negro man, & that he is free from all former Sales, Charges & Incumberences whatsoever, and that I will Warrent & Defend the said negro man unto the said Samuel Breck, his heirs and assigns forever, against the lawful Claims & Demands of all persons whomsoever. Witness my Hand & seal this Tenth Day of October Anno Domini One thousand Seven Hundred & Seventy, In the Tenth year of His Majesty's Reign.

Elizabeth Treat.

Signed Sealed & Delivered
In presence of us
Testes
Thomas Melvill
Mary White.

Samuel Breck was a brother of Elizabeth Treat, and Mary White was, perhaps, the sister of Samuel Treat.

Negro woman named Flora.
3 Rights of land at Penobscot No. 2. (Now Orland, Me.)
1 ditto " " of Thornton No. 3.
¼ Part of a saw mill at Truro.
There were also shares in several vessels. (Suffolk Probate 66: 220.)
Children, born in Boston, by his first marriage:

361. MARY,[4] b. May 8, 1749, bapt. May 14, 1749, in the New North Church; d. ———. A Mary Treat was admitted to the covenant, June 25, 1780, at the New North Church.

By his second marriage, baptized in the Second church:

362. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. Aug. —, 1764; d. ———. Dec. 22, 1788, he was appointed administrator *de bonis non* of his father's estate; in 1789, was a jeweler and goldsmith, and in the directory of 1796, is put down as a dealer in crockery, No. 27 Union St., Boston; Feb. 3, 1805, was in Portsmouth, Va., and is styled gentleman in a q. c. deed to J. Merry, of Boston; April 14, 1807, wrote a letter from Norfolk, Va., to John Derby, of Salem, requesting him to forward to him at the Sagar House, Portsmouth, Va., a portrait of his brother, John B. Treat. Know nothing more about him. He was probably unmarried.

363. JOHN BRECK, b. ———; bapt. May 12, 1765; d. ———. He is called a hatter, July 10, 1787, in a deed to Jedediah Lincoln; was assessed in Boston in 1793, real estate £400, personal £400, and called a merchant, but had removed to Philadelphia; a John B. Treat was in the 2d Co., Capt. H. Russell, 2d Reg't, which turned out in May and June, 1782, in Hampshire County, in support of the government, and served six days, as long as required; Feb. 13, 1805, he gave a q. c. deed to J. Merry, of Boston, the same as his brother Samuel. He was unmarried then. What became of him, I do not know.

100 Robert[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1725, in Truro, Mass.; died in Boston, it is said; married Sept. 22, 1748, ANNA[3] GREENWOOD,[1] of Boston, born Sept. 14, 1726, died Jan. 31, 1790, in Haverhill, Mass., and daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Venteman) Greenwood. Mr. Treat was a cooper, and a culler of staves for the town of Boston, from 1752 to 1766, inclusive. Oct. 24, 1752, he bought a house and land on Wood Lane, for £88, and Jan. 27, 1764, sold the same to his

[1] MILES GREENWOOD, bapt. Sept. 1, 1600, at St. Peter's, Mancroft; buried Sept. 3, 1658, in the Church of St. Michael-at-Pleas; m. ———, Abigail ———. Was admitted a citizen of Norwich, England, May 3, 1627. Was a worsted weaver and did not come to New England, though his two sons, Nathaniel and Samuel, did. His son:

SAMUEL[1] GREENWOOD, b. ———, in Norwich, England: d. Aug. 19, 1711, aged 65 (g. s., Copp's Hill); m. ———, *Mary Thornton*. He was a brother of Nathaniel Greenwood, bapt. Aug. 23, 1631, at St. Michael-at-Pleas, Norwich, England, shipwright, who d. July 31, 1684, aged 53 (g. s., Copp's Hill), and received from him a legacy of £10. Had eight children,— four sons, and four daughters. His son:

NATHANIEL[2] GREENWOOD, b. April 29, —— (the date of the year is missing in the Boston Records, but it was between 1690 and 1700), in Boston; d. —— 1779, aged 84; m. Sept. 3, 1724, *Elizabeth Venteman*, b. Jan. 8, 1703–4, and dau. of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Smith) Venteman. Captain Venteman was formerly of Portsmouth, N. H., and m., 1st, July 13, 1699, *Elizabeth Smith* who d. Feb. 14, 1709–10, aged about 30; 2d, Nov. 9, 1710, *Mary Reed*. Had nine children, born in Boston,— six sons and three daughters. His daughter:

ANNA[3] GREENWOOD, b. Sept. 14, 1726; m. *Robert Treat*, as above. She is called Hannah in the Boston records. Her sister:

ELIZABETH[3] GREENWOOD, b. Nov. 18, 1734; d. about 1825, aged 91; m. ——— (pub. Nov. 19, 1754) *John*[3] *Marston*. Her son, Col. John[4] Marston, b. March 27, 1756, in Boston; m. Aug. 4, 1784, Anna Randall, of Newport, R. I., is the author of the letter cited on p. 221. He was a merchant in Boston, and d. Dec. 13, 1846, aged 90y. 9m., in Taunton, Mass. His great-grandfather, John Marston, was a mariner of Salem, Mass. See Marston Genealogy.

brother Samuel for £320. (Suffolk Deeds, 101: 158.) He was unfortunate in his business, as were a great many of the merchants at that time, and his name appears April 15, 1765, among those who had moved away from town owing debts but was chosen culler of staves the next year, March 10, 1766. He probably went to the Penobscot, where he had a cousin, Joshua Treat who was armorer at Fort Pownall. Perhaps he was the Robert Treat who was a private at that Fort from Jan. 20, 1764 to June 2, 1766. It could not well have been his cousin Robert, afterwards Maj. Robert Treat, for he was not born till July 14, 1752, and would have been too young for that position, and is said to have gone to Maine in 1769. He bought goods of Treat and Pico, of Boston, June 19, 1766. Have been unable to find when and where he died, but he is said to have died in Boston, after which his widow removed to Haverhill. In company with others, he is said to have received a grant of Orland, Me.

The following letter[1] from John Marston, Esq., formerly of Quincy, Mass., to his cousin,

[1] Dear Cousin,

This is Thanksgiving day and we have eaten our plum pudding alone, a circumstance I do not remember having occurred before in the course of my life. All anniversaries bring with them solemn reflections and reminders of former days. I have been cogitating on one of the earliest I can remember when I was about ten years old. My father always invited a large party to supper on the evenings of those days, and by carrying you back to one, I may be able to give you some idea of the "olden times" you express a wish to hear about. The room in which were to be assembled (in Boston) the invited guests was what we call the Drawing room, but in those days it was called the large parlour. At the upper end of which stood a large mahogany desk and book case. Between the windows hung a large Pier glass with a black and gold frame, and under it, a mahogany round table, covered with the beautiful chintz of that day. Opposite to this was another glass in a gilt frame, and under it a valuable marble slab on a richly covered mahogany frame. The chairs also were carved mahogany with black morocco seats. In one corner stood a clock with a blue enameled case, and in the other corner a "Beau fét," fashionable in those days, the upper part of which displayed the richest burnt China, enameled, and the lower part a goodly assortment of silver plate which was more common then than now. The window curtains were blue, made of a fabric not now in use; composed of worsted and cotton, or may be linen, *very* handsome. The carpet was humble Scotch and considered at that time a great luxury. The walls were hung over with flowered paper, and covered with elegant prints of the King and Queen, Lord Chatham and some others. I do not recollect of a different description. The old fashioned walnut wood fire, must not be omitted, and the brass fire-set. We seldom see now this cheerful accompaniment of a family gathering. The only children present were, on that occasion, *your* aunt *Bessie Treat*, and myself. We were anxiously looking for the company as they arrived. And first came *our* dear old grandfather Greenwood, with the countenance of a saint, his silver locks flowing on his shoulder, his cambrick neck-cloth tucked through the button hole of his coat. And next *our venerable* grandmother, with a rich brocade, so *substantial* it might have stood alone; yet, with the address of her sex, she would occasionally raise her dress, so as to discover a scarlet broad cloth skirt, with a broad *gold* lace round the bottom. Then came my aunt Bowns (?) in a rich dove colored damask dress. I have since seen many *Duchesses* while in England, who with all their diamonds, were vastly her inferiors in beauty and dignity of port and elegance of manners. She was at this time a widow. Next her sat *my good* aunt Treat, *your* worthy Grandmother: dressed in a brocade, the color of which I have forgotten. There too was her noble husband, my uncle *Robert Treat*, your Grandfather, dressed in a blue coat, scarlet vest, black small clothes, and white hose. He had the face of an Apollo! with the dignity of Mars. There were also your uncles Nathaniel and Samuel Greenwood in plain suits—their brother Miles was approaching to a Maccaroni—what we now call a *dandy*. His coat was scarlet with a dash of gold lace. He was naturally fond of dress, but at that time he was secretary to the Governor of Nova Scotia, in which position, a young man would wish to appear well dressed. And last but not least *my* beloved father and mother—*their* portraits are familiar to you. When we recollect, my dear Cousin, our worthy ancestors, who were possessed of high *moral* worth, and most of them of deep and ardent *piety*, should we not feel proud

Mrs. Thomas B. Adams, gives a little account of Robert Treat and an insight into the customs of those times. The letter is without date, and speaks of an event which occurred about 1766, when he was ten years old.

Children, born in Boston:

364. ANNA,[8] b. Aug. 13, 1749; d. May 20, 1832; m. March 12, 1771, Joseph Harrod.

365. BESSIE, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Gardiner Davis, and resided at Waldoboro', Me, about 1812. She was a very agreeable and interesting person. It is said that she had two daughters.

366. SAMUEL, b. ———; d. Nov. 15, 1777, killed at Fort Mifflin, Mud Island, near Philadelphia. An artillery company was formed in Boston in 1763, by David Mason. In 1768, Capt. Adino Paddock took command with the rank of major. He raised the company to a high state of proficiency. After the breaking out of the Revolution, being a Loyalist, he embarked for Halifax with the Royal army, in March, 1776, and died in England, March 25, 1804. Young Treat was a private in this artillery company. The committee of safety voted, Feb. 23, 1775, that Dr. Joseph Warren should ascertain how many of Paddock's company could be depended upon to form an artillery company for the Continental army. Most of the privates of this company were subsequently officers in the artillery regiments of Gridley, Knox, or Crane. June 2, 1775, we find Mr. Treat a 2d Lieutenant in Capt. John Callender's Co., Colonel Gridley's Reg't of artillery, and he was present at the battle of Bunker or Breed's Hill. Frothingham, History of the Siege of Boston, p. 404, gives him the title of ensign at this battle. Callender's battery, consisting of forty-seven men, opened on the advancing foe with great effect, but for some reason soon drew out of the fight and took a position on Bunker's Hill. Putnam ordered Callender to return, which he did, but soon left his post, and was in turn deserted by his men. All accounts agree that for some reason the artillery was very badly served during this battle. Callender was tried, June 27, for disobedience of orders, and cowardice. He was cashiered and dismissed from the army by General Washington July 7, 1775. But he was bound to wash out the stain of cowardice, so he enlisted, and served as a volunteer in the artillery, and at the battle of Long Island, conducted himself so bravely, that Gen. Washington revoked his previous order. He served through the war with the greatest bravery. We next find Mr. Treat in Col. Henry Knox's Reg't of artillery as early as March 16, 1776, where he served up to Nov. 15, 1777, when he was killed, in the various capacities of 1st lieutenant, quartermaster, and captain's lieutenant. After the evacuation of New York, he was sent to Pennsylvania, and stationed at Fort Mifflin, Mud Island, seven miles below Philadelphia, and one mile below the mouth of the Schuylkill. An attack was commenced on the Fort by the British forces, Nov. 11, 1777. It was so severe and destructive that the garrison was compelled to retire Saturday, Nov. 15, after a brave resistance of four days. Three captains, one lieutenant, and about forty privates were killed and wounded. Among the killed was "young Captain Treat, who was killed by a cannon ball while defending his post with the intrepidity that would have done honour to an old soldier." So says a letter from camp, published in the Collect. Mass. Hist. Soc., 1st Series, p. 129, Vol. 2. See also the *Boston Gazette*, Dec. 8, 1777. In the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography, April, 1887, Vol. 11, no. 41, pp. 82-89, may be found a full account of the siege of Fort Mifflin. On page 86, mention is made of "Captain Treat, who distinguished himself for bravery." See Knox Papers, in the Library of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston, Vol. 43, pp. 91-97, for an account of the late Captain Treat and other matters relating to him. Lieutenant Col. Smith was voted

of our progenitors? On *this* occasion *my* father invited other guests. On this occasion I remember the Rev[d] Mr. Allan, an English Patriot, James Otis—well known in the history of the Revolution—Dr. Young and some others. At nine o'clock the company were ushered into the supper room. The first course was served on highly polished pewter. The second on the finest of china. The knives and forks had silver handles. The candlesticks were of pure silver. The table was of polished oak, and covered with the finest linen damask."

a sword by Congress for the gallant defence of the Fort by those under his command. Captain Treat's name remained on the pay rolls from Jan. 1, 1777 to 1783, with his pay uncalled for. Dr. John Brown Cutting, a friend of the family, an army surgeon, and according to Smith and Watson's American Literary Curiosities, Plate 22, a subscriber to a dancing assembly at Morristown, in 1780, wrote some verses in honor of Capt. Treat, which were printed on white satin and hung in a glazed frame for many years in the house of his sister at Haverhill, Mass. They are now in the possession of Miss Elizabeth Adams, of Quincy, Mass. The original MS. is still in existence.

ELEGIAC LINES,

Occasioned by the death of Capt. Treat, who unfortunately fell in an attack upon Fort Mifflin, Mud Island, Delaware, November, 1777.

I

And has from Earth the youthful warrior flown,
Forever soared beyond our weeping view,
To mix with spirits kindred to his own,
And join in Heaven the bravely virtuous few?

II.

Yes, Fate has snatched him hence in early bloom,
When dawning glories did but just expand;
When rising manhood half defied the tomb,
And almost dared to shake life's fleeting sand.

III.

The rose of health fresh blossomed on his face,
Vigor and strength his comely form expressed,
No pale consumption had usurped their place,
Nor keen disease his nervous powers distressed.

IV.

Like some tall cedar, Nature's boast and pride,
That stately, graceful, towers through all the wood,
Nor seeks from threatening clouds its head to hide,
But struck by thunder sinks at length subdued,

V.

So towered brave Treat above the martial train,
So shone conspicuous in the crimsoned field,
Such thirst of glory fired each ardent vein
That scarce to death the Hero deigned to yield.

VI.

Ah! what availed the external beauteous frame,
Which nature formed with such peculiar care?
These charms, alas! are but an empty name,
Mere fleeting bubbles, transient as they're fair.

VII.

Ah! what availed the dawn of manhood's morn,
The early blossom of maturer age
That promised future harvest should be born
To enrich his Country and adorn its page!

VIII.

Ah! what availed a parent's anxious fears,
Whose fondest prospects centered all in thee?
Ah! what availed thy lovely sisters' tears,
Who weep distressed, and join in grief with me?

IX.

Could these, dear youth, have lengthen'd out thy date,
Or fervid prayers from destiny could save,
Zeal, friendship, love, had snatched the shears from fate
And plucked the triumph from the cruel grave.

X.

Serene through each vicissitude of life,
With noble intrepidity he passed,
Ambitious ever in the glorious strife
To make new actions still outshine the last.

XI.

Blest with a temper mild as evening ray,
When full orb'd Cynthia silvers o'er the vault
So calm, benign, and innocently gay,
That in him candor scarce discerned a fault.

XII.

The social virtues habited his breast,
Adorned his manners gentle and sincere,
He still relieved or pitied the distressed,
And ne'er to misery refused a tear.

XIII.

Complacent goodness beaming from his mind,
Shone o'er each open feature of his face,
Benevolence he felt for all mankind,
But loved with ardor Freedom's generous race.

XIV.

'Twas this impelled him in her noble cause,
To deem one life too small a sacrifice,
With purchased honor and a world's applause,
To brave stern death and soar above the skies.

XV.

O say, ye warrior train! how calm he stood,
Fierce valor check'd by reason's just control,
And unappalled, midst carnage, death and blood,
Taught the big ball of vengeance where to roll.

XVI.

Say how his words could animate each heart
That droop'd or trembled in the dangerous way,
Fire lukewarm bosoms; his own soul impart
To coward fear and dastardly dismay.

XVII.

No more undaunted in the dubious fight,
His eager breast with kindling ardor glows,
No more in Stygian thunder's dreadful might,
He bursts indignant on his Country's foes.

XVIII.

No more his presence fires to martial deeds;
No more his acts fierce veteran troops surprise,
For midst the conflict, see the Hero bleeds,
And for Columbia's freedom nobly dies.

XIX.

Oh! may his bright example fire us all
With just ambition worth to emulate;
Then should the gods, like his, decree our fall,
We'll smile at death and triumph over fate.

101 Mary[5] Treat (*Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1727, in Truro; baptized May 21, 1727; died ———; married Feb. 2, 1746, Richard White, according to the New South church records, Boston.

Children of Richard and Mary White, born in Boston, the first three baptized in the New Brick Church:

367. Mary,[6] b. April 20, 1748; bapt. April 24, 1748.
368. Richard, b. Jan. 7, 1750-1; bapt. Jan. 20, 1750-1.
369. Sarah, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 19, 1752.
370. Samuel, b. July 21, 1757.

104 Robert[5] Rich (*Mary*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 23, 1703, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married ———, Lydia ———. Isaac[6] Rich, of Boston, born Oct. 21, 1801, died Jan. 13, 1872, who by his will left nearly the whole of his property for the endowment of Boston University, was descended from this Robert Rich. See Rich's Truro, pp. 406–410.

Children, some of them baptized in Truro, and perhaps born there:

371. Mary,[6] b. July 12, 1732; bapt. May 27, 1733.
372. Moses, b. Aug. 15, 1735; bapt. Sept. 14, 1735.
373. Robert, b. Sept. 12, 1737, bapt. Oct. 16, 1737; d. ———; m. Jan. 27, 1757, Mary Swett.
374. John, b. Feb. 12, 1740; d. in infancy.
375. John, b. Oct. 8, 1741; d. June 30, 1802, aged 61 (g. s., Wellfleet); m. April 25, 1765, Hannah Swett, who d. Oct. 14, 1776, in her 34th year.
376. Joshua, b. Sept. 11, 1743; bapt. Oct. 16, 1743.
377. Hannah, b. March 21, 1747.
378. Nehemiah, b. March 3, 1750; d. ———; m. Oct. 29, 1771, Margaret Lewis.
379. Reuben, b. Aug. 12, 1752; d. ———; m. Nov. 2, 1775, Hannah Gross.

105 John[5] Rich (*Mary*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 23, 1705–6, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died March 27, 1779, aged seventy-four (gravestone, North Truro, Mass.); married April 13, 1727, Thankful Sears, of Eastham, who died Oct. 17, 1782, aged seventy-six (gravestone, North Truro). She and son Samuel were baptized at the same time, April 27, 1729, and she and her husband owned the covena

on that occasion. June 10, 1779, son Richard was appointed administrator of his father's estate. Sons mentioned, Richard and John; daughters, Hannah Snow, Betty Snow, and Hope Mayo; grandchildren, Thankful Rich Lumbert (Lombard) and Paul Lumbert.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

380. SAMUEL.[6] b. March 2, 1727; bapt. April 27, 1729; d. Dec. 16, 1777, aged 50 (g. s., North Truro).

381. RICHARD, b. July 28, 1730; d. March 12, 1783; m. Nov. 19, 1761, Rebecca Lombard, dau. of Thomas Lombard, bapt. July 12, 1741; d. Sept. 1811, aged 70.

382 JOHN, b. Feb. 20, 1732; bapt. April 1, 1733; d. April 19, 1806, aged 74 (g. s., North Truro); m., 1st, Dec. 2, 1756, Jane Atkins; 2d, Aug. 11, 1760, Betsey Doane, who d. March 24, 1816, aged 75 (g. s., North Truro). His will dated at Truro, Dec. 26, 1795, probated Oct. 16, 1806, mentions no children, but leaves his whole estate to his wife Betty. The will of Betty Rich of Truro, widow, dated July 23, 1814, probated May, 1816, makes many bequests, but mentions no children.

383. THANKFUL, b. March 23, 1737–8; bapt. May 7, 1738; d. ———; m. Nov. 10, 1760, Caleb Lombard. Had two children:

1. Paul[7] Lombard, b. ———; bapt. May 16, 1762.
2. Thankful Rich Lombard, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 2, 1763.

384. HANNAH, b. April 19, 1740; bapt. June 8, 1740; d. (?) Oct. 18, 1794, aged 51; m. Dec. 2, 1762, Elisha Snow, who d. June 30, 1802, aged 66. Had a family.

385. HOPE, b. Feb. 19, 1742–3; bapt. April 3, 1743; d. June 11, 1789; m. March 15, 1764, Noah Mayo.

386. BETTY, b. Feb. 23, 1750; bapt. May 19, 1751; d. Nov. 15, 1790; m. Nov. 2, 1772, Ambrose Snow.

109 Deacon Reuben[5] Rich (*Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 13, 1715, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died June 18, 1770, in his fifty-sixth year (gravestone, Wellfleet); married, first, Sept. 28, 1738, MARTHA SMITH, who died Jan. 31, 1745–6, in her twenty-fifth year (gravestone, Wellfleet); second, July 2, 1747, RUTH BROWN, who died Jan. 1, 1794, aged seventy-seven (gravestone, Wellfleet). His will was probated Nov. 6, 1770. Son Reuben was administrator. Mentions wife Ruth; minor children Aaron, Isaac, and Elisha; other children Reuben, Martha, wife of Josiah Rich, Ruth Covell, and Abigail Young. Mr. Rich was one of the first selectmen of Wellfleet, which was incorporated May 25, 1763, having been chosen Aug. 4, 1763, and serving for three years. In 1761, he was granted the privilege of taking alewives in Herring brook for five years, at £2 per year.

Children, born in Eastham, now Wellfleet, by his first marriage:

387. THANKFUL,[6] b. Aug. 5, 1739; d. ———.

388. MARTHA, b. June 5, 1742; d. ———; m. March 25, 1762, Josiah Rich.

389. MARY, b. Nov. 29, 1743; d. ———.

390. ABIGAIL, b. ———; d. ———; m. Jan. 27, 1763, Henry Young.

By his second marriage:

391. REUBEN, b. Aug. 23, 1748; d. Jan. 24, 1819; m. May 23, 1802, Anna Thayer.

392. RUTH, b. Nov. 17, 1750; d. Aug. 20, 1823; m. Oct. 25, 1770, Daniel Covell.

393. ELISHA, b. Jan. 27, 1753; d. Nov. 11, 1836; m. Dec. 21, 1775, Hannah Snow.

394. ISAAC, b. April 17, 1755; d. June 29, 1813; m. Oct. 30, 1783, Sarah Hopkins.

395. AARON, b. ———.

112 Richard[5] Stevens (*Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 4, 1711, in Truro, Mass.; died Dec. 26, 1792, in his eighty-second year (gravestone, North Truro, which is an error), or Dec. 26, 1791, aged eighty, according to Rev. Mr.

Damon's record; married, first, June 11, 1741, MARY GROSS, born June 9, 1720, died ———, and daughter of Micah and Mary Gross; they both owned the covenant June 20, 1742; second, Nov. 10, 1768, MARY NICKERSON, of Provincetown. Resided in Truro. Was a cooper by trade; bought pew No. 12, in the new meeting house, in 1765, for £103; Jan. 15, 1776, was appointed one of a committee to act for the interests of the town; was town treasurer in 1777, and held the office for three years. His will was dated March 19, 1787; probated March 27, 1792. Inventory, £326 16s. Mentions wife Mary; sons Richard, and Levi who was appointed executor; grandsons Richard Stevens, Atkins Smith, and Samuel Parker.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

396. JONAH,[6] b. May 8, 1742; bapt. June 20, 1742; d. ———; m. Oct. 17, 1765, Rachel Rich.
397. MICAH, b. April 14, 1744; bapt. May 13, 1744.
398. MARY, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 22, 1747; d. in infancy.
399. LEVI, b. May 5, 1748; bapt. June 5, 1748; d. March 13, 1829; m. Oct. 19, 1772, Anna Snow.
400. RICHARD, b. April 22, 1751; bapt. June 23, 1751; d. ———; m. ———, Mercy ———.
401. MARY, b. Oct. 30, 1754; bapt. June 19, 1755; d. ———; m., 1st, ———; 2d, ———; 3d, ———.
402. ABIGAIL, b. June 16, 1756; bapt. July 18, 1756; d. Feb. 9, 1770 (g. s., North Truro).
403. HENRY, b. Sept. 13, 1759; bapt. Sept. 28, 1759.

115 Jerusha[5] Stevens (*Abigail*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 17, 1716–7, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 30, 1788, aged seventy-two (gravestone, North Truro); married about 1736 (published Feb. 26, 1735–6), BENJAMIN COLLINS,[1] born May 11, 1713, died March 10, 1794, aged eighty-one (gravestone, North Truro), and son of Benjamin and Sarah Collins of Eastham, Mass. He was a prominent and wealthy man in Truro. Both he and his wife owned the covenant Dec. 2, 1739, and in 1765, when the meeting house was enlarged and remodelled, he bought pew No. 1, on the right side of the front door for £193. His will was dated Dec. 20, 1787. Was styled "gentleman." Mentions wife Jerusha; children Hannah Snow, Joanna Atwood, Benjamin, Treat and Michael; granddaughters Jerusha ———, and Mercy Collins. Son Benjamin executor. Mr. Damon, his pastor, in his diary, calls him "a very worthy man."

Children of Benjamin and Jerusha Collins, born and baptized in Truro:

404. MERCY,[6] b. Aug. 14, 1737; bapt. Dec. 2, 1739.
405. JERUSHA, b. June 9, 1739; bapt. Dec. 2, 1739; d. Dec. 9, 1758.

[1] The name Collins is often written Collings in wills, town records and on gravestones. The origin of the family is unknown. Am unable to trace it to Henry Collins of Lynn. We can trace it for a certainty to

JOSEPH COLLINS, of Eastham, b. ———; d. ———; m. March 20, 1671–2, *Ruth Knowles*, of Eastham. She is commonly called Duty Knowles, but Mr. Josiah Paine assures me that in the original record the word is plainly Ruty, which like Ruthey, stands for Ruth. He settled in Eastham before 1670. Had five sons. His son:

BENJAMIN COLLINS, b. Feb. 6, 1687; d. Dec. 23, 1756, in his 70th year (g. s., North Truro); m. ———, *Sarah* ———, who d. April 2, 1759, in her 73d year (g. s., North Truro). He removed from Eastham to Truro, and became an extensive farmer, owning many hundreds of acres of land at the Head of Pamet, near the ocean. His numerous farm buildings remained up to a comparatively recent period. He was the owner of Hector, the last slave in Truro, having purchased him Oct. 7, 1726, when about three years old, of Jonathan Paine for £30. Hector was baptized by Rev. John Avery, June 27, 1747. July 17, 1728, Thomas Mulford, Jonathan Paine, and Benj. Collins were appointed trustees to receive for the town of Truro its proportion of the £60,000 loan. Had nine children— five sons and four daughters. His son:

BENJAMIN COLLINS, b. May 11, 1713; m. *Jerusha*[5] *Stevens*, as above.

406. HANNAH, b. June 9, 1741; bapt. July 26, 1741; d. Feb. 1, 1816, aged 75; m. June 7, 1759, David Snow, who d. (?) May 25, 1792.
407. RICHARD, b. June 20, 1743; bapt. July 31, 1743; d. ———; m. ———, Rebecca ———.
408. BENJAMIN, b. April 19, 1745; bapt. June 9, 1745; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, Elizabeth ———; 2d, Jan. 23, 1772, Rachel Lombard.
409. JOANNA, b. March 2, 1746–7; bapt. April 26, 1747; d. Dec. 27, 1809; m. Feb. 13, 1766, Joshua Atwood, of Wellfleet, who d. Dec. 21, 1812.
410. TREAT, b. Feb. 16, 1748–9; bapt. April 2, 1749; d. ———; m. April 9, 1774, Jane Sarah[6] Cobb.
411. SILVANUS, b. June 3, 1752; bapt. July 19, 1752.
412. MICAH (called Michael in the will), b. Feb. 5, 1755; bapt. June 19, 1755.

118 John[5] Stevens (*Abigail*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1722; baptized Sept. 13, 1722, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 6, 1790, in his sixty-ninth year (gravestone, North Truro); married, first, April 15, 1742, JOANNA SMITH, who died June 15, 1743, in her twentieth year (gravestone, North Truro); second, Nov. 15, 1744, BETTY MAYO, who died Nov. 9, 1807, aged eighty-one. Widow Betty was appointed administratrix of his estate, March 27, 1792. Inventory £150 12s. Resided in Truro.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

413. RICHARD,[6] b. March 15, 1744–5; bapt. July 7, 1755.
414. THOMAS, b. Feb. 12, 1746–7; bapt. March 22, 1747.
415. LETTICE } twins, b. Feb. 6, 1748–9, { bapt. Feb. 19, 1749; d. April 21, 1749.
416. JOANNA } { bapt. Feb. 19, 1749; d. May 14, 1749.
417. LETTICE, b. April 20, 1750; bapt. May 28, 1750.
418. JOANNA, b. Sept. 18, 1752; bapt. ———; d. Nov. 19, 1816.
419. CAROLINE, b. May 7, 1755; bapt. June 19, 1755.
420. BETTE, b. April 2, 1758; bapt. April 9, 1758.
421. JOHN, b. July 13, 1760; bapt. Aug. 10, 1760.
422. JERUSHA, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 18, 1763.
423. JONAH, b. ———; bapt. June 7, 1767.
424. JAMES, b. June 19, 1768; bapt. Aug. 21, 1768; d. Jan. 17, 1801, aged 32, at Norfolk, Va.
425. TOAH (dau.), b. Nov. 6, 1770; bapt. Nov. 18, 1770.

119 Mary[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1714, in Boston; died Aug. 24, 1744, in Boston (gravestone, Copp's Hill); married Dec. 9, 1736, by Rev. Joshua Gee, PHILIP HOWELL, born about 1714, died in Boston, March 5, 1753, aged thirty-nine (gravestone Copp's Hill), and son of Philip and Sarah (Clough) Howell, who were married Dec. 18, 1711; the father dying Oct. 26, 1717, when his son was in infancy. Mr. Howell was a caulker by trade. His wife Mary owned the covenant at the Second church, Sept. 11, 1737. June 28, 1738, he was admitted a member of No. 1 Fire Engine Co. of Boston, and was a member in 1742.

Children of Philip and Mary Howell, born in Boston:

426. MARY, b. Oct. 15, 1737; bapt. Oct. 15, 1737.
427. PHILIP, b. Oct. 10, 1739; bapt. Oct. 14, 1739.

120 Abigail[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 10, 1715–6, in Boston; died ———; married Feb. 22, 1736, EBENEZER[5] GROSS (p. 213), born Aug. 17, 1713, and son of Micah and Mary Gross, of Truro, Mass. He is supposed to have removed from Boston to Maine, where three, at least, of his children settled. Can find no trace of the family in Boston after 1746 except that his son Ebenezer, when married in 1763, is said to be of Boston, according to the Truro records.

Children of Ebenezer and Abigail Gross, born in Boston and baptized in the Second church:

428. EBENEZER,[6] b. ——; bapt. Jan. 8, 1737–8; d. about 1806; m. Nov. 21, 1763, Hannah Brown.
429. JOSEPH, b. Dec. 20, 1739; bapt. Dec. 23, 1739; d. Jan. —, 1817, aged 80 (?); m. ——, Tabitha Goodell.
430. PHILIP, b. ——; bapt. March 15, 1741; d. ——. Lived near Scituate, Mass.
431. ABIGAIL, b. ——; bapt. Dec. 19, 1742; d. ——.
432. SIMON, b. ——; bapt. March 25, 1744; d. young.
433. JOHN, b. ——; bapt. April 21, 1745; d. ——. Moved to Camden, Me.
434. MARY, b. ——; bapt. Dec. 28, 1746; d. ——; m. ——, —— Lamson, and lived in Camden, Me.
435. JOSHUA, b. ——; d. ——, on a voyage to the West Indies.

122 Joanna[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——; baptized Jan. 20, 1722–3, in Truro, Mass.; died May 1, ——, aged thirty-one (gravestone on Copp's Hill, Boston, date illegible); married Nov. 9, 1744, JAMES[4] TILESTONE,[1] baptized May 21, 1704, died ——, and son of James and Mary Tilestone. He was a housewright, and his wife Joanna was admitted to the covenant in the New Brick Church, Boston, Sept. 13, 1747, where her children were baptized.

Joanna Tilestone of Boston, and Mary Tilestone of Barre, sold land, Aug. 27, 1784, to James Tilestone of Newburyport. (Suff. Deeds, 144: 167.) James Tilestone and others, of Newburyport, petitioned the General Court, Aug. 28, 1780, for permission to sail a vessel to the West Indies. (Mass. Archives, 177: 26.)

Children of James and Joanna Tilestone, born in Boston:

436. JAMES,[6] b. Oct. 11 (?), 1747; bapt. Oct. 7, 1747.
437. JOANNA, b. ——; bapt. March 6, 1749.
438. MARY, b. ——; bapt. April 22, 1750.

123 Capt. John[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——; baptized April 11, 1725, in Truro; died ——, 1758; killed according to family tradition, at the second taking of Louisburg from the French; married Sept. 2, 1747, ABIGAIL[4]

[1]The family name of Tylestone, or Tilestone, was probably derived from Tilstone, in Cheshire, England, where the family lived. One branch altered the name to Tillotson, it is said about 1600, of which family was John Tillotson, Abp. of Canterbury.

THOMAS[1] TILESTONE, b. ——, 1611, in England; d. June 24, 1694, aged 83; m. ——, *Elizabeth* ——. Was granted land in Dorchester in 1634, and made a freeman, March 19, 1636–7. Had seven children,—three sons, and four daughters. His son:

LIEUT. TIMOTHY[2] TILESTONE, b. ——, 1636; d. Aug. 9, 1697: m. May 3, 1659, *Sarah Bridgman*, who d. June 26, 1712. Was made a freeman in 1666, and a representative in 1689. He was a cooper, and owned a tide mill, now known as Tilestone's mill. Had seven children,—four sons and three daughters. His son:

JAMES[3] TILESTONE, b. July 2, 1675; d. Feb. 20, 1739–40, aged 62 (?), (g. s Copp's Hill); m. July 29, 1703, *Mary White*, who d. about 1749. He was a housewright. His name appears among the twenty-four persons who associated to build the new brick church, which was erected about 1721. He was one of the building committee, and among the first of those who gathered themselves into a church state. His widow and son, James, were appointed to administer his estate Feb. 16, 1740. The inventory, dated Feb. 18, 1740–1, amounts to £2354 8s. 6d. including four negroes. Had four children,—three sons, and one daughter. His son:

JAMES[4] TILESTONE, m. *Joanna Treat* as above.

HARTT,[1] born Dec. 8, 1727, died May 10, 1790, and daughter of Captain Ralph and Mary (Hudson) Hartt. They were married by the Rev. Henry Caner, the last Church of England priest of King's Chapel, a graduate of Yale in 1724, inducted as rector, April 11, 1747, and dismissed in March 17, 1776, when, with a large number of his parishioners, being Loyalists, he left the country. After the death of Captain Treat, she married for her second husband in 1763 (published Oct. 5, 1763) Edward Gyles, of Boston, by whom she had three children. See the Giles Memorial, pp. 133–134. According to family tradition, John Treat was a captain in the French war. When his widow was about to marry Edward Gyles in 1763, she took out letters of administration on the estate of her late husband. The letters are dated Nov. 15, 1763. In them John Treat is said to have been "a soldier in his Majesties Corps of Rangers, intestate." The bond is signed by Abigail Treat, Joseph Howe, tinplate worker,—her sister Rebecca's husband,—and Edward Gyles, painter and stainer. Very little is known about the Rangers. They were a kind of independent soldiers, sometimes called Light Infantry, and employed on scouting expeditions, where quickness of movement was very desirable. It is said that the pay rolls were sent to England for adjustment and payment and never returned. It is therefore impossible to obtain the name of the soldiers, except as recorded in private lists, town records, and family tradition. Louisburg was taken from the French by Sir William Pepperrell in 1745, but restored to them in 1748. It was retaken July 26, 1758, the siege having begun June 8th of the same year. In 1757, the Earl of Loudon and Gov. Pownall held a correspondence about raising Rangers, who were to be selected from Massachusetts troops. May 22, 1758, there were at Halifax six companies of Rangers, comprising seven hundred men, under Major, or Brigadier Major Scott, awaiting the attack on Louisburg. Knox, in his Historical Journal of the Campaigns in North America from 1757–1760, gives some account

[1] SAMUEL[1] HART, b. ———, in England; d. about 1683, in Lynn, Mass.; m., 1st, ———, *Mary* ———, who d. Dec. 24, 1671; 2d, Jan. 29, 1674, *Mary Whiting*. He settled in Lynn between 1643 and 1650. The inventory of the estate of Samuel Hart, sr., of Lynn, is dated July 4, 1684, and allowed Nov. 27, 1683. Samuel and Joseph Hart, sons, were administrators. Widow Hart signed her name with a mark. A widow Mary Hart m. March 5, 1684, Wm. Beale, in Lynn. The family name was variously spelled, Hart, Hartt, Harte, and Hartte. In this case it is Hart. A Samuel Hart, probably son of Samuel, sr., was an apprentice to George Coale in 1675. Samuel Hart, sr., is supposed to have married a daughter of Edmund Needham, who was probably the widow of ——— How, as there is mention by Needham in his will, dated June 26, 1677, of Hart's daughter-in-law, Elizabeth How, who by marriage was then Elizabeth Chadwell, and some of Hart's children,— Samuel, eldest son, Joseph, Abigail, her grandfather Needham's nurse, and Rebecca.

Children, born in Lynn, by his first marriage:

1. *Mary*,[2] b. ———; d. Sept. 20, 1657.
2. *Samuel*, b. ———; d. Dec. 30, 1730.
3. *Hannah*, b. April —, 1657.
4. *Joseph*, b. April 10, 1659; d. ———; m. June 24, 1684, Ruth Chadwell.
5. *Abigail*, b. Nov. 15, 1660.
6. *John*, b. Aug. 3, 1666; d. Oct. 8, 1667.
7. *Rebecca*, b. Jan. 27, 1668.
8. *Ezekiel*, b. April 28, 1669; d. May 10, 1669.

By his second marriage:

9. *William*, b. Jan. 4, 1676.

Capt. SAMUEL[2] HARTT, b. ———; d. Dec. 30, 1730, in Lynn; m., 1st, Jan. 4, 1680–1, *Elizabeth Ingalls*, of Lynn, b. March 7, 1659, d. Nov. 2, 1681, and granddaughter of Edmund and Frances Ingalls, who came from Lincolnshire in 1629; 2d, June 9, 1684, *Abigail Lamberd*, or *Lambert*, d. Sept. 1, 1747,

of the Rangers in this campaign, and on page 238, describes their uniform. They were of great service at the landing of the forces on the 8th of June, and subsequently. The troops disembarked at Saint Ann's at the eastern end of the Island of Cape Breton, about twelve miles from Choborogue Bay. The loss of the French during this siege is said to have amounted to between 1,500 and 2,000 including women and children. The English loss in killed and wounded was 515, though some estimate the number higher, distributed as follows:

Killed.		Wounded.
Captains	2	4
Lieutenants	8	16
Ensigns	2	3
Sergeants	3	4
Corporals	7	3
Privates	146	315
Drummers	0	2
Total	168	347

See Boston *News-Letter*, Aug. 24, 1758; Knox's Historical Journal, pages 127–197. The names of the killed and wounded are unfortunately not given. John Treat was allowed £10 for assistance in settling his father's estate in 1756.

Children, born in Boston:

439 ABIGAIL,[6] b. Dec. 29, 1747; d. July —, 1797; m. April 24, 1771, Maj. Elias Parkman.

440 SAMUEL, b. ——, 1750; d. May 1, 1806; m., 1st, ——, 1779 (pub. March 16, 1779). Elizabeth Brewer; 2d. June 20, 1790, Ann May; 3d, about 1800 (pub. Dec. 29, 1800) Helena Merlino de St. Pry.

124 Lieut. Joshua[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 22, 1729, in Boston; died Aug. 12 (17, Prospect records), 1802, at Prospect, Me.; married,

aged 84 (g. s., Old Burying Ground, where her name is spelled Hartt), and dau. of Michael Lambert, who d. Aug. 18, 1676. The will of Samuel Hartt, sr., of Lynn, yeoman, is dated June 6, 1730, and probated Feb. 25, 1731–2. It mentions wife Abigail, sons John and Ralph, who are sole executors, daughters Mary Mansfield, and Hannah. Signed Samuel Hartte, his mark.

Children, born in Lynn, by his first marriage:

1. *Elizabeth*,[3] b. Oct. 22, 1681; d. Feb. 18, 1682.

By his second marriage:

2. *Samuel*, b. June 9, 1685.
3. *Mary*, b. Feb. 28, 1687–8; d ——; m. ——, ——Mansfield.
4. *Hannah*, b. Jan. 25, 1690–1.
5. *John*, b. Aug. 24, 1693; d. ——; m., April 24, 1710, Experience Norton.
6. *Mychall*, b. July 13, 1696; d. Oct. 14, 1718, aged 22 (g. s. Lynn).
7. *Ralph*, b. June 12, 1699; d. March 14, 1776.

Capt. RALPH[3] HARTT, b. June 12, 1699, in Lynn; d. March 14, 1776, aged 77, in Boston (g. s., Copp's Hill); m., 1st, Nov. 27, 1722, *Mary Hudson*, b. May 27, 1699, in Lynn, d. Aug. 2, 1733, aged 34yrs. 2mos. (g. s. Copp's Hill), and dau. of Moses and Sarah (Collins) Hudson, who were m. Nov. 12, 1685: 2d, about 1733 (pub. Dec. 12, 1733, in Boston, and April 22, 1733, in Lynn), *Lois*, or *Louce Roteland* of Lynn, b. ——, 1705; d. Nov. 5, 1751, aged 46 yrs. (g. s., Copp's Hill); 3d, about 1752 (pub. Nov. 9, 1752), Mrs. *Sarah Osgood*, of Stoneham, Mass. She survived her husband, and after his death removed to Stoneham. Capt. Hartt was a well known and respectable citizen of Boston; resided in Lynn in 1722. He was elected a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. in 1739, and chosen captain in 1754. Feb. 28, 1742, he was commissioned by Gov. Shirley as Lieut. of the Foot Co. of Boston. This commission is printed in the Geneal. Reg., Vol. XXIV, p. 271.

first, Dec. 9, 1755, CATHARINE JAMES, born ———, died May 4, 1790, and daughter of William and Catharine (Cunningham) James, of Fort George's, now Warren, Me. Mr. James died Oct. 20, 1790, aged eighty-one, and was one of the first Scotch Irish settlers on George's river, the Indian name of which was Georgeekee. For his second wife he married Dec. 25, 1793, by Benjamin Shute, Esq., Mrs. POLLY LANCASTER, spelled Lanksster in the Prospect records, where she resided. Mr. Treat was a gunsmith by trade. He was at Fort George's as early as Aug., 1750, and perhaps a little earlier. The fort was erected in 1719–20. His name first appears on the pay roll of Capt. Jabez Bradbury's company, Aug. 30, 1750–June 16, 1753, as armorer, at 66s. 8d. wages per month. In 1757, the pay was reduced to 40s. A treaty with the Eastern Indians was ratified at this fort, Oct. 20, 1752, which was witnessed to by thirty-two persons, among whom was Joshua Treat. See Annals of the Town of Warren, by George Eaton. Mr. Treat has also furnished an account of a conference with the Indians, dated St. George's, July 27, 1757, on which occasion he acted as sworn interpreter of the Indian language. (Mass. Archives, 32: 777.) Feb. 2, 1759, the committee, appointed by the General Court to consider Governor Pownall's message, reported that it was expedient to build a fort on the Penobscot, and that when built, the forts at St. George's and Pemaquid should be dismantled, and the garrisons removed to the Penobscot. Accordingly an expedition was fitted out for the work, which left Boston, May 4, 1759, accompanied by the governor. It touched at Falmouth, now Portland, where it remained a few days, leaving on the eighth. On the ninth it arrived at George's river, where it received on board a part of the garrison there, a portion marching for the Penobscot by land. On the seventeenth, the expedition reached Fort Point Harbor, now Stockton Springs. The building of a fort was commenced at once. The governor embarked for home on the twenty-sixth, and arrived at Castle William, Boston harbor, on the twenty-eighth. The fort was completed about

His gravestone, and those of his first two wives may still be seen in good condition on Copp's Hill. The inventory of the estate of Ralph Hartt, gentleman, intestate, dated June 24, 1776 (Suff. Prob. 75: 132), amounts to £995 12s. 6d. Among the items are these:

Silver Tankard, porringers. spoons, &c. 52oz. 3pwt. @ 6s. 8d.	£17. 7. 8.
2 gold Rings & Silver watch.	£3. 19. 6.
Mansion House and land on Charter St.	£300. 8. 0.
Other Houses and lands amounting to	£530. 0. 0.

The Hartts were a family of shipwrights. At their wharf, now Constitution wharf, the frigate Constitution was launched in 1797. Edmund Hartt was the master carpenter.

Children, born in Boston and baptized in the Second church:

1. *Zephaniah*,[4] b. Oct. 19, 1724; bapt. Dec. 3, 1724; d. Sept. —, 1791, aged 67; m. Nov. 24, 1748, Sarah Copp. Was a shipwright. In 1765, he was made a member of the A. and H. Artillery Co.; was afterwards a lieutenant.

2. *Mary*, b. July 31, 1726; bapt. Aug 7, 1726; d. Jan 16, 1780, aged 52 (?), (g. s., Copp's Hill); m., —— 1753 (pub. Feb. 1, 1753), Joshua Bowles, b. about 1722, d. Aug. 31, 1794, aged 72, and son of Hon. John Bowles, of Roxbury, and Sarah his wife, who was the dau. of Rev. John Eliot of Newton, and granddaughter of Rev. John Eliot, the "Apostle" to the Indians. He was a brigade major during the Revolution.

3. *Abigail*, b. Dec. 8, 1727; bapt. Dec. 10, 1727; d. May 10, 1790; m., 1st, Sept. 2, 1747, John Treat; 2d. about 1763 (pub. Oct. 5, 1763), Edward Gyles, b. May 23, 1718, d. July 18, 1785, by whom she had two sons and one daughter.

4. *Rebecca*, b. April 21, 1729; bapt. April 27, 1729; d. ———; m. about 1750, Joseph Howe, b. ———; d. ——, 1784. He was a tin-plate worker. In 1776, the Boston Committee of Correspondence entered a complaint against him for breach of orders. He resided, and had his workshop in Marshall St., near the Boston stone. In 1798 the house was occupied by his son Joseph Howe.

5. *Samuel*, b. Dec. 12, 1730; bapt. Dec. 20, 1730.

July 6, at a cost of nearly £5,000 and named Fort Pownall, in honor of the governor. See Governor Pownall's Journal, Massachusetts Archives, Vol. 38, A, pp. 305–321; Williamson's Hist. of Maine, pp. 335–339, Vol. 2, and his Hist. of the City of Belfast, chapter 4, p. 56, for a cut of this fort, as it is supposed to have appeared; N. E. Hist. and Genealogical Reg., Vol. XIII, p. 167–8; XIV, pp. 4–10.

In the rolls of Capt. George Berry's company, at Fort Pownall, I find the name of Joshua Treat as ensign from April 1–July 16, 1759, at £2 10s. per month (Mass. Archives, 97: 213). From July 16, 1759–May 31, 1774, he was armorer; Jan. 20, 1764, his pay was raised from 40s. to 50s., and July 20, 1766, increased to 70s.; from July 29, 1766–May 31, 1774, it was only 30s. He probably continued to serve as armorer after the breaking out of the Revolution, for he is spoken of in a public document (Mass. Archives, 208: 355), as acting in that capacity. I cannot find that he ever held any higher rank than that of ensign, though always now called Lieut. Joshua Treat. From July 26, 1765–June 2, 1766, he acted as Indian interpreter, with Thomas Fletcher, at £3 per month.

According to tradition, Joshua Treat was the first permanent white settler on the Penobscot. Whipple says:

"During this year [1759] Lieut. Joshua Treat arrived at this fort, in a ship from Boston loaded with government stores for the fort; where he remained and was the first actual settler on the Penobscot river." *Geographical view of the district of Maine*, p. 81.

But Mr. Treat did not come direct from Boston. He came from St. George's, and was not lieutenant, but armorer. It is also a tradition that in May, 1759, he paddled up the river in a canoe with Governor Pownall, and landed on the banks of Sowadabscook stream in Hampden, where he acted as interpreter in a conference held with the Tarratine Indians, a warlike race, and introduced the governor to the old chief Modocowanda.

Dec. 17, 1760, the following petition was directed to the General Court, by Mr. Treat (Mass. Archives, 79: 332):

"The Petition of Joshua Treat
Humbly shews,

That he has been in the service of this Province as Armorer of the Fort at St. Georges upwards of Ten Years, & endeavoured to discharge his Duty faithfully, and at the time said Fort consisted of thirty men he receiv'd Three pounds per month. That when Fort Pownal was Built your Pet^{r} was removed there, and altho' the establishment of said Fort consisted of one hundred men, & he has the care & trouble of the like Number of Arms, your Pet^{rs} Pay instead of being inlarged in proportion to his care & trouble is reduced to Forty shillings per month, which he finds too small an allowance for his support.

"That in the month of August 1759, your Pet^{r} was taken sick at Fort Pownal & as no Physician was there he was removed to St. Georges & there continued sick under the Physicians care eleven Weeks & his sickness continuing he was removed from thence to Boston where he was confin'd under the Physicians care seven weeks longer during the which time he never received any Garrison or Hospital allowance. That the necessary Charges & Expenses for Board, medecine & attendance during said Sickness amounted to upwards eleven Pounds lawful money, which he is obliged to Pay, and as Your Pet^{r} was in the Province Service at the time of his sickness & no Provision was made for the sick, He humbly Prays Your Excellency & Honours consideration of his Case, & that a reasonable Addition may be made to his Wages, and also that an allowance may be made him for the charges of his sickness. And Your Pet^{r} as in Duty Bound will Pray &c.

Joshua Treat."

Fort Pownall, near where Mr. Treat settled, was originally in the town of Frankfort,

now Stockton Springs. Frankfort was incorporated June 29, 1789, and extended from Belfast line to Wheeler's mills. Was originally a very large town, but has been divided into several towns. Prospect was set off and incorporated Feb. 24, 1794; Searsport was incorporated Feb. 13, 1845, which took a little from Belfast; Stockton was incorporated March 13, 1857 (the name has since been changed to Stockton Springs), and Winterport in 1860. Mr. Treat's lot was near the head of Fort Point Cove, just above Stockton village, and was divided by the county road. His house was on the southeasterly corner of the lot, about two miles due north of Fort Pownall, where a part of the cellar is still visible. The dimensions are about 40 by 25 feet. His grave, unmarked by any monument, is nearer the shore. His sons Robert and James inherited the lot, the former the northerly half. The author visited the place in 1890. During the Revolution Mr. Treat moved his family to Camden, but soon returned.

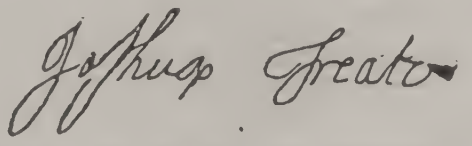
One of Mr. Treat's account books is now in the possession of E. P. Treat, of Frankfort. It consists of 241 pages. The lower part of the book has been much injured by damp, and a few of the leaves have been torn out. The name of Joshua Treat is on the first page, and on the inside of the cover opposite, the word Fort Pownall, is written several times. It was opened in 1764 and extended to 1767, but the once vacant spaces have been filled up with entries from 1754 to 1797, some of them taken from a previous book. In the earlier entries the penmanship is very good, and everything shows that Mr. Treat understood book-keeping. Later on the writing is not so good or so carefully done.

Besides being armorer at the fort, he kept a store containing such articles as were needed in the settlement, as rum, meal, molasses, pork, moose meat, tobacco, flip, coffee, shoes, various kinds of dry goods, etc. He was also probably the only mechanic in the neighborhood and did all kinds of blacksmith work, making bolts, tempering axes, mending guns, repairing steel traps, and forging the iron work for vessels. He did some trading with his cousin Samuel Treat in Boston, of the firm of Treat & Pico. As early as 1765, he owned a farm which he leased to Abner Lowell under certain conditions, page 51. On page 231, is "the Indian account," which contains this entry among others: "Lent Sabbatis Atteon a trap for the fall Hunt which he is to pay me £4.0.0." On page 148, under date of "Oct. ye 10, 1797," is this curious entry: "This Day Rickoned and settled with my son Josh^{a} Treat all accounts Debts Dues and Demands from the Beginning of the World to this day and received payment in full of forty shillings Lawful money.

as Witness my Hand
Josh^{a} Treat."

Oct. 7, 1767, he paid Thomas Cooper for "schooling my 2 children £10," page 83. The book contains the names of many of the early settlers and is valuable on that account. Mr. Treat must have been a man of great energy and enterprise. His silver ware far exceeded that of any other settler on the river.

Autograph, 1757:



The family Bible, which was given to Joshua's mother by her father Edward Larkin,

contained the family record, but it is so worn and faded that in some cases it cannot be made out. It is to be found among the Prospect town records.

Children, the first two born at Fort George's, the others in Frankfort, afterwards Prospect, now Stockton Springs, by his first marriage:

441. JOSHUA,[6] b. Sept. 16, 1756; d. Oct. 22, 1826; m. March 5, 1780, Lydia Buck.
442. CATHARINE, b. March 4, 1757; d. Dec. 20, 1760.
443. MARY, b. Sept. 23, 1759; d. Dec. 19, 1763.
444. ANN, b. June 8, 1762; d. May 3, 1764.
445. JOSEPH, b. Jan. 14, 1764; d. May 6, 1836; m. Nov. 27, 1788, Abigail Ide.
446. JOHN, b. June 4, 1766; d. Aug. 29, 1766.
447. CATHARINE, b. June 14, 1768; d. June 30, 1768.
448. ELIZABETH, b. July 10, 1769; d. Jan. 22, 1837; m. Dec. 10, 1789, Nathan Griffin.
449. WILLIAM JAMES, b. Dec. 26, 1771; d. Sept. 16, 1801; m. April 24, 1792, Huldah Stimson.
450. JOHN, } twins, b. Aug. 22, 1773; { d. April 11, 1870; m., 1st, Jan. 7, 1802, Sarah Sweetser; 2d, June 24, 1829, Mrs. Lucy (Porter) Littlefield.
451. SAMUEL, } { d. Feb. 10, 1859, in Winterport, Me.; unm.
452. ROBERT, b. June 6, 1777; d. April 11, 1845; m., 1st, Nov. 12, 1801, Mary Ridley; 2d, May 15, 1834, or June 14, 1842, Mrs. Rebecca (Berry) Crockett.
453. JAMES, b. Aug. 30, 1779; d. Nov. 30, 1819; m. April 20, 1806, Lydia Parker.

By his second marriage:

454. WARREN, b. Sept. 16, 1801; d. ——, 1801.

128 Elizabeth[5] Treat (*Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———; baptized Oct. 18, 1747, in Boston; died Dec. 4, 1830, aged eighty-two (gravestone, Brewer, Me.); married Dec. 13, 1768, by Rev. John Lathrop, JOHN[5] HOLYOKE,[1] born Aug. 27, 1743, in Boston, died Aug. 21, 1807, aged sixty-four (gravestone, Brewer), and son of Jacob and Susannah (Martin) Holyoke. Mr. Holyoke was a cooper, and resided in Boston. According to family tradition he was one of the Tea Party, Dec. 16, 1773, though his name does not appear in the list given by Drake, Tea Leaves, pp. XCII–XCIV. This list does not pretend to be a complete one. About 1775, he removed to the settlement of Penobscot, on the Penobscot river. This name was an indefinite one, meaning any unincorporated place on the river above the mouth. He was among the earliest settlers in Or-

[1] JOHN HOLYOKE (spelled Holliock, or Hollioke) of Alcester, Warwick Co., England, mercer, made his will, Nov. 21, 1587, and mentions wife *Elizabeth;* father-in-law Richard Stokes; children Mary, Edward, and a child not yet born. John Stockton was a witness. His son:

EDWARD[1] HOLYOKE, b. ——— in England; d. May 4, 1660; m. June 12, 1612, *Prudence Stockton*, daughter of Rev. John Stockton, rector of Rincolt. He is said to have come from Tamworth in Staffordshire, close to the northern boundary of Warwickshire. Was in Lynn, Mass., 1636–7, and made a freeman March 14, 1638–9. Lived mostly in Rumney Marsh, now Chelsea, Mass. Was representative for several towns between 1639 and 1648. His son:

Capt. ELIZUR,[2] or ELITZUR HOLYOKE, b. ———, in England; d. Sept. —, 1676; m., 1st, Nov. 20, 1640, *Mary Pynchon*, who d. Oct. 26, 1657, and daughter of William Pynchon, of Springfield, Mass.; 2d, ———, widow *Esther Maynard*. Resided in Springfield, and was representative to the General Court, 1656, '67, '70, '73, '75. Had seven children, —five sons, and two daughters. His son:

ELIZUR[3] HOLYOKE, b. Oct. 12, 1651; d. Aug. 11, 1711, aged sixty; m. Jan. 2, 1677, *Mary Eliot*, who d. Feb. 2, 1720–1, aged sixty-six, and daughter of Jacob Eliot, Jr., of Boston. Lived in Boston, and was representative to the General Court 1704–7. Had eleven children, —seven sons, and four daughters. His son:

JACOB[4] HOLYOKE, b. Nov. 6, 1697; d. Sept. 19, 1767; m. Aug. 13, 1730, *Susannah Martin*, who d. ——, 1784. Was a merchant. Had seven children,— five sons, and two daughters. His son:

JOHN[4] HOLYOKE, b. Aug. 27, 1743; m. *Elizabeth Treat*, as above.

rington,—coming there about 1777,—which was then a wilderness, from which Brewer was afterwards taken, and taking up two lots of land, each of one hundred acres, one above and one below where the Penobscot bridge now stands. Each lot was situated along the river 40 rods, and extended back 400 rods. Mr. Holyoke first built a log house on the hill on the upper lot. A frame house was erected about 1788, the first in town, on the lower lot, about twenty rods from the river, which in course of time has given place to another building. For many years after he made his clearing, hundreds of Indians used to encamp in a body and build their wigwams near his dwelling. Though friendly, they were at times rather disagreeable. They would come into a house at any hour, day or night, even forcing the door if fastened, and help themselves to food, or lie on the floor before the fire, without the slightest regard to the trouble and inconvenience caused by their intrusion. It was thought best to submit quietly to these rude ways, rather than to incur the risk of trouble. Mr. Holyoke was the first treasurer of Orrington in 1788; selectman in 1791, and held other town offices, being held in the highest esteem by his townsmen.

To illustrate the difficulties of travelling in those days, I subjoin the following petition of Mrs. Holyoke, which is to be found in the Massachusetts Archives, 177: 171.

"Boston Oct. 7, 1780.

"The petition of Elizabeth Holyoke Humbly sheweth that she was a native of this Town—but previous to the Commencement of Hostilities her husband & family moved to Penobscot where they now are—She sometime since Obtained Liberty to come up to Boston & see her friends—and is now very anxious to Return to her Husband & 4 young Children, having no other prospect of Conveyance than the present. She Humbly begs your Honours to grant her permission to proceed in the vessel with Capt Ingraham & the Gentlemen from ye Colledge—(at her own Expense) who are now bound near her Habitation.

And your petitioner shall ever pray
Elizabeth Holyoke.

Granted Oct. 9, 1780."

Children of John and Elizabeth Holyoke, the first two born in Boston, the others in Orrington, now Brewer, Me.:

455. JOHN,[6] b. March 10, 1773; d. Oct. 3, 1831; m. Nov. 27, 1800, Miriam Tibbets.
456. CALEB HOPKINS, b. March 6, 1775; d. ———; m. ———, Margaret Neal. He lived in Portsmouth, N. H.
457. POLLY, b. May 13, 1777; d. Oct. 7, 1849; m., 1st, May 24, 1796, Capt. Charles Burr, of Brewer, who d. Aug. 7, 1820; 2d, ——, 1825, George Wiswell, of Brewer. See Bangor Hist. Mag., Vol. 3, No. 5, p. 87, for further information.
458. EDWARD, b. March 27, 1779; d. about 1804, aged 25, by drowning.
459. ELIZA, b. March 7, 1781; d. ———; m. ———, as her second husband, Richard Hoben, of Irish descent, from Frankfort Marsh, who settled in Orrington. For his first wife he m. ——— Veazie.
460. JACOB, b. March 27, 1783; d. May 2, 1865; m., 1st (pub. Sept. 30, 1809), Martha Brewer; 2d, ———, Anna Treadwell; 3d, ———, Sally Hopkins.
461. SALLY SKINNER, b. April 30, 1785; d. ———; m. (pub. July 15, 1813), Samuel E. Fields.
462. WILLIAM, b. April 20, 1787; d. ———; m, ———, Lucy Greenleaf.
463. ROBERT TREAT, b. April 20, 1789; d. in infancy.
464. RICHARD, b. Oct. 5, 1791; d. ———.

129 Major Robert[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 14, 1752, in Boston; died May 27, 1824, in Bangor, Me.; married, first, Nov. 28, 1774, MARY

PARTRIDGE, born May 5, 1757, in Haverhill, died June 10, 1800, in Bangor, aged forty-four; second, Feb. 28, 1804, in Haverhill, MARY GALE, born Dec. 23, 1772, died Feb. 20, 1842, in Houlton, Me., and daughter of Moses Gale, a prominent merchant and leather dealer of Haverhill. Mr. Gale died June 20, 1827; married Oct. 12, 1769, Mary Appleton, who died March 29, 1830. (See Gale Genealogy.) In 1769, when seventeen years old, Robert Treat is said to have left Boston, and joined his brother Joshua Treat, who was armorer at Fort Pownall on the banks of the Penobscot. He worked at his trade of gunsmith for some five years, till his removal to Bangor, about the year 1774,—the precise time is not now known. It is very probable that a portion of the time was employed in other pursuits, such as exploring the country, hunting, and surveying, but of this little can now be said. According to the muster rolls, there was a Robert Treat at the Fort from Jan. 20, 1764 to June 2, 1766, but he was perhaps another Robert Treat, formerly a merchant at Boston, son of Samuel Treat of Truro, Mass., and a cousin of Major Robert Treat.

Mr. Treat was appointed agent for the proprietors of Oriand to run out lots to the settlers at the Upper Falls, about two miles above the present village, and the same year, 1774, began to build the first saw mill there, but probably did not finish it. Perhaps it was about this time that he moved to the Falls at the head of tide water on the Penobscot, afterwards called Treat's Falls, in his honor, where the city of Bangor now stands. James Ginn moved from Brewer and carried on the mill till 1797, when Mr. Treat sold it to John Lee of Castine.

The name Penobscot was given in early times to any unincorporated place on the river of that name. The first settlers of Bangor, who began to arrive as early as 1769, were squatters. The State of Massachusetts owned the township, but made a compromise with the Waldo proprietors, which gave each actual settler previous to Feb. 17, 1798, 100 acres. A petition to the General Court for a settlement of the matter, is dated Bangor Nov. 23, 1795, and the name of Robert Treat heads the list. March 5, 1801, a resolve was passed giving each actual settler since Jan. 1, 1784, and previous to Feb. 17, 1798, 100 acres of land on payment of $100, and all settlers previous to 1784, were entitled to 100 acres by paying the treasurer of the commonwealth $8.75. Mr. Treat received a great many lots by assignment.

The city of Bangor was originally called Bagaduce, or Kenduskeeg, sometimes spelled Condeskeeg. Plantation. Sept. 11, 1787, Robert Treat and eighteen others presented a petition to the General Court of Mass., requesting them to incorporate the township, which then consisted of about forty families, into a town by the name of Sunbury, but, so far as it appears, without result; yet the settlers seem to have regarded themselves as belonging to a town organization. March 3, 1788, Robert Treat was chosen moderator of the town of Sunbury; Oct 6, 1788, he was chosen collector; March 2, 1789, he was chosen moderator, and again, June 30, 1789, at a meeting held at his house. June 27, 1790, another petition was presented to the court requesting to be incorporated under the name of Bangor, by Rev. Seth Noble, who has the credit, whether justly or not, of having the name changed from Sunbury to Bangor, which was the name of an old Psalm tune, a great favorite with him. The petition was granted Feb. 25, 1791, and the inhabitants were notified to meet at the house of Major Robert Treat, March 22, 1792, to choose officers. It is not known when the organization of the town of Bangor actually took place, as its first extant record is dated April 4, 1796.

Upon his settlement in Bangor, Mr. Treat built his cabin at the foot of Newbury St., and soon after occupied the first frame house built in that township, for Jedediah Preble before the revolution. He built mills near the Red Bridge, and kept the post-office. It

is said by some that he was the first trader in Bangor. He kept a store and carried on an extensive trade in furs with the Indians, whose language he understood, and became very wealthy. In 1791, he built a ship, just below Penjejawock stream, the first vessel larger than a boat ever built in Bangor, or perhaps above Fort Point. It required two years to build it. Was also engaged in the lumber business. Had a lumber yard and wharf in Boston, where he frequently visited, though he probably did not reside there. According to the directory, his place of business was on Lynn, afterwards Commercial street, in 1796. In 1800, he was at Treat's wharf, which was on the east side of Ann street, near Proctor's Lane. There was a large fire on this wharf May 17, 1775, when Boston was occupied by the British, commencing in a barrack where soldiers were quartered, which burnt twenty-seven stores, one shop, and four sheds.

In 1798, he was taxed on one wharf and two wooden stores thereon. One store, three stories 18x70; one of two stories, 16x60; wharf contained 3420 sq. ft., value $1800, bounded north on town slip. A house of brick and wood, fronting on Fish street, 1,110 square feet, two stories, eighteen windows, value $2,000, land contained 1,380 square feet. An adjoining house, 972 square feet, three stories, twenty-six windows, value $2,000, land containing 1,110 square feet. A house adjoining, bounded southeast on Treat's wharf, and fronting on an alley, land 1,110 square feet, house 600 square feet, fifteen windows, value $900.

Mr. Treat was second lieutenant in the second company, Penobscot Regiment, Colonel Jonah Brewer, July 20, 1776. A petition of the inhabitants of Penobscot river was presented to the General Court, dated Penobscot, Nov. 5, 1777. They had been embodied in a regiment whereof Jonah Brewer was colonel, without their knowledge or consent. They regarded one regiment as sufficient considering the sparseness of the population, and wished to be returned to and incorporated in the ancient regiment under Col. Jonathan Buck. In 1785, he was chosen major of the first regiment, in the second brigade, of the eighth division of Mass. militia, of which John Brewer was colonel. Held the office in 1806.

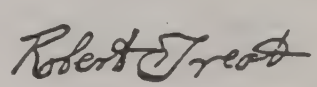
A treaty had been made with the Tarratine Indians Oct. 11, 1776, by the commissioners appointed by the government, but the matter had been left incomplete. In 1788, Massachusetts sent an agent to confer with them in order to complete the treaty. June 17, 1788, the commissioner, Rev. David Little, arrived in Sunbury, now Bangor, and the Indians were notified through Mr. Treat, acting as interpreter, to meet him at Old Town, for the purpose of confirming the treaty, on the twentieth of the month. This conference was held, though the results were hardly satisfactory to the government. Religious services were held at the house of Mr. Treat on the following Sunday.

He was one of the corporators of the Penobscot Bank of Buckstown, now Bucksport, incorporated March 14, 1806, which commenced business in June following. This was the sixth bank in the State of Maine, and the first east of the Kennebec.

Major Treat owned no less than fifteen large tracts of land bordering on the Penobscot. At one time he resided on the "Rose Place," which was overflowed in the great flood of 1846, and so greatly damaged that it was necessary to remove the buildings. This location has since become the site of the Bangor water works. He fixed his final abode on Mt. Hope, situated upon a considerable bend of the river, from which a delightful view of the Penobscot could be gained. Mr. Treat was an eminently social person, and by nature a perfect gentleman. He was also very plain spoken, and always said just what he meant. There was no chance to misunderstand him in that respect. His many acts

of kindness and assistance, rendered to his relations, are remembered to this day. He was buried in Mount Hope cemetery.

Autograph, Nov. 5, 1777:



Children born in Bangor, by his first marriage:

465. JOSEPH,[6] b. Dec. 8, 1775; d. Feb. 27, 1853; unm.
466. JOHN, b. Feb. 1, 1777; d. Nov. 8, 1777.
467. ROBERT, b. Aug. 1, 1779; d. Oct. 19, 1798. He was wrecked and lost on House Island, during a thick and cold storm while on his way to Boston.
468. JOHN PARTRIDGE, b. July 21, 1783; d. Sept. 18, 1857; m., 1st, Feb. 21, 1813, Rosanna L. Duggans; 2d, Feb. 7, 1845, Mrs. Lucy (Bailey) Winslow.
469. POLLY, b. Oct 1, 1785; d. Sept. 18, 1792.
470. JOSHUA, b. Aug. 6, 1787; d. Sept. 1, 1821. He was paroled after the battle of Hampden, which occurred Sept. 3, 1814.
471. BETTY, b. June 24, 1791; d. Nov. 25, 1791.
472. SAMUEL, b. June 28, 1793; d. July 9, 1795.
473. ROBERT HENRY, b. May 28, 1798; d. June 12, 1843, at Enfield, Me.; unm.

By his second marriage:

474. NATHANIEL GALE, b. March 13, 1807; d. Nov. 23, 1880; m. May 22, 1842, Lucy Josephine McGrath.
475. MARY HANNAH, b. April 23, 1809; d. March 20, 1844; m. (pub. Sept. 8, 1827) Zebediah Rogers.
476. ELIZABETH HOLYOKE, b. Jan. 19, 1813; d. April 2, 1860; m. Oct. 7, 1847, Nathan Jewell. No issue.

131 Hannah[5] Treat (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 4, 1718-9, in Truro, Mass.; died ———, in Georgetown, Me.; married, June 28, 1739, ABIEZER HOLBROOK, of Wellfleet, Mass., born Sept. 16, 1719, died ———. He removed, about 1750, to Georgetown, Me., that part since called Bath.

Children of Abiezer and Hannah Holbrook, the first five born in Wellfleet, the others in Georgetown:

477. ABIEZER,[6] b. Aug. 20, 1741; d. ——, 1780, in St. Pierre; m. Jan. 14, 1762, Elizabeth Snow, of Brunswick, Me.
478. JESSE, b. July 24, 1743; d. Sept. 21, 1791; m. Nov. 29, 1763, Ruth Dyer.
479. JONATHAN, b. July 21, 1745; d. ———; m. May 23, 1772, Rebecca Veazie.
480. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 14, 1748; d. ———; m. ———, Samuel Page. Had ten children.
481. LUCY, b. Dec. 4, 1750; d. ———, in Islesboro, Me.; m. ———, Samuel Veazie.
482. HANNAH, b. May 4, 1754; d. ———; m. ———, Peter Jordan.
483. MARTHA, b. Aug. 23, 1756; d. ———; m. ———, Charles Cowing.

132 Abigail[5] Treat (*John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1721, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Oct. 13, 1748, as his second wife, JONATHAN HARDING, of Truro, yeoman, who died about 1752. For his first wife he married ———, Huldah ———, who died April 27, 1748, aged thirty-six. They both owned the covenant, May 13, 1739, and had five children.—Hannah, Priscilla, Huldah, Martha and Jonathan, born and baptized in Truro. Widow Abigail was appointed administratrix of the estate, Oct. 17, 1752. The inventory is dated Nov. 7, 1752, and amounted to £255 16s. 6d.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail Harding, born and baptized in Truro:

484. Reuben,[6] b. Nov. 4, 1750; bapt. Dec. 10, 1750.
485. Abigail, b. Dec. 29, 1752; bapt. Jan. 26, 1753.

133 Elizabeth[5] Treat (*John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 10, 1723, in Truro, Mass.; died ——, 1803; married Nov. 26, 1747, Richard Cobb, born Feb. 28, 1721-2, died Jan. 7, 1809, in his eighty-seventh year, and son of Thomas and Mercy Cobb. He and his wife owned the covenant, Jan. 13, 1754, and Mr. Damon, his pastor spoke of him as "a man of a serious and exemplary life and conversation." He resided in Truro.

Children of Richard and Elizabeth Cobb, born and baptized in Truro:

486. John,[6] b. July 14, 1748; bapt. Aug. 13, 1753.
487. Elizabeth, } twins, b. March 26, 1753; {
488. Martha, } bapt. Aug. 30, 1753; {d——; m. Aug. 24, 1773, Samuel Rider.
489. Sarah, b. March 6, 1755; bapt. Nov. 30, 1755; d. ——; m. Aug. 24, 1773, Joseph Snow.

134 Rachel[5] Treat (*John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*). born Nov. 5, 1725, in Truro, Mass.; died Dec. 23, 1809 (gravestone, South Truro); married, first, March 10, 1747–8, as his second wife, Thomas Mulford, of Truro, born Oct. 20, 1703, in Eastham, died April 27, 1749, in his forty-sixth year (gravestone, North Truro), and son of Deacon Thomas and Mary (Basset) Mulford, who were married Oct. 28, 1690; the former dying Sept. 14, 1747, in his eighty-second year, and his wife, Jan. 22, 1741–2, in her seventy-sixth year. Both are buried in North Truro. Mr. Mulford was a very prominent man in Truro and quite wealthy. For his first wife he married ——, Mary Smith, daughter of Capt. Samuel Smith, who died Oct. 16, 1747, in her thirty-second year (gravestone, North Truro). She married, second, March 19, 1750–1, Joseph Cobb, born ——, 1726, died July 21, 1807, in his eighty-second year (gravestone, South Truro), and son of Thomas and Mercy Cobb. His brother Richard married a sister of his wife. In 1765, Mr. Cobb bought pew number 2, on the left side of the front door, in the new meeting house, Truro. Barnabas Paine and widow Rachel Mulford were appointed administrators of Mr. Mulford's estate, May 23, 1749. Mr. Cobb's will is dated April 7, 1807; probated Oct. 15, 1807; inventory, real estate and personal, $5,582.35. He is styled yeoman. Mentions wife Rachel; children Mulford, Richard, Sarah, wife of Treat Collins, Fanny Lombard, deceased, and her children. The name of Fanny does not appear among the children in the town or church records. Son Mulford Cobb executor. By her first husband she had no children so far as known.

Children of Joseph and Rachel Cobb, born and baptized in Truro:

490. Jane Sarah,[6] b. Feb. 15, 1752–3; bapt. June 17, 1753; d. ——; m. April 9, 1774, Treat Collins. (See 410.)
491. Joseph, b. Oct. 28, 1754; bapt. June 19, 1755.
492. Tamsen, b. Jan. 31, 1757; bapt. April 24, 1757.
493. Freeman, b. Jan. 16, 1759; bapt. April 22, 1759.
494. Mulford, b. March 25, 1761; bapt. May 31, 1761; d. ——; m. Oct. 28, 1784, Mary Wiley, of Wellfleet.
495. Richard, b. Dec. 11, 1763; bapt. May 27, 1764; d. July 10, 1845, aged 83 (g. s., South Truro).

137 Martha[5] Treat (*John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 27, 1733, in Wellfleet; died Dec. 27, 1770, in her thirty-eighth year (gravestone, Wellfleet); married

Jan. 25, 1752–3, as his first wife, Deacon WILLIAM[5] CHIPMAN,[1] of Wellfleet, born May 6, 1731, in Sandwich, died March 18, 1795, in his sixty-fourth year (gravestone, Wellfleet), and son of Ebenezer and Mary (Adams) Chipman. He was left an orphan at an early age, and learned the carpenter's trade, and also navigation. In 1758, he was a private in Capt. Samuel Knowles' Co., and in 1771, an ensign in Capt. Elisha Cobb's Co., 2d Barnstable regiment. In 1774, was second lieutenant in the Wellfleet Co. He was deacon of the church at Wellfleet. For his second wife he married March 3, 1772, Betty Mayo, who died Oct. 7, 1808, aged sixty-eight (gravestone, Wellfleet). She was appointed to administer his estate, April 8, 1795. The inventory amounted to £453 16s. 8d.

Children of Deacon William and Martha Chipman, born in Wellfleet:

496. MERCY,[6] b. March 30, 1754; d. in infancy.
497. MERCY, b. Sept. 1, 1756; d. ——; m. ——, Isaac Pepper, of Harwich.
498. MARY, b. ——; d. ——; m. Oct. 22, 1772, John Rich. Her name is called Mercy in the town records, but Mary in the settlement of the estate.
499. WILLIAM, b. Dec. 23, 1767; d. Jan. 1, 1800; m. Feb. 20, 1792, Dorcas Cobb.
500. JOHN, b. July 17, 1769; d. ——; m. Sept. 23, 1795, Elizabeth Atwood.

Children by his second wife:

1. Samuel Mayo Chipman, b. July 23, 1773; d. March 4, 1855; m. Dec. 7, 1797, Rebecca Atwood, who d. May 21, 1857, aged 82.
2. David Chipman, b. Oct. 20, 1776; d. ——; m. Nov. 30, 1803, Bathsheba Atwood, of Provincetown.
3. Martha Chipman, b. Dec. 20, 1778; d. ——; m. Nov. 22, 1796, Moses Hinkley, of Wellfleet.
4. Ebenezer Chipman, b. June 30, 1781; d. May 16, 1835; m. May 24, 1807, Patty Atwood Higgins.

139 Samuel[5] Treat (*Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1720, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 1, 1805, in his eighty-sixth year, in Truro; married May 7, 1741, SARAH RICH, born Nov. 26, 1715, died Nov. 23, 1789, aged seventy-four, and daughter of Samuel Rich, who was a brother of Deacon John Rich of Wellfleet. Mr. Treat

[1] JOHN[1] CHIPMAN was of Brinsfiltæ, about five miles from Dorchester, in Dorsetshire, England. His son:

Elder JOHN[2] CHIPMAN, b. ——, 1615 (as he said in 1652, that he was 37 years old), in England; d. April 7, 1708, aged 93, in Sandwich, Mass.; m., 1st, ——, 1646, *Hope Howland*, who d. Jan. 8, 1683–4, aged 54; 2d, ——, 1684, Mrs. *Ruth Bourne*, who d. Oct. 4, 1713, aged 71, and widow of Richard Bourne of Sandwich. He was in Boston in 1631; in Yarmouth in 1649; ordained ruling elder in Barnstable, April 14, 1670; moved to Sandwich, and was admitted townsman in 1679, where he was five years a deputy to the General Court. He was a carpenter by trade. Had ten children by his first wife. His son:

JOHN[3] CHIPMAN, b. March 3, 1670–1; d. Jan. 4, 1756; m., 1st, ——, 1691, *Mary Skiff*, b. Nov. 13, 1671, d. March 12, 1711, and dau. of Capt. Stephen and Lydia Skiff, of Sandwich; 2d, Jan. 29, 1716, Widow *Elizabeth Russell*, of Boston, dau. of Capt. James Handley; 3d, ——, 1725, *Hannah Hoskey* or *Hozil*, of Rhode Island, who d. June 25, 1725. He was admitted a townsman, Oct. 8, 1691; was a representative, magistrate, and an officer in the militia. Was a shoemaker by trade. Had twelve children,—seven sons and five daughters. His sixth son:

EBENEZER[4] CHIPMAN, b. Nov. 13, 1709, in Sandwich; bapt. May 18, 1716; d. about 1745; m. Dec. 3, 1730, *Mary Adams*, of Dartmouth. For her second husband, she m. (pub. July 10, 1747, in Eastham), Ebenezer Hurd, of Harwich. He lived in Dartmouth, Sandwich, Barnstable, and Eastham. Had six children, all sons. His oldest son:

WILLIAM[5] CHIPMAN, b. May 6, 1731; m. *Martha Treat*, as above.

was baptized and admitted to the church at Truro, Aug. 15, 1742; his wife was admitted to full communion Oct. 2, 1768.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

501. MULFORD,[6] b. March 11, 1741–2; bapt. Aug. 15, 1742; d. ———; m. March 22, 1764, in Wellfleet, Hannah Doakes, who was admitted to communion at Truro, March 20, 1774. She was at that time a widow. Can find no trace of him.
502. MARY, b. ———; bapt. May 13, 1744; d. ———.
503. SAMUEL, b. June 18, 1745; bapt. Aug. 25, 1745; d. Nov. 22, 1820; m. Feb. 6, 1772, Elizabeth Lombard.
504. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 15, 1747; bapt. April 8, 1748; d. April 13, 1824; m. April 13, 1773, Anna Rich.
505. SARAH, b. May 2, 1750; bapt. June 10, 1750; d. ———.
506. ANN, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 18, 1753; d. ———.
507. WILLIAM, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 3, 1756; d. ———. He was a Revolutionary soldier. Served in Col. John Cushing's Reg't, at Newport, R. I., from Sept. 25, 1776, for 59 days; in Capt. Benj. Godfrey's Co., Col. Josiah Whitney's Reg't, for two months service in Rhode Island, from May 10, to July 10, 1777. Was in service this time 2 mos. 14 das.
508. EZEKIEL, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 2, 1760; d. ———.

142 Mary[5] Treat (*Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Truro, Mass., probably; d. ———; married Oct. 16, 1749, JOSEPH WARD, of Eastham, Mass., born Oct. 8, 1725, and son of George and Rebecca (Newcomb) Ward, who settled in the northern part of Eastham, now called Wellfleet, about 1700, married Rebecca Newcomb, March 26, 1711, and is believed to be the ancestor of all the Wards of that part of the Cape. Joseph Ward was chosen one of the school committee for the southern district of Wellfleet in 1761. In 1777, and 1778, he was one of the Committee of Correspondence and Safety for that town. In 1778, he was elected to take care of Indian lands. Was appointed executor of his brother George Ward's estate, Dec. 4, 1776, and rendered an account Oct. 11, 1781. There was a Joseph Ward, jr., in Wellfleet in 1778, who was a son, I think, by a previous marriage. A Joseph Ward married (published Sept. 16, 1775), Martha Smith. A widow Martha Ward married Dec. 23, 1790, Samuel Smith. A Joseph Ward died May 14, 1802, in Wellfleet.

Children of Joseph and Mary Ward, born in Eastham:

509. JOHN,[6] b. March 18, 1750.
510. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 16, 1752.
511. DAVID, b. June 1, 1754.
512. ELISHA, b. Oct. 29, 1756; d. ———; m. Dec. —, 1778, Thankful Smith.
513. EZEKIEL, b. June 22, 1759.
514. DANIEL, b. Sept. 21, 1761.

143 Anna[5] Treat (*Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, probably in Truro, Mass.; died about 1769, in Wellfleet, Mass.; married Dec. 28, 1751, THOMAS HIGGINS, 3d, of Eastham, now Wellfleet, who died Oct. 31, 1809, in his eightieth year (gravestone, Wellfleet); he married June 19, 1777, Ruth Rich of Truro, for his second wife, but had no children.

Only child of Thomas and Anna Higgins, 3d, born in Wellfleet:

515. THOMAS,[6] b. Feb. 18, 1766, according to town record, or July 9, 1764, according to family record; d. Dec. 20, 1842; m. Jan. 29, 1792, Martha Swett.

144 Abigail[5] Paine (*Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 6, 1725, in Weymouth, Mass.; died Jan. 15, 1809; married Oct. 17, 1749, JOSEPH[5]

GREENLEAF,[1] born Nov. 10, 1720; died Oct. 28, 1810, in Boston, aged ninety, and buried in the Granary burying ground, and son of William and Mary (Shattuck) Greenleaf. Some time after his marriage he removed to Abington, Mass., and was appointed justice of the peace for Plymouth county, Feb. 6, 1765. He was a popular writer and an ardent patriot, and was the author of the "Noble Resolves," passed at a town meeting at Abington, March 10, 1770, which reflected great credit on him (see Hobart's History of Abington, p. 269–272). He resided in Abington for many years, near where the present town house stands. In 1771, he moved to Boston, and frequently wrote for the *Massachusetts Spy*, printed by Isaiah Thomas. Nov. 14, 1771, he wrote an article under the signature of Mucius Scaevola, which caused much excitement among the authorities. As they could obtain no satisfaction from Thomas, they summoned Greenleaf, Nov. 16, 1771, to appear before the governor and council. He refused to obey the summons and was deprived of his commission of justice of the peace, Dec. 10, 1771. In 1773 he opened a printing office on Hanover street, where he printed several pamphlets and books. In August, 1774, he undertook the publishing of the Royal American Magazine, began by Mr. Thomas, but the breaking out of the Revolution obliged him to close his business. He had but little property, and went into the printing business when old, as a means of support. His son Thomas, who had learned the art, managed his father's business. See Thomas' History of Printing, printed in the Transactions of the American Antiquarian Society, vols. 5 and 6. Was justice of the peace in 1796. His will is dated Sept. 15, 1809; probated Dec. 10, 1810. Mentions children, Katherine Rhoads, Mary Thwing; grandchildren, Joseph Greenleaf Weld, Thomas Weld, Wm. H. Prentiss; and the two children of son Thomas Greenleaf, deceased.

According to the Boston town records he was a very prominent man and filled numerous positions. Nov. 2, 1772, he was chosen one of a committee of twenty-one "of Correspondence to state the Rights of the Colonists & of this Province in Particular," etc.; March 9, 1773, one of a committee of five "to consider what is proper to be done to vindicate the Town from the gross misrepresentations & groundless charges in his Excellencys Messages to both Houses;" May 5, 1773, Sept. 25, 1774, and May 23, 1776, one of a committee of five "to prepare Instructions for our Representatives in General

[1]EDMUND[1] GREENLEAF, b. about 1590, in England; d. about 1671; m., 1st, ———, *Sarah Dole*, who d. Jan. 18, 1663, in Boston; 2d, ———, *Sarah Hill*, widow, first of ——— Wilson, second of William Hill, of Fairfield, Conn. She d. in Boston, in 1671. He came to New England in 1635, and settled in Newbury, Mass., where he was a freeman March 13, 1639, and moved to Boston after 1647. His will was proved Feb. 12, 1671, in which year he is supposed to have died. He was by occupation a silk-dyer. Had nine children, born in Ipswich, Eng.—six sons and three daughters. His son:

ENOCH[2] GREENLEAF, b. about 1617, or 1618, in Ipswich, Eng.; d. ——— (alive 1683); m. ———, *Mary* ———. Probably he came to New England with his father in 1635, and was in Malden, Mass., in 1663, but soon after moved to Boston. Was a dyer. Had four children—two sons and two daughters. His son:

ENOCH[3] GREENLEAF, b. ——, 1647; d. Sept. 8, 1705, in Boston; m., 1st, Oct. 20, 1675, *Bethiah Woodman*; 2d, Aug. 29, 1679, *Catherine Truesdale*, who d. Aug. —, 1712, aged 59, in Cambridge, Mass. Had ten children—five sons and five daughters. His son:

WILLIAM[4] GREENLEAF, b. Feb. 5, 1693; d. Sept. 20, 1756; m., 1st, June 10, 1714, *Mary Shattuck*, who d. Aug. 18, 1732; 2d, March —, 1733, *Ruth Ruggles*. Was a hatter, and had fourteen children—seven sons and seven daughters. His son:

JOSEPH[5] GREENLEAF, b. Nov. 10, 1720; m. *Abigail Paine*, as above. See N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Reg., Vol. 10, p. 95; Vol. 38, p. 299–301; Genealogy of the Greenleaf Family, by Jonathan Greenleaf, N. Y., 1854. This book, however, contains many errors.

Assembly"—a "Draught" of the latter instructions, read on the 30th of May, 1773, at a town meeting, may be seen in the report of the Record Commissioners, pp. 236–238, vol. 18, which contains such expressions as these, "the whole United Colonies are upon the Verge of a glorious Revolution. . . . . Loyalty to him [the King] is *now* Treason to our Country;"—July 26, 1774, one of a committee of four to draw up a "Letter to be sent to other Towns, relative to the Two Bills for altering the Constitution of this Province;" Dec. 7, 1774, member of "a Committee of Inspection," and one of a committee of seven to prepare a report on a "Vote of Thanks of the Town of Boston," etc.; May 30, 1776, he was excused from "Serving on the Committee of Correspondence Safety & Inspection for Reasons by him offered," and the next day Ellis Gray was chosen in his place; Aug. 27, 1776, one of a committee of seven "to determine upon some Method to have the Inhabitants provided with Arms;" Sept. 10, 1776, one of a committee of three to "draw up the Reasons the Town had for Voting as they had done;" Nov. 8, 1776, one of a committee of sixty—five from each ward—to collect "an Account of the Damages sustained since the Boston Port Bill;" Feb. 14, 1786, one of a committee of seven to "obtain a Supply of Provisions for the Inhabitants of this Town."

Children of Joseph and Abigail Greenleaf, born in Boston and Abington, two of whom were baptized in Brattle Street Church:

516. Abigail,[6] b. ——, 1750; d. young.

517. Abigail, b. Feb. 27, 1753; bapt. March 4, 1753; d. July 3, 1788; m. (pub. July 31, 1779), Rev. Ezra Weld.

518. Joseph, b. May 28, 1754; d. Nov. —, 1771, aged 18, in Boston.

519. Thomas, b. ——, 1755; bapt. July 20, 1755; d. ——, 1793; m. Oct. 13, 1791, Anna Quackenbush.

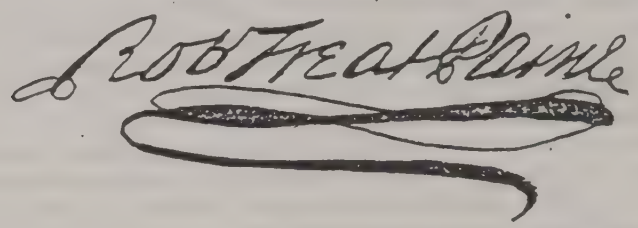
520. Mary, b. ——, 1757; d. ——, 1804; m. Aug. 14, 1791, Nathaniel Thwing, a merchant of Boston, as his second wife. No issue.

521. Catherine, b. June 11, 1760; d. ——; m. (pub. Dec. 13, 1780), Dr. Joseph Wanton Rhodes. Had two sons and three daughters. Dau.: *Abigail*[7] *Rhodes* was bapt. June 23, 1782, at the First Church, Boston. An Abigail Greenleaf Rhoads m. Nov. 20, 1799, Benj. Greenleaf, in Dorchester.

522. Eunice Paine, b. Aug. 7, 1762; d. April 11, 1803; m. May 15, 1790, William Prentiss.

147 Robert Treat[5] Paine (*Eunice*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 12, 1730–1, in Boston; died May 11, 1814, aged eighty-four, in Boston, and buried in the Granary burying ground; married ——, 1770, Sally Cobb, who died June 6, 1816, aged seventy-six, and daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Leonard) Cobb, of Taunton, Mass. Mr. Paine studied at the Boston Latin school. In 1745 he entered Harvard College, and graduated in 1749. After teaching school for a year, he next made three voyages to North Carolina, acting as master. He subsequently sailed to Fayal, Cadiz, and to Greenland, on a whaling voyage, in the same capacity. In 1755 he read law in Lancaster with Judge Willard, a relative, and at the same time preached in Shirley. He was appointed chaplain of Col. Willard's regiment, which was sent to Crown Point. Was in camp at Lake George about three months. Maps and plans drawn there by him are still preserved. In 1757 he was admitted to the bar, and removed to Taunton in 1761. After the Boston massacre, March 5, 1770, he was retained by the town to prosecute Capt. Preston. He espoused the popular cause, and in 1773 was a representative from Taunton. In 1774 he was one of the deputies to the first congress; in the winter and spring of 1775 he attended the provincial congress at Cambridge, and in May the congress at Philadelphia; July 4, 1776, he signed the Declaration of Independence; was elected to congress in 1777 and 1778, but did not attend; in 1781 removed to Boston, and pur-

chased the former residence of Gov. Shirley, corner of Milk and Federal streets, a brick and wooden building, three stories, fifty windows, the lot containing 18,476 square feet; was attorney general from 1777-90; in 1790 was made judge of the supreme court, which position he resigned in 1804. See Hopkins' Ministry of Taunton, pp. 309-16, vol. 2.



Children, the first six born in Taunton, the others in Boston:

523. ROBERT TREAT,[6] b. ——, 1770; d. July 30, 1798, in Boston, of yellow fever; unm. He graduated at Harvard in 1789. In the Harvard Triennial catalogue he is called plain Robert Paine. His younger brother, Thomas, assumed his name in 1801, after his death, and is called, though improperly, Robert Treat Paine, in the catalogue in 1792, as he did not legally bear that name till some nine years after.

524. SALLY, b. ——, 1772; d. Jan. 26, 1823; unm.

525. THOMAS, b. Dec. 9, 1773; d. Nov. 13, 1811, aged 37, in Boston; m. Feb. 22, 1795, *Elizabeth Baker*, who died, ——. He graduated at Harvard in 1792. In 1801 he had his name changed by act of legislature to **Robert Treat Paine**, not wishing to bear the same name as Thomas Paine, the infidel. He was a brilliant man and a poet of much note in his time. See his works in verse and prose, Boston, 1812; and the Hundred Boston Orators, pp. 283-87. Children born in Boston:

1. Elizabeth Cobb[7] Paine, b. Aug. 9, 1796; d. ——; m. June 10, 1822, Lieut. Nathaniel Appleton[6] Prentiss. See Prentiss Genealogy.
2. Mary Ann Smith Paine, b. ——, 1799; d. Nov. 1802, aged 3y. 8m.
3. Robert Treat Paine, b. ——, 1801; d. Nov. 12, 1802, aged 1y. 2m.
4. Robert Treat Paine, b. Oct. 12, 1803; d. June 3, 1885, in Brookline, Mass.; m. ——, Ann Stevens. He graduated at Harvard in 1822. Was devoted to astronomy, and left a large sum of money to Harvard university in the interest of that science.
5. James Henry Paine, b. Aug. 10, 1805; d. Dec. 23, 1885, in New York; unm. Was a man of marked ability, but very eccentric, and left a fortune.

526. CHARLES, b. Aug. 30, 1775; d. Feb. 15, 1810; m. May 21, 1799, *Sally Sumner Cushing*, b. Nov. 21, 1777; d. Jan. 26, 1823, and dau. of Brig. Gen. Charles Cushing, clerk of the Suffolk courts. He graduated at Harvard in 1793. Was a lawyer. See the Hundred Boston Orators, pp. 310-11. Children born in Boston:

1. Helen Maria[7] Paine, b. April 9, 1800; m. Sept. 30, 1823, George B. Cary.
2. Sarah Cushing Paine, b. June 18, 1802; d. July 28, 1848; m. Sept. 30, 1823, William C. Alwin.
3. Harriet Augusta Paine, b. Feb. 16, 1804; d. Oct. 18, 1820; unm.
4. Charles Cushing Paine, b. July 11, 1808; d. Jan. 4, 1874; m. Oct. 29, 1832, Frances Cabot Jackson, dau. of Hon. Charles Jackson. Robert Treat[8] Paine, a prominent lawyer in Boston, is his son. Resides in Waltham, Mass.

527. HENRY, b. Oct. 20, 1777; d. June 8, 1814; m. Jan. 25, 1805, *Olive Lyman*, who d. Aug. 18, 1811, and dau. of Theodore Lyman. He was educated as a merchant. Left one dau.:

1. Lucy Lyman[7] Paine, b. ——; d. ——; m. April 2, 1828, as his first wife, Russell Sturgis, b. July 7, 1805, in Boston, d. Nov. 2, 1887, in Leatherhead, Eng., and son of Nathaniel and Susan (Parkman) Sturgis. No issue. For his 2d wife he m. Sept. 28, 1829, Mary Greene Hubbard, d.au. of John and Mary Hubbard, by

whom he had four children; 3d, June 4, 1846, Julia Overing Boit, dau. of John Boit, by whom he had four children. He grad. at Harvard in 1823; was admitted to the Suffolk bar July 4, 1826; in 1829 became a partner in the firm of Jonathan Amory & Son; in 1834 a member of the firm of Russell & Sturgis, Manilla, and Russell, Sturgis & Co., China; in 1849 joined the firm of Baring Brothers & Co., London, of which he became the senior partner upon the death of Mr. Baring.

528. MARY, b. Feb. 9, 1780; d. Feb. 27, 1842; m. Sept. 6, 1825, Rev. Elisha Clap, b. June 25, 1776; d. Oct. 22, 1830, and son of Lemuel and Rebecca (Dexter) Clap. He graduated at Harvard in 1797; was tutor in Greek for two years; studied for the ministry, and preached for a few years; was afterwards principal of Sandwich academy.

529. MARIA ANTOINETTE, b. Dec. 2, 1782; bapt. Dec. 8, 1782, in the First Church; d. March 26, 1842; m. Oct. 18, 1831, Dr. Samuel Greele; born July 3, 1783, in Wilton, N. H.; d. Aug. 16, 1861, in Swampscott, Mass., and son of Samuel and Olive (Reed) Greele. No issue. He was married four times. She was so named in honor of the French court, for assistance received during the Revolution.

530. LUCRETIA, b. April 30, 1785; bapt. May 1, 1785; d. Aug. 27, 1823; unm.

157 Philosebius[5] Treat (*Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1727; baptized April 23, 1727, in Milford, Conn; died May 3, 1798, aged seventy-two (gravestone, Milford), of smallpox, at Watertown, Conn.; married, first, June —, 1755, MERCY HULL, of Bridgeport, Conn., born about 1731, died July 3, 1758, in her twenty seventh year (gravestone, Milford); second, ———, ELIZABETH BALDWIN, baptized Oct. 3, 1731, and daughter of Stephen and Eunice (Fowler) Baldwin, who died March 29, 1788, and in his will mentions his daughter, Elizabeth Treat, and in the division of the mother's share, four daughters are mentioned (See Baldwin Gen., p. 98); third, ———, SARAH ATWATER, born Sept. 21, 1746, in New Haven, died Sept. 8, 1822, aged seventy-seven (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Isaac and Dorothy (Mix) Atwater. Mr. Treat was a farmer and resided at Milford. His will was dated May, 1798; presented for probate May 8, 1798; inventory £1454. Son Stephen A. Treat was executor. Mentions wife; sons Philosebius, Elijah, Stephen Atwater, Isaac; and daughters Abigail, Sarah Peck, Elizabeth, Mercy, Eunice.

Children, born in Milford, by his first marriage:

531. PHILOSEBIUS,[6] b. about 1756; d. ——, 1833, in Windsor, Conn.; unm. About Jan., 1776, he enlisted for one year in the Continental Regiment of Col. Charles Webb, with Capt. Perrit, and went first to Boston, where he remained till the British evacuated the place, March 17, 1776, when the regiment was ordered to New York city. He continued with Col. Webb till he joined a company of rangers, commanded by the gallant and unfortunate Capt. Nathan Hale, who was taken prisoner by the British and executed. While in New York city, Gen. Washington directed the organization of a body of "rangers" from volunteers, and gave the command to Lieut. Col. Knowlton, of Conn., who had been active in the siege of Boston. He was killed at the battle of Harlem, Sept. 16, 1776, and a number of rangers made prisoners. Gen. Washington said of him that "he would have been an honor to any country." Capt. Hale had offered to reconnoitre the British on Long Island, but was captured and hanged Sept. 22, 1776. After these events no mention is made of the rangers. Probably the survivors returned to the companies to which they originally belonged. Mr. Treat was in the battles of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776; Harlem, Sept. 16, 1776; White Plains, Oct. 28, 1776; Trenton, Dec. 26, 1776, when over 900 Hessians were captured; and Princeton, Jan. 3, 1777. In April, 1818, he was living in Simsbury, Conn., and had been blind for more than fifteen years. He was of Windsor, Conn., when he died. His will was probated Feb. 19, 1833. To Charlotte Phelps, of Windsor, widow of Timothy Phelps, jr., he left all his property, subject to legacies. To his half brothers

and sisters, Elijah, Isaac, Elizabeth, Mercy, Eunice, Sally, and Abigail, he left $1.00 each. In case of recovery of sight before death this will was to be void. I think he was the "Philow Treet" who, at a meeting of the proprietors of Guildhall, Vt., Sept. 1, 1783, was chosen the 5th out of 7 to run the town lines. He received a pension.

By his second marriage:

532. ELIZABETH, b. ——, 1739; d. Oct. 30, 1834; m. ———, Samuel Camp.
533. MERCY, b. ———; d.——— (alive 1833); m. ———, Abraham Peck.
534. EUNICE, b. about 1763; d. Nov., 1855, aged 92; m. April 29, 1788, Amos Ford.
535. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. July 19, 1767; d. young. In the First Church records she is called the dau. of Philo and Elizabeth Treat.

By his third marriage:

536. ELIJAH, b. ——, 1775; bapt. April 16, 1775; d. Oct. 14, 1837; m. Dec. 8, 1796, Esther Rhodes, or Mallory.
537. STEPHEN ATWATER, b. ——, 1777; bapt. May 4, 1777; d. Aug. 27, 1819; m. June 23, 1807, Harriet Bull.
538. SARAH, b. Feb. 14, 1780; bapt. March 23, 1780; d. July 3, 1855; m., 1st, April 2, 1797, Fenn Peck; 2d, April 23, 1816, Elijah Bryan.
539. ISAAC, b. Nov. 30, 1780; bapt. Feb. 18, 1781; d. March 11, 1844; m. Sept. 1, 1799, Elizabeth Miles.
540. ABIGAIL, b. ——,1784; bapt. April 4, 1784; d. June 14, 1823, aged 43 (g. s., Milford), unm.

158 Robert[5] Treat (*Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. —, 1730; baptized Oct. 11, 1730, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 10, 1807 (gravestone, in Milford); married ———, MARY CLARK, born Dec. —, 1733, died Aug. 29, 1799, of fever, aged sixty-six (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Thomas and Susanna (Woodruff) Clark. His will mentions children Robert, Jonathan, David, Mary Bryan, and Jane Tomlinson, with her three daughters, Maria, Jennette, Martha. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Milford:

541. ROBERT,[6] b. May 25, 1758; d. April 7, 1825; m. April 29, 1784, Content Bryan.
542. JONATHAN, b. Aug. 12, 1763; d. Nov. 20, 1829; m. March 30, 1783, Susannah Gunn.
543. JANE, b. ———; bapt. May 17, 1767; d. Sept. 9, 1799; m. Nov. 1, 1787, Capt. William Tomlinson.
544. MARY, b. ———; bapt. May 14, 1771; d. Sept. —, 1845; m. April 29, 1784, Capt. Jehiel Bryan, jr.
545. MARTHA, b. Feb. 7, 1772; d. April 23, 1842, aged 70 (g. s., Orange, Conn.); m. Nov. 15, 1792, Capt. John Gunn, b. Dec. 31, 1765; d. Aug. 26, 1826, aged 61 (g. s., Orange). They were both dismissed from the First Church, at Milford, to the new church, at North Milford, now Orange, July 21, 1797. No issue.
546. DAVID, b. July 22, 1776; d. April 10, 1859; m. Nov. 23, 1800, Lydia Pardee.

160 Capt. Isaac[5] Treat (*Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———; baptized Feb. 16, 1734-5, in Milford, Conn.; died June 12, 1829, aged ninety-six (gravestone, Milford); married, first, ———, SUSANNA CLARK, daughter of Thomas and Susanna (Woodruff) Clark, born May —, 1736, died Feb. 12, 1772, aged thirty-five, and buried alongside of her father and mother; second, ———, SARAH BEAN, born about 1754, and daughter of Benjamin Bean, who survived him. Mr. Treat was a farmer. In May, 1770, he was appointed by the assembly, quartermaster of the troop of horse in the second regiment in the colony, and Jan. 29, 1774, cornet in the company, and in October, 1775, lieutenant. During the Revolution he commanded a company of light horse, and did service about Milford. He received no pension.

Daughter and only child born in Milford:

547. ANNA[6] (sometimes called Susanna), b. ——, 1770; d. Nov. 19, 1777, aged 7y. (g. s., Milford).

161 Jane[5] Treat (*Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1736; baptized Oct. 10, 1736, in Milford, Conn.; died ——— (alive 1777); married ———, BENJAMIN SPEES. They were both admitted to the First Church in Milford, June 28, 1767, on which occasion two of their children were baptized. The family is said to have removed to New Jersey. A Benjamin Spees was chosen by the assembly, lieutenant of the 12th Co., 13th Reg't, Conn. troops, June, 1776. Was also justice of the peace in Woodbury, Conn., about 1782.

Children of Benjamin and Jane Spees, born in Milford:

548. TREAT,[6] b. ———; bapt. June 28, 1767.
549. JANE, b. ———; bapt. June 28, 1767; d. ———; (?)m. Feb. 5, 1786, Oliver Gibbs, in Woodbury.
550. SAMUEL, b. ———.
551. ELIZABETH, b. ———.
552. POLLY, b. ———.
553. SALLY, b. ———.

162 Capt. Bethuel[5] Treat (*Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1738; baptized Nov. 5, 1738, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 25, 1820, aged eighty-two (gravestone, in South Britain, Conn.); married, first, ———, ANNA CAMP, of Milford, who died May 4, 1785, aged forty two (gravestone in South Britain); second, ———, KEZIAH HURD, who died Oct. 8, 1824, aged seventy-four (gravestone, South Britain). Mrs. Mary Baldwin of Ashland, N. Y., has a "sampler," made by Anna Camp in 1751, when seven years old. Mr. Treat graduated at Yale in 1759. He and his wife Anna were admitted to the First Church in Milford, June 28, 1767. He subsequently, after the Revolution, removed from Milford to South Britain, where he purchased a large tract of land in the northwestern part of the village. Was a captain in the militia when they were called out at the alarm at Horse Neck, where Putnam rode down the steps in the town of Greenwich; assisted to drive the British from Danbury when they burnt the place,—the musket used on this occasion was recently presented to his great grandson Bethuel Robert Treat; was at one time in the main army at or near Peekskill, N. Y., in Col. Samuel Whiting's regiment. Was in the service some nine months, from March to November, 1779, and perhaps longer. In 1779, he marched with his company to New Haven to repel the enemy. There are no pay rolls showing term of services. He never received a pension. Was also captain in the militia 1796–8. His will was dated June 13, 1815; probated April 3, 1820. Mentions wife Keziah; daughters Mary Allen, Esther Barlow, Susan Lewis; grandson Treat Watkins, and granddaughter Jane T. Watkins, children of daughter Sarah Watkins; granddaughter Janet Page, daughter of Jane Page; and four sons, Bethuel, Alfred, Amos C. and Isaac R.

Children, the first nine probably born and baptized in Milford, the tenth and eleventh born in South Britain, by his first marriage:

554. ANNA,[6] b. ——, 1765; bapt. June 28, 1767; d. March 24, 1786, aged 21, in South Britain.
555. MARY, b. Oct. 18, 1765 (?); d. April 10, 1849; m. Feb. 19, 1784, Jonah Allen.
556. ESTHER, b. ——, 1767; bapt. June 28, 1767; d. ——, 1772, in South Britain.
557. BETHUEL, b. ——, 1769; d. Aug. 30, 1855, aged 86, in Southbury, Conn.; m. Feb. 21, 1793, Polly Painter, in Roxbury, Conn., who d. April 29, 1856, aged 86, in Southbury. His will

was probated Sept. 8, 1855, by widow Polly Treat. Property left to the widow and grandson Bethuel Treat Russell, as he was called. Having no children, Mr. Treat adopted Caroline Painter of Roxbury, who d. Jan 14, 1860, aged 60, in Southbury, and m. Capt. Barlow Russell, of Southbury, who d. Sept. 23, 1870, in Woodbury. Her first son was named Bethuel Treat Russell. Mr. Treat adopted him and left him a handsome property. He m. Nov. 16, 1842, Huldah Ann Downs, and d. May 5, 1872, aged 51, in Southbury.

558. Sarah, b. ———; bapt. April 5, 1772; d. ———; m. Feb. 3, 1808, Hezekiah Watkins.
559. Amos Camp, b. Dec. 20, 1775; d. Sept. 26, 1856; m. ———, Elizabeth Shepard.
560. Alfred, b. Oct. 25, 1776; d. Aug. 3, 1856; m. Oct. 20, 1798, Lydia Mallory.
561. Esther, b. ———; d. Jan. 6, 1849; m. Jan. 8, 1799, Abel Barlow.
562. Susan, b. ———; d. ———; m. Jan. 21, 1804, Aaron Lewis.

By his second marriage:

563. Isaac Rexford b. March 14, 1793; d. Jan. 10, 1858, aged 64; m. ———, Clarence Platt.
564. Jane, b. ———; d. ———; m. Oct. 14, 1807, Erastus Page.

164 Deacon Samuel[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 6, 1728, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 17, 1787, in his fifty-ninth year (gravestone, Milford); married June 27, 1751, Frances[5] Bryan (217), born Aug. 16, 1726, died June 13, 1806, aged eighty (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Richard and Sarah[4] (Treat) Bryan. He was admitted to full communion in the First Church, Milford, June 27, 1741, and his wife Frances, March 28, 1752. He was chosen deacon of the church Aug. 31, 1786. He was appointed ensign of the 2d Co., 2d Reg't, by the Assembly, in October, 1768, lieutenant in 1772, and captain in May, 1775. Was promoted from captain to be major of the 2d Reg't May, 1778, and resigned in 1779. Was a member of the legislature in 1783–4. The inscription on his gravestone is as follows:

IN MEMORY OF
SAMUEL TREAT, ESQ^r,
WHOSE PIETY WAS EARLY AND UNAFFECTED;
IN SERVING HIS GENERATION CONSTANT AND UNWEARIED.
AS A CIVIL OFFICER, A MINISTER OF GOD FOR GOOD.
FAITHFUL AND ENDURING IN FRIENDSHIP.
AN EXAMPLE OF CONJUGAL & PARENTAL AFFECTION.
IN PROSPECT OF A BETTER STATE HE SUDDENLY
DEPARTED THIS LIFE AUGUST THE 17^th 1787
IN THE 59^th YEAR OF HIS AGE.
ALL ON EARTH IS SHADOW, ALL BEYOND
IS SUBSTANCE, THE REVERSE IS FOLLY'S CREED;
HOW SOLID ALL WHERE CHANGE SHALL BE NO MORE.

"I HEAR THE VOICE, YE DEAD ARISE,
AND TO THE GRAVES OBEY
AND WAKING SAINTS WITH JOYFUL EYES
SALUTE TH' EXPECTED DAY."

Administration on his estate was granted to widow Frances Treat, and Samuel, eldest son, Aug., 1787. Inventory was dated Oct. 20, 1787; movable property was valued at £832; real estate at £2834. Mention is made of six children. In the will of widow Frances Treat, dated April 12, 1798, the six children are mentioned, but the three daughters were then married, which was not the case in 1787. The family Bible, dated 1785, contains the record of six children, but is too much worn in places to be deciphered. It was given to Jonah[7] Treat, grandson of Samuel Treat "by my honored grandmother Frances

Treat," and is now (1888) in the possession of Rev. H. W. Pope, of Palmer, Mass., his grandson.

Children, born in Milford:

565. ABIGAIL,[6] b. Jan. 9, or March 26, 1752; d. Feb. 27, 1842; m. July 4, 1771, John Bryan.
566. ANNA, b. May 18, 1754; d. June 5, 1843; m. Feb. 28, 1782, Capt. William Davidson.
567. FRANCES, b. Dec. 30, 175–; d. ———; m. Feb. 6, 1792, Dr. Peres Mann.
568. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 16, 1760; d. May 3, 1813; m., 1st, June 28, 1787, Sarah Nettleton; 2d April 22, 1794, Clarissa Wetmore.
569. ELISHA, b. Jan. —, 1764; d. May 15, 1813; m. Dec. 25, 1794, Pamelia[6] Treat.
570. JONAH, b. Nov. 27, 1767; d. Feb. 2, 1843, aged 75; m. May 25, 1791, Rebecca[7] Treat.

166 John[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1731; baptized Dec. 5, 1731, in Milford, Conn.; died Oct. 19, 1794, aged sixty-three (gravestone in Milford), of dropsy and asthma; married June 27, 1751, ANN[5] BRYAN (218), born Feb. 19, 1730–1, died June 28, 1806, and daughter of Richard and Sarah[4] (Treat) Bryan. Was a farmer. Administration was granted to widow Anna (or Ann), in 1794. In 1795, a new will was found by the son Richard, in which he was made sole executor. He gave bonds for £12,000. Feb. 18, 1795, widow Anna received her dower; March 5, 1795, an inventory was presented which amounted to £4068, consisting of household goods, lands, negro man, etc. In 1795, the widow leases the farm to her sons John and Richard. The will mentions four children, John, Richard, Ann Blakslee, and Sarah Parker. The will of Mrs. Anna Treat, of New Haven, is dated April 13, 1796, and was probated Aug. 7, 1806. She mentions her four children.

Children of John Treat, born in Milford, some of them baptized in the First church:

571. SARAH,[6] b. Dec. 10, 1751; d. ———; m. ———, Jeremiah Parker.
572. JOHN, b. Nov. 17, 1755; d. Dec. 23, 1807; m., 1st, Feb. 26, 1789, Esther Hine; 2d, May 1, 1794, Esther Clark.
573. RICHARD, b. June 20, 1760; d. Dec. 31, 1808; m. Sept. 23, 1784, Sarah Smith.
574. ANDREW, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 10, 1771.
575. SYBIL, b. ———; bapt. June 5, 1774; d. May 26, 1782, aged 8, scalded.
576. ANN, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Blakslee.

201 Dea. Joseph[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 28, 1722, in Milford, Conn.; died July 27, 1791, in his sixty-ninth year (gravestone, Milford); married———, MARY MERWIN, baptized Nov., 1725, died July 22, 1803, aged seventy-eight (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of John and Hannah (Platt) Merwin, who in his will mentions his daughter Mary Treat. She was admitted to the First church July 2, 1749. He lived north of the Milford settlement near Grassy Hill, afterwards called North Milford, and now the town of Orange. He had four sons and four daughters, and owned a negro slave and wife who also had four sons and four daughters. These eight slaves he distributed to his eight children. His will is dated Sept. 10, 1787; probated Aug. 1, 1791; estate valued at £1915. To his son Joseph he gives all his land in Woodbridge, and his "gold sealed ring;" to son Richard all his land in Watertown, and the negro boy Levi; to son Isaac his slave Nando Glasco; to son David his homestead. The daughters and wife received their share. His great grandson, Mortimer Smith Treat (2479), has his old gun, with Joseph Treat's name engraved on the brass facing opposite the lock. It is very long, with a bore for an ounce and a half ball. It was carried by his son Joseph[6] in the war of the Revolution and it was the best shooting gun in the company. He would never acknowledge that he ever killed a man, but many a box of cartridges he emptied towards where the red coats were thickest, and being a good shot, it is presumed

that he must have done some damage. He was a great hunter. Once he shot a buck and a bear on a day's hunt in the woods near where the town of Derby now stands.

Children born in North Milford, now Orange, the fifth and sixth baptized in the Second or Plymouth church, the others in the First Parish, Milford:

577. MARY,[6] b. ——, 1745; bapt. July 2, 1749; d. April 18, 1824, aged 79; m., 1st, ———, Capt. Enoch Woodruff; 2d, ———, Capt. Enoch Newton, of Woodbridge, Conn.

578. JOSEPH, b. ——, 1747; bapt. July 2, 1749; d. Oct. 24, 1828, aged 81; m. Rebecca Downs.

579. HANNAH, b. ——, 1750; bapt. Aug. 12, 1750; d. ——, 1838; m. ———, Zenas Peck, and resided in Woodbridge. Had four children:

1. Jerry,[7] b. ———; d. April 14, 1854; m. ———, Amelia Ford.
2. Mary, b. ——, 1780; d. ———; m. ———, Jonas Sidney Newton.
3. Hannah, b. June 4, 1785; d. Sept. 1, 1879; m. March 10, 1816, Russell Johnson, of Oxford, Conn.
4. Zenas, b. ——, 1788.

580. ISAAC, b. April 7, 1756; bapt. ———; d. Oct. 9, 1822, aged 67; m. Feb. 9, 1785, Mehetable Platt.

581. RICHARD, b. June 26, 1761; bapt. Aug. 16, 1761; d. Jan. 31, 1832; m., 1st, ———, Sybil Clark; 2d, Sept. 17, 1821, Mary Jones.

582. DAVID, b. Dec. 10, 1765; bapt. April 19, 1766; d. June 17, 1848; m. May 24, 1792, Mehetable Platt.

583. MABEL, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Nathan Clark, b. Aug., 1746, and son of Nathan and Abigail (Newton) Clark.

584. PAMELIA, b. ——, 1768; bapt. ———; d. Jan. 21, 1836, aged 68; m. Dec. 25, 1794, Elisha Treat. (See **569**.) She is called Mehetable Treat in the Plymouth Church records when married.

202 John[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 4, 1724, in Milford, Conn.; died May 27, 1804, aged eighty (gravestone, Bridgewater, Conn.); married Aug. 17, 1749, PHEBE HAWLEY, born July 1, 1734, died May 6, 1813, and daughter of Captain Jehiel and Sarah (Dunning) Hawley. Mr. Treat settled in Bridgewater, then a part of New Milford, where he was a very prominent citizen and a successful farmer. He settled on land given him by his father Joseph Treat on Shepaug Neck. Is said to have built the first frame house in town, in which his son Abijah afterwards lived.

Children, born in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater:

585. SARAH,[6] b. Oct. 3, 1750; d. Sept. 27, 1786, aged 36; m. April 30, 1775, David Summers.

586. HANNAH, b. Nov. 25, 1752; d. Feb. 25, 1754, aged 2 yrs.

587. ABIJAH, b. March 29, 1755; d. June 15, 1760, in his 6th year (g. s.).

588. HANNAH, b. March 29, 1757; d. Aug. 28, 1827; m. Dec. 9, 1779, Ralph Keeler.

589. ABIJAH, b. Dec. 30, 1761; d. Oct. 3, 1837; m. March 6, 1783, Abigail Canfield.

590. PHEBE, b. Dec. 15, 1763; d. March 3, 1801; m. March 6, 1781, John Canfield.

591. ANNA, b. Jan. 25, 1766; d. June 16, 1845; m. ———, Ralph Smith.

592. CLARA, b. Dec. 19, 1768; d. Jan. 4, 1844; m. Aug. 16, 1787, Caleb Beach.

593. JOHN, b. April 26, 1771; d. May 6, 1771.

594. JOHN HAWLEY, b. Nov. 19, 1774; d. Aug. 20, 1853, aged 79; m., 1st, Nov. 25, 1794, Sally Jannet Randall; 2d, ———, Sarah Ward.

595. POLLY, b. Nov. 17, 1776; d. ———; m., 1st, Nov. 20, 1794, Nathan Betts; 2d, ———, John Canfield.

203 Hannah[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 14, 1728, in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married ———, JOHN SANFORD, of Milford.

Children of John and Hannah Sanford, born in Milford, and baptized in the Second or Plymouth church:

596. Hannah[6], b. ———; bapt. July, 1749.
597. Elisha, b. ———; bapt. Oct., 1751.
598. Mary, b. ———; bapt. Sept., 1755.
599. David, b. ———; bapt. June, 1758.

208 Clemence[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 18, 1743, in Milford, Conn.; died May 18, 1817, in her seventy-fourth year (gravestone, Milford); married March 9, 1768, David Ingersoll, of Milford, born Dec. 11, 1740, died June 10, 1774, in his thirty-fourth year (gravestone), and son of David and Mehetable (Bryan) Ingersoll. They were both admitted to the First church, Milford, on the occasion of the death of their infant daughter, March 24, 1771.

Children of David and Clemence Ingersoll, born in Milford:

600. Mehetable,[6] b. Oct. 25, 1768; d. March 24, 1771, aged 2 yrs. 6 mos. (g. s. Milford).
601. David Bryan, b. Aug 16, 1771; bapt. Aug. 18, 1771; d———.
602. Jonathan, b. Oct. 24, 1773; bapt. Oct. 31, 1773; d. ———.

209 Sarah[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 20, 1745, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 12, 1838, aged ninety-three, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married, first, Oct. 31, 1765, Lieutenant Benjamin[6] Fenn, junior, of Milford, born July 30, 1742, died Oct. 27, 1780, in his thirty-ninth year (gravestone, Milford), and son of Colonel Benjamin and Mary (Peck) Fenn, of Milford; second, ——, 1797, Maj. Elisha Fellows, of Sheffield, Mass., who died ——, 1806, in Sheffield. The inscription on her gravestone at Tallmadge informs us that

She
was a woman of a vigorous mind,
a mother of uncommon excellence,
a consistent Christian,
and after a useful and honored life
of 93 years
died August 12th 1838.

Mr. Fenn was a lieutenant in Captain Peck's Company, during the Revolution. His ancestor Benjamin Fenn came from Parish Whittington, Musworth, England, to New England about 1630, and died in 1672. He was a magistrate of the New Haven colony.

Children of Lieutenant Benjamin and Sarah Fenn, born in Milford:

603. Benjamin,[6] b. May 14, 1766; d. July 10, 1817, in Tallmadge, Ohio; m. ———, Comfort Fowler, dau. of Jonathan and Comfort (Baldwin) Fowler.
604. Peck, b. Feb. 28, 1768; d. March 12, 1824, in Tallmadge, Ohio; m. Jan. 28, 1794, Urania Durand.
605. Treat, b. March 10, 1770; d. Feb. 21, 1806; m. May 3, 1791, Sally[6] Hollister, who d. Jan. 29, 1830, and dau. of Salmon and Millicent (Goodrich) Hollister.
606. Sally, b. Feb. 28, 1773; d. Oct. 26, 1796, in Ohio; m. ———, Elisha Edwards, at Berlin, Conn.
607. Clemence, b. April 13, 1775; d. Oct. 6, 1776.
608. William, b. April 5, 1777; d. Oct. 15, 1355; aged 79 (g. s. Milford); m. Feb. 10, 1799, Mary Fenn, who d. March 16, 1864, and dau. of Aaron Fenn. Their son:
    1. Eliakim Tibbals[7] Fenn, b. March 24, 1804; d. May 25, 1885; m. May 28, 1828, Elizabeth Ann Platt, who d. April 26, 1875. Their dau.:
        1. Frances Ann[8] Fenn, b. May 26, 1834; m. May 4, 1851, Noyes Alling[9] Treat. (See **2492**).
609. Richard, b. July 4, 1779; d. Feb. 20, 1868; m. Aug. 15, 1802, Mehetable Platt.

210 Gideon[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 22, 1747, in Milford, Conn.; died July 11, 1811, aged sixty-three (gravestone, Bridgewater, Conn.); married Nov. 13, 1770, Lucretia Washburn, born Sept. 16, 1750, in Derby, Conn., died March 3, 1847, aged ninety-six (gravestone). He came to Shepaug Neck about 1770, and had one of the best farms in the county. He left a large estate, being one of the wealthiest men in the town, and possessed a large deer park of 100 acres, built about 1780. A high fence surrounded the grounds except on one side, which was bounded by a steep rock. Wild deer could jump into the enclosure, but could not get out again. So the park was kept replenished. He was one of the proprietors of the Union Library of New Milford, established Feb. 18, 1796. He lived in his great house for three years without doors or windows, being unable to complete it, owing to the Revolutionary war, using blankets instead.

Children, born in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater:

610. Joseph,[6] b. July 23, 1771; d. Jan. 20, 1774.
611. Minerva, b. Feb. 25, 1773; d. Feb. 4, 1776.
612. Joseph, b. July 3, 1774; d. March 26, 1776.
613. Ariel, b. Nov. 14, 1775; d. March 15, 1776.
614. Gideon Washburn, b. Feb. 3, 1777; d. Sept. 30, 1862 (g. s., New Milford); unm. His g. s. contains this inscription:

"Spiritual birth
Dec. 23, 1813
In Missouric."

615. Daniel Allen, b. May 8, 1778; d. Feb. 1, 1828; m. Nov. 30, 1809, Almira Sherman.
616. Lucretia, b. Oct. 25, 1779; d. Jan. 28, 1859 (g. s., New Milford); unm.
617. Stephen, b. Aug. 9, 1781; d. Sept. 5, 1849; aged 68 (g. s.); m., 1st, March 28, 1811, Thirza Welton, who d. Sept. 23, 1832, aged 42 (g. s.), and dau. of George and Elizabeth Ann (Botsford) Welton; 2d, Oct. 1, 1833, Clara[7] Smith, b. Oct. 13, 1736, d. Dec. 28, 1851, aged 65 (g. s.) and dau. of Ralph and Anna[6] (Treat) Smith. See 1381. No issue. All three are buried in Bridgewater.
618. Joseph, b. Dec. 10, 1783; d. May 9, 1841; m. Sept. 20, 1820, Julia Burrill.
619. Homer, b. Aug. 7, 1788; d. Nov. 25, 1855; m. March 19, 1823, Beulah Fairchild.

211 Frances[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 6, 1750, in Milford, Conn.; died in Washington, Conn., Nov. 27, 1831, aged eighty; married Aug. 31, 1772, Gideon Camp, born Oct. 19, 1748, in New Milford, Conn., died Aug. 28, 1822, aged seventy-four, in Washington, where he resided, and son of Enos and Lois (Wheeler) Camp.

Children of Gideon and Frances Camp, born in Washington:

620. Frances,[6] b. April 7, 1774; d. ———.
621. Clemence, b. May 3, 1776; d. ———; m. Jan. 28, 1796, Reuben Hurd, of Washington.
622. Gideon, b. May 6, 1778; d. Sept. 3, 1849, aged 71, in Bethlehem, Conn.
623. Sarah, b. March 16, 1781; d. ———; m. June 5, 1802, Elihu Merwin, of Brookfield, Conn.
624. Abigail, b. July 30, 1783; d. ———; m. Dec. 19, 1809, Ambrose Baldwin, of Newtown.
625. Treat, b. Oct. 3, 1785; d. Jan. 27, 1850; m. April 3, 1809, Eunice Hurd, who d. Sept. 29, 1868, aged 82, in Woodbury, Conn. Was member of the Conn. Legislature from Woodbridge, in 1831, 1832, was justice of the peace in Woodbury, in 1837, and postmaster at Ellsworth, Sharon, Conn., in 1822.
626. Nancy, b. Aug. 16, 1787; d. ———.
627. Betty, b. Feb. 20, 1790; d. ———.
628. David, b. Nov. 22, 1792; d. Sept. 7, 1840, in Washington; m. Dec. 19, 1820, Patty Logan, who d. March 3, 1834, aged 36, in Washington.

220 Rev. Joseph[5] Treat (*Richard*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, 1734; baptized April 21, 1734, in Abington, Penn.; died ——, 1797, in ———; married ———, Mrs. Elizabeth (Bryant) Woodruff. She is buried in Albany, N. Y., but the inscription is simply "Mother of Richard Treat," and her age is stated to have been seventy-six. Mr. Treat graduated at New Jersey College, Princeton, N. J., in 1757. He was a tutor in the college from 1758 to 1760. The Presbytery of New Brunswick, N. J., licensed him to preach in 1760, and he supplied the pulpit in that town between 1760 and 1762. In Oct., 1762, he was associated with Rev. Dr. Bostwick, then in feeble health, as assistant minister of the First Presbyterian church New York, and upon his death in Nov., 1763, succeeded him as pastor. In the spring of 1764, Rev. John Murray, from the North of Ireland, was called as colleague, but want of unanimity, and other considerations caused him to decline the invitation. Rev. John Rodgers, born in Boston, Aug. 5, 1727, whose parents came from Londonderry, Ireland, was next called in Jan., 1765, and installed the 4th of October following. In 1766, upon the occupation of New York by the British, the clergy and most of the people left the town. The church was converted into a hospital. Mr. Treat was an ardent patriot. May 8, 1776, commissions were issued to the officers of Col. Malcom's Regiment, and one to Rev. Mr. Treat as chaplain. The New York Convention, Aug. 26, 1776, resolved that Mr. Treat continue his services as chaplain to Col. Lasher's and Col. Malcom's Battalions, in Brig. Gen. Scott's Brigade, his pay to commence from the time of calling said brigade into service.

Rev. Mr. Rodgers, after the departure of the British troops, returned to New York on the 26th of November, 1783. Mr. Treat did not return till the summer of 1784. His conduct seems to have very much displeased his parishioners, for on the first of July, 1784, he was summarily dismissed by the following resolutions:

"Resolved, that this congregation can support but one minister.
"Resolved, that the Rev. Dr. Rodgers be that minister.
"Resolved, that a committee be appointed to apply to the moderator of the Presbytery, and request him to call a meeting of that body as soon as convenient, that we may apply in a regular manner for a liberation of this congregation from the Rev. Mr. Treat as one of our ministers."

Pastoral relations were accordingly dissolved, and Rev. Mr. Rodgers became sole pastor. May 18, 1785, the Presbytery of New York reported that since their last report they had dismissed Mr. Treat to the Presbytery of New Brunswick, which employed him and others from time to time to itinerate about New Jersey, to organize new churches. Mr. Treat supplied the churches of Lower Bethlehem, Hunterdon Co., and Greenwich, Warren Co., till his death. He was a popular and successful preacher and minister. Silas Dean afterwards delegate to congress from Conn., in a letter from New York, Aug. 29, 1774, thus speaks of him:

"Sunday. Heard parson Treat in the forenoon, and Mr. Ledlie in the afternoon. I think the former much inferior to the latter." Collect. Conn. Hist. Soc., p. 146, Vol. 2.

During 1779, Mr. Treat preached one or more Sundays at Allen Township, Cumberland Co., Penn.

Children, born in New York city:

629. Mary Davis,[6] b. Aug 28, 1766.
630. Richard Samuel, b. Aug. 18, 1769; d. May 22, 1837; m., about 1794, Gertrude Stringer.
631. John Thomas, b. Oct. 24, 1772.
632. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 19, 1774.

222 **Dr. Samuel[5] Treat** (*Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1738; baptized March 5, 1737–8, in Abington, Penn. (the same date of baptism is contained in the records of the First Presbyterian church, Philadelphia); died Feb. 14, 1812, in New York, and buried in Trinity church-yard, it is said; married ———, AGNES HOLLINGSHEAD. After practising medicine for a while in Burlington, N. J., he removed to New York, where he continued in practice for about five years. A grandson wrote me that Mr. Treat had eleven children, he believed, but could remember the names of only eight. As there was no Presbyterian church in Burlington at that time, Dr. Treat attended St. Mary's church. Jan. 30, 1786, he subscribed £2 towards retaining the services of Rev. Samuel Roe. May 5, 1792, he subscribed £3 for establishing an Academy. The early records of the church were kept very carelessly, and contain but few baptisms, marriages or deaths. The records mention the marriage of Martha Treat, who was probably a daughter of Dr. Treat.

Children, not in order of birth:

633. CHARLES,[6] b. ———; d. ———.
634. JOSEPH, b. ———; d. ———.
635. MICAJAH, b. ———; d. ———.
636. ROBERT, b. ———; d. ———.
637. MARY, b. ———; d. ———; m., about 1795, Anthony Lamb.
638. AGNES, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Anthony Lamb after the death of her sister Mary.
639. SAMUEL, b. Nov. or Dec. 6, 1791, in Burlington, N. J.; d. Feb. 14, 1855; m., 1st, March —, 1820, Jane Taylor; 2d, Sept. 20, 1827, Lydia Souder.
640. MARTHA, b. ———; d. ———; m. Dec. 12, 1803, John Hoskins.
641 RICHARD HENRY, b. ———; d. ——, 1855, in Mobile, Alabama. He was the youngest of the family. Taught school in Montgomery and Mobile, Ala.

225 **Donald[5] Treat** (*Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Milford, Conn.; died March 24, 1803, in Litchfield, Conn.; married, first, ———, MARY ———, who died Aug. 30, 1785, aged forty-five, of consumption; second, ———, Mrs. SARAH[5] (SMITH) STONE, (?) born 1764, died Feb. 26, 1841, aged eighty-seven, daughter of Ephraim and Sarah (Newton) Smith, and widow of Samuel Mansfield Stone. She was dismissed to the Second or Plymouth church, June 4, 1789, from the First church. He was dismissed by the Plymouth church in 1796, to the church in Litchfield.

Children, born in Milford, by his first marriage:

642. DANIEL,[6] b. ———; bapt. April 21, 1765, Plymouth church; d. ———; m. Nov. 1, 1790, Elizabeth Bristol.
643. JANE, b. ———; bapt. June 23, 1771.
644. ELI, b. Feb. 20, 1774; bapt. April 10, 1774; d. March 17, 1854; m. April 28, 1800, Urania Baldwin.
645. SARAH ANDREW, b. ———; bapt. May 21, 1780; d. ———; m. ———, Dennis Orton. Removed to Camden, N. Y.

By his second marriage:

646. WILLIAM S., b. ——, 1738; d. ——, 1832, aged 44; m. ——, 1812, Lucinda Hubbard.

227 **Sarah[5] Treat** (*Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1744, in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 9, 1813, aged sixty-nine, in Bethlehem, Conn.; married ———, Ensign FLETCHER[5] PRUDDEN (*John,[4] John,[3] Samuel,[2] Peter[1]*), baptized May 14, 1738, in Milford, died Jan 9, 1798, in Bethlehem, and son of John[4] and Hannah (Newton) Prudden, of Milford. They were both admitted to the First church, Milford, April 5, 1778.

Children of Fletcher and Sarah Prudden, born and baptized at the First church, in Milford:

647. Fletcher Newton,[6] b. ———; bapt. Aug. 28, 1772; d. ———; m. 1st, ———, ———, who d. Feb. 4, 1801, aged 27, in Bethlehem; 2d, March 22, 1826, Mrs. Persis Terry. Resided in Colebrook, Conn., in 1826.

648. Sarah Treat, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. ———; m. Dec. 23, 1795, Moses Parmalee, of Bethlehem.

649. Anna, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 7, 1776; d. April 3, 1859, aged 84, in Bethlehem; m. Dec. —, 1798, Eleazer Crane of Bethlehem.

650. Hannah, b. ———; bapt. April 5, 1778.

651. Elizabeth, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 26, 1779.

228 Isaac[5] Treat (*Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 22, 1788, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 23, 1858, in Oxford, Conn.; married Feb. 10 (5, town record), 1810, Eleanor E. Stiles, of Oxford, born Feb. 13, 1789, died Feb. 4, 1854, aged sixty-five. Soon after the death of his father, he went to live with an uncle, Jonah Treat, who was appointed his guardian when about sixteen years old, and resided in Orange, an adjoining town, since his mother had married again. His father had intended that he should be educated in Yale College, but circumstances prevented.

Children, born in Oxford:

652. Harriet E.,[6] b. Feb. 10, 1811; m. April 5, 1831, Marvin R. Sanford.

653. George N., b. Nov. 26, 1812; d. Nov. 24, 1821, aged 9 yrs.

654. Cynthia M., b. Dec. 21, 1814; d. Aug. 29, 1887; m. Feb. 14, 1836, Daniel Merrill, of New Haven, who d. Feb. 4, 1872, aged 66 yrs. 8 mos. She resided in New Haven, and furnished me with much information in regard to the family.

655. William Edmund, b. Jan. 18, 1817; d July 14, 1887; m. Jan. 2, 1842, Augusta N. Nettleton.

656. Robert Smith, b. May 14, 1819; d. Jan. 3, 1869; m. ———, Mary Linn.

657. Betsy A., b. Sept. 3, 1821; m. Nov. 19, 1840, Milo Downs, who d. Nov. 6, 1868, aged 53. Had a son:

1. Horace Treat[7] Downs, b. ——, 1843; d. March 9, 1844, aged 9 mos.

658. Sarah Lucinda, b. June 29, 1824; d. March 9, 1874; m. ——, 1853, John Smith.

659. Eunice E., b. Sept. 23, 1827; m. March 4, 1872, Hart David Munson, son of David and Huldah (Baldwin) Munson. Reside in New Haven. No issue.

660. Burrit I., b. Sept. 17, 1830; d. July 6, 1860, aged 30.

236 Mary[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 29, 1744, in Milford, Conn.; died ———, in Conn.; married Sept. 27, 1762, in Washington, Conn., Joel Titus, who died about 1820, in Ferrisburg, Vt., at the house of his daughter Hannah, while on a visit. Of Mr. Titus it cannot be said positively who his parents were. His home was in Washington, near Birch Plain, Davis' Hollow, or Romford as it is now called. He owned a Forge which was burned about the beginning of this century. The site is still known as Joel Titus' Forge. He was or became a member of the Church of England, and was prominent in St. John's Church in those times, and a vestryman from 1794–1798. He also served in the French and Indian wars. After the death of his wife he removed to Sandy Creek, N. Y., and lived with his children. Nov. 11, 1789, Samuel Peet Treat gave a deed to Joel Titus, who is supposed to have left town about 1802. He was there Sept. 23, 1802, receiving a deed that year from Samuel N. Johnson.

Children of Joel and Mary Titus, said to be fifteen, born probably in Washington, not in order of birth, dates not known:

661. Joel,[6] b. ———; d. ———, when about 40 years old; unm. He was the eldest born. Was injured at the raising of a building and ever after a cripple. Was clerk of St. John's Church for many years.

662. SAMUEL, b. ——; d. ——, at Olean, N. Y.; m. ——, ——. Had a son Samuel Titus who was a Freewill Baptist minister in Mich.

663. PEET TREAT, b. May 10, 1776; d. Jan. 28, 1861, in Mexico, N. Y.; m. ——, 1799, Martha Barnum. Had 9 children:—Sarah A., Treat, Lucinda, Betsy, Barnum, Susan, Anson, Hannah, and Patty.

664. HENRY, b. ——; d. ——, in Illinois; m. ——, Sukey Brigham. His descendants live near Blackberry, Ill.

665. HANNAH, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, a Quaker minister, late in life. She was the eldest dau., and resided in Ferrisburg, Vt.

666. ESTHER, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, Gardner Geer. Resided in Kent, Conn.

667. SALLY, b. ——; d. ——; m. Sept. 10, 1793, in Washington, Conn., William Lyons. Had a son Daniel Lyons, who was a Freewill Baptist minister in Ontario, N. Y.

668. NABBY, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Troup. Settled in Ashtabula Co., Ohio.

669. HULDAH, b. about 1788; d. ——; m. ——, Orin Strong, who d. in 1874, aged 86. See Strong Genealogy.

670. CHARLES, b. ——; d. ——; m. Emma Daniels. Has descendants living in Oneida Co., N. Y.

671. BILLY, b. March 2, 1780 or 1781; d. Jan. 4, 1860, in Marshall, N. Y.; m., 1st, May 26, 1806, Judith Huested who d. Nov. 11, 1829; 2d, April 4, 1830, Susan Derby, who d. May 9, 1858, aged 64. He settled in Paris, now Marshall, N. Y., in 1804, and carried on a large business in Forge Hollow. All his children were by his first wife:

1. Sophia[7] Titus, b. ——, 1807; d. ——, 1808.
2. Anson Titus, b. March 13, 1809; d. Dec. 22, 1882, in Phelps, N. Y.; m. June 3, 1834, Almira Sabin, b. Jan. 26, 1810, d. Nov. 16, 1887, and dau. of Oliver and Olive (Upham) Sabin. He settled in Phelps in 1835. Children, the first b. in Byron, N. Y., the second in Wolcott, N. Y., the others in Phelps:
   1. Thomas Benton[8] Titus, b. March 2, 1835. Resides (1888) in Clifton Springs, N. Y.
   2. Mary Juliet Titus, b. Sept. 13, 1837; d. May 2, 1841.
   3. Oliver Sabin Titus, b. May 13, 1843. Resides in Shortsville, N. Y.
   4. Billy Titus, b. April 4, 1845; d. May 12, 1864, killed at Spottsylvania, Va.
   5. Anson Titus, b. June 21, 1847; m. Dec. 11, 1872, Lucy Tobie Merrill, b. July 16, 1851, and dau. of James and Lucy (Tobie) Merrill of New Gloucester, Me. Rev. Anson Titus is a Universalist clergyman, and now (1890) resides in Natick, Mass. He is well known as a genealogist and writer. Children:
      1. Anson Merrill[9] Titus, b. April 8, 1875, in New Gloucester, Me.
      2. Marion Lucy Titus, b. Nov. 20, 1880, in Weymouth, Mass.
   6. Susan Olive Titus, b. May 5, 1849; m. ——, C. D. Carr, of Phelps, N. Y.
   7. Albert Alberto Titus, b. Feb. 16, 1852; d. Oct. 29, 1852.
3. Lucius Titus, b. July 28, 1811; resides (1888) in Coldwater, Mich.
4. Sophia Titus, b. March 13, 1813; d; m. ——, Adonijah Day of Deansville, N. Y. Living 1888.
5. Horace H. Titus, b. Aug. 4, 1816; resides (1888) in Phelps, N. Y.
6. Phebe J. Titus, b. Dec. 28, 1818; m. ——, James McAdam, of New York city. Living 1888.
7. Orrin Strong Titus, b. July 23, 1821; resides (1888) in New York city.
8. Juliet Titus, b. Oct. 27, 1823; m. ——, Mark Hanchet. Resides (1888) in Chicago.
9. Hosea Ballou Titus, b. Jan. 2, 1826; resides (1888) in Waterville, N. Y.
10. Delos E. Titus, b. May 10, 1828; d. ——, 1871; m. ——, ——. Resided in New York city.

672. BEULAH, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, Jedediah Smith. Had a son Ami who still lives (1885) at Ontario, N. Y. Resided in Walworth, N. Y.

673. BETSY, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Case. Had among others a son Joel Titus Case, who graduated at Yale in 1828, and d. in Victoria, Texas, in 1868, aged 65.

674. Margaret or Polly, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Clark. Had a son Joseph Clark, a priest in the Episcopal Church, a missionary in the West Indies, where he died. Family resided near Cazenovia, N. Y.

675. Anson, b. Dec. 11, 1785.

241 Samuel Peet[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 29, 1754, in Milford, Conn.; died July 5, 1837, in Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; married ———, Sarah Thompson, of New Haven, Conn., born Aug. 22, 1763, died Jan. 13, 1830, in Watertown, Conn. Was a Revolutionary soldier. Jan. 1, 1776, he enlisted at Washington, Conn., for one year with Capt. Bostwick, in Col. Charles Webb's Reg't, going to the siege of Boston, thence to New York city, and to White Plains. When General Washington in the latter part of 1776, retreated from the Hudson through New Jersey into Pennsylvania, Mr. Treat was left sick at Peekskill, N. Y. Received a pension. After the war he went to New Haven, where he married, but he returned subsequently to Washington, to live with his mother. While there he received a deed for land from Ephraim Barker, in 1786, and gave one to Joel Titus, Jan. 1, 1790. Was a member of St. John's church, and collector in 1794. Thence he removed with his wife and three daughters to Bristol, Conn., where he bought land in 1796, and sold about 1808. He next removed to Watertown, Conn., thence he went to Jordan, Onondaga Co., N. Y., and finally to Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., before 1818, where he died. He was a saddle and harness maker by trade and a farmer in a small way.

Children, the first born in New Haven, the second in Washington, the third and fourth in Bristol, the fifth in Watertown:

676. Mehetable,[6] b. Oct. 1, 1781; d. Jan. 11, 1866; m. Aug. 11, 1799, Samuel Jones.

677. Anna, b. March 15, 1784; d. Oct. 12, 1866; m. ——, 1804, Cornelius Graves.

678. Hepzibah, b. March 19, 1795; d. May 23, 1881, in Jordan, N. Y.; m. March 6, 1816, Simon Converse.

679. Sally Betsey, b. June 10, 1802; d. March 28, 1891; m. Feb. 5, 1822, Amherst Coon.

680. Nancy Jennet, b. Nov. 9, 1809; m. Oct. 8, 1834, Edward Waters Sanderson.

243 Abijah[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born 1761; baptized Dec. 15, 1761, in Washington, Conn.; died Jan. 5, 1799, in Bristol, Conn., and buried in the North burying-ground; married ———, Mary Sperry, who died Nov. 17, 1853, aged ninety-two, in Bristol, and daughter of Timothy Sperry of Bristol. She married, second, ———, as his second wife, Seth Roberts, who died Oct. 6, 1823, aged seventy-two. They had one daughter, Chloe Roberts, who married ———, Ferdinand Roberts. Mr. Treat was a farmer. He removed to Watertown, Conn., where it is said his children were born, and afterwards to Bristol, where he died. Sold land in Washington to Joel Titus in 1793.

Children, born in Watertown:

681. Barzillai,[6] b. about 1780; d. March 5, 1845, aged 65; m. ———, Amy Royce.

682. Nancy, b. ———; d. ———, in the south; m., 1st, ———, Stephen Barnes, who d. Dec. 23, 1810; 2d, ———, Elias Roberts. Children, born in Bristol, by her first marriage:
1. Leander[7] Barnes, b. ——, 1809; d. March 15, 1809, aged 1 mo.
2. Leander Barnes, b. ——, 1810; d. Sept. 15, 1810, aged 6 mos.

She had children by her second marriage.

683. Sally, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Hill Darrow. Went west before 1840. Children, born in Bristol:
1. Cyrus[7] Darrow, b. ———.
2. Mary Darrow, b. ———.

3. Pliny Darrow, b. ———.
4. Anna Darrow, b. ———.

681. Eli, b. about 1786; d. Nov. 26, 1826, aged 40; m. July —, 1815, Polly Collen. No issue, so far as known.

685. Sherman, b. about 1796; d. Nov. 21, 1851, aged 55; m. Nov. 27, 1817, Dama Matthews.

245 Stephen[5] Treat (*Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 26, 1747, in Middletown, Conn.; died ———, probably in Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y.; married, first, Dec. 2, 1773, Grace Sage, born in 1757, and daughter of Solomon and Lois (Wilcox) Sage, of Middletown; second, ———, ———. During the Revolution he and his brother Amos were in the company of Capt. Eli Butler, of Middletown, in the Reg't of Light Horse commanded by Maj. Elisha Sheldon. The company marched Oct. 25, 1776. He was discharged Dec. 4, 1776.

Children, the first ten and perhaps others, born in Middletown:

686. Timothy,[6] b. March 9, 1775; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788.
687. John, b. June 17, 1776; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788.
688. Huldah, b. Jan. 1, 1779; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. Sept. 24, 1811; m. Nov. 28, 1799, James Lamb.
689. Hosea, b. June 8, 1781; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. Sept. 17, 1818; m. April 4, 1802, Hannah Bonfoey.
690. Betsey, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. ———; m. ———, Ira Crofut. Had children.
691. Luama, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, Daniel Deming; 2d, ———, Nathaniel Morgan. Had children.
692. Shubael, b. Sept. 9, 1785; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. Feb. 10, 1823; m. Oct. 28, 1809, Mary Warren.
693. Anson, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 10, 1788; d. ———; m. April 28, 1810, Catharine Chauncey.
694. Grace, b. ———; bapt. July 19, 1789.
695. Amos, b. Nov. 16, 1790; d. Sept. 4, 1860; m. Feb. 1, 1814, Samantha Roberts.

By his second marriage:

696. Amanda, b. ———.
697. Almira, b. ———.
698. Butler, b. ———.
699. Stephen, b. ———; d. Oct. 31, 1834, in Utica, N. Y.; unm. Was a tinsmith.
700. Hannah, b. ———; d. ———; m. Albert Belden, of Berlin, Conn. Both were alive in 1875.

248 John[5] Treat (*Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 29, 1752, in Middletown, Conn.; died Nov. 18, 1822, in Middletown; married Nov. 27, 1783, Elizabeth Lancton, born July 4, 1758; died Oct. 28, 1842, aged eighty-four, in Middletown. They were married at Kensington, a parish in the town of Berlin, Conn., at the house of Jabez Lancton, a distant relative, in whose family she was living. Her name was called Elizabeth Lancton, in the town records, and Betsey Lankton,[1] on the church records. Mr. Treat served during the Revolution from the beginning to the end of the war. He

[1]The name was originally spelled Lancton, but now generally Langdon. George Lancton, the emigrant settler, is first found in Wethersfield, Conn. He died Dec. 29, 1676, in Northampton, Mass. Lancton, Lankton, Langton, and Langdon were originally one and the same word. There is a coat of arms belonging to the Langton family. The old family bible, dated 1758, given by Rev. Mr. Lancton, to his daughter Betsey Treat, is now in the possession of George Russell Treat (1555) of Meriden, Conn. In some of his books his name is spelled Lankton, as in this case, but in others, Langdon.

was a private in the company of Capt. Abel Braw, and arrived at New York, Aug. 19, 1776. Was discharged Sept. 19, 1776. Jan. 13, 1777, he enlisted at Wethersfield, Conn., in the first company, Capt. Benjamin Tallmadge, afterwards major of the same regiment, in the second regiment of Connecticut Light Dragoons, Col. Elisha Sheldon, and was discharged at Danbury, Conn., June 12, 1783. He served generally along the Hudson. His discharge was signed by General Washington. Was in the battle of Brandywine, Sept. 11, 1777, and in many skirmishes. Was in the fight which preceded the capture of the light house near New York city, under Colonel Tappan, when he was in the "year service" in 1776. Received a pension, also a gift of land in the western reserve of Ohio, which was lost to the family through the fraud or negligence of the agent.

Children, born and baptized in Middletown, Conn.:

701. Ira,[6] b. Sept. 3, 1784; d. Oct. 19, 1859; m. July 3, 1808, Lois Clark.
702. Samuel Lancton, b. Nov. 29, 1788; d. Feb. 3, 1862; m., 1st, ——, 1811, Lydia Sheldon; 2d, Aug. 29, 1822, Mrs. Elizabeth A. B. (Treadwell) Sheldon.
703. George, b. Feb. 4, 1791; d. Nov. 3, 1867; m. Jan. 5, 1815, Laura Ford.
704. Emily, b. Oct. 21, 1794; d. Dec., 1867, aged 73; m. ———, Seth Cornwell, who d. April —, 1857, aged 68.
705. Joseph Lancton, b. Oct. 29, 1797; d. Nov. 9, 1826; m. Oct. 6, 1820, Nancy Holmes.
706. John, b. April 1, 1800.

249 Amos[5] Treat (*Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 23, 1757, in Middletown, Conn.; died Nov. 6, 1788, in Middletown; married, first, Feb. 8, 1781, Mary Wilcox, born Sept. 13, 1756, died Sept. 1, 1787, and daughter of Israel and Martha (Barnes) Wilcox; second, Dec. 26, 1787, Rebecca Srow, daughter of Samuel and Desire (Cander) Stow. He and his brother Stephen enlisted in the company of Capt. Eli Butler of Middletown, in the regiment of Light Horse commanded by Major Eli Sheldon, at the time of the Revolution. They marched for the front Oct. 25, 1776. He was discharged Dec. 25, 1776. These troops were ordered to New York, and a portion of them were with General Washington in his retreat through New Jersey in Dec., 1776.

Children, born in Middletown, by his first marriage:

707. Sibbel,[6] b. May 1, 1782; d. ———; m. ———, Ira Boardman.
708. Abba, b. Jan. 19, 1784; d. July 4, 1857; m., 1st, ———, Laura Stow; 2d, March 2, 1834, Mrs. Nancy (Holmes) Treat.
709. Mary, b. May 6, 1786; d. ———; m. ———, Uri Boardman.

By second marriage:

710. Rebecca, b. Sept. 20, 1788; d. Jan. 6, 1789.

251 Hannah[5] Treat (*Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 13, 1761, in Middletown, Conn.; died ———; married ———, Solomon Sage, Jr., who was born in 1759.

Children of Solomon and Hannah Sage, born in Middletown:

711. Lois,[6] b. ——, 1781.
712. Hosea, b. ——, 1782.
713. Harriet, b. ——, 1784.
714. Hiram, b. ——, 1786.

SIXTH GENERATION.

259 Capt. Elisha[6] Freeman (*Robert,[5] Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 2, 1731, in Truro, Mass.; died about 1830, aged ninety-nine; married ———, Mercy or Mary Vincent, in Pomfret, Conn. He was a mariner. Removed first to Norwich Landing, Conn. In 1761, he settled in Cornwallis, Nova Scotia. In 1769, was wrecked on a rock in the Bay of Fundy, since known as "Freeman's Woe." In 1770, he settled in Amherst, N. S., with his wife and four children. One of his daughters was the first white child born in that town. Upon the breaking out of the Revolution, he wished to return to New England, but was persuaded to remain by Colonel Street, a British officer, who had married a daughter. About 1787, he removed to Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and settled at Kinderhook. He published, in 1819, at Ballaston Spa, N. Y., a little book containing incidents of his life. Am indebted to the Freeman Genealogy for what information I possess of this branch of the family.

Children:

715. *Son,*[7] b. ———; d. in infancy.
716. Elisha, b. July —, 1757; d. May 5, 1818; m. ———, Lydia Reynolds.
717. Mary, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Morse, of Stevenstown, N. Y.
718. Mercy, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Doubleday, of Cooperstown, N. Y.
719. Abigail, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Col. Street, of St. Johns, N. B.
720. Ann Frances, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Dillis Dernier, of Cobleskill, N. Y.
721. Hannah, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Chester, of Truro, Ohio.
722. Nicolas Vincent, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Lucretia Babcock, of Worcester, N. Y.
723. Elizabeth, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Calkins, of Halfmoon, N. Y.

264 Capt. Constant[6] Freeman (*Constant,[5] Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 12, 1729, in Charlestown, Mass.; died Feb. 6, 1806, in Boston; married, first, Sept. 19, or 23, 1754, Lois Cobb, died March 25, 1775, and daughter of James Cobb; second, Jan. 31, 1792, Mrs. Susannah (Cazneau) Palfrey, died July 16, 1793, aged fifty-two, buried from King's Chapel, and widow of Col. William Palfrey (whom she married Feb. 14, 1765), born Feb. 24, 1741, in Boston, died Dec. —, 1780, lost at sea, while on his passage to France as consul general, formerly paymaster general of the Continental army, and aid-de-camp to General Washington from March to April, 1776; third, Dec. 11, or 15, 1796, Susannah Mitchel, who died Oct. 3, 1805, aged fifty-three. Mr. Freeman removed from Truro to Charlestown about 1755, where his estate was taxed from 1756 to 1763. He, with his wife, three sons, and a daughter, was in Boston as early as April 5, 1765. The following entry in the Boston selectmen's minutes, June 11, 1766, probably refers to him: "Capt. Freeman, with his wife, is come to live in this Town, and has hired a House in Middle Street." Page 218, Vol. 20. He was an officer in Castle William, now Fort Independence, at the breaking out of the Revolution. Being a Loyalist, he went to Quebec and became a merchant, and remained there as late as 1786. He afterwards returned to Boston, and was master of the alms house from 1796 to 1806, when he died.

Children, the first three born in Charlestown, the last two in Boston, and baptized in the First church, by his first marriage:

724. Constant,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1757; bapt. Feb. 27, 1757; d. Feb. 27, 1824, in Washington, D. C.; unm. He entered the Latin School in 1766. Is said to have joined Arnold before Quebec in 1775; was Lieut. in Knox's Artillery Reg't in 1776; Captain's Lieut. in Crane's Artillery, Oct. 1, 1778; in the Mass. Artillery in 1782; appointed Capt. 2d U. S. Infantry in 1791, but declined; commissioned major of the 1st Artillerists and Engineers,

Feb. 28, 1795; Lieut. Col. of the 1st Artillery, April 1, 1802; Brevet Col. July 10, 1812. He was mustered out of the service upon the reduction of the army, June 5, 1815. He was next an accountant in the navy department at Washington, and fourth auditor of the treasury from March, 1816, to Feb. 27, 1824, when he died.

725. James, b. April 22, 1759; d. Nov. 14, 1835; m. July —, 1788 (pub. June 8, 1788), Mrs. Martha (Curtis) Clarke.

726. Ezekiel, b. Jan. 12, 1762; d. ———; m. ———, Rebecca Price.

727. Lois, b. Aug. 12, 1764; d. May 1, 1820; m. about 1786, David Davis.

728. Nehemiah, b. June 25, 1769; d. April 7, 1819; m. June 25, 1796, Sarah Duncan.

267 Mary[6] Freeman (*Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 5, 1740-1, in Truro, Mass.; died Aug. —, 1790, aged fifty, in Truro; married April 6, 1761, Silas Knowles, of Truro.

Children of Silas and Mary Knowles, born in Truro:

729. John,[7] b. Aug. 1, 1761; bapt. Aug. 6, 1761; d. young.

730. Silas, b. June 27, 1763; bapt. July 3, 1763; d. ——, 1798; m. ———.

731. Mary, b. July 8, 1765; bapt. July 28, 1765; d. Oct. 24, 1794, aged 29.

732. John, b. April 3, 1767; bapt April 19, 1767.

733. Phebe, b. Dec. 28, 1769; bapt. Feb. 11, 1770.

734. Nehemiah, b. Nov. 15, 1771; bapt. Nov. 24, 1771.

735. Anna Freeman, b. Oct. 15, 1773; bapt. Oct. 31, 1773.

736. Thomas, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 25, 1776.

737. Ela, or Ely, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 24, 1779.

738. James Freeman, b. ———; bapt. April 25, 1781; d. in infancy.

739. James Freeman, b. ———; bapt. June 29, 1783.

269 Eunice[6] Freeman (*Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 12, 1746, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Dec. 6, 1768, Hezekiah Harding, of Truro. The family removed to Brunswick, Me.

Children of Hezekiah and Eunice Harding, born in Truro:

740. Hezekiah,[7] b. June 2, 1771; bapt. June 9, 1771.

741. Eunice, b. July 16, 1773; bapt. Aug. 1, 1773.

742. Samuel, b. July 10, 1775; bapt. Aug. 6, 1775.

743. Constant Freeman, b. July 22, 1777; bapt. July 27, 1777.

744. Nehemiah, b. Oct. 23, 1779; bapt. Nov. 7, 1779.

270 Constant[5] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 28, 1720, in Truro, Mass.; died June 15, 1800, aged eighty (gravestone, North Truro); married Dec. 1, 1743, Phebe[5] Paine, born Dec. 2, 1724, died May 6, 1798, aged seventy-three, and daughter of Jonathan[4] and Mary (Purrington) Paine. According to her gravestone, perhaps erected long subsequent to the event, she died April —, 1798, aged seventy-eight, which is incorrect.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

745. Constant,[7] b. May 16, 1747; d. March 29, 1817; m. March 14, 1775, Elizabeth Paine.

746. Jonathan, b. Feb. 7, 1748-9.

747. Scammon, b. April 28, 1751; d. about 1770, in the 19th year of his age, of small pox, in the hospital.

748. Caleb, b. May 15, 1753; d. ———; m. March 16, 1780, Bethiah Smith.

749. Micah, b. Nov. 2, 1755.

750. Phebe, b. May 17, 1759; d. ———; m. Nov. 21, 1780, Elijah Dyer, jr.

751. Hannah, b. May 19, 1761.

752. Mary, b. Aug. 28, 1763.

753. Mercy, b. Sept. 2, 1765.

754. Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1768.

271 Mary[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 18, 1722, in Truro, Mass.; died Oct. 21, 1795, aged seventy-three, a widow, in Truro; married Oct. 21, 1747, in Boston, JOHN CROSS. She was admitted to the New Brick Church, Boston, Oct. 8, 1749, where her children were baptized.

Children of John and Mary Cross, born in Boston:

735. WILLIAM,[7] b. Aug. 7, 1750; bapt. Aug. 12, 1750.
736. ABIGAIL, b. ——; bapt. March 4, 1753; d. in infancy.
737. ABIGAIL, b. April 24, 1755.

272 Thankful[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 20, 1724, in Truro, Mass.; died ——, probably in Eastham, Mass.; married, first, June 22, 1746, ELISHA PAINE, born Aug. 21, 1721, in Truro, died ——, 1753, in Middletown, Conn., and son of Elkanah and Reliance (Young) Paine; second, ——, 1757, FREEMAN HIGGINS, of Eastham. Mr. Paine removed to Middletown soon after his marriage. The homestead there was sold in 1769.

Children of Elisha and Thankful Paine, born in Middletown:

738. MARY,[7] b. March 18, 1746–7; d. ——; m. ——, —— King, who resided in Boston in 1769.
739. RELIANCE, b. Feb. 18, 1748–9; d. ——; m. March 9, 1769, Prince Snow.
760. CATHARINE, b. ——; bapt. May 20, 1753; d. ——.

273 Capt. Caleb[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 28, 1726, in Truro, Mass.; died Sept. 30, family record, or 12, town record, 1799, aged seventy-three, in Boston; married, first, Nov. 4, 1747, MARY PAINE, of Boston, who died Nov. 23, 1772; second, June 15, 1777, JANE VERNON, who died Jan. 30, 1780, "Sunday morning, at 6 o'clock;" third, March 22, 1781, MARY WILLIAMS. In his early life he was a sea captain, and resided in Boston. He is said to have been the president of the first bank established in that town. Two beautiful miniatures of him and his wife, Mary, painted in England, are in the possession of his descendants. They represent a fine appearing couple in middle life, and he is dressed in a red coat and ruffles. Some of his plate and jewelry are still preserved. The family Bible is in good condition, and the entries of births, deaths, and marriages are all in his handwriting. He was a prominent man in Boston. March 8, 1773, he was chosen one of the twelve wardens for the ensuing year; Dec. 7, 1774, a member of "a Committee of Inspection & to carry the Resolutions of the Continental Congress into Execution;" March 29, 1776, one of the sixteen fire wards for the year ensuing; also one of a committee of twelve to go through the wards and see that the houses that need it are cleansed, etc.; Nov. 8, 1776, one of a committee of 60—five from each ward—to collect "an Account of the Damages sustained since the Boston Port Bill. He resided in ward one."

Children, born in Boston, by his first marriage:

761. MARY,[7] b. Sept. 6, 1748; d. Feb. 6, 1749-50. The child's ring says "Obit. Feb. 6, 1749."
762. MARY, b. July 17, 1750; d. Sept. 2, 1751.
763. ABIGAIL, b. March 17, 1752; d. April 18, 1758.
764. MARY, b. Jan. 30, 1757; d. Feb. 4, 1757.

By his second marriage:

765. JANE VERNON, b. Nov. 23, 1779; d. Sept. 30, 1801; m. Nov. 29, 1796, Dr. Isaac Rand, jr.

275 Simeon[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 7, 1731-2, in Truro, Mass.; died ——; married Aug. 28, 1755, BETTY COBB, born Dec. 22, 1732, and daughter of Thomas and Mercy Cobb. They both owned the covenant Oct. 17, 1756. Removed to Maine.

Children, born in Truro:

766. Mercy,[7] b. Aug. 6, 1756; bapt. Oct. 17, 1756.
767. Simeon, b. March 11, 1758; bapt. May 7, 1758.
768. James, b. Aug. 31, 1760; bapt. Nov. 16, 1760.

276 Mercy[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 25, 1734, in Truro, Mass.; died April 26, 1817, aged eighty-three, in Truro; married, ——— John Grozier.

Children of John and Mercy Grozier, born in Truro:

769. Mercy,[7] b. July 17, 1757; bapt. July 17, 1757; d. young.
770. John, b. April 22, 1759; bapt. May 13, 1759; d. April 27, 1801; m. Oct. 29, 1789, Mary, or Polly, Pepper.
771. Joshua Hopkins, b. Aug. 14, 1760; bapt. Aug. 17, 1760; d. young.
772. William, b. May 14, 1762; bapt. (no record); d. Dec. 1, 1786, aged 26 (?), Damon's Diary.
773. Mercy, b. May 3, 1764; bapt. June 3, 1764.
774. Mary, b. April 29, 1766; bapt. May 4, 1766.
775. Joshua Hopkins, b. Aug. 6, 1767; bapt. Aug. 9, 1767.
776. Joshua Freeman, b. April 2, 1769; bapt. April 9, 1769.
777. Caleb Upham, b. Nov. 18, 1770; bapt. Nov. 25, 1770; d. ——, 1828; m. Nov. 6, 1796, Hannah Atkins. Was captain of a brig which foundered with the whole crew, except the second mate.

277 James[6] Hopkins (*Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 16, 1736, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married ———, Mehetable Freeman. He removed to Middletown, Conn. Was a soldier in the Revolution. Was taken prisoner by the British, carried to England, and confined in a prison ship. The privations endured resulted in his death not long after his release. His widow married, ———, for her second husband ——— Johnston, of Middletown.

He is said to have had eight children. I subjoin the names of five, though perhaps not in the order of their birth:

778. Freeman[7], b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Phebe Davis. Children:
1. George[8] Hopkins.
2. Matthew Hopkins.
3. Samuel Hopkins.
4. Frances Hopkins.
5. William Hopkins.
6. Phebe Ann Hopkins.
7. Edward F. Hopkins.
8. Charles Hopkins.

779. Mehetabel, b. about 1762; d. Aug. 15, 1843, aged 81, at Catskill, N. Y.; unm.
780. Samuel, b. ———.
781. James, b. ———; d. ———, in Middletown.
782. Caleb, b. Jan. 2, 1780; d. ———; m. Jan. 18, 1811, Keturah Hill. Children:
1. Charles[8] Hopkins.
2. Charles Hopkins.
3. Mary Hopkins.
4. Louisa Hopkins.
5. John Hopkins.
6. Henry Hopkins.
7. Francis Hopkins.
8. James Hopkins.
9. Jane V. Hopkins.
10. Frederick Hopkins.
11. Jane V. Hopkins.
12. Josephine Hopkins.

281 Jonah[6] Gross (*Hannah*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 14, 1728, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Dec. 21, 1749, Dorcas Dyer, baptized June 14, 1729, and daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Doane) Dyer. Both owned the church covenant Aug. 12, 1751. In 1758 he was corporal in Capt. Samuel Knowles' Co., Colonel Doty's Reg't. In 1759-60, he was ensign in Capt. Jabez Snow's Co., 2nd Barnstable Reg't, at Annapolis Royal, Nova Scotia.

Children, born in Truro:

783. MICAH,[7] b. May 8, 1750; bapt. Aug. 19, 1750.
784. SABRA, b. May 16, 1752; bapt. May 17, 1752.
785. JONAH, b. Sept. 14, 1754; bapt. (no record).
786. ALEXANDER, b. April 14, 1757: bapt. May 22, 1757. Taken a prisoner during the Revolution, and sent to England.
787. DORCAS, b. Aug. 5, 1762; bapt. Aug. 8, 1762.
788. HANNAH FREEMAN, b. Jan. 2, 1765; bapt. Jan. 20, 1765.
789. ABIGAIL, b. June 18, 1771; bapt. July 28, 1771.

283 Benjamin[6] Gross (*Hannah[5] Freeman, Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 6, 1733, in Truro, Mass.; died ——, 1759, at sea; married March 17, 1757, RUTH DYER, baptized April 2, 1738, in Truro, and daughter of Jonathan Dyer. She married, second, ———, Joseph Cole of Truro, and her son, Joseph Cole, jr., baptized there Aug. 22, 1762, died Dec. 18, 1843, aged eighty-four years, five months, seven days (gravestone, North Bucksport, Me.), who married Betsey ———, died May 9, 1848, aged eighty-three (gravestone, North Bucksport), was one of the first settlers in Bucksport, and lived neighbor to Benjamin[7] Gross, his half-brother. For her third husband she married ———, Cornelius (?) Hamblen, of Wellfleet, Mass. Mr. Gross was a soldier in the French and Indian war, and fought under the English General Wolfe, at the capture of Quebec from the French, Sept. —, 1759. He died on board the transport on the passage from Cape Breton to Boston, and was buried at sea. He never saw his son, Benjamin, who was born during his absence.

Children, born in Truro:

790. HANNAH,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1757; bapt. Dec. 25, 1757; d. ——, in Bucksport, Me.; m., 1st, Nov. 2, 1775, Capt. Reuben Rich, jr. (see 379); 2d, ———, Thomas Wiley.
791. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 15 (2, town record), 1759; bapt. Aug. 26, 1759; d. Feb. 11, 1844; m. March 31, 1778, Mercy Hamblen.

285 Hannah[6] Gross (*Hannah[5] Freeman, Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 17, 1740-1, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married March 20, 1760, JOHN RIDLEY.

Children of John and Hannah Ridley, born and baptized in Truro:

792. REUBEN,[7] b. Nov. 14, 1760; bapt. March 22, 1761.
793. JOHN, b. June 9, 1764; bapt. July 8, 1764.
794. HANNAH GROSS, b. June 17, 1766; bapt. June 29, 1766.
795. NATHANIEL MORTON, b Nov. 9, 1768; bapt. Nov. 13, 1768.
796. THOMAS, } twins, b. Nov. 25, 1771; bapt. Dec. 15, 1771.
797. ELIZABETH, }
798. MARTHA, b. Dec. 25, 1774; bapt. Jan. 1, 1775.
799. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 22, 1777; bapt. March 23, 1777.
800. JERUSHA, b. Nov. 23, 1779; bapt. Jan. 2, 1780.

289 James[6] Lombard (*Elizabeth[5] Freeman, Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 31, 1731, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married, March 28, 1754, THANKFUL DYER, baptized Nov. 8, 1741, when several years old, and daughter of Samuel and Mary (Brown) Dyer. Both owned the church covenant Nov. 10, 1754.

Children, born in Truro:

801. ELIZABETH,[7] b. July 9, 1754; bapt. Nov. 10, 1754.
802. THANKFUL, b. June 18, 1756; bapt. July 18, 1756; d. young.
803. ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 7, 1758; bapt Oct. 8, 1758.

804. THANKFUL, b. Nov. 3, 1760; bapt. Dec. 7, 1760.
805. JANE, b. March 31, 1763; bapt. May 1, 1763.
806. HANNAH, b. April 7, 1765; bapt. May 5, 1765.
807. MEHITABLE, b. July 26, 1767; bapt. Aug. 30, 1767.
808. APPHIA, b. Aug. 25, 1770; bapt. Oct. 7, 1770.

294 Jane[6] Lombard (*Elizabeth*[5] *Freeman, Jane*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 22, 1742, in Truro; died ———; married April 19, 1764, THACHER RICH, baptized June 17, 1739, and son of Zaccheus and Ruth (Collins) Rich of Truro.

Children of Thacher and Jane Rich, born in Truro:

809. RUTH,[7] b. July 2, 1765; bapt. Nov. 24, 1765.
810. ELIZABETH, b. July 17, 1767; bapt. Aug. 23, 1767.
811. THACHER, b. July 4, 1770; bapt. Aug 12, 1770.
812. ZACCHEUS, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 8, 1773.
813. JENNY, b. ———; bapt. July 14, 1776.
814. DINAH, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 15, 1781.

300 Jonathan[6] Freeman (*Jonathan,*[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 18, 1734, in Truro; died ———; married (published Nov. 28, 1759) SARAH PARKER, of Falmouth, now Portland, Me.

Children, the first born in Falmouth, the others in Gorham, Me.:

815. SARAH,[7] b. May 9, 1761; d. ———.
816. JENNIE, b. July 28, 1763; d. ———.
817. BENJAMIN, b. June 18, 1765; d. ———; m. ——, 1787, Eunice Sears.
818. REBECCA, b. ——, 1767; d. ———.
819. SUSANNA, b. ——, 1769; d. ———.
820. JONATHAN, b. Feb. 8, 1773; d. ———; m. ——, 1794, Hannah Thompson.
821. EBENEZER, b. April 8, 1775; d. ———; m. Feb. 3, 1790, Polly Prentiss.
822. APPHIA, b. Dec. 6, 1777; d. ———.
823. JOSHUA, b. ——, 1780; d. ———.

312 Apphia[6] Freeman (*Joshua,*[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 2, 1748, in Truro; died Aug. 4, 1774, in Truro; married Aug. 16, 1768, SAMUEL[6] GROSS, baptized May 27, 1744, and son of Israel and Elizabeth (Rich) Gross. For his second wife he married June 30, 1776, Mary Lewis, of Truro.

Children of Samuel and Apphia Gross, born in Truro:

824. JOSHUA FREEMAN,[7] b. Nov. 13, 1769; bapt. Nov. 19, 1769.
825. ELIZABETH, b. July 15, 1771; bapt. July 21, 1771.
826. ISRAEL, b. ———; bapt. July 31, 1774.

315 Rebecca[6] Freeman (*Joshua,*[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. (Jan. ?) 18, 1754, in Truro; died Sept. 5, 1790, in her thirty-seventh year (gravestone, North Truro); married May 30, 1775, as his first wife, CORNELIUS LOMBARD, born April 27, 1750, and son of Simon and Anna Lombard. For his second wife, he married March 29, 1792, Mercy Harding, and had children by her baptized in Truro.

Children of Cornelius and Rebecca Lombard, born in Truro:

827. BENJAMIN PARKER,[7] b. Dec. 6, 1776; bapt. Feb. 9, 1777; d. ——, 1807, aged 31, on his passage from South America.
828. APPHIA FREEMAN, b. Dec. 6, 1779; bapt. Dec. 12, 1779.
829. SALOME, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 6, 1782.
830. REBECCA, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 1, 1784.
831. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 17, 1786.
832. ANNA, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 16, 1789.

318 Capt. Jabez[6] Snow (*Jabez,[5] Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 19, 1733, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———; married May 22, 1755, ELIZABETH DOANE. He was ensign in Capt. Peter West's company, at Fort Edward; was mustered Oct. 11, 1756; second lieutenant in Capt. Samuel Knowles' company, Colonel Doty's Reg't for the reduction of Canada, March 13, to Dec. 23, 1758; was captain in the 2d Barnstable Reg't for the invasion of Canada under General Amherst, April 13, 1759; was at Annapolis Royal, March 31, 1759 to Dec., 1760; was captain in the 2d Barnstable Reg't, April 18, 1761.

Children, born in Eastham:

833. JOSIAH,[7] b Oct. 17, 1755; d. ———.
834. HANNAH, b. Sept. 10, 1757; d. ———.

324 Susanna[6] Mayo (*Tabitha[5] Snow, Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 11, 1739, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———; married Jan. —, 1775, JOHN MORES.

Children of John and Susanna Mores, born in Eastham:

835. TREAT,[7] b. Dec. 5, 1775; d. ———; m. ———.
836. PHEBE, b. Feb. 5, 1778; d. ———.

332 Capt. Samuel[6] Snow (*Samuel,[5] Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 12, 1735, in Eastham, Mass.; died April —, 1774, aged thirty-eight, in Boston; married ———, SARAH ———. The inventory of the estate of Samuel Snow, mariner, was dated May, 1774, and amounted to £445 6s. ½d. He owned seven-eighths of schooner *Abigail* valued at £350. His widow Sarah was appointed administratrix June 10, 1774. (Suffolk Probate.) Samuel Snow, of Eastham, in his will dated July 17, 1775, mentions three children of his son Samuel Snow of Boston, deceased, Samuel, Joshua, and Abigail. May 5, 1784, John Doane was appointed guardian of these children.

Children, born in Boston and baptized in the Brattle-street church:

837. TREAT,[7] b. ———; bapt. March 9, 1766; d. young probably.
838. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 21, 1768.
839. JOSHUA, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 2, 1770; d. in infancy.
840. JOSHUA, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 29, 1772.
841. ABIGAIL FREEMAN, b. about 1774.

333 Mercy[6] Snow (*Samuel,[5] Elizabeth[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 8, 1737, in Eastham, Mass.; died ———; married (pub. Aug. —, 1762), WILLARD KNOWLES,[1] born Oct. 26, 1737. Think he was the representative from Wellfleet in 1767 and 1768, the town being then united with Eastham in the choice of representatives.

[1]Rev. JOHN[1] KNOWLES, b. ——— in Lincolnshire, England; d. ———; m. ———, *Elizabeth Willis*, dau. of Thomas Willis. He was educated at Magdalene College, Oxford; came to New England in 1639; was minister at Watertown; returned to England about 1650, and was there in 1672. It is believed that he had a son:

RICHARD[2] KNOWLES, b. ———; d. ———; m. ——, 1639, *Ruth Bourne*, of Plymouth. Was in Plymouth in 1637; moved to Eastham in 1653; was surveyor of highways in 1669, 1670. Had five children, and perhaps more,—three sons and two daughters. His son:

Capt. JOHN[3] KNOWLES, b. about 1655; d. ——, 1675; m Dec. 28, 1670, *Apphia Bangs*, who m., 2d, Joseph Atwood. He was slain in the Indian war in 1675. Had three children,—two sons, and one dau. His son:

Col. JOHN[4] KNOWLES, b. July 10, 1673; d. Nov. 3, 1737, in his 65th year (gravestone, Eastham); m.

Children of Willard and Mercy Knowles, born in Eastham:

842. TREAT,[7] b. Oct. 25, 1763; d. May 29 (according to town record) or 30 (gravestone), 1765, in his second year (gravestone, Eastham).
843. TREAT, b. Oct. 29, 1766; d. Oct. 29, 1768, aged 3 yrs. 7 mos. (?) (gravestone).
844. MARY, b. July 8, 1767; d. Sept. 29, 1767.
845. WILLARD, b. March 25, 1769.
846. ABIGAIL, b. May 29, 1771; d. ——, 1772, aged 9 mos.
847. EXPERIENCE, b. March 7, 1774.
848. NATHANIEL ATWOOD, b. June 22, 1776.

355 Lucy[6] Somes (*Lucy[5] Rogers, Sarah[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1735, in Gloucester, Mass.; died ———; married Nov. 20, 1760, BENJAMIN RICH, born Feb. 17, 1737; died ———, and son of Zaccheus[3] and Ruth (Collins) Rich of Truro.

Children of Benjamin and Lucy Rich, born and baptized in Truro:

849. LUCY,[7] b. Oct. 18, 1761; d ———; m. Nov. 20, 1783, Jesse Avery.
850. HANNAH, b. Sept. 22, 1764; d. ———; m. ———, Capt. John Rich.
851. LYDIA, b. Nov. 17, 1766.
852. HULDAH, b. June 11, 1769; d. ———; m. ———, Richard Baker, who d. June, 1811, aged 50.
853. SUSANNA SOMES, b. Aug. 29, 1771; d. Dec. 22, 1788, aged 17, in Truro.
854. SALLY PRESTON, b. Sept. 9, 1773.
855. BENJAMIN, b Dec. 12, 1775.
856. NEHEMIAH, b. Sept. 12, 1778; d. ———. (A Nehemiah Somes Rich d. at sea in 1804.)

356 Nehemiah[6] Somes (*Lucy[5] Rogers, Sarah[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1737; baptized Oct. 16, 1737, in Gloucester, Mass.; died March 10, 1812, in Boston; married, first, Aug. 24, or Oct. 25, 1768, SUSANNA WHITE, baptized Sept. 6, 1747, died Sept. 3, 1770, aged twenty-three (gravestone, Copp's Hill), and daughter of John and Susanna White; second, April 6, 1772, SARAH PRESTON, who died Oct. 19, 1772, aged nineteen, and only child of John Preston, carpenter; third, April 22, 1775, ELIZABETH DAWES, born July 22, 1756, died April 12, 1787, aged thirty one, and daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Blake) Dawes. Mr. Dawes was a very prominent man in Boston. See the Dawes Genealogy. After the death of the father, probably, the family removed from Gloucester to Boston, where Captain Somes became a merchant, and purchased goods of Treat & Pico as early as 1766, and was still engaged in business in 1790. March 14, 1774, he was chosen one of the wardens of the town, and Oct. 25, 1774, was one of the ten added to the "Committee on Ways & Means for supplying the Poor." During the Revolution he engaged in privateering. Oct. 15, 1776, Jacob Williams, Nehemiah Somes, and others petitioned the Council for permission to fit out the schooner *Active* as a privateer, and same day Andrew Gardner was commissioned as captain. (Mass. Archives, 165: 358.) Oct. 2, 1777, J. Williams and N. Somes again petitioned the Council to be allowed to fit out the brig *Active*, eighty-five tons, as a privateer, and Oct. 14, John F. Williams was made commander. (Mass. Archives, 167: 313.) Aug. 13, 1769, wife Susanna was admitted to the covenant at the New North church, and Mr. Somes was ad-

———, *Mary* ———, who d Nov. 7, 1745, in her 73d year (gravestone, Eastham). Was a man of wealth and influence. Had eight children, — seven sons and one daughter. His son:

Col. WILLARD[5] KNOWLES, b. Nov. 6, 1711; d. March 11, 1786, in his 75th year (gravestone, Eastham); m. May 10, 1733, *Bethiah Atwood*, who d. March 9, 1789, in her 75th year (gravestone). He was town clerk in 1760, and held the office for four years. Was lieutenant colonel of the 2d Barnstable Reg't in 1763, and colonel in 1771. His son:

WILLARD[6] KNOWLES, b. Oct. 26, 1737; m. *Mercy[6] Snow*, as above.

mitted June 7, 1772. May 3, 1789, he was dismissed to the Old South, which he joined June 14, 1789. Son Thomas was appointed administrator of his estate, May 11, 1812. The inventory, dated Aug. 17, 1812, amounted to $15,092, a large sum in those days. In 1798, he resided in a wooden house, bounded east on Purchase street.

Children, born in Boston, by his first marriage:

857. JOHN,[7] b. Sept. 17, 1769; bapt. Sept. 24, 1769, in New North church; d. May 19, 1802, aged 32, in Dorchester, Mass.; m. Sept. 19, 1793, Hannah Dilloway. He graduated at the Boston Latin school in 1779.

By his third marriage:

858. THOMAS, b. Jan. 1, 1777; bapt. Jan. 12, 1777, in New South church; d. ———, suddenly in the street. Graduated at the Boston Latin school in 1787.

859. SALLY, b. May 9, 1778; d.———.

860. NEHEMIAH, b. ———; d.———. Graduated at the Boston Latin school in 1791.

357 Simon[6] Gross (*Elizabeth[5] Treat, Samuel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1731, in Truro, Mass.; baptized April 25, 1731; died———; married Sept. 18, 1755, LYDIA HINCKLEY, baptized March 1, 1730, died Oct. 9, 1796, aged sixty-six, and daughter of Shubael Hinckley, of Truro.

Daughter, born and baptized in Truro:

861. ELIZABETH TREAT,[7] b. Feb. 5, 1758; bapt. March 26, 1758; d. about 1813; m. March 11, 1782, Elisha Eldridge.

359 David[6] Harding (*Joanna[5] Treat, Samuel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1734, in Truro, Mass.; baptized July 11, 1736; died ———; married ———, SARAH ———. He was a joiner. Dec. 6, 1757, was of Truro, and appointed to administer the estate of his sister Betty Harding, single woman. He removed to Wellfleet.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

862. ELIZABETH,[7] b. Aug. 14, 1756.

863. ELKANAH, b. July 7, 1759.

864. DAVID, b. March 14, 1762.

865. JANE, b. Sept. 22, 1764.

364 Anna[6] Treat (*Robert,[5] Samuel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 13, 1749, in Boston (according to a family record); died May 20, 1832, aged eighty (gravestone, Haverhill), while her age is stated to have been eighty-three years, two months, twenty-four days, by a family record, neither of which is correct unless there is an error in the date of birth; married March 12, 1771, JOSEPH[5] HARROD,[1] of Boston, born

[1] The name HARROD is generally written HARWOOD in the old records. Harwood was apparently contracted into Harrod, just as Norwich in England is pronounced Norrich. The children of John[4] Harrod were baptized in the New North church under the name of Harrod, but their births are recorded in the Boston records under the name of Harwood, with the exception of the first two, who are recorded under the name of Harrod. He is called Harwood in the records of his first and second marriages, and Harrod in that of his third. The ancestor of this family was probably

JOHN[1] HARWOOD, b. ———, in England; d. about 1685, in London: m.———, Elizabeth ———. He was in Boston in 1645; made a freeman May 2, 1649; was a merchant tailor; was admitted to the First church Dec. 25, 1647, and dismissed March 16, 1672-3, to Mr. Greenil's [Greenhill's] church, London; sold his estate in Boston to Thomas Scottow, Nov. 4, 1657, and was in London in 1677. Had two sons and two daughters bapt. in the First church under the name of Harrod:

Elizabeth,[1] b. ———: bapt. March 17, 1650; d. ———: m.———, Samuel Sedgwick, who went to England as early as 1657, and was dead in 1683.

John, b. ———: bapt. May 4, 1651.

Nov. 4, 1747; died May 22, 1828, aged eighty (gravestone, Haverhill), and son of Benjamin and Phebe (Stevens) Harrod. She was noted for her beauty, and was a most amiable and lovely person. Mr. Harrod was a manufacturing jeweller, and soon after 1772, moved to Haverhill, where his father owned some property. In April, 1780, he was admitted a member of the Haverhill Fire Society, organized in 1768, and composed of the most respectable citizens, for the purpose of protecting each member's property from theft, as well as from fire. In 1798, he was a householder to the value of $1000. Was an intimate friend of General Knox, and entertained General Washington at his house, Nov. 4–5, 1789, when he visited Haverhill. He kept a public house, and his sign was a painting representing the Freemason's Arms. In commemoration of Washington's visit, a memorial stone was erected on the site of the tavern, in front of the present City Hall, at the 250th anniversary of Haverhill, July 2, 3, 1890. The family was remarkable for longevity.

Children of Joseph and Anna Harrod, the first born in Boston, the others in Haverhill:

Hezekiah, b. April 17, 1633; bapt. May 1, 1653; d. June 25, 1654.

Anna, (or *Hannah*, as she is called elsewhere), b. March 6, 1655; bapt. March 11, 1655; m. ———, Ralph Manwaring.

The will of John Harwood of London, Merchant, dated Nov. 13, 1684, proved June 23, 1685, was printed in the New England Hist. and Genealogical Register, Vol. XLII, pp. 64–65. Mentions wife Elizabeth; children, Jacob, Joseph, Elizabeth Sedgwick, John, and Hannah Manwaring. Also Thomas Harwood, his brother, of New England, Nathaniel Harwood, no relationship stated, but a brother, of Concord in 1705, and several others. Savage suggests that he was a son of GEORGE HARWOOD, the first treasurer of the Massachusetts Company. John, son of George and Jane Harwood was bapt. July 4, 1639, in the First church. But in that case he would have been only 11 yrs. old when his daughter Elizabeth was born.

His son JOHN,[2] was alive in Boston in 1677, and in New England in 1684. According to Boston town and church records, there was a John Harwood, called Harrod in one case, who m.———, Hannah ———, and ———, Susannah ———. Whether this John Harwood was the son of the preceding, and had two wives, I am unable to prove. By wife Hannah he had a son John, b. June 6, 1677, who was perhaps

JOHN[3] HARWOOD, or HARROD, b. ———; d. ——, 1755, in Boston; m., 1st, April 25, 1706, *Mehitable Hopkins*, who d. Dec. 24, 1711; 2d, June 10, 1712, *Mary Carter*, who was admitted to the Second church, July 10, 1715; 3d, May 8, 1749, *Elizabeth Paine*. He was a baker. Was admitted to the Second church, Feb. 24, 1711–2; dismissed to the New North church, Oct. 23, 1720, where he was admitted April 3, 1721; and dismissed back to the Second church, Nov. 10 1735. His will is dated Jan. 13, 1755, and probated Feb. 14, 1755. Mentions wife Elizabeth; grandchildren John, Benjamin, Jonathan, Joseph, and James Harrod, who received lands at North Yarmouth; Samuel, Dean, Susannah, Hannah, and John Osgood; Jonathan, Mehitable, Elizabeth and Mary Luke. Son Benjamin was appointed administrator. Children born in Boston, and baptized in the Second church:

Mehitable,[4] b. April 28, 1707; bapt. April 27, 1707; d. ———; m. July 9, 1728, Israel Locke. He was published June 12, 1728, as Israel Looke, and called Luke in the will.

Snell, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 21, 1709; d. in infancy.

John, b. March 10, 1712–3; bapt. March 15, 1713.

Benjamin, b. Jan. 4, 1714–5; bapt. Jan. 16, 1714–5; d. Dec. 31, 1780; m. June 17, 1736, Phebe Stevens.

Snell, b. May 19, 1716; bapt. May 20, 1716.

Mary, b. June 6, 1717; bapt. June 9, 1717; m. Dec. 30. 1736, Dean Osgood.

Susannah, b. April 30, 1718; bapt. May 14, 1718; m. Feb. 3, 1736, Joseph How.

Hannah, b. April 27, 1720; bapt. May 1, 1720; d. ———; m. May 1, 1740, Witter Cummings.

BENJAMIN[4] HARROD, b. Jan. 4, 1714–5; d. Dec. 31, 1780 (gravestone, in Newburyport, Mass.), where he died while on a visit to his son Benjamin; m. June 17, 1736, *Phebe Stevens*, of Andover, where they were married by Rev. John Barnard, and daughter of Benjamin and Hannah (Osgood) Ste-

866. Mary,[7] b. June 11, 1772; d. Jan. 13, 1871; m. April 15, 1811, William Greenough.
867. Anna, b. April 25, 1774; d. Sept 5, 1845; m May 7, 1805, Judge Thomas Boylston Adams
868. Elizabeth Marston, b June 8, 1776; d. June 16, 1862; m. ———, Chester Stebbins, of the firm of Greenough & Stebbins, printers, Boston.
869. Samuel Treat, b Aug. 17, 1778; d. Oct 1, 1802, aged 24, in Calcutta, where he had been for two years in the East India Company's service.
870. John, b. Aug. 30, 1780; d. Oct. 19, 1797, drowned on his passage from Copenhagen.
871. Frances, b. Sept. 21, 1782; d March 22, 1872; m. ———, Phineas Foster, a merchant of Boston.
872. Joseph, b. April 22, 1785; d. Oct. 29, 1875; m. Sept. 27, 1807, Eliza Cox.
873 Charles, b. Nov. 18, 1787; d. Sept. 23, 1870; m., 1st, March 7, 1811, Hannah Rolf Dayton; 2d, Dec. 10, 1836, Mary Morgan.
874. William Henry, b. April 9, 1790; d. Dec. 22, 1795 (gravestone, Haverhill).
875. James Henry, b. July 24, 1795; d. March 29, 1802 (gravestone, Haverhill).

373 Robert[6] Rich (*Robert*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 12, 1737, in that part of Eastham now called Wellfleet, Mass.; died about 1765; married Jan. 27, 1757, Mary Swett, who was appointed administratrix of his estate, April 23, 1765.

Children, born in Eastham, now Wellfleet:

876. Benjamin,[7] b. Nov. 3, 1759; d. ———.
877. Ruth, b. Aug 21, 1762; d Dec. 1, 1810; m. Nov. 8, 1781, William Witherell.

379 Reuben[6] Rich (*Robert*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 12, 1752, in Truro or Wellfleet, Mass.; died ——— in ———; married Nov. 2, 1775, as her first

vens. She was admitted to the New North church, Boston, March 20, 1736–7, and d. ———; 2d, Dec. 1, 1787, Mrs. *Mary Sultonstall*. By her previous marriage she had three children. Mr. Harrod afterwards removed to Haverhill. He owned slaves there in 1753. March 1, 1762, the General Court of Massachusetts granted a township of land on the Penobscot, to David Marsh and others. Among the number were Benjamin Harrod and his two sons, Benjamin and James, and a Joshua Harrod. In 1763, Benjamin Harrod (probably the Benj. Harrod at Fort Pownall 1764–7, Harrod, Treat and McKenzie were in company there in 1767), and James Duncan were appointed agents for the township. Children, born in Boston, and baptized in the New North church:

Phebe,[8] b. April 16, 1737; bapt. April 17, 1737; d. May 12, 1746.
John, b. Jan. 3, 1738–9; bapt. Jan. 7, 1738–9.
Benjamin, b. June 4, 1741; bapt. June 7, 1741; d. Nov. 11, 1793, aged 52; m. ———, Mary ———. They had ten children. Phebe, next to the youngest, b. Aug. 23, 1736, in Newburyport, celebrated her 100th birthday, Aug. 23, 1836, and d. Oct. 19, 1837, in her 102d year, in Newburyport. She was the first native of that city to reach that age, and was in good health and quite smart. Her sister Harriet d. in 1879, aged 90.
Jonathan, b. March 5, 1742–3; bapt. March 13, 1742–3; d. March —, 1742–3.
Susanna, b. March 10, 1743–4; bapt. March 18, 1743–4; d. May 12, 1753.
Jonathan, b. Jan. 27, 1745; bapt. Feb. 2, 1745–6; d. Jan. 12, 1775, drowned on the East branch of the Penobscot river, Me.
Joseph, b. Nov. 4, 1747; bapt. Nov. 8, 1747; m. *Anna Treat*, as above.
Witter Cummings, b. Sept. 5, 1749; bapt. Sept. 10, 1749; d. Sept. —, 1749.
James, b. Dec. 10, 1751; bapt. Dec. 15, 1751; d. ———.
Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1752; d. Oct. —, 1791; m. ———, Samuel Bliss, a widower, and had several children.
Witter Cummings, b. March 18, 1754; d. April 3, 1754.
Phebe, b. July 31, 1755; bapt Aug. 3, 1755; m., 1st, Nov. 10, 1766, John Barnard; 2d, ———, ——— O'Brien; 3d. ———, ——— Richardson.
Dorothy, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 16, 1757; d. ———.

husband, HANNAH[7] GROSS (790), born Dec. 23, 1757; died ———, in North Bucksport, Me., and daughter of Benjamin and Ruth (Dyer) Gross, of Truro. After the death of her husband, she removed to North Bucksport, about the time her brother Benjamin did, where she married, second, ———, Thomas Wiley, by whom she had issue. I have been unable to get the record. Her grandson Isaac Rich, late of Boston, presented the Congregational church of North Bucksport with a silver communion service, in memory of his grandmother.

Children, born in Truro or Wellfleet:

878. BENJAMIN.[7] b. Sept. 23, 1776; d. ———; m. March 17, 1796, Deborah Avery. His intention of marriage was published Feb. 25, 1796, where he is called Benjamin Rich, but was married under the name of Benjamin Gross Rich.
879. ROBERT, b. Jan 19, 1778; d. Oct. 24, 1820; m. Sept. 10, 1801, Eunice Harding.
880. ISAAC BAKER, b. Dec. 27, 1779; d. Jan. 15, 1813; m. Nov. 16, 1802, Azubah Witherell.

381 **Richard[6] Rich** (*John*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 28, 1730, in Truro, Mass.; died March 12, 1783, aged fifty-seven (?) (gravestone, Truro); married Nov. 19, 1761, REBECCA LOMBARD, baptized July 12, 1741; died Sept. —, 1811, aged seventy, and daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Binney) Lombard. His will was probated April 11, 1786. Widow Rebecca and son John Rich, 3d, were administrators. Children all alive then but Abraham.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

881. JOHN,[7] b. July 7, 1763; bapt. Oct. 9, 1763; d. ———; m. ———.
882. RICHARD SEARS, b. Nov. 17, 1766; bapt. March 15, 1767; d. Jan. 15, 1844, aged 77; m. Dec. 18, 1792, Mary Rich d. June 11, 1868, aged 94 yrs. 9 mos. 11 das. (g. s., Truro), and dau. of Jesse and Abigail (Young) Rich.
883. PETER, b. Dec. 26, 1768; bapt. March 19, 1769; d Feb. 11, 1795, aged 26.
884. THOMAS, b Dec. 24, 1770; bapt. March 24, 1771; d. Feb. 25, 1835, aged 65; m, 1st, Sept. 25, 1793, Sarah Paine, d. April 16, 1816, aged 40; 2d, Sept. 19, 1816, Huldah Baker, who d. April 30, 1841, aged 72.
885. REBECCA, b. March 23, 1773; bapt. May 9, 1773; d. ———; m. Sept. 13, 1792, John Snow.
886. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 13, 1775; bapt. April 16, 1775.
887. ABRAHAM, b. ———; bapt. April 6, 1777; d. ———.
888. REUBEN, b. ———; bapt. April 4, 1779; d. ———.
889. EPHRAIM DOANE, b. Feb. 15, 1782; bapt. May 26, 1782; d. April 29, 1853, aged 71 (g. s., North Truro); m., 1st, March 5, 1805, Mehitable Atwood, of Wellfleet, who d. June 25, 1825, aged 41 (g. s, North Truro); 2d, Nov. 27, 1825, Elizabeth Lombard; 3d, ———, Betsey ——— who d. Jan., 24, 1841, aged 69.

385 **Hope[6] Rich** (*John*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 19, 1742, in Truro, Mass.; died in Truro, June 11, 1789, aged forty-seven; married March 15, 1764, NOAH MAYO, born ——, 1743–4; died ———, and son of Noah and Mary (Cushing) Mayo.

Children of Noah and Hope Mayo, born and baptized in Truro:

890. NOAH,[7] b. ———; bapt Nov. 29, 1767; d. Nov. 15, 1809, in Truro, at the house of his brother; m. ———. He removed to Harpswell, Me.
891. NEHEMIAH DOANE, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 11, 1770; d. ———; m. Malatiah Rich.
892. THOMAS, b. ———; bapt. March 1. 1772; m. ———, Sabra Rich.
893. MARY, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 25, 1774; m. ——, Zoheth Smith.
894. JOHN, b. ———; bapt. March 9, 1777; m. ——, 1798, Hannah Rich.
895. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. March 5, 1780; d. in infancy.

896. JENNY, or JANE, b. ———; bapt. May 30, 1784; d. ———; m. ———, Moses Paine.
897. SAMUEL, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 28, 1788; d. ———; m. ——, 1810, Tirzah Wiley, of Wellfleet.

386 Betty[6] Rich (*John,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 23, 1750, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 15, 1790, in her forty-first year (gravestone, North Truro); married Nov. 2, 1772, as his first wife, AMBROSE SNOW, jr., who died July 17, 1823, aged seventy-seven (gravestone, North Truro); for his second wife he married, ———, Huldah ———, who died March 29, 1816, aged sixty-nine (gravestone, North Truro).

Children, of Ambrose and Betty Snow, born and baptized in Truro:

898. LEONARD,[7] b. ———; bapt. Aug. 14, 1774; d. Jan. 2, 1788.
899. BETTY, b. ———; bapt. May 19, 1776.
900. THANKFUL, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 4, 1778.
901. ANNA, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 22, 1780.
902. RICHARD RICH, b. ———; bapt. July 27, 1783; d. Jan. 13, 1809, aged 28, at sea.
903. JOSEPH, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 10, 1786.

388 Martha[6] Rich (*Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 5, 1742, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married March 25, 1762, JOSIAH RICH, of Truro, Mass., born July 24, 1741, died ——, 1789, and son of Obadiah and Mary (Crowell) Rich. She was the daughter of Isaac, granddaughter of Thomas, and great granddaughter of Yelverton Crowell, of Yarmouth, Mass. Nov. 8, 1789, Isaac Rich, of Truro, was appointed guardian of Hezekiah, Josiah and Henry Rich, children of Josiah, and grandchildren of Obadiah Rich.

Children of Josiah and Martha Rich, born in Wellfleet:

904. ZOHETH,[7] b. Sept. 15, 1762.
905. HEZEKIAH, b. ———; d. Oct. 25, 1817; m. ———, Sarah Winslow Smith.
906. JOSIAH, b. ———; d. May 16, 1815; m., 1st, ———, Ruth Smith; 2d, Nov. 11, 1805, Zerulah Smith.
907. HENRY, b. May 28, 1771; d. July 5, 1816; m. Dec. 24, 1805, Chloe Atwood.
908. HOPE, b. ———.

391 Capt. Reuben[6] Rich (*Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 23, 1748, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died Jan. 24, 1819, in his seventy-first year (gravestone, Wellfleet); married May 23, 1802, ANNA THAYER, of Truro, who died March 3, 1849, aged seventy-five (gravestone, Wellfleet). His will is dated Feb. 7, 1811; probated Aug., 1819. Mention made of wife Anna and her three daughters.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

909. ANNA,[7] b. Dec. 3, 1802; d. Feb. 24, 1830; m. April 16, 1821, Napthali Rich.
910. THANKFUL, b. June 4, 1804; d. ———; m. April 8, 1823, David Baker.
911. ELIZA, b. Jan. 18, 1809.

392 Ruth[6] Rich (*Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 17, 1750, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died Aug. 20, 1823, in Wellfleet; married Oct. 25, 1770, DANIEL COVELL.

Children of Daniel and Ruth Covell, born in Wellfleet:

912. MARY,[7] b. Nov. 16, 1771; d. ———; m. between Aug. 12 and Nov. 11, 1790, Jesse Smith.
913. MERCY, b. Nov. 8, 1773; d. ———; m. April 10, 1792, Sylvanus Tower.
914. SABRA, b. April 6, 1776; d. ———; m. Feb. 26, 1795, Olive C. Lombard.
915. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 7, 1778; d. Oct. 9, 1803; m. March 30, 1802, Phebe Brown.

916. Daniel, b. March 12, 1781; d. ———.
917. Ruth, b. Feb. 25, 1783; d. ———; m. Dec. 7, 1802, Howes Atwood.
918. Abigail, b. Sept. 1, 1787; d. May 3, 1879; m. Jan. 23, 1810, Nehemiah M. Ryder.

393 Elisha[6] Rich (*Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 27, 1753, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died Nov. 11, 1836, in Wellfleet; married Dec. 21, 1775, Hannah Snow, of Eastham, who died Oct. 18, 1822, in Wellfleet.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

919. Elisha,[7] b. Jan. 27, 1777; d. Nov. 11, 1836; m. Nov. 25, 1802, Susanna Cahoon.
920. Deborah, b. Oct. 13, 1779.
921. Hannah, b. Sept. 18, 1782; d. ———; m. Feb. 25, 1806, James Carlisle, of Provincetown, Mass.
922. Sylvanus, b. June 17, 1785; d. Dec. 4, 1834; m. Dec. 12, 1802, Martha Ryder.
923. Reuben, b. June 27, 1786.
924. Israel, b. Dec. 1, 1790.
925. Nancy, b May 25, 1793; d. ———; m. Oct. 24, 1816, Freeman Cobb, of Truro.
926. William Hatch, } twins, b. March 3, 1797.
927. Dan Covell, }
928. Amos Knowles, b. April 28, 1799.

394 Capt. Isaac[6] Rich (*Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 17, 1755, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died June 29, 1813, in his fifty-ninth year (gravestone, Wellfleet); married Oct. 30, 1783, Sarah Hopkins, of Wellfleet, who died March 17, 1835, in her eightieth year (gravestone, Wellfleet). His will was dated June 29, 1813; probated Oct. 14, 1813. Mentions wife Sally, sons Aaron, Isaac, Theophilus, Seth, Samuel, and Uriah H.; daughters Ruthy and Sally.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

929. Aaron,[7] b. July 4, 1784; d. Nov. 12, 1819; m. ———, Temperance ———.
930. Ruth, b. Aug. 22, 1787.
931. Isaac, b. Sept. 1, 1789; d. ———; m. July 15, 1815, Mercy Pike.
932. Theophilus Hopkins, b. Aug. 23, 1791; d. ———; m. Aug. 10, 1813, Deliverance Perry.
933. Seth, b. Aug. 24, 1793; d. ———; m. Sept. 10, 1816, Eunice H. Bacon.
934. Sally, b. Aug. 22, 1796; d. ———; m. Jan. 3, 1815, Richard P. Lombard, of Truro.
935. Samuel, b. July 12, 1798; d. ———; m. Nov. 13, 1821, Polly L. Rich.
936. Uriah Hopkins, b. Aug. 12, 1800.

399 Levi[6] Stevens (*Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 5, 1748, in Truro, Mass.; died March 15, 1829, in his eighty-second year (gravestone, North Truro); married Oct. 19, 1772, Anna Snow, baptized April 28, 1751, died Sept. 6, 1830, aged eighty (gravestone, North Truro), and daughter of Deacon Anthony and Sarah (Paine) Snow. They both owned the covenant May 1, 1774. Mr. Stevens was chosen town clerk in 1791, and served for two years; selectman in 1797, and served for nine years, and representative for the year 1800.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

937. Abigail,[7] b. Jan. 5, 1774; bapt. May 1, 1774; d. June 15, 1841; m. Oct. 4, 1792, Joseph Chandler.
938. Jonah, b Dec. 1, 1775; bapt. Jan. 21, 1776; d. Nov. 17, 1859; m., 1st, Nov. 28, 1799, Hannah Sellew; 2d, ———, Mercy Sellew.
939. Richard, b. Feb. 13, 1778; bapt. Feb. 22, 1778; d. May 1, 1799, in his 22d year, by drowning (g. s., North Truro); unm.
940. Mary Gross, b. June 27, 1780; bapt. July 9, 1780; d. ———; m. May 16, 1799, Samuel Atkins.

941. HENRY, b. Sept. 1, 1782; bapt. Sept. 8, 1782; d. July 10, 1853; m. April 3, 1808, Rebecca Smith Newcomb.
942. SARAH SNOW, b. Dec. 3, 1784; bapt. March 27, 1785.
943. ANNA, b. June 20, 1787; bapt. July 1, 1787; d. ———; m. Dec. 13, 1817, Francis Small.
944. LEVI, b. Sept. 4, 1789; bapt. Nov. 8, 1789; d. Oct. 1, 1852; m. Aug. 25, 1812, Mehitable Lombard.
945. JOHN, b. Jan. 14, 1792; bapt. April 8, 1792; d. Aug. 24, 1830, lost at sea; m. Jan. 23, 1817, Polly Coan.
946. BETSY, b. ———; bapt. April 6, 1794; d. Dec. 19, 1795, aged 1 yr. 11 mos.

400 Richard[6] Stevens (*Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 22, 1751, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married ———, MERCY ———.

Son, born in Provincetown, Mass., and baptized in Truro:

947. RICHARD,[7] b. July 21, 1771; bapt. Nov. 3, 1771.

407 Richard[6] Collins (*Jerusha[5] Stevens, Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 20, 1743, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married ———, REBECCA ———.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

948. JERUSHA,[7] b. Aug. 21, 1768; bapt. Dec. 18, 1768.
949. MERCY, b. Jan. 16, 1770; bapt. March 25, 1770.

408 Benjamin[6] Collins (*Jerusha[5] Stevens, Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 19, 1745, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married, first, ———, ELIZABETH ———, who died April 15, 1771, in her twenty-second year; second, Jan. 23, 1772, RACHEL[6] LOMBARD, born April 20, 1749, and daughter of James and Elizabeth[5] (Freeman) Lombard. She and her husband owned the covenant at Truro, March 28, 1773. He was one of the selectmen in 1769, and served in that office seven years. Will dated Jan. 17, 1825; probated March 31, 1831. Mentions wife Rachel; children: Betsey, wife of Henry Dyer; Rebecca, wife of Nathaniel Atkins; Jenny, wife of Isaiah Cole; Jerusha, wife of George Collins, Joanna Parker, Rachel Collins, singlewoman, and sons Michael and Stephen—Micah and Stevens, in the baptismal record—who are executors. Also two grandchildren, Betsey, wife of Charles A. Brown, and Paul Dyer, children of daughter Betsey. He is styled "yeoman" in the will.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

950. BETTY,[7] b. ———; bapt. March 28, 1773; d. ———; m. ———, Henry Dyer.
951. REBECCA, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 5, 1775; d. ———; m. ———, Nathaniel Atkins.
952. JOANNA, b. ———; bapt. March 9, 1777; d. ———; m. ———, ———Parker.
953. RACHEL, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 31, 1778; d. ———; unm.
954. MICAH, b. ———; bapt. Jan. 14, 1781.
955. STEVENS, } twins, b. ———; bapt. May 25, 1783; { d. ———; m. ———, Isaiah Cole.
956. JANE, or JENNY, }
957. MERCY, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 10, 1786; d. ———; unm.
958. APPHIA, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 12, 1787; d. Dec. 30, 1799, aged 12.
959. JERUSHA, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 28, 1790; d. ———; m. ———, George Collins.

410 Treat[6] Collins (*Jerusha[5] Stevens, Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 16, 1748–9, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married April 9, 1774, JANE SARAH[6] COBB (**490**), born Feb. 15, 1752, died ———, and daughter of Joseph and Rachel[5] (Treat) Cobb. Both owned the covenant April 9, 1775.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

960. Richard,[7] b. Nov. 30, 1774; bapt April 9, 1775.
961. Ebenezer, b. March 21, 1777; bapt. May 4, 1777; died in 1794, aged 17, on his passage from the Grand Banks.
962. Sarah, b. March 14, 1779; bapt. May 9, 1779.
963. Freeman Cobb, b. ———; bapt. June 2, 1782.
964. Abigail, b. Oct. 7, 1784; bapt. March 27, 1785.
965. Silvanus, b. July 29, 1787; bapt. Sept. 23, 1787.
966. Betty, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 2, 1792.
967. Ebenezer, b. ———; bapt. July 19, 1795.

428 Ebenezer[6] Gross (*Abigail[5] Treat, Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1738; baptized Jan. 8, 1737–8, in Boston; died about 1806, in Orland, Me; married Nov. 21, 1763, Hannah Brown, of Truro. He was a citizen of Boston when married, but soon removed to Truro. He afterwards removed to Orland, where his brother, Joseph, resided. We find in the Hancock probate records, an inventory of the estate of Ebenezer Gross, of Orland, yeoman, consisting of real estate, $1085, and personal estate, $275. Oct. 8, 1806, widow Hannah was appointed administratrix.

Children, born and baptized in Truro, except perhaps the seventh:

968. Mercy,[7] b. ———; bapt. Dec. 16, 1764; d. ———; m. ———, James Blaisdel. Had a large family.
969. John B., b. ———; bapt. Aug 31, 1766; d. April 20, 1858, in Bucksport, aged 93; m. ———, Polly Trueworthy. Children born in Orland, and also recorded in Bucksport, where he afterwards resided, as born in Orland:
    1. Edward Trueworthy[8] Gross, b. May 31, 1796; d. Feb. 24, 1857; m. Sept. 3, 1822, Irene[8] Treat. See **1790.**
    2. Elijah Gross, b. April 10, 1798; d. ———.
    3. Catharine Gross, b. April 4, 1800; d. ———; m. (pub. June 15, 1816), Thomas Snow, of Bucksport.
    4. Sally Gross, b. June 25, 1802; d. ——, 1821, aged 19, unm.
    5. Charlotte Gross, b. Sept. 13, 1804; d. ———; m. ———, Theophilus Batchelder.
    6. John Gross, b. Nov. 21, 1806; d. ——, 1842; m. (pub. May 4, 1834), Caroline Gross, of Orland. His will is dated Jan. 5, 1842; probated Feb. 2, 1842. Mentions an infant child, Augusta Gross, under 18, who was alive August 3, 1859, father John B. Gross, mother Polly Gross, brother Edward, and sisters Charlotte Batchelder, and Catharine Snow.
    7. Dowzilla (Duizilla in Bucksport records, and Drusilla in family record) Gross, b. May 21, 1810; d. ———, unm.
970. Ebenezer, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 26, 1769; d. ———, unm.
971. Philip, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 29, 1771; d. Jan. 17, 1793, "Tuesday night or Wednesday morning at four of ye clock," aged 24, (27?) years. There are two entries of this event in the Orland records. Unm.
972. Simon, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 7, 1773; d. Nov. 29, 1857, aged 82 (?), (g. s., Orland old cemetery); m. July 31, 1800, Elizabeth Williams, who died July 17, 1840, aged 65 (g. s., Orland). Their son, Avery, d. Nov. 14, 1840, aged 37 (g. s). Had 8 children,—3 sons, 5 dau.
973. Abigail, b. ———; bapt. July 20, 1777; d. ———; m. (pub. March 14, 1797) Edward Trueworthy, or Treworgy.
974. Sally, b. about 1780; d. Dec. 14, 1820, aged 40; m. Dec. 15, 1805, Amos[7] Treat. See **1001.**

429 Joseph[6] Gross (*Abigail[5] Treat, Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 20, 1739, in Boston, Mass.; died Jan. —, 1817, aged eighty (?), copied from a newspaper extract in the Bangor Historical Magazine, Vol. 6, 1891, p. 156, in Orland, Me.; married ———, Tabitha Goodell, of Frankfort, Me. He is said to have married

while a soldier at Fort Pownall. Mr. Gross was a soldier at Fort Georges, according to the muster rolls, from May 31, 1758 to Aug. 23, 1758. His uncle Joshua Treat was already armorer there, and that is probably the reason why Mr. Gross enlisted as a soldier. He was also a soldier at Fort Pownall according to the muster rolls, from Aug. 25, 1760 to July 5, 1761, and from Jan. 20, 1764 to Oct. 17, 1764. March 1, 1762, the petition of David Marsh and three hundred fifty-nine others for a tract of land for settlement was granted, and six townships, of six miles square each, between the Penobscot and St. Croix rivers was allowed. The township of Orland was formerly called No. two, or Alamasook. It is said that it was granted to Robert Treat, a cousin of Joshua Treat, and others of Boston, and was incorporated as a town, Feb. 21, 1810, under the name of Orland. Joseph Gross was the first white settler in the new township in 1764, and settled on Gross' Point. His son Zachariah was the first white child born there, in 1766.

Children, the first born at Fort Pownall, the others in Orland. In the Orland record of his children, from which this is taken, someone has written, "This is not right," without stating where the error is:

975. Joseph,[7] b. Oct. —, 1763; d. ———; m. ———, Lucy Lamphier, of Bucksport. Children, born in Orland:
    1. James[8] Gross, b. Feb. 6, 1791.
    2. Samuel Gross, b. Jan. 11, 1792.
    3. Joshua Gross, b. Dec. 20, 1796.
    4. Champlain Gross, b. May 4, 1799.
    5. Nathan Gross, b. Oct. 4, 1800.
    6. Stephen Gross, b. Jan. 2, 1803.
    7. William Gross, b. April 22, 1805.

976. Zachariah, b. Aug. —, 1766; d. July 22, 1846, aged 79 (g. s, Cape Cod settlement, Bucksport, Me.); m. ———, Lucy Lawrence, of Castine, Me., who d. May 11, 1846 (g. s., Bucksport). Among those who are said to have unlawfully occupied lots on the Waldo Patent at Frankfort, when possession was taken by the attorney for the heirs Oct. 26, 1793, I find the name Zaccheus Gross, doubtless an error for Zachariah Gross. Children born in Orland:
    1. Rebecca[8] Gross, b, Jan. 16, 1789.
    2. Zachariah Gross, b. May 2, 1791.
    3. Deborah Gross, b. March 18, 1795.
    4. Benjamin Gross, b. Jan. 1, 1799.
    5. Tabitha Gross, b. May 11, 1801.
    6. Lucy Gross, b. Sept. 7, 1803.
    7. Lowranna Gross, b. March 29, 1805.
    8. Lydia Gross, b. March 29, 1807.

977. Joshua, b. Oct. 6, 1768; d. Jan. 14, 1855, aged 86 yrs. 3 mos. (g. s., Calf Ridge Cemetery, Orland), "One of the first settlers of Orland;" m. ———, Mary Rooks, who d. Oct. 15, 1850, aged 79 yrs. 7 mos. (g. s.). Children, born in Orland:
    1. Israel[8] Gross, b. March 15, 1792; d. April, 1834; m. ———, Caroline Rooks, of Thorndike, Me.
    2. Joseph Gross, b. Nov. 26, 1794; d. ———; m. ———, Martha Foote, of Thorndike.
    3. Mehetable Gross, b. Feb. 23, 1797; d. ———; m. ———, Faith Higgins, of Standish, Me.
    4. Oliver Gross, b. Feb. 28, 1799; d. Feb. —, 1879; m. ———, Edith Gray, of Sedgwick, Me.
    5. Mary Gross, b. Sept. 2, 1801; d. ———; m. ———, Heman Higgins, of Sedgwick.
    6. Tabitha Gross, b. March 9, 1804; d. Feb. —, 1875; m. ———, Phineas Brown, of Orland.
    7. Joshua Gross, b. March 8, 1807; d. May 11, 1887; m. Feb. 3, 1841, Mary H. Small, of Deer Isle.

978. Abigail, b. May 10, 1772; d. ———; m. May 30, 1793, William McIntire.
979. Phillip M., b. June 2, 1774; d. Nov. 30, 1846, aged 72 yrs. 6 mos. (g. s., Cape Cod Settlement, Bucksport); m. (pub. April 24, 1802), Eunice Brown, of Orland, who d. Oct. 12, 1880, aged 99 yrs. 9 mos. 13 days (g. s., Bucksport).
980. Bathshebek, b. May 2, 1776; d. ———; m ———, Thomas Ames, of Massachusetts.
981. John, b. April 2, 1778; d. ———; m. ———.

439 Abigail[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 29, 1747, in Boston; died July —, 1797, buried July 12; married April 24, 1771, by Rev. John Lathrop, Maj. Elias[6] Parkman,[1] born Dec. 9, 1747; died July —, 1798, aged fifty, buried July 22. In 1776, Mr. Parkman was a second lieutenant in the ward two company of the Boston regiment of militia. From 1778–1781, he was captain; in 1784–1785, was major, and there are no returns for 1786 and 1787. Mr. Parkman was a prominent man in the town of Boston. May 5, 1773, March 29, 1776, and March 14, 1777, he was chosen one of the clerks of the market for the year ensuing. Dec. 7, 1774, he was chosen a member of the "Committee of Inspection, to carry the Resolutions of the Continental Congress into Execution." Aug. 26, 1776, was a member of a committee of thirty-six, one from each ward, to visit every house in the respective wards, and make inquiry in regard to the small pox, and also to ascertain all persons in the service of their country. He then resided in ward two. Feb. 6, 1777, he was on a committee of thirty-six, "to prevent Monopolies" He was also a prominent member of the Masonic Order. In 1781, he was made a member of St. Andrew's Lodge. At one time was Senior Warden of Wooster Lodge. In 1783, he was Grand Sword Bearer, and in 1786, Grand Marshal at the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. Major Parkman was a commission merchant and auctioneer. He did a large business under the firm name of Parkman and Hinkley. Many of the papers relating to that firm are now in existence. In the Boston directory for 1789, his oc-

[1]Elias[1] Parkman, b. ———, in England; supposed to have been drowned July 28, 1662; m. ———, *Bridget* ———. Was in Dorchester in 1633; made a freeman, May 6, 1635; removed to Windsor, Conn., where he was in 1640; moved back to Boston about 1648, where he bought a house and land of G. Palmer, May 12, 1660. Was a mariner. Inventory taken Aug. 20, 1662. Wife Bridget, and the oldest son, name not given, were administrators of the estate. His children were baptized in the First church, Boston, where his name is written Partman. Had seven children,—four sons, and three daughters. His son:

Elias[2] Parkman, b. Nov. 5, 1635, in Dorchester, Mass; d. Aug. 18, 1691, in Wapping, London, Eng.; m. Oct. 13, 1656, *Sarah Trask*, daughter of Capt. William and Sarah Trask, of Salem, Mass. Will dated London, Aug. 8, 1691; probated March 7, 1692–3. Had property in Wapping. Wife Sarah was executrix. Children mentioned in the will: William, Elias, Elizabeth, and Sarah Cragg. Son John, b. Jan. 24, 1668, was probably dead. June 17, 1702, son William was appointed administrator *de bonis non* of his father Elias Parkman, as his mother Sarah had lately deceased. Had five children, and perhaps more,—three sons and two daughters. His son:

William[3] Parkman, b. March 29, 1658, in Salem, Mass.; d. Nov. 28, 1730, aged 72 (73, Boston records) (g. s., Copp's Hill); m. May 18, 1680, *Elizabeth Adams*, who d. April 13, 1746, aged 85 yrs 7 mos. (g. s., Copp's Hill), and daughter of Alexander and Mary Adams, of Boston. He was a mast maker. Widow Elizabeth Parkman and William Parkman, joyner, his son probably, were appointed administrators of his estate, June 15, 1730. The inventory of the estate bears the same date, and amounts to £1323 5s. 6d. Division of the property was made Dec. 7, 1732. Sons William, Elias, and Alexander were to have the property, paying to the other heirs, who are mentioned, their due. The will of widow Elizabeth Parkman is dated Aug. 10, 1742. It mentions among others the heirs of son Elias deceased. Son William was appointed administrator May 6, 1746. Had eleven children,—seven sons and four daughters. His son:

Elias[4] Parkman, b. Oct. 9, 1688, in Boston; bapt. Dec. 9, 1688, at the Second church; d. May 24, 1741, aged 52 yrs. 5 mos. 15 das. (g. s., Copp's Hill); m., 1st, Nov. 22, 1711, *Martha Clough*, b.

cupation is given as "Scrivner." He was a licensed auctioneer, or "vendue master," as late as 1791. He lived in a large house, with a garden attached, in that part of North street now called Hanover street, close by Hartt's, now Constitution wharf, where the famous frigate Constitution was launched Oct. 21, 1797. Like many others he built a staging in his garden on this occasion in order to obtain a better view of the launch.

Children of Maj. Elias and Abigail Parkman, born in Boston, and baptized at the New North church:

982. ABIGAIL HARTT,[7] b. June 19, 1773; d. young.
983. POLLY CHANDLER, b. March 9, 1775.
984. ELIAS, b. Dec. 29, 1779; d. Aug. 28, 1838; unm. He was a very bright and promising child. A blister was applied to the crown of his head during an illness, according to the custom of the times, which affected his brain and caused insanity.
985. SALLY, b. June 5, 1783; d Dec. 5, 1869; unm.
986. ELIZABETH, b. June 6, 1785; d. Oct. 23, 1866; m. Oct. 4, 1812, Samuel Bell.

440 Capt. Samuel[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, 1750, in Boston; died May 1, 1806, aged fifty-six, in Boston, buried in Cotton Thayer's tomb on Copp's Hill; married, first, in 1779 (published March 16, 1779), ELIZABETH BREWER,[1] born about 1758 or 1761, in Boston; died Jan. 6, 1786, aged twenty five or

May 26, 1695, d. March 30, 1713, and dau. of Ebenezer and Martha (Goodwin) Clough; 2d, Nov. 13, 1722, *Elizabeth Weld*, of Roxbury, b. July 26, 1692; d. Nov. 1, 1746, aged 58 (53?), and dau. of John and Hannah Weld, jr. He is said in the printed Boston records to have been the son of William and Deborah Parkman, which must be a mistake, and his age on the gravestone is to be reckoned from the date of his baptism, instead of that of his birth unless there be an error. He was a mast maker. Oct. 22, 1728, he was appointed guardian of his son Elias, about ten years old, to whom his grandfather, John Goodwin, bricklayer, of Boston, had left property. He was also remembered by his grandfather, Ebenezer Clough. Mr. Parkman was admitted to the New North church, March 27, 1715, and his wife Martha, Aug 28, 1715. Aug. 4, 1741, widow Elizabeth Parkman, and her son Elias, gentleman, were appointed to administer the estate of Elias Parkman. Had three children by his first marriage, one son and two daughters, and two daughters by his second. His son:

Dr. ELIAS[5] PARKMAN, b. March 10, 1717–8, in Boston; d March 6, 1750–1, aged 33 (g. s., Copp's Hill); m. Jan. 1, 1746, *Abigail White*. Entered Boston Latin School in 1726, and graduated at Harvard College in 1737. Was a physician. The inventory of his estate, taken May 28, 1751, including mansion house and land on North, now Hanover street, valued at £213 6s. 8d, and house and land on Linn street, valued at £35 6s. 8d., amounted to £461 4s. 11½d. In addition, he owned land at "pomphret" valued at £2666 15s., and property elsewhere to the amount of £68 11s. 1d. The entire estate was valued at £3196 11s. 4d. Widow Abigail Parkman, was appointed Feb. 13, 1761, guardian of son Elias, and dau. Abigail under fourteen years of age. The latter, bapt. July 30, 1749, at the New North church, m. April 6, 1769, Ellis Tyler, and had four sons and three daughters bapt. in the same church. Mr Parkman was admitted to the New North church, Jan. 20, 1739–40. His son:

Maj. ELIAS[6] PARKMAN, b. Dec. 9, 1747; m. *Abigail Treat*, as above.

[1]JOHN BREWER, b. ———; was dead in 1727 (according to King's Chapel records, a Mr. Brewer d. May 3, 1727, who was probably this John Brewer); m., 1st, Sept. 15, 1703, *Martha Ware*, b. June 6, 1685, d. April 23, or 28, 1717, and dau of Robert Ware, carpenter, of Boston; 2d, Oct. 6, 1719, widow *Mary* (*Gyles*) *Ham*, b. about 1682, was dead in 1760, and dau. of Thomas and Margaret Gyles. For her first husband she m. Nov. 17, 1710, Andrew Ham of Boston. Mr. Brewer was a housewright, and had by his first wife four sons and one daughter, and by his second, two sons:

Gyles, b. about 1720; d. Sept. 19, 1784, aged 64 (Trinity church records); m., 1st, Feb. 23, 1747, *Charity Ricks*, of Charlestown, who d. Aug. 17, 1766, and dau. of Joseph Ricks; 2d, Nov. 30, 1768, *Anna Tobey*. He was a housewright, and had five sons and two daughters.

Thomas, bapt. Sept. 20, 1724.

twenty-eight, according to another account, and daughter of Thomas and Experience (Thornton) Brewer; second, June 20, 1790, by Rev. John Elliot, ANN[6] MAY,[1] baptized May 16, 1762; died May 3, 1797, aged thirty-five, at Castle William, now Fort Independence, Boston Harbor, and buried from her father's house; third, about 1800 (published Dec. 29, 1800), HELENA MERLINO DE ST. PRY, b. Aug. 19, 1779, in Boston, died Aug. 24, 1845, in Pittsfield, N. H, buried at Mount Auburn, subsequently removed to Waltham, Mass., and daughter of Bennette Claude and Elizabeth (Gyles) Merlino[2] de St. Pry. Rev. Mr. Curtis of Pittsfield, preached her funeral sermon, which was printed, Aug. 26, 1845. According to the Boston town records Mr. Treat was one of the number who visited the public schools, July 5, 1770, in company with the selectmen and others invited by them, in accordance with a vote passed on the eighth of May preceding, at a town meeting. He was a second lieutenant in ward four company, Boston Regiment of militia, in 1776. He was promoted to be first lieutenant, Aug. 16, 1777, by the council. Another

THOMAS BREWER, bapt. Sept. 20, 1724; d. about 1764, in Boston; m. about 1753 (published Dec. 14, 1752), *Experience Thornton* (the bans were forbidden by a Thomas Brewer, probably an uncle), b Feb. 16, 1724, d Dec. —, 1772, dau. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Thornton, and great granddaughter of Rev. Thomas Thornton, who was b. in England He was a mast-maker. April 16, 1760, he and his brother Gyles deeded to James Fulton one-fourth part of a tract of land of 515 acres in "the intended township or district of Topsham," Me., for £76 10s. 8d. This property must have come from their grandfather Thomas Gyles, through their mother. Mr. Brewer's will is dated Dec. 14, 1763, and probated March 2, 1764. It mentions wife Experience, sole executrix, and his children, though not by name. Her will is dated Dec. 19, 1772, and probated Jan. 1, 1773. Executors, Mary Pomeroy, singlewoman, who d May 8, 1790, aged 67 (g. s., Copp's Hill), and Henry Alline, jr. Inventory, Oct. 8, 1773, amounts to £87 5s 6d. Should judge from the articles mentioned that she was engaged in trade. Mentions her children:

Mary.

Elizabeth, who subsequently m. *Samuel Treat* as above. She was noted for her beauty.

Lydia.

Ebenezer, d. Sept. 13, 1807, aged 43, at Hartford, Vt. Was at one time of Colos, now Haverhill, N. H.

[1]JOHN[1] MAY, b. about 1590, in England; d. April 28, 1670, in Roxbury; m., 1st in England, ——— (name unknown), who d. June 8, 1651, in Roxbury; 2d, ———, *Sarah* ———, who d. May 4, 1670. He is supposed to have come from Sussex. As early as 1635, was master of *The James*, which sailed between London and New England. He settled in Roxbury. Had two sons who came with him from England. His son:

JOHN[2] MAY, b. ——, 1631, in England; d. Sept. 11, 1671; m. Nov. 19, 1656, Mrs. *Sarah* (*Brewer*) *Bruce*. Had eight children,—four sons and four daughters. His son:

JOHN[3] MAY, b. May 19, 1663; d. Feb. 24, 1730; m. June 2, 1684, *Prudence Bridge*, b. Jan. 11, 1664, d. Sept. 26, 1723. Had eleven children,—seven sons, and four daughters. His son:

EBENEZER[4] MAY, b. Oct. 19, 1682; d. May 2, 1752; m. April 3, 1718, *Abigail Gore*, b. ——, 1692, d. June 26, 1763. Had eight children,— six sons, and two daughters. His son:

AARON[5] MAY, b. May 19, 1733; d. Nov. 14, 1798; m. July 19, 1761, *Elizabeth Cravath*, b. ——, 1745, d. May 18, 1821. He resided on the west side of Orange, now Washington street, and was possessed of considerable property, his land extending back to the sea on Back Bay. He was an ardent patriot, and was present at a dinner of the Sons of Liberty, Aug. 14, 1769. In the Boston directories of 1789 and 1798, he is put down as "gentleman," that is, a person who lives on his income, and is not engaged in any particular business. Had seven children,—four sons, and three daughters. His daughter:

ANN[6] MAY, bapt. May 16, 1762, in Hollis street church; m. *Samuel Treat*, as above.

[2]The history of BENNETTE CLAUDE MERLINO DE ST. PRY is very interesting. He was a native of Lyons, France, and the son of a merchant, descended from the highest families in France and Italy. The name St. Pry, or as it is commonly written, Prix, Pris. Prie, Priest, is derived from St, Prae-

commission as first lieutenant, is dated March 19, 1789, and signed by John Hancock, an intimate friend. Both of these commissions are still in possession of the family. The Boston regiment of militia ranked above all the other Suffolk regiments. From July 26 to Sept. 30, 1779, as appears from the records, he was a lieutenant in Captain Champney's company, Maj. Nathaniel Heath's detachment of Guards. Mr. Treat was always called Captain Treat though on the rolls he appears only as first lieutenant. He served in the army some twenty-one years, from 1776 to June 29, 1798, most of the time at Castle William. The castle was appointed a place of confinement for criminals by the General Court, March 14, 1785. The name was changed from Castle William to Fort Independence, Dec. 7, 1797, President Adams being present on this occasion. June 25, 1798, the jurisdiction of the island was ceded to the United States, and on the twenty-ninth of that month the officers and men were ordered by the General Court to be discharged, as being no longer needed under the circumstances. Mr. Treat was accordingly retired from

jectus, bishop of Clermont in Auvergne, France, a celebrated martyr of the seventh century. What relation our St. Pry bore to the great historic family of St. Prix, is not now known, but it is a tradition that the families were related by marriage. The Merlino family, to which he belonged, was a very ancient and honorable Italian and Spanish one. Carlo Tappia, son of Egidi > Tappia, who was president of the Chamber of Accompts, Auditor, Judge of the Vicariate, Naples, and in 1597, Counsellor, went to Madrid in 1612, Regent of the Supreme Council of Italy. He returned to Naples in 1625, Regent of the Chancery, and died in Jan., 1644, while Dean of the Collateral Council. He was buried in the family chapel, in the church of St. James of the Spaniards. He was the author of many valuable works. Don Francesco Merlino, his nephew, was made auditor of Salerno, judge of the Vicariate, Commissary of Campagna and Counsellor, through the efforts of Regent Tappia. He was afterwards elected regent of the Supreme Council of Italy, and after his return from Spain in 1648, was made president of the same. He died Sept. 6, 1650, and was buried in the church of the professed house of the Jesuits. His learning was also very extensive. See Giannone, Civil History of the Kingdom of Naples, book 38, p. 790-1, Vol. 2. Toppi gives a portrait of him. Our Merlino de St. Pry was descended from this family. We know but very little of the European history of his immediate family. Am preparing a memorial of him and in due time expect to ascertain all the facts in the case. The large amount of letters, memoranda, diaries, bills, etc., which I have in my possession, enables me to furnish a very full account of him after he came to America, and to trace his course from 1770 to 1783, when he returned to France, with the exception of 1776.

We first hear of captain St. Pry, as owner of the schooner *La Fortuna*, at St. Pierre, Martinique, Jan. 9, 1770. The same year he entered into business partnership at Cape François, St. Domingo. The first trace of him in New England is on June 10, 1774, when he sailed from Beverly, in the bark *Rambler*, for Quebec. Jan. 1, 1775, he was in London, where he wrote in his diary:

"I have in ready money £12,000."

Then he enumerates goods and debts due him amounting to £1,407, making a total of £13,407, a very large sum for those days.

In 1775, probably previous to June 17, he received from St. George de Viart, a letter of introduction to Gen. Joseph Warren, which seems never to have been presented. Sept. 1, 1775, he received an introductory letter from Nicholas Perrée, of New York to M. Barral, a merchant at Kingston, Jamaica, recommending him as a native of Lyons, of birth, upright, highly educated and proficient in mathematics, and in the English and French languages. About the last of Jan., 1777, he arrived at Newburyport with a cargo of merchandise from Cape François. He was in Boston from Feb. 5–23. April 4, 1777, the General Court granted him permission to sail for Cape François. He was again in Boston in the fall of the year. It is a family tradition that on one of his voyages he was captured by the English, and with two other French gentlemen sent into Newburyport, and paroled; that he was sick and went to the house of Capt Jonathan Parsons, who sailed vessels to the West Indies. The latter part of the story is certainly true, as we have the bill of Dr. Sawyer for medical attendance upon St. Pry at the house of Mr. Parsons. The wife of Captain Parsons was Hannah Gyles, dau. of Dr. Samuel Gyles of Salisbury. Elizabeth Gyles, dau. of

the military service. He was a fine-appearing officer. An oil painting of him is still in the possession of one of his granddaughters, Mrs. Loomis, of Chelsea, Mass. The pay of the officers at the fort was never very large, and efforts were made at various times to increase it, but without success. That of a first lieutenant was only £6 per month, and sometimes only £5. Upon leaving the fort, he went back to Boston, where for a time he seems to have been engaged in no regular business, being recorded in the tax books as "gentleman," or "of no business." He was the assessor for ward two, in levying the direct tax of 1798, imposed by act of Congress, July 8, of that year. The lists were signed by him Oct. 10, 1799. June 14, 1800, the General Court, upon the petition of Mr. Treat for compensation for an injury received while in the execution of his duty, in preventing the escape of three convicts, "Resolved that there be paid out of the treasury of the Commonwealth to the said Lieut. Samuel Treat, eight Dollars per month commencing the first day of January A.D., 1799, until the disability be removed." This

Edward and Elizabeth (Holland) Gyles, of Boston, a very beautiful girl, and a relative of Mrs. Parsons, was on a visit to Newburyport and took care of the sick Frenchman. St. Pry fell in love with her, and they were married Feb. 22, 1778, by Rev. Andrew Eliot, of the New North church, Boston. It is a tradition that she had had previously several advantageous offers of marriage, but had always refused them, saying that when she was married, she should wed a nobleman. They had two children born in Boston:

Eleanor, or *Helena*, *Merlino de St. Pry*, b. Aug. 19, 1779; d. Aug. 24, 1845. She was bapt. about 1780, or 1781, probably by the chaplain of the French fleet, as there was no Roman Catholic church in Boston till 1788. General Lafayette was her sponsor, and used often to fondle her when an infant. Her christening robe of white brocade silk is still in existence. The cost of her cradle in 1780, was £30, in the inflated currency of the times.

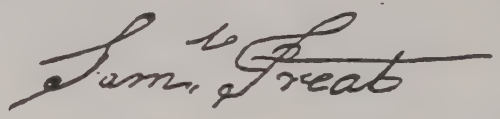
Charles François de Guerdy Merlino de St. Pry, b. June 28, 1783. The date of his death is not known. He was alive in 1803. He went to sea and never returned. It was supposed that the vessel was captured by pirates. His baptism by Father Matignon, under the name of "Charles François, son of the late Benoit Claude Merlino de St. Pry," occurred Sept. 1, 1793, when ten years old.

When the relatives of St. Pry in France heard that he had married a heretic, they were very much displeased, but when they learned that the daughter had been named after his mother and had been baptized in the Roman Catholic church, they not only became reconciled to the marriage, but sent presents, articles of wearing apparel, costly laces, some of which are still in existence, and a large sum of money. Some of the more valuable presents were captured by the British fleet and never received. Sometime in the fall of 1783, he sailed for France in order to obtain some money left by a relative, intending to return soon. He was taken sick and died about 1785, at or near Lyons. Before departing, St. Pry entrusted his wife with many valuable papers, his family record and other things, charging her to preserve them with the greatest care. She kept them in a little box which was constantly carried about with her. These things were stolen or lost. It was a long time before the friends could learn anything from France. It appears that the French Consul at Boston, de L'etombe, or Letombe, was a bitter enemy of St. Pry and took this opportunity to wreak vengeance on an innocent family. He proved to be a very bad man and his *exequatur* was withdrawn by President Adams, July 13, 1798. Some nineteen letters were sent from France to Mrs. St. Pry, and never received, one of which was said to contain a draft for 10,000 crowns to pay her expenses to Lyons. Finally, the friends in France, being unable to hear anything from the family here, sent a letter to the French Consul at Philadelphia, making inquiries. He handed it to Fisher Ames, then a member of Congress from the Suffolk district, who was able to find Mrs. St. Pry, and delivered the letter to her. She was about to set out for France but the events which took place at the French Revolution put an end to her plans. The baptism of her son, Sept. 1, 1793, in the Roman church, probably had reference to this object.

Dec. 10, 1793, Mrs. St. Pry was appointed administratrix of the estate of her late husband. The bonds were placed at £5,000, but nothing seems to have been done. At length worry and anxiety affected her mind, and she was found drowned, about 1808, in the Mill pond, since filled up. Whether

pension extended to Oct. 23, 1806, some months after his death. At one time he was possessed of some property, owning several houses in Boston. Unfortunately he signed a note for a friend, with the usual result,—he had to pay it himself. This loss obliged him to go into some light business, as his health would not admit of heavy work. From 1803–1806, he followed the business of surveyor of lumber. He died Thursday, May 1, 1806, and was buried from his late residence, No. 2, Prince street, Sunday afternoon, at 5 o'clock, with military honors, soldiers being present from the fort.

Autograph, Oct. 10, 1799.



Children born in Boston, by his first marriage:

987. ELIZABETH,[7] or BETSEY, b. July 17, 1789; d. May 8, 1800, at Weymouth; m. Oct. 24, 1799, by Rev. Samuel Stillman, Philip Canterbury, of Weymouth, Mass.

988. SAMUEL GYLES, b. Aug. 3, 1782; d. Oct. —, 1782.

she drowned herself, or fell in accidentally, is not known. She is said to have been buried under Christ church, at the North End. Her name does not appear in the records, but there are no entries from April 17, 1803 to Feb. 6, 1806, nor for 1808. No real effort was made to secure the property left by St. Pry in France, till 1815, some thirty years after his death, when his daughter Helena, now the widow of Capt. Samuel Treat, wrote a letter to Lafayette, requesting him as an old friend of her father to interest himself in her behalf. He immediately replied that he would "be happy to oblige the children of M. de St. Pry, the widow of a brother American officer." The best of legal talent was employed, M. de le Grange, Advocate to the King, and others. It was found that about 100,000 francs was due from the estate, but that owing to neglect to prosecute the claim sooner, only about 35,000 could be demanded, as a compromise had to be made in order to be sure of getting anything at all. Every kind of delay was next made and objections raised, and it was not till 1823, that Mrs. Treat was able with the assistance of Lafayette, Albert Gallatin, the American minister, Mr. Barnet, the American Consul, and Governor Eustis, then minister to Holland, with the assistance of the best lawyers in France, to recover 24,200 francs, about one-fourth of her just claim. And it was not till Feb. 25, 1825, that she received the whole amount awarded her, less expenses, which reduced the amount actually received to about 20,000 francs, or $4,000, instead of $20,000, which was the amount rightfully due her. When Lafayette visited Boston in 1825, Governor Eustis invited Mrs. Treat to a private interview with the General, in the governor's room, on the 17th of June, previous to the public reception on the occasion of the laying of the corner stone of the monument on Bunker's hill. She afterwards rode out to Charlestown with Governor Eustis.

St. Pry was highly educated, having taken a six years course at the university of Paris. He was proficient in mathematics; thoroughly acquainted with the science of navigation; understood Latin; was an excellent English scholar; something of a poet; a person of great energy and activity, and very wealthy. His personal appearance was said to have been very fine. A crayon portrait, somewhat damaged, is still in the possession of the family. According to family tradition he, as well as Lafayette, was an officer in the "Musquiteers du Roi," into which were admitted only persons belonging to the highest families. When he lived in Boston, he was frequently summoned to the French Consulate to consult about national matters, "pour y déliberér sur des affaires qui concernent la Nation."

St. Pry was proposed a member of St. Andrew's Lodge in 1777, by Paul Revere, elected Oct. 9, 1777, and "raised" Feb. 16, 1778. Paid fees 21s. In the printed history of St. Andrew's Lodge, the name is given incorrectly, as St. De Mertino Pry and also a wrong date, 1779. He was also

989. Abigail, b. Sept. 9, 1783; d. Nov. 1, 1824; m. Nov. 21, 1799, Lieut. Cotton Thayer.
990. Polly Pomeroy, b. June 8, 1785; d. June 6, 1786.

By his second marriage:

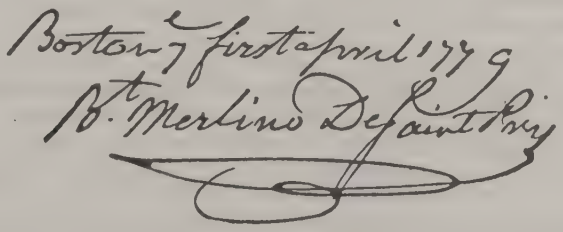
991. Samuel Gyles, b. July 31, 1791; d. July 31, 1866; m. Oct. 13, 1817, Susan Parkman Jones.
992. Maria Coolidge, b. —, 1792; d. Aug. 16, 1862, unm.
993. Ann May, b. —, 1795; d. July 16, 1824, aged 29, at Waltham, and buried on Copp's Hill, Boston; unm.
994. Mary Whitman, b. —, 1796; d. April 14, 1822, aged 26, at Waltham, and buried on Copp's Hill, Boston; unm.
995. Lucius Junius Brutus, b. —, 1797; d. Oct. 11, 1833; m. —, 1825, Sarah Lawton.

By his third marriage:

996. Charles Francis de Rivière, b. —, 1801; d. ———. He was last heard from in 1845, being then on his way to Texas. He is supposed to have been killed in the Mexican war. He received an appointment to the Military school at West Point, but the commission was somehow delayed, and when it arrived he was too old for admission. There was a Mons. Rivière, an officer on board of the Languedoc, one of the vessels of the French fleet in Boston harbor in 1778, for whom, perhaps, he was named.
997. Eliza Parkman, b. Feb. 25, 1802; d. May 30, 1889; m. Sept. 1, 1825, Daniel Sanderson.
998. Joseph Bennett, b. July 18, 1804; d. Oct. 9, 1891; m. July 16, 1826, Mary Wellington.
999. James Augustus, } twins, b. April 13, 1806; { d. March 10, 1887; m. Feb. 27, 1838, Dorothy Wentworth Harvey.
1000. Sarah Amanda, } { d. April 25, 1885; m. Feb. 28, 1833, William White Wyman.

441 Joshua[6] Treat (*Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 16, 1756, at Fort Georges, now Warren, Me.; died Oct. 22, 1826 (gravestone, at the "Point farm," Frankfort, Me.); married March 5, 1780, Lydia[6] Buck (her name is called Mary Buck in the Haverhill records, where she was married), born Oct. 22, 1761, in Haverhill, died Nov. 18, 1842 (gravestone, Frankfort), and daughter of Col. Jonathan and Lydia (Morse)

Junior and Senior Warden of the French Lodge, called Friendship Lodge, which name was afterwards changed to Perfect Union Lodge. His place of business, in 1780, was on Pitt's wharf. He dealt in salt, tar, sugar, molasses, rum, tea, coffee, flour, etc. His tax for that year amounted to £106 14s. 1d. At one time he resided at a house belonging to Mary White on Charter street. As early as 1777, he owned salt works at Edgecomb, Me, which he still possessed in 1782. In 1778, he was in company with Nathan Goodale, of Salem, and in 1782, with a Mr. Powell in Boston. At one time he owned several vessels. See Vinton's Giles Memorial.



Buck.[1] Mr. Treat was one of the first settlers at Marsh Bay, in Frankfort, and is said to have built the first log house in town, the first saw mill on Marsh stream, and the first vessel in this part of the old town.

Children, the first two born in Haverhill, Mass., the others in Frankfort:

1001. AMOS,[7] b. Jan. 18, 1781; d Dec. 11, 1858; m., 1st, Dec. 15, 1805, Sally Gross; 2d, July 15, 1821, Betsey Colson.

1002. CATHARINE, b. Dec. 2, 1783; d. Aug. 24, 1863; m. Dec. 4, 1803, Waldo Peirce.

1003. JOSHUA, b. Dec. 26, 1785; d. Oct. 23, 1836; m. 1st, April 20, 1805, Susan Parker; 2d, Oct. 24, 1829, Mrs. Harriet F. (McIntire) Treat.

1004. JONATHAN, b Jan. 22, 1787; d. May 16, 1867; m. Dec. 23, 1812, Deborah Parker.

1005. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 26, 1789; d. June 5, 1797.

1006. LYDIA, b. June 10, 1791; d Nov. 28, 1792.

[1] ROGER[2] BUCK, b. about 1617, in England; d. Nov. 10, 1693, in Woburn; m. about 1642, *Susanna* ——, who d. Sept. 10, 1685. He came to New England in the *Increase* in 1635, at the age of 18, with his father WILLIAM[1] BUCK, plough-wright, who was 50 years old when he came. He settled in Cambridge where he d. Jan. 24, 1658. After the death of his wife, Roger Buck removed to Woburn. Had seven children,— three sons and four daughters. His son:

EPHRAIM[3] BUCK, b. July 26, 1646, in Cambridge; d. Jan. —, 1721; m. Jan. 1, 1670–1, *Sarah Brooks*. Settled in the north part of Woburn, in the present town of Wilmington, and the place still retains the name of the "old Buck Farm." Had eight children,—five sons, and three daughters. His son:

EBENEZER[4] BUCK, b. May 20, 1689, in Woburn; d ——; m., 1st, Jan. —, 1713, *Lydia Ames*, or *Eames*, Woburn records; 2d, Feb. 21, 1723, *Judith Wood*, at Haverhill. See Woburn records. In 1728, he moved to Haverhill. Had three children,— two sons, and one daughter. His son:

Col. JONATHAN[5] BUCK, b. Feb. 20, 1719–20, in Woburn; d. March 18, 1795 (g. s., Buck cemetery, Bucksport, Me.); m. —, 1743, *Lydia Morse*, of Newbury, who d. Dec. 15, 1789, aged 71 (g. s., Bucksport). A granite monument was erected to his memory in Aug., 1852, in the old Buck burying ground, by a few of his grandchildren. His name appears on the tax list of Haverhill, Dec. 10, 1741. Aug. 23, 1742, his name appears as witness to a bill of sale of a negro slave. In 1745, he was made a lieutenant. In 1751, he petitioned for a "shipyard near the burying place," but was refused In 1757, he belonged to the Alarm list of the first company in Haverhill, which included persons from sixteen to sixty, exempt from ordinary military duty, but liable to be called upon in an emergency. In 1759, he was lieutenant from March 13, to Nov. 20, when discharged, in Captain Mooer's Co., consisting of 101 men, Colonel Bayley's Reg't, for the reduction of Canada. The same year he was granted all the rights and privileges the proprietors had in the Mill Brook "below the Great Pond." He then owned land on the west side of the brook, and lived in the gambrel-roofed house nearly opposite the residence of Dea. Samuel Chase on Water street, afterwards occupied by his son, a famous hunter. March 1, 1762, the petition of David Marsh, of Haverhill, and 359 others, many of them, from the same town, was presented to the General Court, asking for a tract of land for settlement. Among the names were those of Benjamin Harrod, Jonathan Buck, and Jonathan Buck, jr., of Haverhill. They were granted six townships, each six miles square, between the Penobscot and St. Croix rivers. This grant was confirmed in 1764. In 1762, Colonel Buck, the surveyor, and others came and built a saw mill on Mill river. In 1764, he migrated from Haverhill. The new township was named Buckstown, in honor of him, and incorporated June 27, 1792. The name was changed to Bucksport in 1817. In person, Colonel Buck was a spare man about five feet ten inches in height, with a Roman nose, and dark eyes. During the Revolution he was an ardent patriot. When Mowatt dismantled Fort Pownall in 1775, the men of Buckstown and Orland formed a military company, and elected Jonathan Buck captain, and applied to the Provincial Congress for arms, etc. Was placed in charge of Fort Pownall, in room of Captain Goldthwait, who was a Loyalist. He narrowly escaped capture when Castine fell into the possession of the British in 1779. His house was burned by the enemy, and he retired to Massachusetts till after the war. He was appointed justice of the peace in 1775. He was colonel of the 5th Reg't of militia, of Lincoln Co., Me. He was a man of piety and much respected. His daughter:

LYDIA[5] BUCK, b. Oct. 22, 1761; m. *Joshua*[6] *Treat* as above.

1007. Robert, b. April 28, 1793; d. Oct. 16, 1859; m. Dec. 22, 1823, Joanna Crosby.
1008. Lydia, b. April 29, 1795; d. Dec. 17, 1872; m. Dec. 31, 1820, James Buck.
1009. Mary, b. March 24, 1799; d. Sept. 23, 1859 (g. s.); unm.
1010. Nancy, b. June 7, 1801; d. Dec. 7, 1820 (g. s.); unm.

445 Joseph[6] Treat (*Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 14, 1764, in Frankfort, Me.; died May 6, 1836, in Frankfort; married Nov. 27, 1788, Abigail Ide, born Jan. 4, 1771, died Feb. 3, 1849, and daughter of Ezra Ide, of Frankfort. In 1788, Mr. Treat removed from what is now Prospect to Frankfort, an adjoining town, incorporated June 25, 1789, and cleared up a farm of one hundred acres on Marsh stream, on Tyler or Whitman Hill, where he spent his life. It was very difficult for the early settlers to provide the necessaries of life for their families. They were very poor, as a rule, and lived to a great extent on fish, which then fortunately abounded in all the rivers, potatoes, and Bohia tea, sweetened with molasses. The farming implements were of a very rude description, the plows being made of wood. The settlers gave what attention they could to education, but the schools were very poorly kept, and the neighbors were few. The ministers worked as common laborers six days in the week, and preached on the seventh. It was not thought necessary that they should have any education, as the Lord was supposed to impart wisdom to them. Such as were capable, taught in the schools. Mr. Treat gave his children the best education that could be obtained, fully appreciating advantages that had been denied to him by force of circumstances. He was a very quiet and unassuming person, and left behind him many friends who admired his spotless character, and cherished his memory. His wife also bore a most excellent character. A good name is a better legacy to posterity than riches.

Children, born in Frankfort:

1011. Ezra,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1791; d. Oct. 8, 1827; m. Feb. 16, 1817, Harriet F. McIntire.
1012. Hannah, b. June 25, 1794; d. July 23, 1795.
1013. Catharine, b. May 28, 1796; d. Nov. 6, 1858 (g. s.); m. March 30, 1846, John Kingsbury, who d. Nov. 6, 1858, aged 83 yrs. 5 mos. 13 das. (g. s., Winterport). No issue.
1014. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 29, 1798; alive 1892; m. ——, 1827, Mary Parker.
1015. Hannah, b. April 16, 1802; d. April 9, 1879; m Jan. 3, 1833, William E. Butler, of Orono, Me. Had one child who died young.
1016. Abigail, b. Sept. 17, 1805; d. June 20, 1808.
1017. Sarah, b. Oct. 19, 1807; d. June 14, 1832; unm.
1018. Joseph, b. Oct. 24, 1809; d. March 29, 1872; m. Sept. 24, 1835, Martha Webster, b. Aug. 17, 1806, and dau. of Col. Ebenezer and Lucy (Dudley) Webster, of Orono, now Oldtown, Me. During his minority, Mr. Treat worked on his father's farm. He next went into the business of hauling and sawing logs for some fifteen years, and afterwards took up the occupation of scaling or measuring logs. He was a generous and upright man. No issue.
1019. Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1811; m. July 26, 1836, Elvaton P. Butler.
1020. Andrew, } twins, b. June 23, 1814; { d. June 2, 1892; m. Sept. 21, 1843, Sarah Jane Wyllie.
1021. Arthur, } { d. May 6, 1888; m. June 13, 1842, Harriet Parker Wyllie.

448 Elizabeth[6] Treat (*Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 10, 1769, in Frankfort, Me.; died Jan. 22, 1837, in Frankfort; married Dec. 10, 1789, Nathan Griffin, who was born March 30, 1763, in Stonington, Conn., and died Feb. 5, 1854, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me., aged nearly ninety-one. He was a farmer and fisherman.

Children of Nathan and Elizabeth Griffin, the first three born on Sears Island, Frankfort, now Searsport, the others in Prospect, now Stockton:

1022. Catharine,[7] b. Aug. 31, 1790; d. Jan. 8, 1826; m. July 22, 1811, Joseph Park.
1023. Peleg, b. Jan. 30, 1792; d. June 4, 1827; m. Dec. 25, 1817, Mary Clewley.
1024. Desire, b. May 30, 1794; d. Feb. 25, 1831; m. Jan. 19, 1814, Henry Hitchborn, of Stockton.
1025. John, b. May 30, 1797; d. Nov. 8, 1874; m. Oct. 12, 1819, Elizabeth Dickey.
1026. Nathan, b. March 11, 1799; d. Feb. 27, 1876; unm.
1027. Elizabeth, b. ——, 1802; d. ——, 1804.
1028. Nahum M., b. March 16, 1805; d. July 22, 1879; m., 1st, Dec. 29, 1829, Amelia Colcord; 2d, Nov. —, 1838, Mrs. Mary Clifford.
1029. James L., b. Nov. 16, 1807; d. July 31, 1884; m. Jan. 20, 1831, Lydia Blanchard.
1030. Jesse, b. Jan. 14, 1811; d. Jan. 14, 1886; m., 1st, Nov. 30, 1835, Maria Ford; 2d, Oct. 12, 1867, Mrs. Sarah Patterson.
1031. Isaac H., b. March 13, 1813; m. Jan. 19, 1837, Deliah E. Staples.

449 William James[6] Treat (*Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 26, 1771, in Frankfort, afterwards Prospect, Me.; died Sept. 16, 1801, in Prospect: married April 24, 1792, Huldah Stimson, who died Sept. 13, 1847, aged eighty-two, and daughter of Ephraim Stimson, from whom Mount Ephraim in Searsport is named.

Children, born in Frankfort, afterwards Prospect:

1032. William,[7] } twins, b. Sept. 1, 1792; { d. Dec. 30, 1858; m. (pub. April 29, 1812), Sarah C. Davis.
1033. Elizabeth, } { d. ——; m. ——, Hezekiah Staples.
1034. Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1793; d. March 6, 1874; m. Nov. 16, 1816, Abigail P. Titus.
1035. Samuel, } twins, b. April 17, 1795; { d. Aug. 18, 1883; m., 1st, (pub. Dec. 25, 1816), Mary Perkins; 2d, Dec. 12, 1832, Lovinia Curtis.
1036. John, } { d. in infancy.
1037. Polly, b. April 18, 1796; d. Feb. 11, 1866, aged 69 y. 18 m. (g. s., Mt. Solitude, Searsport); m. Oct. 19, 1814, Samuel Matthews, jr., who d. April 23, 1885, aged 92 yrs. 2 mos. 26 das. (g. s.).
1038. Robert, b. Oct. 14, 1797; d. ——.
1039. Richard, b. Oct. 14, 1798; d. Dec. 2, 1875; m. May 18, 1834, Eliza Matthews.
1040. John, b. April 28, 1801; d. Dec. 23, 1855; m. (pub. Jan. 29, 1824), Rebecca Page.

450 John[6] Treat (*Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 22, 1775, in Frankfort, Me.; died April 11, 1870, in Hampden, Me., aged ninety-five (gravestone, Winterport, Me.); married, first, Jan. 7, 1802, Sarah Sweetser, in Prospect, born June 3, 1782, died Dec. 28, 1828, aged forty-five (gravestone, Winterport), and daughter of John and Catharine Sweetser; second, June 24, 1829, Mrs. Lucy (Porter) Littlefield, who died Feb. 12, 1879, aged eighty-five (gravestone). She was the daughter of Joseph Porter of Frankfort, and widow of Aaron Littlefield, a soldier of the war of 1812, who was drowned at Frankfort, in the Penobscot river, leaving five children. Mr. Treat was a farmer. He was a Methodist and very religious. Was a small man in size but of great physical strength and vigor.

Children, the first seven born in Prospect, Me., the others in Frankfort, now Winterport, by his first marriage:

1041. Catharine,[7] b. Sept. 28, 1802; d. Jan. 24, 1876; m. Dec. 3, 1827, Samuel Batchelder.
1042. Rosalia (Brisbia in the Prospect town records), b. Aug. 16, 1804; d. Jan. 15, 1888; m. June 2, 1831, Josiah Hopkins, of Hampden, who d. in the fall of 1869.
1043. Eliza G., b. Feb. 16, 1807; d. Sept. 16, 1881; m. Feb. 16, 1839, Capt. Paron C. Kilbourne, of Hampden. Had two sons and one dau.
1044. Hiram, b. March 13, 1809; d. Jan. 14, 1892; m. Sept. 2, 1838, Almira Grant.

1045. JOHN, b. ———; d. young.
1046. JAMES MADISON, b. May 5, 1811; d. Dec. —, 1844; m. May 16, 1835, Julia Ann Tryon.
1047. LYDIA, b. April, 1813; d. Oct. 20, 1856; m., 1st, ———, Jacob Hopkins, of Hampden; 2d, Jan. 22, 1845, George Brooks, of Orrington, Me.
1048. GEORGE, b. ——, 1817; m. 1st, ———, ——— of New Orleans, no issue; 2d, ——, 1852, Clairinda Littlefield. Was in the U. S. service during the Mexican war. Removed to California about 1849. Is at present engaged in silver mining in Mexico. Had several daughters, two of whom reside in San Francisco.
1049. JOHN, b. March 6, 1819; d. Sept. 16, 1883, in San Diego, Cal.; m. about 1866, Hannah Hegan, who d about 1884. Was an interpreter to General Scott during the Mexican war. Removed to California about 1849. He and his brother George owned much property in San Francisco, where an avenue is named after them. Had a dau. Catharine[6] Treat who resides in San Francisco. She is a writer and very talented.
1050. ABIGAIL, b. April 6, 1825; d. May 3, 1838.

By his second marriage:

1051. LAURETTA LUCY, b. Aug. 12, 1831; m. Dec. 10, 1856, as his second wife, Reuben D. Rich, of Winterport, who d. Sept. 8, 1883.
1052. SIMEON JOSLYN, b. Nov. 19, 1833; m. Dec. 25, 1860, Mary Jane Carleton.
1053. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 29, 1836; m. ———, James R. Hurd.

452 Robert[6] Treat (*Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 6, 1777, in Frankfort, Me.; died April 11, 1845, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me. (gravestone, Sandy Point); married, first, Nov. 12, 1801, MARY RIDLEY, daughter of James and Isabel (Gilkey) Ridley, of Harpswell, Me., formerly of Truro, Mass., who died Aug. 7, 1831, aged fifty-one (gravestone); second, May 15, 1834, Mrs. REBECCA (BERRY) CROCKETT, born 1782, in Bath, Me., died April 15, 1883, in Prospect, aged one hundred years, eight months, and at the time of her marriage with Mr. Treat, the widow of Capt. Thomas Crockett, whom she married in 1807. After the death of Mr. Treat, she married Mar. 14, 1847, for her third husband, Daniel Goodell, of Prospect, who died there Oct. 10, 1855. Mr. Treat was ordered out for a few days in Sept., 1814, at Prospect, under Capt. Pendleton, in Col. Ulner's militia regiment, during the War of 1812, and received a pension for his services on that occasion. He was by occupation a farmer and fisherman.

Children, born in Prospect, all by his first marriage:

1054. WILLIAM,[7] b. ——, 1802; d. Jan. 4, 1812.
1055. AMOS TREAT, b. Jan. or Feb. 28, 1804; d. April 3, 1858; m. Oct. 20, 1825, Amelia P. Staples.
1056. JAMES, b. Feb. 16, 1806; d. July 15, 1840; m. Jan. 19, 1829, Harriet Clewley.
1057. UPHAM STOWERS, b. March 10, 1808; d. Nov. 2, 1883, m. Sept. 3, 1832, Sarah Sanborn.
1058. ELIZA, b. April 2, 1810; d. April 27, 1843; m. Feb. 26, 1829, Leonard Shute.
1059. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 21, 1812; d. young.
1060. ROBERT, b. Oct. 4, 1819; d. May 28, 1847; m. June 30, 1839, Amanda Tozier.
1061. MARY ANN, b. May 28, 1824; d. April 30, 1880; m., 1st, Oct. 15, 1843, Capt. Bill Vose Park; 2d, ——, 1854, John Bradbury.

453 James[6] Treat (*Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 30, 1779, in Frankfort, Me.; died Nov. 30, 1819, in Prospect, now Stockton Springs, Me. (gravestone, Sandy Point); married April 20, 1806, LYDIA PARKER, of Frankfort, born Dec. 26, 1788, in Weymouth, Mass., died Feb. 15, 1885, in Searsport, Me., aged ninety-six years, one month, twenty-one days (gravestone, Sandy Point), and daughter of Oliver and Lydia (Bicknell) Parker. For her second husband she married, June 15, 1828, Capt. Joseph Park, of Prospect, who died Dec. 26, 1851 (gravestone, Searsport Harbor), leav-

ing her with one son, Hulbert H. Park, born Dec. 31, 1828, died Aug. 29, 1866. Mr. Treat was a gunsmith by trade. During the War of 1812, he was drafted in Sept., 1814, at Prospect, into Captain Pendleton's Co., Colonel Ulner's Reg't, and discharged the same month. Received a pension. Mr. Treat was once buried in the family lot on his father's farm, but when the cemetery at Sandy Point was laid out many years ago, his remains were transferred thither, while his father was left where he was originally laid.

Children, born in Prospect:

1062. HARRIET,[7] b. June 28, 1807; d. Jan. —, 1889; m. Dec 22, 1825, Thomas Shute Blanchard.

1063. MARIA, b. Sept. 23, 1810; d. Nov. 23, 1841; m. Jan. 19, 1835, Levi Hamblen, of Orono.

1064. ADELINE, b. Sept. 15, 1812; d. Oct. 8, 1883; m. Jan. 20, 1842, Micah P. Erskine.

1065. LYDIA PARKER, b. April 5, 1815; d. July 4, 1874 (g. s., Searsport Harbor); m. Dec. 25, 1836, Capt. Benjamin Bently Park, b. July 14, 1812, d. April 24, 1884, aged 71 yrs. 9 mos., in Searsport (g. s., Harbor cemetery), and son of Benjamin and Amy Park. For his second wife he m. ——, Alice Merrill[9] Treat (3038), dau. of Capt. Jonathan Buck and Lucy A. (Ham) Treat.

1066. WILLARD JAMES, b. Feb. 7, 1817; d. Jan. 16, 1890; m. March 4, 1852, Esther M. Park.

1067. SUSAN, b. June 25, 1819; d. June 11, 1887 (g. s, Searsport Harbor); m. Feb. 3, 1842, Capt. Joseph L. Park, who d. Nov. 13, 1884, aged 67 yrs. 7 mos. (g. s., Searsport Harbor).

455 John[5] Holyoke (*Elizabeth*[5] *Treat*, *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 10, 1773, in Boston; died Oct. 3, 1831, aged fifty-eight (gravestone in Brewer, Me.); married Nov. 27, 1800, MIRIAM TIBBETS, born June 1, 1779, in Boothbay, Me., died April 20, 1850 (gravestone, Brewer), and daughter of John and Lydia Tibbetts. Mr. Holyoke was a shipbuilder. The family is buried in a large family lot in the cemetery at Brewer.

Children, born in Orrington, now Brewer, Me.:

1068. ELIZA,[7] b. April 6, 1801; d. March 4, 1827; m. Jan. 12, 1826, Leonard Hill, of Brewer.

1069. EDWARD, b. Aug. 22, 1802; d. May 11, 1861; m. Dec. 21, 1830, Melinda Snow, b. Feb. 27, 1808, d. Sept., 1881, and dau. of Dea. Benjamin and Nancy (Burrill) Snow.

1070. JOHN, b. March 5, 1804; d. Oct. 2, 1885 (g. s.); m., 1st, Feb. 17, 1831, Julia Ann Holbrook, who d. Aug. 23, 1842, aged 38 yrs.; 2d, April 17, 1843, Harriet Wheeler, of Hardwick, Mass., who survived him. At the age of fifteen he learned the trade of shipbuilder with his father, and at eighteen took entire charge of his father's business. When he came of age he began to build on his own account, and during the next forty years built or rebuilt some forty vessels, averaging one hundred and fifty tons each. Was a strong advocate of temperance, and in 1868, was chosen deacon of the First Congregational church, of which he was one of the main pillars. He endowed the Theological Seminary at Bangor, Me., as well as contributed liberally towards the erection of churches in the neighboring towns. He took great interest in the American Missionary Association. Was a stanch anti-slavery advocate from the very beginning, and afterwards became a firm Republican. In 1863 and in 1865, he was elected to the Maine Legislature. Was President of the Brewer Savings Bank for fourteen years. Had three children by his first marriage, and two by his second wife.

1071. MARY, b. Nov. 22, 1805; d. March 12, 1885 (g. s.); m., 1st, July 30, 1829, Sidney Whiting Brastow, b. June 8, 1801, d. April 28, 1835, in New York; 2d, Aug. 19, 1838, Jacob L. Barker, b. Sept. 15, 1805, d. Nov. 8, 1883, in Brewer.

1072. CHARLES, b. Jan. 18, 1808; d. June 5, 1885, in Brewer; m., 1st, Nov. 23, 1831, Sarah Whiting, dau. of Asa Whiting; 2d, Nov. 24, 1836, Drucy E. Cobb, b. Aug. 8, 1817, d. March 10, 1868, and dau. of Samuel Cobb.

1073. HORACE, b. Sept. 11, 1809; d. Sept. 4, 1868; m. Nov. —, 1845, M. E. Hutchinson. He removed to New Albany, Indiana.

1074. CALEB, b. March 24, 1811; m., 1st, Dec. 9, 1843, Abby Y. Parker, who d. Oct. 29, 1880, aged 58 yrs. 4 mos. (g. s.); 2d, ——, Mrs. Lucy Rogers. Resided in Bangor. Was

a member of the Me. Legislature in 1869, and a Director of a National Bank for twenty years.

1075. ROBERT, b Sept. 18, 1813; d. Jan. 22, 1874, in Portland (g. s., Brewer); m., ———, Priscilla Dyer, who d. June 30, 1873, aged 61 (g. s.), and dau. of Capt. Jesse Dyer. He removed to Portland, Me, and engaged in the lumber business.

1076. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 18, 1815; m., 1st, March 30, 1846, Eunice W. Smith, b. June 23, 1818, d. May 23, 1869 (g. s.); 2d, Aug. 13, 1870, Mrs. Frances A. Smith, b. Jan. 31, 1835.

1077. THOMAS, b. March 16, 1818; d. Feb. 10, 1877; m. Oct. 2, 1849, Catherine Clark. He was a physician. Graduated at Harvard Medical School in 1847. Practised in Surrey and Searsport, Me. Was a Representative to the Legislature from Brewer for two years. Settled in Grinnell, Iowa, where he was a very prominent and respected citizen, and President of the National Bank in that place. He was also a Trustee of Iowa College.

1078. MARGARET NEAL, b. July 21, 1820; m. Nov. 15, 1846, Seth C. Dyer. Resides in Portland.

1079. HARRIET, b. Sept. 2, 1822; d. Sept. 24, 1835.

460 Jacob[6] Holyoke (*Elizabeth*[5] *Treat*, *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1783, in Orrington, now Brewer, Me.; died May 2, 1865, in Brewer; married, first (published Sept. 30, 1809), MARTHA BREWER, who died 1818, aged twenty-eight, and daughter of Col. John Brewer; second, ———, ANNA TREADWELL, who died 1824; third, ———, SALLY HOPKINS, born Jan. 16, 1803, and daughter of Nathan and Deborah (Atwood) Hopkins.

Children, born in Brewer, by his first marriage:

1080. MARTHA,[7] b. ———; m. ———, Sylvester Gregg.

1081. WILLIAM, b. ———; went south.

1082. SARAH, b. ———; m. ———, Bradford Farrington.

By his third marriage:

1083. JACOB A., b. ———. Unmarried in 1885, and resides with his mother in Brewer.

1084. ABBY, b. ———; m. ———, Nathaniel Swett.

1085. HENRY, b. ———; m. ———. Resides in Brewer.

465 Gen. Joseph[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 8, 1775, in Bangor, Me.; died Feb. 27, 1853, aged seventy-eight (gravestone, Mount Hope cemetery, Bangor); unmarried. He is said to have been the first male white child born in Bangor. Little is known of his childhood, but in maturer years he became a man of marked distinction. He learned the profession of civil engineering, and served the state in that capacity with great success and fidelity. In consideration of which the Legislature of Massachusetts, Feb. 7, 1820, passed a Resolution empowering and directing the Land Commissioner of said State to convey to Joseph Treat, of Bangor, Maine, 5000 acres of land therein described, which embraced lands now in the towns of Enfield, Lincoln, Lowell, and Burlington, on the east side of the Penobscot, extending to Cold Stream Lake. This land was covered with an exceeding fine growth of timber, especially pine and was marked "Treat's Grant" on Greanleaf's Map of Maine.

In 1825, General Irish, who was the State Land agent, caused some stacks of hay standing near Mt. Katardin to be burnt in order to prevent trespassing on the State lands by lumbermen. The fire spread; Cold Stream country was burnt over, and Mr. Treat's timber was destroyed. In the summer of 1804, he was with a party which ascended Mt. "Catardin." An account of the trip, written by Charles Turner, jr., was published in the Mass. Hist. Coll., 2d Series, Vol. 8, pp. 112–116.

In early life he took great interest in military matters, and served with distinction as an officer—finally as Brigadier General,—in the local militia. March 12, 1812, he was

made a captain in the 21st Infantry, U. S. Army, and discharged June, 1815, at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. His commission signed by President Madison, is dated July 23, 1812, to rank from July 6, 1812. While in the army he was very wrongfully accused of cowardice, owing to the envy and jealousy of some of his superior officers, but was honorably acquitted upon trial. Mr. Treat published a little pamphlet in his defence, entitled "The vindication of Capt. Joseph Treat late of the 21st Reg't U. S. Infantry against the Atrocious Calumnies comprehended in Maj. Gen. Brown's official Report of the Battle of Chippeway. Phil. 1815. To James Madison, President of the U. S."

From this pamphlet has been condensed the following information. On the night of July 4, 1814, when General Ripley's Brigade arrived, a picket guard was detailed and put under Capt. Joseph Treat's command. He was very lame from the fall of his horse a few days before, and was obliged to find out in the dark where to post his line, as no instruction about the locality was given him. About eight o'clock in the morning of July 5, Brigadier Major Clark ordered him to march his guard into camp. He was fired upon by the enemy when within fifteen or twenty rods of the camp of the 2d Brigade. Some of the men were thrown into confusion, and one of them was wounded. He went back and picked up the wounded man, and marched in the direction of the firing, but discovered no enemy. Was suspended on the spot by Major General Brown, who in his official report of the attack on the picket guard, said that "Captain Treat who commanded it retired disgracefully, leaving a wounded man on the ground." Whereas he returned, picked up the wounded man, and went in search of the enemy for about a mile. He was ordered for trial Oct. 3, 1814, before a court martial at Fort Erie. Was not able to obtain a copy of the charge till Oct. 12, on which day the court was dissolved. He was still kept under arrest, but was unable to obtain trial till April 5, 1815. On the 14th of that month the charge was made, accusing him of running in a cowardly manner with his picket guard from the enemy, and misbehavior in their sight. Major General Brown, and Colonel Gardiner, witnesses for the prosecution, though duly notified, did not attend. May 8, 1815, he was "honorably acquitted." July 3, 1815, Major General Brown approved of the sentence of Court Martial, and did "honorably acquit him." Many of the officers testified to the courage and excellent deportment of Captain Treat. He received a pension.

In 1817 and in 1818, he was a member of the General Court of Massachusetts, and in 1820, a member of the Maine Constitutional Convention. But he had no desire for office or publicity. He succeeded to the ownership of his father's homestead in Bangor, which he converted into a perfect garden. Also came into the possession of the Mt. Hope farm, but a short distance above his home, which at his suggestion, was converted into the beautiful Mt. Hope cemetery, where he, his honored father, and other members of the family now repose. He used every effort to make Bangor a manufacturing city, like Lowell and Lawrence, by utilizing the immense water power furnished by the Penobscot at Treat's Falls, which is now employed to some extent by the Bangor Water Works. Mr. Treat was a born gentleman, courteous to all and held in high esteem by those who knew him. He was always spoken of as Gen. Joseph Treat.

468 Capt. John Partridge[6] Treat (*Robert,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 21, 1783, in Bangor, Me.; died Sept. 18, 1857, in Enfield, Me.; married, first, Feb. 21, 1813, Rosanna L. Duggans, of Bangor, born June 13, 1789, died June 17, 1842, and daughter of Wm. Duggans; second, Feb. 7, 1845, Mrs. Lucy (Bailey) Winslow, of Greenbush, Me., born Sept. 17, 1808, and daughter of Capt. Samuel and Catherine (Dud-

ley) Bailey. He never used his middle name Partridge, but was known simply as John Treat. In youth he received a fair education, the best then possible in the public schools, and was engaged in business with his father. On coming of age he went into business on his own account, chiefly the manufacture of lumber. Was at the battle of Hampden, Sept. 3, 1814, when the invading British gained a victory over the raw and undisciplined American militia. The capture of Bangor followed as a matter of course, and the citizens were obliged to surrender as prisoners of war, and were paroled. Among the names of officers paroled is that of Capt. John Treat. He resided in Bangor up to 1823, when he removed in March of that year with his family, to the wilderness of the upper Penobscot, to the large grant of land made to his brother, Gen. Joseph Treat, then called Cold Stream, but now known as Enfield, for the purpose of engaging in the manufacture of lumber. The name of the firm was J. & J. Treat. He here became an active member of the Baptist church, and about 1828, a "teetotaler," having heartily engaged in the great temperance movement which then swept over the country. In politics he was a Whig, and an admirer of Clay and Webster. Held various town offices, and was treasurer of Enfield for many years; was postmaster for many years, though differing from the administration in politics. He was known as "honest John Treat," from his honesty and uprightness in his business.

Children, the first three born in Bangor, the fourth in Orono, Me., the others in Enfield, by his first marriage:

1086. Mary Elizabeth,[7] b. Dec. 24, 1814; d. Sept. 24, 1841; m. Jan. 1, 1835, John Stockbridge Patten.

1087. John, b. July 10, 1817; m. Dec. 27, 1843, Lucy Winslow Buswell.

1088. Harriet, b. July 30, 1819; d. Jan. 30, 1843.

1089. Edward Holyoke, b. Nov. 15, 1820; m. Oct. 26, 1847, Rebecca Buswell Tower.

1090. Joseph, b. Dec. 8, 1823; m., 1st, May 29, 1849, Harriet Maria Pendleton; 2d, May 28, 1874, Ruth Ann Tuthill.

1091. Sarah, b. Dec. 18, 1825; d. July 17, 1847. She was sometimes called Sarah Georgiana Treat, having assumed the middle name of Georgiana in childhood. Was lovely in person and character.

1092. Rosanna Parmenter, b. July 18, 1828; d. June 30, 1866; m. June 1, 1853, Dr. Samuel W. L. Chase.

1093. Margaret Antoinette, b. Oct. 15, 1831; d. Sept. 10, 1869; m. March 19, 1869, Dr. Samuel W. L. Chase, as his second wife. No issue.

1094. Caroline Patten, b. June 1, 1834; m. July 7, 1857, Leonard Lee Buswell.

By his second marriage:

1095. Mary E., b. ———; d. young.

474 Nathaniel Gale[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 13, 1807, in Bangor, Me.; died Nov. 25, 1880, in Bangor, by a stroke of apoplexy; married May 22, 1842, Lucy Josephine McGrath, who died Oct. 27, 1864, aged forty-two, in Bangor. She was an adopted daughter of Mr. Treat's mother. He was a successful merchant at Houlton, Me., to which place he removed in early life, and where he resided for many years. The removal of the United States garrison from that town, and other causes affecting his business, he returned to Bangor, where he was assistant collector of taxes for many years. In politics he was a Whig, and afterwards a Republican. He was a gentleman of the old school, and a man of high moral character.

Children, the first three born in Houlton, the others in Bangor:

1096. Mary Robena,[7] b. June 5, 1843; m., as his second wife, Nov. 19, 1890, Dr. Eugene Francis Sanger, of Bangor, Me. He is the leading surgeon of Maine, and well known. He

first achieved great distinction during the war, entering the service of the 6th Maine, and being rapidly promoted to brigade surgeon, serving on the staff of Generals Hancock, Franklin and Emery. He was medical director of the 19th Army Corps and in charge of general hospitals at New Orleans, Chattanooga, Lookout Mountain, Knoxville, Detroit, etc. In late years he has had a very extensive practice in Maine. He has two sons, one of whom is in business in Boston and well known in society, and the other is at Yale.

1097. Joseph Franklin, b. July 28, 1846; m. Sept. 22, 1875, Mary Bowley, b. April 23, 1852, in New York city. No issue.

1098. Lucy Josephine, b. June 21, 1849; m. July 18, 1889, William H. Belknap. Resides in Exeter, N. H.

1099. Elizabeth Anna, b. Aug. 9, 1855; m. April 22, 1885, Charles L. Whipple.

1100. Samuel Gale, b. July 28, 1857; m. May 12, 1887, Blanche Ada Haytor, who was b. April 9, 1859, in Toronto, Ontario. Resides in Boston.

1101. Grace Abbott, b. Dec. 5, 1858; m. Sept. 27, 1877, Thomas R. Savage.

1102. Thaniel, } twins, b. Oct. 22, 1864; { d Aug. 9, 1865.
1103. Lucy, } { d. Aug. 23, 1865.

475 Mary Hannah[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 23, 1809, in Bangor, Me.; died March 20, 1844, in Bangor; married (published Sept. 8, 1827), Col. Zebediah Rogers, at Bangor, who was born April 2, 1796, in Billerica, Mass., son of Josiah and Rhoda (Wooster) Rogers, and removed to Bangor in early life, where he became a prominent citizen. He was a man of fine personal appearance, and was elected Colonel Oct. 25, 1825. Was chief marshal at the celebration of the Declaration of Independence, July 4, 1826. Afterwards removed to Olamon, in the town of Greenbush, where he carried on an extensive business for some years. He was killed Jan. —, 1857, at Pitt river valley, Klamath Co., California, by a band of roving Indians.

Children of Col. Zebediah and Mary H. Rogers, born in Bangor; of whom two sons died in infancy:

1104. Franklin Augustus,[7] b. April 13, 1830; d. May 24, 1882; m. Oct. 14, 1858, Rosalie Clark.

1105. Joseph Treat, b. Jan. —, 1832; d. Aug. —, 1860, at Yreka, Siskiyou Co., Cal. Was a man of unusual force of character.

1106. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 25, 1844; unm. Resides (1886) in Lowell, Maine.

478 Capt. Jesse[6] Holbrook (*Hannah*[5] *Treat*, *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 24, 1743, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Sept. 29, 1791, in Castine, Me.; married Nov. 29, 1763, in Georgetown, Me., Ruth Dyer, born Aug. 4, 1745, died Dec. 27, 1816, in Northport, Me., and daughter of David and Ruth (Harding) Dyer, of Truro, Mass. Mr. Holbrook removed from that part of Georgetown, now called Bath, to Castine, Me., in 1785. He was a noble man and much respected. He died on Holbrook's Island. Was a sea captain.

Children, the first ten born in Georgetown, the last two in Castine:

1107. Phebe,[7] b. Oct. 4, 1764; d. Jan. 9, 1801; m. ———, Fields Coombs.

1108. Prince, b. March 30, 1766; d. Feb. 6, 1842; m. ———, Nabby Griffin.

1109. Jonathan, b. Feb. 1, 1768; d. Feb. 6, 1842; m. Dec. 15, 1790, Esther Carter.

1110. Ruth, b. Nov. 1, 1770; d. Nov. 29, 1853; m. ———, Mighill Carter.

1111. Sally, b. Oct. 14, 1772; d. July 25, 1829; unm.

1112. Hannah, b. Feb. 17, 1774; d. Nov. 13, 1774, in Georgetown.

1113. Jesse, b. Aug. 13, 1775; d. ———, 1825; m. ——— (pub. Feb. 25, 1797), Rebecca Tewksbury.

1114. Hannah, b. April 8, 1778; d Sept. 24, 1827; m. ———, Jonathan Parker.

1115. Abigail, b. July 2, 1780; d. May 15, 1864; m. Jan. 22, 1806, Jonathan Carter.

1116. Lucy, b. Feb. 29, 1783; d. July 4, 1852; m. Dec 10, 1807, Robie Frye.
1117. Elisha, b. May 5, 1787; d. Feb. 14, 1805, in Northport, Me.
1118. Thomas, b. Aug. 7, 1790; d. April 18, 1875; m. Nov. 18, 1818, Nancy Dickey.

479 Jonathan[6] Holbrook (*Hannah*[5] *Treat*, *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 21, 1745, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———, on Harpswell Island, Me.; married May 23, 1772, Rebecca Veazie, baptized Aug. 24, 1755, in Hull, Mass., and daughter of Rev. Samuel Veazie, of Harpswell. He settled in Harpswell previous to 1770. See Bangor Historical Magazine, Vol. IV, page 70–75, for an account of Mr. Veazie. May 25, 1768, the inhabitants of Sebascodogin, in the district of Harpswell, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts, stating that about eleven years before Shapleigh Island was included in Harpswell, and that they wished to be erected into a separate and distinct precinct. This petition was signed by Jonathan Holbrook, Abiezer Holbrook, a brother, and thirty-six others.

Children, born in Harpswell:

1119. Israel,[7] b. Jan. 16, 1773; d. ———.
1120. Deborah, b. Feb. 25, 1775; d. in infancy.
1121. Deborah, b. March 25, 1778; d. ———.
1122. Abiezer, b. July 16, 1779; d. in infancy.
1123. Abiezer, b. July 16, 1780; d. ———.
1124. Jonathan, b. Jan. 26, 1783; d. ———.
1125. Rebecca, b. April 10, 1785; d. ———.
1126. Deborah, b. Feb. 19, 1788; d. ———.
1127. Hannah, b. July 10, 1790; d. ———.
1128. Polly, b. Jan. 10, 1792; d. ———.
1129. Priscilla, b. Sept. 13, 1795; d. ———.

481 Lucy[6] Holbrook (*Hannah*[5] *Treat*, *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 4, 1750, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———, in Islesboro', Me.; married about 1775, Samuel Veazie, born about 1750, in Hull, Mass., died ——, 1828, in Islesboro', and son of Rev. Samuel Veazie of Harpswell, Me., where he also settled. About 1780, he removed and settled on Long Island, Islesboro', on the northeast side, near Parker's or Coombs' cove. He was a mariner, and a town officer of Islesboro'.

Children, perhaps not in order of birth, of Samuel and Lucy Veazie, born in Harpswell and Islesboro':

1130. Stephen,[7] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Martha Harding.
1131. Samuel, b. ———; d. Dec. 4–6, 1841; m. ———, Bridget Coombs.
1132. John, b. ———; d. Sept. 15, 1841; m. June 18, 1814, Naomi Coombs, sister of the above.
1133. Abiezer, b. ———; d. about 1840, aged 51 yrs. 9 mos. 21 dys., in Camden, Me.; m. ———, Grace Ames, dau. of Jabez Ames, of Islesboro'. She d. in Camden.
1134. Martha, b. ———; d. ———; m. about 1801, as his second wife, Fields Coombs. For his first wife he m. Phebe Holbrook, her cousin (1107).
1135. Rachel, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Lemuel Drinkwater, of Northport, Me., where they resided and died.
1136. Lucy, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Timothy Harding.

499 Capt. William[6] Chipman (*Martha*[5] *Treat*, *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 23, 1767, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Jan. 1, 1800, in his thirty-fourth year; married Feb. 20, 1792, Dorcas Cobb, born July 3, 1773, died ———, and daughter of Col. Elisha and Dorcas Cobb. He was captain of a vessel, and was murdered by a party of Rigaud's pirates in the West Indies. Rev. Levi Whitman of Wellfleet, his pastor, preached a funeral sermon, which was published. The value of his estate was ap-

prised at $3,724.96. For her second husband she married Oct. 12, 1802, Freeman Hopkins, of Harwich.

Daughter, born in Wellfleet:

1137. BETSEY,[7] b. Oct. 17, 1797; d.———.

500 John[6] Chipman (*Martha*[5] *Treat*, *John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 17, 1769, in Wellfleet; died ———; married Sept. 23, 1795, ELIZABETH ATWOOD.

Daughter, born in Wellfleet:

1138. ELIZABETH DOANE,[7] b. March 27, 1799.

503 Samuel[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 18, 1745, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 22, 1820, in Truro; married Feb. 6, 1772, ELIZABETH LOMBARD, of Wellfleet, Mass. She was admitted to the covenant of the church at Truro, June 20, 1773, and to communion, March 24, 1782. In June, 1794, she applied for dismission to the Baptist church at Harwich, Mass. A committee of three was appointed to converse with her in regard to her request. There is no subsequent entry in the church records as to this case. Mr. Treat was admitted to the covenant, May 16, 1773. He was a soldier during the Revolutionary war, having first enlisted at Harwich, Feb., 1776, for one year, in Captain Webb's Co., Colonel Sheperd's Reg't, which joined the northern army at Ticonderoga, N. Y. He next served for "three years, nine months, and nineteen days," in the 4th regiment, of the Continental army, Captain Week's company, from March 12, 1777 to Dec. 3, 1780, and was present at the surrender of General Burgoyne, which event was preceded by the battles of Stillwater, N. Y., of Sept. 19, and Oct. 9, 1777; at the memorable encampment at Valley Forge, Penn., from Dec., 1777, to June, 1778, and at the battle of Monmouth, N. J., June 28, 1778. In March, 1782, he enlisted again for the war in Captain Holbrook's company, and continued with the army to the end of the war, and was discharged at Newburg, N. Y., being then in the regiment of Col. Henry Jackson. After his discharge he refused a free passage from Boston to Truro by water, choosing to march by land with his musket. He received a bounty of $20, upon enlisting, and afterwards a pension from the government. In the "Casualty" book of Continental soldiers from Massachusetts, his name is called Samuel Trait.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

1139. ANN,[7] b. Nov. 16, 1772; bapt. June 20, 1773; d. Sept. 13, 1793, aged 21, of a fever.
1140. BENJAMIN LOMBARD, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 16, 1774; d. young.
1141. MULFORD, b. ———; bapt. April 26, 1778; d. young.
1142. BENJAMIN LOMBARD, b. Dec. 23, 1784; d. ——, 1799, aged 14, at Havana.
1143. MULFORD, b. Jan. 3, 1791; d. ———.
1144. RHODA, b. ———; d. ———; m. (pub. Feb. 4, 1808) William Turner.
1145. *Son*, b. June —, 1793; d. Nov. —, 1793, aged 6 mos.
1146. *Dau.*, b. July —, 1796; d. Nov. 2, 1796, aged 3 mos.

504 Nathaniel[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 15, 1747, in Truro, Mass.; died April 13, 1824 (gravestone, South Truro); married April 13, 1773, ANNA RICH, who died March 17, 1825 (gravestone, South Truro). Mr. Treat and his wife Ann or Anna were admitted to the covenant in the church at Truro, March 12, 1775. During the Revolution he served in Capt. Joseph Smith's company, at Truro, from Jan. 15 to Nov. 22, 1776, and perhaps longer. He was a mariner and accounted an excellent seaman. The study of astronomy was one of his employments, and many anecdotes are related of him. See Rich's Truro.

Children, born and baptized in Truro:

1147. EZEKIEL,[7] b. about 1773; bapt. March 12, 1775; d. June 24, 1861, aged 88; m. Nov. 17, 1800, Ruth Watts.

1148. MARY, b. June 10, 1776; bapt. Aug. 4, 1776; d. May 14, 1844; m. Dec. 22, 1799, Elisha Hinks.

1149. SYLVANUS RICH, b. ———; bapt. June 28, 1778; d. ——, 1801, aged 24, at Gloucester, Mass., of yellow fever contracted at Havana. He was a master mariner.

1150. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 17, 1780; d Jan. 21, 1850, aged 70; unm.

1151. WILLIAM, b. ———; bapt. June 29, 1783; d. ——, 1801, aged 18, at Havana. He was a mate on his brother's vessel, Capt. Sylvanus Treat.

1152. ANN, b. —, 1786; bapt. Sept. 10, 1786; d. July 29, 1822, at Cohasset, Mass.; m. ———, Capt. William Kilbourn.

1153. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 8, 1787; bapt. Sept. 14, 1788; d. March 14, 1842; m. (pub. July 17, 1812), Samuel Basset.

1154. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 7, 1792; bapt. Nov. 30, 1793; d. Dec. 23, 1823; m. Nov. 30, 1820, Deliverance H. Wiley.

1155. TIRZAH, b. ———; bapt. July 10, 1796; d. Aug. 4, 1842; m. July 13, 1817, Nathan Atwood, jr.

1156. AQUILA RICH, b. June 24, 1799; bapt. Aug. 11, 1799; d March 17, 1876; m , 1st, June 16, 1825, Betsey Atwood Wiley; 2d, Dec. 25, 1828, Mehitable Wiley Cobb.

515 Capt Thomas[6] Higgins (*Anna[5] Treat, Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 18, 1766, according to town record, or July 9, 1764, according to family record, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Dec. 20, 1842, in Wellfleet; married Jan. 29, 1792, MARTHA SWETT, or SWEAT, of Wellfleet, born June 26, 1774, died March 7, 1861, in Wellfleet. In the records he is called Thomas Higgins, 3d. Was a sea captain, and visited many parts of the world. Made several whaling voyages to the Pacific. After retiring from the sea, he kept a large dry goods and grocery store at Pamet Point.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1157. ANNA,[7] b. March 14, 1796; d. Jan. 20, 1800.

1158. THOMAS, b. Dec. 6, 1797; d. Oct. 6, 1867; m. 1st, Dec. 23, 1820, Thankful Holbrook; 2d, April 7, 1847, Hannah Freeman.

1159. NOAH SWEAT, b April 27, 1799; d. Feb. 24, 1800.

1160. NOAH SWEAT, b. Dec. 20, 1800; d. July 12, 1801.

1161. NOAH, b. March 23, 1802; d. Dec. 4, 1885; m. Aug. 18, 1825, Anna R. Horton.

1162. PATTY, b. Dec. 4, 1805; d. Feb. 5, 1834; m. Feb. 23, 1823, Elijah J. Dill.

1163. ANNA, b. Feb. 5, 1807; m. Nov. 25, 1824, Giles Hopkins.

1164. JOHN SWEAT, b. July 18, 1808; d. ——, 1862; m. Dec. 9, 1828, Betsey R. Freeman. Carried on the oyster business in Boston.

1165. BETSEY ALLEN, b. Aug. 19, 1810; m., 1st, April 19, 1834, Asa P. Arey; 2d, Nov. 11, 1840, Isaiah Barker.

1166. RUTH, b Feb. 11, 1812; m. 1st, Nov. 30, 1834, James H. Atwood; 2d, ——, 1858, Isaac Freeman.

1167. REBECCA, b. March 11, 1814; m. May 3, 1836, Richard R Freeman.

517 Abigail[6] Greenleaf (*Abigail[5] Paine, Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 27, 1753, in Boston; died July 3, 1788, in Braintree, Mass.; married (published July 31, 1779, in Braintree), as his third wife, Rev. EZRA WELD. She was published in Boston, July 16, 1779, to Ezra Weld Clark of Braintree, which must be a mistake of the person who made the entry of intention of marriage, for Ezra Weld, Clark, that is, minister, of Braintree. He was born June 13, 1736, in Pomfret, Conn.; graduated at Yale College in 1759; was ordained in Braintree, Nov. 17, 1764, retired from active service about 1806, but remained in Braintree, where he died Jan. 16, 1816,

aged eighty (gravestone). The expenses of the funeral were borne by the town, and the sermon was preached by Rev. B. S. Storrs, his successor. The neighboring ministers assisted at the funeral. He was not regarded as a brilliant preacher, being rather dull, and had quite a reputation as being shrewd in his bargains. Yet he seems to have been held in high esteem. He married four times: first (published Sept. 24, 1763), Anna Weld, who died July 10, 1774, aged thirty-one (gravestone), and daughter of Rev. Habijah Weld, of Attleboro, by whom he had six children:

1. Ezra Waldo Weld, b. April 25, 1765.
2. Ludovicus Weld, b. Sept. 12, 1766.
3. Elizabeth Weld, b. June 2, 1768.
4. Samuel Weld, b. May 9, 1770.
5. Elias Weld, b. March 11, 1772.
6. Habijah Savage Weld, b. Aug. 8, 1773.

Second, Hannah Howland, who died March 31, 1778, aged twenty-nine, and daughter of John Howland. The inscription on her gravestone differs from the town record, and calls her the "second daughter of the late Daniel Farnham, Esq., of Newburyport." The same stone also commemorates her only child, Catherine W. Hay, who d. Aug. 16, 1820, in Boston, and was buried under Christ church, having been born March 27, 1777.

Third, **Abigail Greenleaf**, as above.

Fourth (published July 9, 1790), Mrs. Mary Fuller, of Carver, Mass., by whom he had two children:

1. William Farnham Weld, b. Jan. 22, 1792.
2. Caroline Eliza Weld, bapt. ——, 1798.

He was published to Betty Soper, Feb. 16, 1775, but never married her.

Children of Rev. Ezra and Abigail Weld, born in Braintree:

1168. Joseph Greenleaf,[7] b. July 14, 1781.
1169. Thomas, b. Jan. 22, 1785.

519 Thomas[6] Greenleaf (*Abigail[5] Paine, Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1755; baptized July 20, 1755, in the Brattle street church, Boston; died ——, 1798, aged forty-three, in New York city; married Oct. 13, 1791, Ritsana, or Anna Quackenbush, born Sept. 5, 1767, died ——, 1865, and daughter of Joannes and Cetje (DeWitt) Quackenbush. He learned the printing business under Isaiah Thomas in Boston, and afterwards conducted his father's business. He removed to New York city, and in 1787, purchased *The New York Journal*. Soon after he published a paper with this title, weekly, for the country, and another for city circulation, called *The New York Journal and Daily Patriotic Register*. These titles were afterwards altered; the weekly became a semi-weekly, under the name of *Greenleaf's New York Journal and Patriotic Register*, and the daily was called *The Argus, or Greenleaf's New Daily Advertiser*. Washington's administration was violently opposed in his paper. He was a very enterprising man. When the yellow fever raged in New York in 1798, he refused to leave, and fell a victim. His widow Anna conducted for awhile these publications, but finally sold them to James Chetham, an Englishman.

Children, born in New York:

1170. Joseph,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1792; d. June 6, 1871; m. ——, Emmeline Matilda Riley.
1171. Catharine, b. Oct. 19, 1794; d. Sept. 6, 1876.
1172. Abigail Eliza, b. April 4, 1796; d. Oct. 6, 1882; m. ——, Rev. Preserved Smith.
1173. Anna, b. June 17, 1798; d. June 10, 1883.

522 Eunice Paine[6] Greenleaf (*Abigail[5] Paine, Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 7, 1762, in Boston, or Abington, Mass.; died April 11, 1803, in New York city; married May 15, 1790, WILLIAM PRENTISS, as his second wife. He died ———. Am indebted to the Genealogy of the Prentice, or Prentiss Family, for most of my information in regard to this branch.

Son of William and Eunice P. Prentiss, born in Washington, D. C.:

1174. WILLIAM HENRY,[7] b. Oct. 23, 1796; d. Sept. 21, 1878; m., 1st, July 7, 1818, Sarah Stockwell; 2d, Sept. 29, 1836, Sarah Ann Cooper.

532 Elizabeth[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1759, in Milford, Conn.; died Oct. 30, 1834, in Milford; married ———, SAMUEL CAMP, son of Gideon and Sarah (Prudden) Camp.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Camp, born in Milford:

1175. SAMUEL,[7] b. ———; d. ———; m. Nov. 27, 1805, Almida Barnes.
1176. ISAAC b. ——, 1788; d. ———; m. April 30, 1812, Elizabeth Clark.
1177. SARAH, b. ———; d ———; m. Dec. 20, 1809, John Fenn, of Middlebury, Conn.
1178. ELIZABETH, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Lewis Clemens.
1179. HANNAH, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Andras Hall, of Litchfield, Conn.
1180. MEHITABLE, b. ———; d. ———; unm.
1181. AMY, b. ———; d. ———; unm.

533 Mercy[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Milford, Conn.; died ———, in Milford; married ———, ABRAHAM PECK, of Milford, son of Benjamin Peck. She was alive 1833.

Children of Abraham and Mercy Peck, born in Milford:

1182. SALLY,[7] b. ——, 1783; d. ——, 1812, aged 29; m. Dec. 18, 1801, David Camp, son of David Camp.
1183. ANNA, b. ———; d. ———; m. Nov. 23, 1806, David Curtis, of Stratford.
1184. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 2, 1786; d. ———; m. Oct. 2, 1807, Dolly Tibbals.

534 Eunice[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1763, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov., 1855, aged ninety-two, in Milford; married April 29, 1788, AMOS FORD, of Milford, who died Sept. 7, 1835, in his seventieth year (gravestone, Milford).

Children of Amos and Eunice Ford, probably not in order of birth, born in Milford:

1185. STEPHEN B.,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1788; d. March 7, 1867, aged 78 yrs., 6 mos. (g. s.); m., 1st, Dec. —, 1812, Harriet Smith, who d. March 12, 1838; 2d, April 7, 1841, Mrs. Harriet (Williams) Nettleton. Was a deacon.
1186. AMOS, b. July 17, 1790; d. Sept. 5, 1861, aged 71; m. April 15, 1814, Eunice Davidson, d. June 17, 1872, aged 84, and dau. of Capt. William and Anna (Treat) Davidson. (See 1285.)
1187. EUNICE, b. ———; d. ———; m. Feb. 18, 1813, as his second wife, David Camp.
1188. MARIA, b. ———; d. ———; m., 1st, Dec. 8, 1814, David Nettleton; 2d, ———, Nathan Clark.
1189. HEZEKIAH, b. ———; d. ———.
1190. ABIGAIL, b. ———; d. ———; m. Nov. 22, 1821, Samuel Oviatt, son of Abel Oviatt.
1191. JOHN, b. ———; d. ———.
1192. MEHETABLE, b. ———; d. ———.
1193. CHARLOTTE, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, David William Smith, son of John Smith.

536 Elijah[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born 1775; baptized April 16, 1775, in Milford, Conn.; died Oct. 14, 1837, aged sixty-three, in Ox-

ford, now Seymour, Conn.; married Dec. 8, 1796, ESTHER RHODES, of Milford, according to the Milford town records, or, ESTHER MALLORY, according to the family record, who died Jan. 10, 1850, in Seymour, aged seventy-nine. She was baptized in Oxford, Dec. 28, 1800, and on that day she and her husband were admitted to the church in that town. Mr. Treat removed to Oxford when a young man, and was a farmer.

Children, born and baptized in Oxford:

1194. PHILEMON,[7] b. Jan. 6, 1797; d. about 1870, aged 73; m. ———, Sarah Leavenworth.
1195. MARIA, b. Dec 22, 1799; d Jan. 26, 1856; m. ———, Clark Johnson.
1196. THIRZA, b. Dec. 27, 1802; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, Jarvis Sherman; 2d, ———, Hiram Cain.
1197. PATTY, b. Nov. 4, 1803; d. Feb. 7, 1855; m. ———, Hiram Johnson.
1198. ATWATER, b. Sept. 4, 1810; m. Oct. 30, 1835. Elizabeth A. Terrell.
1199. STEPHEN, b. April 4, 1813; m. ———, Mary C. Terrell.
1200. ESTHER JANE, b. July 25, 1815; m. May 31, 1840, Eli R. Terrell, of Bethany, Conn., who d. Aug. 28, 1879, aged 63. No issue.

537 Maj. Stephen Atwater[5] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1777; baptized May 4, 1777, in Milford, Conn; died Aug. 27, 1819, aged forty-two (gravestone, Milford), in New York, of fever contracted in a southern port; married June 23, 1807, HARRIET BULL, died Sept. 22, 1855, aged sixty-eight and daughter of Henry Bull. She was admitted to the First church, Milford, Nov. 1, 1818. Mr. Treat was a captain in the militia in 1805. Was engaged in the shipping business in company with his brother, Capt. Isaac Treat. Sailed vessels along the coast and to the West Indies.

Children, born in Milford:

1201. HARRIET HERPIN,[7] b. ———; d. ——, 1872; m. March —, 1829, Asahel Chittenden.
1202. ABIGAIL, b. ———; d. Jan. 17, 1841, aged 29; m. April —, 1830, Sidney M. Stone.
1203. JANE SPES, b. ———; d. Oct. 19, 1851, aged 39 (g. s., East Hartford, Conn.); m. ———, Martin L Rogers.
1204. STEPHEN ATWATER, b. ———; d. ——, 1837, aged 25; unm.
1205. JERUSHA, b. ———; d. in Kentucky; m. ———, ——— Simonds.
1206. CHARLOTTE BULL, b. Aug. 17, 1820; d. Jan., 1841, aged 21; unm.

538 Sarah[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 14, 1780, in Milford, Conn.; died July 3, 1855, in Milford; married, first, April 2, 1797, FENN PECK, who died about 1803, at Guadaloupe, W. I., of yellow fever; second, April 28, 1816, ELIJAH BRYAN. In youth, Miss Treat was noted for her beauty, much of which she retained in her old age. She was admitted to the First church, Milford, July 31, 1808.

Children of Fenn and Sarah Peck, born in Milford:

1207. ANTHONY,[7] b. ———; d. about 1840; m. ———, Harriet Clark, of Milford. He removed to Tallmadge, Ohio, where he died. His widow and a son survived him.
1208. TREAT FENN, b. Sept. 5, 1801; d. June 5, 1878, in Wilmington, N. C.; m. Aug. 17, 1823, Maria Bradley, of New Haven. Removed to Wilmington about 1820. Had seven children:
    1. Sarah M.[8] Peck, b. ———; m. Levi A. Hart a native of Southington, Conn., engaged in a foundry and machine shop in Wilmington. Had eight children:
        1. Harriet[9] Hart, b. ———.
        2. Mary Anna Hart, b. ———.
        3. Maria Treat Hart, b. ———.
        4. Millie Hart, b. ———.
        5. Annetta Hart, b. ———.

6. Sarah Louisa Hart, b. ———.
7. Frederick Levi Hart, b. ———.
8. Lelia Austin Hart, b. ———.

2. Mary B. Peck, b. ———; d. ———; unm.
3. Caroline A. Peck, b. ———; d. young.
4. Emily T. Peck, b. ———.
5. George A. Peck, b. ———; m. ———, a dau. of O. G. Parsley. He is a merchant at Wilmington, N. C.
6. William M. Peck, b. ———; d. 1865.
7. Caroline A. Peck, b. ———; d. 1867.

Daughter of Elijah and Sarah Bryan, born in Milford:

1209. MARY STONE, b. ———; bapt. April —, 1819; m., 1st, ———, David H. Durand, son of William and Mary (Baldwin) Durand; 2d, ———, Nathan C. Whiting, of New Haven who d. July 3, 1885. She had one dau., Mary.

539 Capt. Isaac[6] Treat (*Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 30, 1780, in Milford, Conn.; died March 11, 1844, aged sixty-three (gravestone, Milford); married Sept. 1, 1799, ELIZABETH MILES, born April 26, 1780, died Nov. 4, 1860, aged eighty (gravestone, Milford), at New Haven, Conn., and daughter of Daniel and Mary (Mallet) Miles. Mr. Treat was a sea captain till about 1822, when he gave up that occupation owing to the loss of his vessel, and retired to his farm in Milford, living on the old homestead, said to have been the family home since the time of Robert Treat, son of Robert Treat the Governor. Was in company with his brother, Maj. Atwater Treat in the shipping business.

Children, born in Milford:

1210. ATWATER,[7] b. Jan. 16, 1801; d. March 27, 1882; m., 1st, Nov. 19, 1827, Betsey Maria Beecher; 2d, Nov. 22, 1842, Elizabeth Bulford; 3d, Sept. 10, 1850, Adeline B. Bradley.
1211. ISAAC, b. Sept. 29, 1802; d. April 2, 1881; m. April 25, 1825, Elizabeth Pool.
1212. MILES, b. Oct. 19, 1804; d. Jan. 27, 1891; m. July 7, 1834, Martha Beecher.
1213. SARAH, b. May 4, 1808; m. May 28, 1828, Wilson Booth.

541 Robert[6] Treat (*Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 25, 1758, in Milford, Conn.; died April 7, 1825, aged sixty-seven (gravestone, Orange, Conn.); married April 29, 1784, CONTENT BRYAN, born May 8, 1760, died Jan. 31, 1848 (gravestone, Orange). Both were admitted to the First church, Milford, July 25, 1790. At the breaking out of the Revolution, Mr. Treat enlisted with Capt. Isaac Treat who commanded a company of Light Horse, and served about two years as corporal and clerk at New Haven, and at West Haven. In 1780, or 1781, he volunteered as matross in the Artillery Co. of Lieutenant Davidson, who was with the Coast Guard at the fort in Milford from June, 1781 to June, 1782. He received a pension. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Milford, now Orange:

1214. ROBERT,[7] b. Jan. 31, 1785; d. April 24, 1861; m. March 28, 1811, Betsey Platt.
1215. CHARLOTTE, b. Oct. 15, 1787; d. Sept. 17, 1872, aged 85 (g. s., Orange); unm.
1216. TENTY, b. — 16, 1789 (?); bapt. Feb. 19, 1792, First church, Milford; d. July 21, 1794, aged 2 yrs., 8 mos. (g. s., Milford).
1217. CONTENT, b. Nov. 16, 1795; d. Nov. 26, 1880; m. April 6, 1820, Leverett[7] Treat. (See 1353.)

542 Dea. Jonathan[6] Treat (*Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 12, 1763, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 20, 1829, in his sixty-sixth year (gravestone, Orange, Conn.); married March 30, 1783, SUSANNAH GUNN, baptized July 29, 1761, died Feb. 9, 1855, aged ninety years, six months (gravestone, Orange), and daughter of Stephen and Susanna (Oviatt) Gunn. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Milford and baptized in the Second, or Plymouth church:

1218. Susannah,[7] b. Jan. 4, 1785; d. ———; m. Sept. 26, 1802, Benjamin Clark, jr.
1219. Jireh, b. June 23, 1794; d. Oct. 21, 1848; m. Oct. 7, 1813, Sarah Platt.
1220. Jonathan, b. July 9, 1800; d. Dec. 22, 1886; m. April 18, 1822, Mary Baldwin.

543 Jane[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———; baptized May 17, 1767, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 9, 1799; married Nov. 1, 1787, Capt. William[6] Tomlinson, born April 1, 1765, died Sept. 29, 1806, aged (?) forty-five (gravestone, Milford), or, according to another record, 1807, aged forty-three, and son of Dr. Abraham and Abigail (Gibson) Tomlinson, of Milford. See Tomlinson Genealogy.

Children of William and Jane Tomlinson, born in Milford:

1221. Maria,[7] b. June 11, 1789; d. Dec. —, 1862; m. Oct. —, 1806, Elisha Tibbals, son of Arnold Tibbals of Milford.
1222. Martha, b. Aug. 3, 1792; d. ———; unm.
1223. Jennette, b. ———; d. ——, 1818; m. ——, 1816, Elisha Johnson.
1224. William, b. ———; d. ———; m. Aug. 30, 1819, Amy or Emma Briscoe, of Newtown, Conn.
1225. Caleb, b. Oct. 25, 1797; d. Aug. 12, 1818, aged 50 yrs. 10 mos.; m. ———, Susan Meeker, of Bridgeport, Conn., who d. Oct. 27, 1862, aged 63 yrs. 10 mos.

544 Mary[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——— (family record says) 1760; baptized May 14, 1771, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. —, 1845, in Milford; married April 29, 1784, Capt. Jehiel Bryan, Jr., born 1755, died April 12, 1837, and son of Jehiel and Esther (Buckingham) Bryan. He was a captain in the war of 1812, and his father was a captain in the Revolution. They occupied the Bryan homestead, corner of North street, and Governor's Avenue, Milford, opposite to where Governor Treat's residence formerly stood. This house was built by Thomas Buckingham, one of the original settlers of the town, whose granddaughter married Capt. Jehiel Bryan, 1st. Was the stopping place for all the Treats of North Milford, now Orange, when they came on Sundays to attend service in the First church, Milford. They filled their foot stoves and took lunch at Jehiel Bryan's house, which over two hundred years old, is still standing, having recently been repaired and restored for a summer home by Anson Treat Downes, a grandson, whose winter residence is 1071 Madison Avenue, corner of 81st street, New York city.

Children of Jehiel and Mary Bryan, jr., born in Milford:

1226. Mary Esther,[7] b. May 6, 1786; d. March 27, 1847; m. Jan. 28, 1812, Ebenezer Downes. He was the father of Anson Treat[8] Downes, who made a contribution to the Milford Memorial Tower. Has two children, Bazena Treat[9] Downes, and Stancliff Bazen[9] Downes, a civil engineer, and a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, accompanying that body on their visit to Europe during the summer of 1889, when they were entertained by many persons of prominence, and received with distinguished national honors in England, France and Germany. He contributed the memorial stone to Governor Treat, placed in the tower. See page 165.
1227. Jehiel, b. ———; d. Jan. 12, 1826, aged 30; m. Feb. 4, 1819, Sarah Merwin.
1228. Jane Treat, b. ———; d. ——, 1859; unm.

546 David[6] Treat (*Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 22, 1776, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died April 10, 1859, in Middlebury, Conn.; married Nov. 23, 1800, Lydia Pardee, of Woodbridge, Conn., born Jan. 1, 1778, died March 10, 1858, in Middlebury. The family removed to Middlebury, Conn., about 1818. He was a farmer.

Children, the first nine born in North Milford, the tenth in Middlebury:

1229. Samuel Willis,[7] b. Oct. 6, 1801; d. March 10, 1883; m. Dec. 5, 1822, Betsey Tuttle.
1230. Mary, b. Nov. 3, 1803; d. Dec. 22, 1863; m. ———, Harry Johnson.
1231. Esther, b. July 29, 1806; d. May 25, 1881; m. ———, Nathan Newton.
1232. Charles, b. Oct. 18, 1807; d. March 14, 1879; m. ———, Henrietta Mallery.
1233. Martha, b. May 30, 1809; d. Feb. 16, 1891; m., 1st, April 16, 1830, John Bradley; 2d, Feb. 19, 1836, Thomas Solley.
1234. David Allen, b. April 23, 1812; d. ———. Resided in Millington, Conn.
1235. Merritt, b. Sept. 7, 1813; d. May 29, 1871; m. April 19, 1849, Henrietta Maria Taylor.
1236. Robert Marcus, b. Oct. 19, 1815; m. Nov. 28, 1837, Hannah Maria Whittelsey.
1237. Lydia Ann, b. March 27, 1817; d. Jan. 14, 1883; m. ———, John Benham.
1238. John Gunn, b. Oct. 3, 1818; m. May 23, 1843, Lucy H. Tarr.

555 Mary[6] Treat (*Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 18, 1765 (?), in Milford, Conn.; died April 10, 1849, in Medina, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 19, 1784, Jonah Allen, of Southbury, Conn., born March 22, 1764, died Dec. 21, 1835, in Southbury.

Children of Jonah and Mary Allen, born in Southbury:

1239. Isaac,[7] b. March 28, 1785; d. ———; m. ———, Annie Russell. Resided in Medina, N. Y.
1240. Mary Ann, b. Oct. 7, 1787; d. May 11, 1858; m. Jan. 31, 1808, Alanson Barlow.
1241. Revera, } b. Dec. 24, 1794; { d. ———; m. ———, George Bostwick. Resided in Lowville, Lewis Co., N. Y.
1242. Revisa, } { d. June 28, 1859, in Ashland, Green Co., N. Y.
1243. Treat, b. Dec. 5, 1800; d. March 5, 1860, aged 59, in Southbury; m. Dec. 23, 1824, Sarah Blackman.

558 Sarah[6] Treat (*Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———; baptized April 5, 1772, in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married Feb. 3, 1808, Hezekiah Watkins, of Huntington, Conn.

Children of Hezekiah and Sarah Watkins:

1244. Treat,[7] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Betsey ———.
1245. Jane T., b. ———; d. ———.

559 Capt. Amos Camp[6] Treat (*Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 20, 1775, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 26, 1856, aged eighty years, nine months, six days (gravestone, in Westkill, Greene Co., N. Y.); married ———, Elizabeth Shepard, born March 23 (or Feb. 11, Newtown, Conn., records), 1782, died June 23, 1854, aged (?) seventy-two years, three months, twenty-three days (gravestone, Westkill), and daughter of Dr. Gideon and Sarah (Watkins) Shepard, of Newtown, Conn., who was born Jan. 2, 1752, died Jan. 9, 1840, in Westkill. Mr. Treat was a man of fine education. He was captain of the 8th Co., 13th Reg't, Connecticut State Militia during the last war with Great Britain, from between 1811 and 1814. He resided in Southbury, and regarded his company, which consisted of one hundred men, as minute men. Several drafts were made from his company for the defence of the state. His services were attended with a great deal of trouble and expense, which was borne by himself. He drilled his men after their day's work was over. He served without pay, and received no pension. Had three brothers who were commissioned officers. In 1822, he removed to Westkill, N. Y. He was a whole-souled man, and held in the highest respect by all. Was very fond of reading the Bible, and could tell where almost any passage was contained, upon hearing it read. He had great musical talent, and at the age

of eighty, could detect the least discord. His daughters were also fine singers, as well as refined and highly cultured. Most of them were teachers, and Harriet taught when only fifteen years old.

Children, all born in Southbury except the ninth who was born in Westkill:

1246. ABIGAIL,[7] b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, James Pelham, a tanner of Westkill, who moved to Pennsylvania. Had no children that lived beyond infancy.

1247. LUCY JANE, b. June 30, 1806; d. May 12, 1863; m. April 5, 1827, David Van Horne.

1248. HARRIET, b. May 26, 1807; d. Oct. 19, 1835; m. Feb. 4, 1830, Cornelius H. Gardinier.

1249. BENNET, b. ——, 1809; d. Dec. 5, 1828, aged 19 yrs. 6 mos. 10 das. (g. s., Westkill); unm.

1250. ALFRED AMOS, b. May 1, 1812; d Feb. 24, 1874; m. Aug. 3, 1835, Julia Maria Schermerhorn.

1251. ANNA CAMP, b. ——, 1815; d. Nov. 26, 1853; m. July 10, 1838. Henry Schaeffer Schermerhorn.

1252. ELIZABETH, b. ——; d. June 23, 1873; m. July 4, 1840, Abraham Longendyke.

1253. MARY L., b. ——; d. April 26, 1889, aged 57 (g. s., Westkill) in Kingston, Ulster Co., N. Y.; m., 1st, Sept. —, 1846, Isaac Whisple, of Shandaken, N. Y., who d. Nov. 1, 1861, aged 45, in Westkill; 2d, ——, E. D. Barnum, of Bethel, Conn., who d. ——, in Bethel. No issue.

1254. MONROE L., b. ——, 1823; d. Sept. —, 1869, aged 46; unm. His g. s. at Westkill erroneously gives his age as 44.

560 Alfred[6] Treat (*Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 25, 1776, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 3, 1856, aged eighty, in Southbury, Conn.; married Oct. 20, 1798, LYDIA MALLORY, of Roxbury, Conn., born July 14, 1781, died May 7, 1851, aged seventy, in Southbury. He was a farmer, and was of South Britain when married.

Children, born in Southbury, or South Britain:

1255. *Son,*[7] b. May 7, 1800; d. May 7, 1800.

1256. LYDIA ANN, b. June 1, 1802; d. Oct. 31, 1823, drowned in the Housatonic river; unm.

1257. SARAH ANN, b. June 27, 1804; d. Oct. 17, 1867; m. Jan. 19, or 27, 1822, Isaac Tomson.

1258. BETHUEL, b. April 16, 1806; d. April 9, 1875; m., 1st, Feb. 3, 1831, Amanda Hawley; 2d, Feb. 15, 1849, Mary Northrop.

1259. MARY E., b. Feb. 3, 1810; d. March 11, 1871; m. Jan. 4, 1844, Dr. William G. Munson.

1260. ALFRED AMOS, b. Nov. 19, 1812; m. April 1, 1835, Phebe[7] Treat (1396), b. Sept. 2, 1815, and dau. of John Hawley and Sarah (Ward) Treat. Celebrated their golden wedding in Southford, Conn., in 1885. No issue.

1261. JANE P., b. May 2, 1817; m. May 10, 1843, Rev. George Thurlow Dole.

1262. LAURA A., b. June 30, 1823; unm. Has furnished me with much information in regard to the family. Resides in New Haven, Conn.

561 Esther[6] Treat (*Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, probably in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 6, 1849, in Durham, N. Y.; married Jan. 8, 1799, ABEL BARLOW, who died Oct. 23, 1822, in Windham, N. Y. They removed from South Britain, Conn., to Windham, about 1804.

Children of Abel and Esther Barlow, the first two born in South Britain, the others in Windham:

1263. JOEL BACKUS,[7] b. Jan. 6, 1800; d. ——, 1851, lost at sea on a return trip from California; m. ——, 1836, in Catskill, N. Y., Sarah Van Gordon. Had two children:

1. Mary J.[8] Barlow, b. ——, 1838; unm.
2. Sarah C. Barlow, b. ——, 1842; m. D. J. Minor, of Freehold, N. J.

1264. ANNIE, b. June 6, 1803; d. May —, 1819, in Durham, N. Y.; unm.

1265. EUNICE, b. July 18, 1805; d. Oct. 28, 1825, in Windham, N. Y.; unm.

1266. Treat Bethuel, b. March 17, 1808; d. Feb. 20, 1882, at Deposit, N. Y.; m. Feb. 9, 1837, Mrs. —— Avery, of Windham, N. Y. Had one son:
   1. Abel J.[8] Barlow, b. Aug. 18, 1840. He is (1887) editor and proprietor of *The Unadilla Times*, Unadilla, N. Y.

1267. Abel Bradley, b. March 6, 1810; d. June 1, 1846, in Windham, N. Y.; m. April 21, 1839, Phebe Prout, of Ashland, N. Y. Had two children:
   1. Helen[8] Barlow, b. April 4, 1842; m. ———, John Straughn.
   2. Henry Barlow, b. Jan. 23, 1845; unm. Resides in Jewett, N. Y.

1268. James Bennett, b. May 14, 1812; m. Sept. 8, 1835, Florilla Kinsley, of Windham, N. Y. Resides (1887) in Middletown, N. Y. No issue.

1269. Sarah, b. Jan. 17, 1815; d. Aug. 1, 1816.

1270. Gould Bird, b. June 14, 1817; m. Feb. 26, 1861, Ann Blair, of Smyrna, N. Y. Resides (1887) in Norwich, N. Y. No issue.

1271. Jared B., } twins, b. Dec. 14, 1819; { d. March —, 1857, in Oregon.
1272. Janetie B., } { d. April 10, 1891; m. Dec. 22, 1845, Seymour A. Post, of Durham, N. Y., who d. March 25, 1891, in Durham. Had three children, born in Durham, N. Y.:
   1. Hobart B.[8] Post, b. Dec. 28, 1846; m. Aug. 1869, Sarah Hutton, of Jersey city, N. J., where he now (1887) resides.
   2. Jared A. Post, b. Oct. 7, 1849; d. Jan. 21, 1857, in Durham.
   3. James B. Post, b. June 6, 1858; unm. Resides (1887) in New York city.

562 Susan[6] Treat (*Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Milford, Conn., probably; died ———; married Jan. 21, 1804, Aaron Lewis, who died Feb. 21, 1835, aged sixty, in Southbury, Conn.

Children of Aaron and Susan Lewis, born in Southbury:

1273. Isaac,[7] b. ———; m. May 20, 1825, Elizabeth W. Treadwell. Had eight children.
1274. Abigail, b. ———; m. ———, Stiles Tucker. Had four children.
1275. Bennett, b. ———; m. Nov. 25, 1831, Amanda Downs. Had two children.
1276. Susan, b. ———; m. ———, Burrett Thomas.
1277. Aaron, b. ———; m. ———, Ruth Ann Wooster.
1278. Mary Ann, b. ———; d. June 19, 1834, aged 19; unm.
1279. Everett, b. ———; unm.

563 Isaac Rexford[6] Treat (*Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1793, in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 10, 1858, aged sixty-four, in Southbury, Conn.; married ———, Clarence, or Currence, Platt, born Dec. 9, 1796, died Jan. 24, 1855. He was a farmer, and resided in Southbury.

Children, born in Southbury:

1280. Jane E.,[7] b. June 18, 1818; unm. Resides in South Britain.
1281. Olive, b. Nov. 28, 1822; d. April 12, 1884; m., 1st, March 27, 1850, Frederick W. Ward; 2d, April 5, 1860, David R. Stephens.

564 Jane[6] Treat (*Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in South Britain, Conn.; died ———; married Oct. 14, 1807, Erastus Page, of Salisbury, Conn.

Daughter of Erastus and Jane Page:

1282. Janette,[7] b. ———.

565 Abigail[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 9, or March 26, 1752, in Milford, Conn.; died Feb. 27, 1842, aged ninety-one, in Watertown, Conn.; married July 4, 1771, John Bryan, of Milford, born Oct. 27, 1745, died June 6, 1815, in Watertown. He was a farmer. Deeds of land given Mrs. Bryan in

New Cheshire Society, Wallingford, Conn., now Cheshire, by her father, Samuel Treat, are now in the possession of her grandson, Edward Bryan, Watertown. He settled in the western part of the town of Wallingford, which then embraced New Cheshire Society, in 1771, also Columbia Society, now Prospect, since 1821. In 1789, he removed to Watertown, and resided on the farm now owned by Edward Bryan. Am indebted to George B. French, of Watertown, for this record.

Children of John and Abigail Bryan, born in Prospect:

1282a. ABIGAIL,[7] b. Aug. 28, 1772; d March 5, 1850, in Prospect; m. ——, 1797, Joel Ives Doolittle, of Cheshire. Children, born in Cheshire:

1. Benjamin[8] Doolittle, b Jan. 6, 1800; d. Jan. 17, 1883, in Cheshire; m. Feb. 2, 1821, Harriet Bristol. Had two children.
2. Joseph Doolittle, b. Sept. 11, 1802; m. ——, 1825, Maria Bradley, of Hamden. Had one son.
3. Abigail Doolittle, b. Jan. 17, 1808; d. July 7, 1868; m. March 12, 1826, Stephen H. Payne, of Prospect. Had six children.
4. Hannah Doolittle, b. Dec. 25, 1812; m., 1st, March 21, 1831, Henry Bristol, of Cheshire, and had one son, Henry[9] Bristol; 2d, ——, David M. Hotchkiss, of Prospect. Had two children.

1282b. JOHN, b. March 26, 1775; d. ——, 1858; m. May 8, 1800, Sophronia Atwater. He removed from Conn. to Camden, N. Y., and d. at the house of his dau., Mrs. S. W. Abbot, Clinton, N. Y. Children:

1. Rhoda[8] Bryan, b. Feb. 13, 1801; d. ——; m. ——, Charles Houghton. Had two children.
2. Samuel Treat Bryan, b. Oct. 23, 1802.
3. Sophronia Bryan, b. Sept. 20, 1804; m. ——, David Wheeler. Had two sons and two daughters.
4. Abigail Bryan, b. July 21, 1807; d. May 30, 1882; m. March 8, 1827, Amos D. Mix, of Camden, N. Y.
5. Ursula Bryan, b. Jan. 23, 1809; d. ——; m. ——, S. W. Abbot, of Clinton, N. Y. Had five children.
6. Juliana Bryan, b. Nov. 25, 1810; m. ——, —— Frisbie, of Camden. Had a family.
7. John Bryan, b. Aug. 25, 1812.
8. Ashbel Bryan, b. Feb. 1, 1815; m. July 6, 1836, Louise Coomer. Reside in Lansing, Mich. Have nine children.
9. Roderick Bryan, b. July 21, 1817.

1282c. ASAHEL, b. May 9, 1778; d. May 5, 1805; unm.

1282d. ELIZABETH, b. April 7, 1781; d. Dec. 29, 1857, in Watertown; m. Jan. —, 1804, Amos Baldwin, of Watertown, who moved to Norfolk, Conn., in 1804, where he d. in 1847. Children:

1. Elizabeth[8] Baldwin, b. Jan. 10, 1805; d. ——, in Copley, Ohio; m. ——, Herman Oviatt, of Copley. Had six children:
2. David Baldwin, b. Sept. 3, 1806, d. April 15, 1809; unm.
3. Julia Baldwin, b. April 17, 1809; d. June 20, 1877; m. March 30, 1830, James M. Cowles, of Norfolk. Had seven children
4. Maria Baldwin, b. April 24, 1811; d. April 1, 1837; unm.
5. Andrew Baldwin, b. Sept. 19, 1813; d. July —, 1885, in Watertown; m. Sept. 13, 1837, Louise Phelps, of Norfolk. Had three children.
6. Dotha Baldwin, b. Dec. 18, 1815; d. Oct. 22, 1833; unm
7. Harry Baldwin, b. Oct. 12, 1818; d. Feb. 26, 1859, in Watertown; m. April —, 1842, Esther Starr, of Goshen, Conn. Had two children.
8. Nancy E. Baldwin, b. Sept. 27, 1823; d. ——; m. about 1850, L. S. Bronson, of Middlebury, Conn. Had five children.
9. Amos Perkins Baldwin, b. May 1, 1826; d. Jan. 11, 1892, in Watertown; m. Feb. —, 1851, Caroline Bryan, of Watertown, his cousin. Had five children.

1282*e*. Samuel, b. March 13, 1784; d. Dec. 24, 1824, in Watertown; m., 1st, March —, 1807, Martha Lewis; 2d, Aug. 24, 1814, Sally Hopkins, of Norfolk, who d. Jan. 27, 1876.

Children by his first marriage:

1. Emily[8] Bryan, b. ——, 1809; d. about 1880, in Windsor, N. Y.; m. ——, 1829, Frederick Osborn, of Harpersfield, N. Y. Had six children.
2. Martha Bryan, b. ——, 1811; d. Feb. 8, 1878, in Otsego, Wis.; m. ——, 1838, Abijah Stevens, of Watertown.

By his second marriage:

3. George Hopkins Bryan, b. Aug. 2, 1816; d. Feb. 21, 1859; m., 1st, ——, 1838, Philena Sweet, of Northfield, Conn., and had four children; 2d, ———, ——— Judd, dau. of Ezra Judd, of Morris, Conn., and had two children.
4. John Harris Bryan, b. Jan. 1, 1823; d. ———; m., 1st, March 22, 1844, Anna Adkins, of Plymouth, Conn., by whom he had no children; 2d, Feb. 3, 1850, Mary A. Talmon, of Corinth, N. Y. Had one son, John[9] Bryan.

1282*f*. Fanny, b. Jan. 16, 1787; d. Dec. 13, 1872, in Watertown; m. ——, 1819, Silas Frost, of Watertown. Children:

1. Polly[8] Frost, b. ——, 1828; d. Feb., 1879; m. ———, Lieut. Col. Martin B. Smith, of the 8th Reg't Conn. Vols. Resides Waterbury, Conn. Had 4 children.
2. Henry Frost, b. Sept. 25, 1830; m. ———, ——— Barnes, of Bristol. Resides in Watertown. No issue.

1282*g*. Roderick, b. Aug. 14, 1791; d. Feb. 8, 1795, in Prospect.

1282*h*. Roderick, b. Feb. 26, 1795; d. Feb. 3, 1872, in Watertown; m. ——, 1818, Oril Blakeslee, of Plymouth, Conn. Children:

1. Edward[8] Bryan, b. Feb. 24, 1819; m. Nov. 25, 1843, Mary Turney, of Northfield. Had a dau. who d. young; son Burton G.[9] Bryan, is cashier of Fourth National Bank, Waterbury; son Wilbur Bryan is teller of the same bank.
2. Emeline Bryan, b. ——, 1826; d. April 1, 1857; m. ———, Henry Smith of Watertown. Had one son, George[9] Smith.

566 Anna[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 18, 1754, in Milford, Conn.; died June 5, 1843, aged eighty-nine (gravestone, Milford); married Feb. 28, 1782, as his third wife, Capt. William Davidson, of Milford. He was born June 6, 1747, in Wallingford, Conn., and died about 1811 (inventory, Aug. 9, 1811), in Milford. He married, first, Nov. 30, 1775, Eunice Baldwin, who died May 15, 1776; second, May 20, 1778, Mary Fenn, who died Nov. 16, 1780.

Children of Capt. William and Anna Davidson, born in Milford:

1283. Patrick,[7] b. Dec. 20, 1782; d. Jan. 8, 1803. No issue.

1284. Howe, b. Oct. 13, 1786; d. ———; m. Nov. 23, 1814, Mary Dickinson, dau. of Sylvanus Dickinson.

1285. Eunice, b. Aug. 27, 1788; d. June 17, 1872; m. April 24, 1814, Amos Ford. See 1186.

567 Frances[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 30, 175– (1757?) in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married Feb. 6, 1792, as his second wife, Dr. Peres Mann, of Bristol, Conn., who was born Nov. 30, 1758. His first wife was Militee White.

Daughter of Dr. Peres and Frances Mann:

1286. Frances,[7] b. Jan. 4, 1793; d. ———; m. ——, 1815, Correl Pettibone, and had four children. See Mann Genealogy.

568 Samuel[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 16, 1760, in Milford, that part now called Orange, Conn.; died May 3, 1813, in his fifty-third year (gravestone, Orange); married, first, June 28, 1787, Sarah Nettleton, who

died June 28, 1793, aged thirty-two; second, April 22, 1794, CLARISSA WETMORE, born May 31, 1768, in Middletown, Conn.; died Jan. 9, 1864, aged ninety-five years, seven months (gravestone, Orange). Clarissa Wetmore, his second wife, was the eldest daughter of Jabez Wetmore, of Middletown, a lineal descendant of the fifth generation, from Thomas Whitmore, the founder of the Wetmore family in New England, who was born in England in 1615, and came to America in 1635. His name first appears among the records of Wethersfield in 1639–40, but he resided in Hartford, Conn. She was admitted to the First church, Milford, Aug. 3, 1794, by recommendation of the church at West Britain, and was dismissed May 12, 1805, to the new church just formed at North Milford, now Orange. She remained the widow of Mr. Treat for more than half a century, and her memory is still green and fragrant in the minds of all who knew her, and especially with her grandchildren. Many of her sons and daughters became the early pioneers of the state of Ohio. She inspired them with her own energy, and herself four times made the journey to "New Connecticut," as the Western Reserve was then called, twice by ox team, once by carriage, and once by canal. Though she nearly reached the rare age of ninety-six years, she retained all her mental faculties. Her remembrance of the Revolutionary war was clear and comprehensive, including an interview with General Washington on the day when he made the great ride to reach the traitor Andre. The Indian wars, the War of 1812, and the Great Rebellion, were periods that claimed her interest and roused her patriotism. Not a battle was fought during the late struggle that escaped the attention of this veteran of the Revolution. Mr. Treat was a farmer. Was also a soldier during the Revolution. Was a private in the company of Captain Joel Loomis, in the Regiment of Light Horse commanded by Major Backus, which marched Sept. 7, 1776, and served under General Washington at New York. He was discharged Oct. 30, 1776. In 1777, was a private in the company of Capt. Jehiel Bryan, in the regiment of Col. Joseph Thompson. They marched Oct. 5, 1777, to aid the army at Peekskill. He was discharged Oct. 27, 1777.

Children, born in North Milford, by his first marriage:

1287. SARAH,[7] b. April 28, 1788; d. Aug. 18, 1874; m. Sept. 8, 1813, Oliver Nettleton.
1288. MARY, b. June 5, 1790; d. Sept. 8, 1858; m. Sept. 8, 1813, Richard Bryan.

By his second marriage:

1289. SAMUEL, b. March 22, 1795; d. Oct. 20, 1855; m. Jan. 16, 1821, Alice Weston.
1290. ORRIN, } b. April 21, 1797; { d. May 26, 1816; m. Nov. 15, 1821, Rhoda Baldwin.
1291. ORRIEL, } { d. Dec. 17, 1821; m. March 10, 1821, Samuel Martin Combs.
1292. CLARISSA, b. Oct. 10, 1800; d. Dec 25, 1829; m. May 6, 1824, William Bryan.
1293. CALVIN, b. March 13, 1803; d. Oct. 26, 1886; m., 1st, Sept. 6, 1827, Jane Caruthers; 2d, Feb. 4, 1870, Mrs. Elizabeth Ann Treat (Clark) Hinman.
1294. ERASTUS SCRANTON, b. April 20, 1805; d. June 28, 1844, in New York, and buried there; unm.
1295. ALMIRA, b. Oct. 4, 1807; d. Oct. 13, 1883; m. Aug. 20, 1846, Enoch Woodruff, at Tallmadge. No issue.
1296. ESTHER FRANCES, b. March 2, 1810; d. Sept. 2, 1890; m. Sept. 25, 1829, William Traverse Grant.

569 Elisha[6] Treat (*Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. —, 1764, in Milford, Conn.; died May 15, 1813, aged forty-nine years, four months (gravestone, Milford); married Dec. 25, 1794, PAMELIA[6] TREAT (**584**). The Plymouth church records call her "Mahitable Treat:" the name on her gravestone is Pamela, born ——, 1768; died Jan. 21, 1836, aged sixty-eight (gravestone, Milford), and daughter of Deacon Joseph and Mary (Merwin) Treat. He was a farmer. He and wife were admitted

to the First church, Milford, Feb. 26, 1809. His estate was distributed June 3, 1814, to his widow, and daughters Julia, Mary and Pamelia.

Children born, and baptized Feb. 26, 1809, in Milford:

1297. JULIA MARY,[7] b. Nov. 8, 1795; d. Jan. 23, 1823; m. Nov. 3, 1814, Hon. Selah Strong.
1298. MARY, b. ———.
1299. PAMELIA FRANCES, b. about 1798; d. Aug. 15, 1851, aged 53 (g. s., Milford); m. June 14, 1821, Stephen Gunn, jr.

570 **Capt. Jonah[6] Treat** (*Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 27, 1767, in Milford, Conn.: died Feb. 2, 1843, aged seventy-five (gravestone, Orange, Conn.); married May 25, 1791, REBECCA[7] TREAT (1339), born May 15, 1770, died June 3, 1844, aged seventy-four (gravestone, Orange), and daughter of Joseph[6] and Rebecca (Downs) Treat. Both were admitted to the church in Milford, Feb. 15, 1801. Was a farmer in Orange.

Children, born and baptized in Milford, now Orange:

1300. FRANCES,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1792; d. Dec. 12, 1824; m. June 2, 1814, Luke Clark.
1301. JONAH, b. Sept. 17, 1794; d. Feb. 2, 1882; m. Nov. 24, 1820, Hetta Treat.
1302. JULIA, b. about 1797; d. Feb. 27, 1801, aged 4 yrs. (g. s., Milford.)
1303. SAMUEL BRYAN, b. about 1799; d. Feb. 24, 1801, aged 14 mos. (g. s., Milford).
1304. JULIA BRYAN, b. June 26, 1802; d. ———; m. Nov. 18, 1824, Ebenezer Alling, who d. Nov. 3, 1890, in New Haven.
1305. HARVEY HUBBARD, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. July 11, 1850; m. ———, Catharine Smith Brown.
1306. ALFRED, b. March 25, 1809; m. ———, Catharine Clark.
1307. REBECCA MARIA, b. March 7, 1814; m. March 26, 1834, Bryan Clark.

571 **Sarah[6] Treat** (*John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 10, 1751, in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married ———, JEREMIAH PARKER, born Jan. 8, 1758, died March 17, 1813, and son of James and Mary Parker, of Milford.

Children of Jeremiah and Sarah Parker, born in Milford:

1308. ANDREW,[7] b. Jan. 4, 1784; d. ———.
1309. CHARITY, b. Aug. 11, 1786; d. ———; m. ———, Nathan Scott.
1310. SARAH, b. March 30, 1789; d. Nov. 25, 1830; m. ———, as his second wife, Miles Merwin, who d. Oct. 31, 1841, aged 65.
1311. JEREMIAH, b. June 9, 1791; d. July 17, 1812, at sea.
1312. NANCY, b. Jan. 19, 1794; d. ———; m. ———, and went to Scotland.
1313. IRA, b. Sept. 19, 1795; d. ———; m. ———.
1314. MARY ANN, b. July 4, 1798; d. ——, 1874; m. ———, Levi Scott, brother of Nathan Scott.
1315. TREAT, b. Dec. 25, 1800; d. ———; m. ———.
1316. HORACE, b. March 27, 1804; d. ——, 1880; m. ———. Moved to Bainbridge, N. Y., about 1825.

572 **John[6] Treat** (*John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 17, 1755, in Milford, Conn.; died Dec. 23, 1807, aged fifty-two (gravestone, Milford, Conn.); married, first, Feb. 26, 1789, ESTHER HINE, baptized in the First church, an adult, Oct. 16, 1791, died March 28, 1792, aged twenty-five, of consumption; second, May 1, 1794, ESTHER CLARK, born Aug. 23, 1770, in Milford, died March 30, 1845, aged seventy-five, in Vienna, Trumbull County, Ohio. Mr. Treat was a farmer. After his death the widow managed the farm and educated the children, who were baptized in the church at North Milford, July 3, 1808. In the spring of 1824, with four sons and her youngest daughter, she removed to Ohio, and settled in Tallmadge, Summit County. She was a devoted Chris-

tian, and carefully observed family worship at all times. She united with the Congregational church in Tallmadge, July 10, 1825. All of her children were hopefully converted.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange, by his first marriage:

1317. ESTHER EUNICE,[7] b. March 20, 1790; d. ———; m. Dec. 24, 1809, Walter Smith, of Ridgefield, Conn.

By his second marriage:

1318. JOHN, b. Feb. 15, 1795; d. June 13, 1887; m. May 10, 1820, Mary Humason.

1319. ELIZABETH ANN, b. Sept. 5, 1797; d. Feb. 13, 1821; m. Sept. 2, 1819, Capt. Alpheus Clark, of Orange, b. March 17, 1795, d. Nov. 16, 1874. For his 2d wife he m. Annie Peck, and subsequently settled in Lockport, N. Y. Had one dau.:

1. Elizabeth Ann Treat[8] Clark, b. Jan. 8, 1821; m., 1st, Oct. 21, 1847, Harvey F. Hinman, son of Marcus and Harriet Hinman; 2d, Feb. 4, 1870, Calvin[7] Treat (1293). Children by her first marriage:
   1. Alpheus Marcus[9] Hinman, b. May 16, 1849; m. Sept., 1877, Charlotte Rice, of Chicago. Children:
      1. Roydon Clark[10] Hinman, b. Nov. 12, 1878; d. May 10, 1889.
      2. Harold Proctor Hinman, b. Jan. 5, 1887.
   2. Frank Cady Hinman, b. April 28, 1854; m. June 15, 1876, Mary E. Bushnell (3527), of Johnsonville, Ohio. Children:
      1. Louis Calvin[10] Hinman, b. Sept. 28, 1877.
      2. Flora Elizabeth Hinman, b. Aug. 28, 1879.
      3. Clark Frank Hinman, b. Nov. 1, 1881.
      4. Charles Howard Hinman, b. June 27, 1884.
   3. Harriet Elizabeth Hinman, b. Oct. 1, 1857; m. Sept. 21, 1882, Albert C. Hoff, of Akron, Ohio.

1320. GARRY, b. June 19, 1799; d. April, 1847; m. about 1828, Mary Treat Woodruff.

1321. ANDREW, b. Dec. 22, 1800; d. Feb. 1, 1888; m. April 25, 1823, Marietta Newton[8] Treat.

1322. RICHARD BRYAN, b. May 1, 1803; d. Jan. 10, 1871; m. March 26, 1828, Amoret Hutchins.

1323. ESTHER, b. Oct. 22, 1805; d. March 10, 1889; m. ———, Sylvester Barnes.

1324. SIDNEY CLARK, b. Dec. 5, 1806; d. Jan. 1, 1832; unm.

573 Maj. Richard[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 20, 1760, in Milford, Conn.; died Dec. 31, 1808, aged forty-nine (gravestone, old cemetery, Roxbury, Conn.); married Sept. 23, 1784, SARAH SMITH, born Dec. 3, 1765, died April 20, 1837, aged seventy-three (gravestone, Roxbury). Was a farmer. He was a private in the company of Capt. Samuel Peck, jr., of Milford, in the regiment of Col. William Douglass. Was in the battle of Long Island Aug. 27, 1776, and White Plains Oct. 28. His time expired Dec. 25, 1776. He enlisted in the company of Capt. Jehiel Bryan, in the regiment of Col. Joseph Thompson, which was ordered to aid the army at Peekskill, and marched Oct. 5, 1777. Was discharged Oct. 22, 1777. Letters of administration on his estate were granted Jan. 11, 1809, to David Ingersoll and John Trowbridge. Dower was allowed to widow Sarah and order for distribution was made March 14, 1810, which was never returned. Part of the real estate was in Milford. The widow was a sister of Nathan Smith, to whom she left property—will probated May 1, 1837—given her by son Selah.

Children:

1325. SYBIL,[7] b. Nov. 24, 1787; d. Nov. 3, 1852, aged 66 (g. s. says aged 70) Feb. 14, 1842, she had an interest in eighty-five acres of land in Roxbury, and other lands called the "Treat farm." She was incompetent and had John S. Smith as conservator.

1326. SELAH, b. June 29, 1793; d. Sept. 13, 1813, aged 21, in Roxbury, Conn. April 15, 1809, being then a minor, aged about 16, chose John Trowbridge as his guardian. His

will was probated Sept. 27, 1813. Left legacies to his uncle and aunt, Nathan and Mary Smith of Roxbury, and the rest of his property to his mother Sally Treat. Died of dysentery soon after leaving Yale College, of which he was a member for three years.

577 Mary[6] Treat (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1745; baptized July 2, 1749, in Milford, Conn; died April 18, 1824, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, Milford); married, first, ———, Capt. Enoch Woodruff, who died March 5, 1786, aged forty-four, in Milford; second, ———, Capt. Enoch Newton, of Woodbridge, Conn., who died ———. Captain Woodruff has a monument erected to his memory, and that of his wife and four children, in the cemetery at Milford, on which is this inscription:

A Gentleman of abilities in the office he sustained
A Capt of the troop of horse of New Haven
Distinguished for his many amiable qualifications
In his public devotions he was attentive & devout
He was cheerful, kind, affable and obliging
In his charity liberal
Feeling the misfortunes of others
Making a proper distinction between the true
objects of compassion and the undeserving
In his business & employment in Life
He was diligent
Honest in his dealings
Punctual in the performance of his engagements
And faithful in his promises.
Who feels a wound the dying friend imparts
When the last pang divides two fond hearts.

Their children are thus commemorated:

Mary Ichabod
Mary Sarah
Mary Ann
&
Enoch, children of
Capt. Enoch and Mary Woodruff.

She is said to have had children by Capt. Enoch Newton, all of whom died young. Mr. Woodruff was chosen by the Assembly lieutenant of a troop of horse in the second regiment, Dec. 14, 1775.

Children of Capt. Enoch and Mary Woodruff, born in Milford, and baptized in the First church:

1327. Mary,[7] b. ———; d. young.
1328. Ichabod, b. ———; d. young.
1329. Sarah, b. ———; bapt. July 26, 1772; d. young (?).
1330. Enoch, b. ———; bapt. July 26, 1772; d. young.
1331. Mary, b. ———; bapt. July 26, 1772; d. young.
1332. Mary Ann, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 13, 1774; d. young.
1333. Ichabod Arnold, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 10, 1777; d. Oct. 4, 1854, in Tallmadge, Ohio; m., 1st, ———, Sarah Belden; 2d, Feb. 20, 1820, Mrs. Eunice (Newton) Treat, widow of Joseph Treat (1341). Was a lieutenant in the militia.
1334. Enoch, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 3, 1779.
1335. Polly, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 18, 1782; m., 1st, ———, ——— Stone; 2d, ———, ——— Woodruff.

1336. Ann, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 7, 1784; d. young.
1337. Ann, b May 17, 1785; d. ———; m. April 9, 1811, Richard B. Law. (See 176, n. 5.).
1338. Martha, b. ———; bapt. ———; m. ———, ——— Platt.
A Sarah Woodruff of this family is said to have m. March 12, 1791, John Dennis.

578 Joseph[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, 1747, in Milford, Conn.; died Oct. 24, 1828, aged eighty-one (gravestone, in North Milford, now Orange); married ———, Rebecca Downs, born Dec. 6, 1746, died Dec. 9, 1829, aged eighty-three (gravestone), and daughter of John and Ann (Hine) Downs. He was a farmer. The negro slave whom he inherited from his father, called "Clock Tom," was accustomed to blow a conch shell from the roof of his house, giving the time to that part of the town, regulated by his master's brass clock, which was at that time the only one in North Milford. It is now in possession of Joseph Andrew[6] Treat, a grandson (2426), of Tallmadge, Ohio, and is good for another century. Took part in the Revolution, especially when the coast was threatened by the British fleet in 1776. Jan. 1, 1777, two hundred American soldiers were brought from British ships in New York harbor, and suddenly landed from a Cartel ship in Milford. These soldiers were sick, some of them with the small-pox, and in a very destitute condition. Mr. Treat assisted in taking care of them, having had the small-pox. Forty-six of the number died, and a monument was erected to their memory in the burying ground, by the citizens in 1852.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange:

1339. Rebecca,[7] b. May 15, 1770; d. June 3, 1844; m. May 25, 1791, Capt. Jonah Treat. See 570.
1340. Anna, b. about 1774; d. Sept. 1, 1854; m. Dec. 31, 1795, John Welch.
1341. Joseph, b. Dec 21, 1778; d. July 7, 1812; m. Oct. 23, 1800, Eunice Newton.
1342. Polly, b. about 1785; d. Jan. 5, 1867, aged 82; m. Oct. 20, 1803, Jonathan Rogers, jr.
1343. Julia, b. about 1788; d. Dec. 14, 1795, in her 8th year (g. s., Milford).

580 Isaac[5] Treat (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 7, 1756, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Oct. 9, 1822, aged sixty-seven (gravestone, Orange); married Feb. 9, 1785, Mehetable Platt, born March 5, 1762, died Sept. 15, 1836, in her seventy-fifth year (gravestone, Orange), and daughter of Gideon and Mehetable Platt. He was a farmer, and resided on Grassy Hill.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange:

1344. Mehetable,[7] b. Nov. 11, 1786; d. ———; m. Oct. 28, 1804, Richard Stone, b. Oct. 6, 1785.
1345. Esther, b. Sept. 26, 1789; d. ———; m. Nov. 13, 1806, Isaac Clark, jr.
1346. Isaac, b. April 18, 1795; d. Oct. 16, 1861; m. Oct. 20, 1820, Martha Maria Platt.
1347. Nathan, b. Dec. 29, 1799; d. Aug. 12, 1822, aged 22 yrs. 7 mos., in New Haven (g. s., Orange).

581 Richard[6] Treat (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*, *Richard*[1]), born June 26, 1761, in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 31, 1832 (gravestone, in Milford); married, first, ———, Sibbil Clark, of Milford, born Sept. 1, 1763, died Sept. 17, 1819, aged fifty-six (gravestone, in Milford), and daughter of Thomas Clark; second, Sept. 17, 1821, Mary Jones, of West Haven, born Dec. 25, 1775, died March 14, 1830, aged fifty-five (gravestone, Milford). He and his first wife Sibbil were admitted to the First church from the Plymouth church, where the three children were baptized April 29, 1798—March 11, 1806. Feb. 14, 1784. Joseph Treat, of Milford, gave a deed of land to his son Richard Treat, in Watertown, Conn. Jan. 15, 1791, Richard Treat gave a deed in Water-

town, to Jabez Bacon, and Dec. 31, 1791, a deed to John Parker. Was a farmer. Resided in Watertown and Milford.

Children, born probably in Watertown, except perhaps the fifth in Milford, by his first marriage:

1348. SYBIL,[7] b. April 7, 1785; d. Oct. 26, 1838; m. Feb. 12, 1818, Lewis Mallet.
1349. AMY, b. Aug. 1, 1786; d. Dec. 6, 1848; m. Aug. 4, 1803, Thomas Merwin.
1350. *Child*, b. ——, 1789; d. March 6, 1790, aged 1 yr. in Watertown, Conn.
1351. *Child*, b. ——, 1790; d. March 13, 1791, aged 1 yr. in Watertown.
1352. RICHARD, b. June 30, 1793; d. April 16, 1872; m. March 27, 1828, Jennetta Smith.

582 David[6] Treat (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 10, 1765, in Milford, Conn.; died June 17, 1848, aged eighty-two years, six months (gravestone, Orange, Conn.); married May 24, 1792, MEHETABLE PLATT, born April 4, 1771, died Feb. 22, 1857, aged eighty-six, and daughter of Deacon Joseph and Hannah (Buckingham) Platt of Orange. He was a farmer and resided in Orange.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange, and baptized in Plymouth Church, Milford:

1353. LEVERETT,[7] b. July 3, 1793; d. Oct. 24, 1834; m. April 6, 1820, Content Treat.
1354. DAVID, b. Jan. 16, 1795; d. Feb. 5, 1797.
1355. DAVID, b. March 21, 1797; d. Aug. 27, 1830; m. April 5, 1818, Hannah Woodruff.
1356. HETTA, b. March 25, 1799; d. Feb. 9, 1877; m. Nov. 24, 1820, Jonah Treat. See 1303.
1357. WILLIAM, b. May 11, 1802; d. May 8, 1873; m. Nov. 8, 1827, Harriet Alling.
1358. MARY MERWIN, b. June 7, 1805; d. July 28, 1865; m. Nov. 22, 1827, Albert Alling, brother of Harriet Alling.
1359. SUSAN, b. Jan. 10, 1809; m. May 14, 1827, David Beecher, of Woodbridge.

588 Hannah[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 29, 1757, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Aug. 28, 1827, in her seventy-first year (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Dec. 9, 1779, RALPH KEELER, born Sept. 11, 1748, died Jan. 5, 1805, aged fifty-seven (gravestone, Bridgewater). Was a farmer.

Children of Ralph and Hannah Keeler, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1360. APPHIA,[7] b. Oct. 11, 1780; d. March 12, 1862; m. ——, Lewis Frost, b. May 7, 1779; d. Dec. 14, 1846, aged 66.
1361. REVILLO, b. April 19, 1782; d. Jan. 19, 1842; m. April 8, 1808, Anna Leavenworth.
1362. CHLOE, b. March 2, 1784; d. Feb. 22, 1794, aged 10 (g. s., Bridgewater).
1363. ELMER, b. Nov. 24, 1786; d. Dec. 16, 1856; m. Oct. 27, 1811, Esther Shepard.
1364. JOHN TREAT, b. July 3, 1794; d. ——; m. May 18, 1813, —— (the record does not state whom).

589 Capt. Abijah[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 30, 1761, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, and incorporated in 1856; died Oct. 3, 1837, in Bridgewater; married March 6, 1783, ABIGAIL CANFIELD, born March 20, 1762, died March 3, 1844, and daughter of Ensign Nehemiah and Mary (Everton) Canfield. Mr. Treat remained on his father's homestead, where he was a successful and influential farmer. Was captain in the militia company formed in 1793, and justice of the peace in 1807–1808.

Children, born in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater:

1365. JOSEPH CANFIELD,[7] b. Aug. 11, 1783; d. April 23, 1852; m. Dec. 15, 1806, Lucy Gorham.
1366. ALMON, b. Oct. 1, 1785; d. March 17, 1794 (g. s., Bridgewater).
1367. LORANA, b. Jan. 23, 1789; d. Feb. 24, 1794 (g. s., Bridgewater).
1368. ALMON, b. July 25, 1795; d. Oct. 8, 1875; m. Dec. 13, 1821, Hannah Randall.

1369. Lorana, b. Feb. 2, 1798; d. Dec. 7, 1878; m. Feb. 1, 1816, Jabez Wooster Mead, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Wooster) Mead.

590 Phebe[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 15, 1763, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died March 3, 1801, aged thirty-eight (gravestone, Bridgewater); married March 6, 1781, as his first wife, John Canfield, born ——, 1760, died Feb. 21, 1814, and son of David and Mary (Northrop) Canfield, of Milford, Conn. He afterwards married Mrs. Polly[6] (Treat) Betts (**592**), a sister of Phebe Treat. Resided in Bridgewater.

Children of John and Phebe Canfield, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1370. John Everton,[7] b. March 10, 1782; d. Dec. —, 1824, aged 42.
1371. *Infant*, b. ——; d. Dec. 4, 1783.
1372. Amasa, b. Jan. 16, 1785; d. Jan. 3, 1861, aged 76; m. Sept. 12, 1804, Nancy Randall, b. July 3, 1785, and dau. of Charles Randall.
1373. Mary, b. March 9, 1787, d. Nov. 5, 1842, aged 55; m. ——, Dr. Reuben Warner, who d. May 3, 1825, aged 46.
1374. Betsey, b. March 15, 1789; d. Feb. 25, 1861, aged 72; m. Oct. 21, 1807, Augustine Canfield, who d. Sept. 16, 1848, and son of Lemuel and Sarah (Burton) Canfield. He removed to Wakeman, Huron Co., Ohio, in 1817, going thither in an ox-team, and was twenty-eight days on the road. Was the first settler in the town. While he lived in New Milford was a member of a "troop of horse." Had five children.
1375. Alva Treat, b. Jan. 14, 1791; d. Feb. 17, 1821, in his 31st year.
1376. Calvert, b. June 3, 1793; d. Aug. 11, 1860; m. April 18, 1816, Lucy Mead, b. Jan. 28, 1798, and dau. of Benjamin and Abigail (Wooster) Mead. He was a physician, and settled in Pleasant Valley, N. J.
1377. Laura, b. Jan. 19, 1796; d. Dec. 29, 1872; m. Nov. 26, 1818, Roswell Morris, of Newtown, Conn.; b. May 27, 1795; d. Sept. 22, 1874, and son of Amos and Eunice (Clark) Morris.
1378. Arza, b. Dec. 19, 1798; d. Nov. 17, 1826; m. ——, Harriet Chamberlain, who d. Jan. 11, 1827, aged 24. He practised medicine in Brookfield, Conn.

591 Anna[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 25, 1766, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died June 16, 1845, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, Bridgewater); married ——, Ralph Smith, born Jan. 11, 1758, died Nov. 13, 1825, aged sixty-seven (gravestone, Bridgewater), and son of George and Lucy (Botsford) Smith. Was a farmer.

Children of Ralph and Anna Smith, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1379. John,[7] b. July 29, 1783; d. April 19, 1854, in his 71st year (g. s.); m. June 1, 1815, Mrs. Apphia (Mead) Beardsley, who d. Jan. 25, 1864, aged 76 (g. s.), and widow of Henry Beardsley. He was a farmer and resided in Bridgewater.
1380. William, b. Aug. 30, 1785; d. Nov. 11, 1785, aged 3 mos., 12 das. (g. s.)
1381. Clara, b. Oct. 13, 1786; d. Dec. 28, 1851, aged 65 (g. s.); m. Oct. 1, 1833, as his second wife, Stephen[6] Treat. No issue. See 617.
1382. Lucy, b. May 29, 1789; d. Dec. 27, 1851, aged 63 (g. s.)
1383. Phebe, b. Sept. 7, 1792; d. Jan. 24, 1796, aged 3 yrs., 4 mos., 17 das. (g. s.)
1384. Phebe, b. Feb. 6, 1802; d. Sept. 16, 1885, aged 83 yrs., 5 mos. (g. s.); m. Dec. 9, 1824, Peter Mead, b. March 27, 1800; d. Feb. 12, 1882, and son of Benjamin and Abigail Mead. Was a farmer in Bridgewater.

592 Clara[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 19, 1768, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Jan. 4, 1844, aged seventy-six (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Aug. 16, 1787, Caleb Beach, born March 26, 1762, died Dec. 26, 1823, aged sixty-one (gravestone, Bridgewater). He was a tailor by trade.

Children of Caleb and Clara Beach, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1385. THALIA,[7] b. June 1, 1788; d. Jan. 6, 1853; m. Dec. 18, 1842, Castle Betts, son of Azor Betts.

1386. LAURA, b. Aug. 25, 1791; d. Aug. 27, 1878, aged 87; m. Oct. 18, 1812, John Randall, b. Feb. 21, 1791; d. June 19, 1866, aged 75, and son of Timothy and Eunice (Smith) Randall, of Ridgefield, Conn. He was a farmer in Bridgewater.

1387. ANNA MATILDA, b. Oct. 20, 1793; d. ———; m. Oct. 11, 1829, Lyman Shedd. They removed from the state.

1388. NORMAN, b. Dec. 3, 1796; d. Oct. 4, 1820, aged 24 (g. s., Bridgewater).

1389. JULIA ANTOINETTE, b. Nov. 22, 1804; m., 1st, Feb. 26, 1822, William Gillett, son of Henry Gillett, of Morris, Conn.; 2d, Sept. 6, 1832, Jonathan Edson Fuller, an undertaker, who resides in Litchfield, Conn. Has a family.

594 John Hawley[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 19, 1774, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Aug. 20, 1853, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, Bridgewater); married, first, Nov. 25, 1794, SALLY JANNET RANDALL, who died March 15, 1811, aged thirty-three (gravestone, Bridgewater), and daughter of Jeremiah and Anna (Jessup) Randall; second, ———, SARAH WARD, born June 9, 1787, died March 19, 1855, aged sixty-eight (gravestone), and daughter of Bethuel and Ruth (Squire) Ward, of South Britain, Conn.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater, by his first marriage:

1390. HORACE,[7] b. Sept. 14, 1795; d. Oct. 6, 1827; m. Oct. 6, 1817, Elsey Bennett.

1391. ANNA AUGAR, b. Oct. 7, 1800; d. July 11, 1868; m. Nov. 20, 1820, Horatio Nelson Welton.

1392. FANNY, b. Sept. 27, 1802; d. Jan. 2, 1887; m. Feb. 12, or 23, 1824, Cyrus Peck.

1393. SALLY SOPHIA, b. July 23, 1804; d. May 23, 1879; m. Jan. 4, 1824, Ira Buckingham.

By his second marriage:

1394. THALIA AMELIA, b. June 21, 1812; d. Nov. 9, 1865; m. April 2, 1832, Heman Wood.

1395. *Infant*, b. ———; d. in infancy.

1396. PHEBE, b. Sept. 2, 1815; m. April 1, 1835, Alfred Amos[7] Treat (1260), b. Nov. 19, 1812, and son of Alfred[6] and Lydia (Mallory) Treat, of South Britain. They celebrated their golden wedding at Southford, Conn. in 1885. No issue.

1397. JOHN BETHUEL, b. Sept. 9, 1820; d. Aug. 12, 1865; m. Oct. 3, 1852, Catherine Emmons.

1398. GEORGE WARD, b. Nov. 14, 1830; m. March 31, 1852, Catherine Hitt.

595 Polly[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 17, 1776, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died ———; married, first, Nov. 20, 1794, NATHAN BETTS, baptized Feb. 17, 1768, in New Milford, died Feb. 4, 1806, in his thirty-ninth year, and son of William Betts; second, ———, JOHN CANFIELD, who died Feb. 24, 1814, aged fifty-four, and who had married March 6, 1781, her sister Phebe Treat (590). He had one or two other wives, by one of whom he had a son George Canfield, born Nov. 15, 1803, died Nov. 22, 1870, who married Aug. 15, 1824, Cornelia H. Beecher, born Sept. 10, 1800, died Oct. 15, 1876, and resided in South Britain, Conn., where he was a harness maker.

Children of Nathan and Polly Betts, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1399. LAURANIA,[7] b. Aug. 26, 1795; d. ———; m. June 10, 1815, Ira Mallory, of Roxbury, Conn.

1400. ELVIRA, b. Aug. 27, 1797; d. ———; m. ———, Joel Wheeler, of Roxbury.

1401. BETSY, b. July 13, 1799; d. ——, 1854, in Ohio; m. Oct. 4, 1820, Cyrenius Beecher, b. Sept. 15, 1798, d. July 17, 1885. Resided in Wakeman, Ohio. He m., 2d, Nov. 18, 1856, Julia A. Booth, of Bridgewater, Conn., who was b. April —, 1806, and now resides with her brother in Minneapolis, Minn. Had six children in Ohio.

1402. WILLIAM H., b. June 24, 1801.

1403. LOUISA, b. July 8, 1803; d. May 26, 1812.

Children of John and Polly Canfield:

1404. PHEBE, b. ——; d. ——; unm.

1405. LOUISA, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Comes. Had a son Arza Comes.

615 Daniel Allen[6] Treat (*Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 8, 1778, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Feb. 1, 1828, in his fiftieth year (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Nov. 30, 1809, ALMIRA SHERMAN, who died Sept. 23, 1865, aged seventy-eight (gravestone, Bridgewater), and daughter of Amos and Mary (Brown) Sherman. Was a farmer.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

1406. HARVEY,[7] b. Aug. 26, 1810; d. March 21, 1888; m., 1st, ——, Susan Jackson; 2d, Oct. 16, 1853, Mrs. Elizabeth Ann (Stoddard) Curtiss, widow of William Curtiss, of Woodbury, Conn., whom she m. March 26, 1839, and dau. of Herman and Ruth Ann (Hughes) Stoddard, of Woodbury. She d. March 16, 1888. He was a farmer, and resided in Bridgewater. No issue.

1407. HARMON, b. July 24, 1812; d. May —, 1892; m. May 26, 1852, Mary Emeline Wooster.

1408. AMOS SHERMAN, } twins, b. Feb. 5, 1816; { d. April 24, 1886; m. Dec. 15, 1869, Mary A. Clark.

1409. MARY BROWN, } { d. Sept. 16, 1870, in Bridgeport, Conn. (g. s., New Milford.)

1410. CHARLES, b. Jan. 7, 1821; m. Feb. 21, 1855, Eliza Augusta Platt.

618 Rev. Joseph[6] Treat (*Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 10, 1783, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died May 9, 1841, aged fifty-seven, in Windham, Portage Co., Ohio; married Sept. 20, 1820, JULIA BURRELL, born Jan. 15, 1796, died ——, 1882, in her eighty-seventh year, and daughter of Jabez and Mary (Robbins) Burrell, of Sheffield, Lorain Co., Ohio, who came to Ohio in 1816. She married ——, for her second husband, Rev. Luther Humphrey, born ——, 1783, whose first wife was Sarah H. Lawton. Mr. Treat entered Yale College, Sept.—, 1806, and graduated in 1810. He was licensed to preach Oct. 15, 1811, by the Litchfield South Consociation; ordained as an evangelist at Woodbury, May 25, 1814, to the new settlements in the west, where he traveled horseback, preaching nearly every night to the people through New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky. Soon after he received a call to the church at Painesville, Ohio, and also to Sharon, now Windham, Portage Co., where he was installed pastor in 1817, with the proviso that he was to labor half of the time in the destitute and scattered settlements beyond. Sometimes he rode all day without a cabin in sight. The Windham pastorate continued ten years. Was one of the founders, and a trustee of Western Reserve College; one of the founders and builders of Windham academy, and always a trustee. Though of a delicate constitution, he was incessant in his labors. He was greatly beloved and his loss deeply felt.

Children, born in Windham:

1411. SAMUEL WORCESTER,[7] b. Sept. 19, 1821; m. ——, 1858, Olivia L. Brown. Is a prominent real estate dealer in Rockford, Ill., where he has resided since 1865. Graduated at the Western Reserve College in 1842. Studied law at Cleveland, Ohio, and was admitted to the bar there. Find the following in regard to his services during the Rebellion:

Report of Joseph Bartlett, Capt. Battery G, 1st Ohio Light Artillery, of the action at Pittsburg Landing (April 6–7, 1862), extract:

"I would make honorable mention of . . . Quartermaster Sergeant Samuel W. Treat, who was seen foremost during the whole engagement, and whose valuable services could not have been dispensed with."—Official Records of the War, Vol. X, Part 1, p. 376, Union.

Report of Alexander Marshall, Lieut. & Com'd'g Bat. G, 1st O. Vol. Art'y, Murfreesboro, Tenn., Jan. 11, 1863.

"I wish to make special mention of Quarter Master Samuel W. Treat who showed great energy and perseverance in keeping the men supplied with rations, during the severe weather of seven days that we were separated by miles from our transportation, and his promptness in looking after, collecting together and reporting to me property and men which in the confusion of falling back had separated from the command. Respectfully submitted." Ib. Vol. XX, Part 1, p. 416.

Children:

1. Samuel Lincoln[8] Treat, b. ———; d. ———, aged 3 yrs.
2. Burrell Brown Treat, b. May 14, 1867. Graduated at Beloit College, Wisc., in 1891. Resides Chicago, Ill.

1412. Joseph Burrell, b. Nov. 8, 1823; d. Feb. 5, 1879, in New York, buried at Vineland, N. J.; m. ——, 1866, Mrs. Mary Lua Adelia (Davis) Allen. Mr. Treat entered Western Reserve College, but having lost his health, owing to intense study, was unable to finish his course. Was a man of wonderful intellectual abilities, who keenly enjoyed literary discussion, and the study of nature in her various forms. Was the author of God, Religion and Immortality: an Oration at the Paine Celebration in Cincinnati, Jan. 29, 1860, 8vo, pp. 63; Great Reconciliation: or, Theism all One with Atheism, Vineland, N. J., 1866, 4to, pp. 2; The Future of Vineland; The Insect Extinguisher. His widow, Mrs. Mary Treat, is the celebrated writer on insects.

1413. Mary Lucretia, b. Nov. 11, 1825; m. Aug. 13, 1851, Rev. William Franklin Millikan, b. May 8, 1823; d. ——, 1887, and son of William and Pamelia (Messenger) Millikan of Windham, Ohio. He graduated at Western Reserve College, and at the Theological Seminary there. Held pastorates in northern Ohio, and western New York, removing to Kansas in 1885, where he died. His widow resides at Colony, Kansas.

1414. Julia Eliza, b. June 8, 1827; d. Sept. 19, 1828.

1415. Julia Eliza, b. Aug. 30, 1830; unm. She never enjoyed rugged health, but was engaged in teaching. In Dec., 1860, at the call of the American mission in Jamaica, she left home for that field. In 1865, she returned, and now resides with her sister in Colony, Kansas.

1416. Sarah Maria, b. Feb. 19, 1833; d. Jan. 19, 1875, at Chesterfield, Jamaica; m. Dec. 24, 1861, Rev. Frank Jerrold Douglass. She graduated at Oberlin in 1857, and taught there and at Maumee City. In the spring of 1859, she went as a missionary to Jamaica, with Mrs. Rev. Loren Thompson.

619 Homer[6] Treat (*Gideon,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 7, 1788, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Nov. 25, 1855, in Plymouth, Conn.; married March 19, 1823, Beulah Fairchild, who died ———, in Plymouth, now Thomaston, Conn. He was a farmer in Bridgewater till after 1840, when he removed to Plymouth.

Child, born in New Milford:

1417. Julia Lucretia,[7] b. ——, 1824; d. Dec. 21, 1837, aged 13 yrs., 7 mos., 15 das. (g. s., New Milford).

630 Judge Richard Samuel[6] Treat (*Joseph,[5] Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 18, 1769, in New York city; died May 22, 1837, in Albany, N. Y., aged sixty-seven years, nine months, four days; married about 1794, Gertrude Stringer, who died Feb. 15, 1839, aged sixty-seven years, seven months, three days, and daughter of Samuel and Rachel (van Der Hyden) Stringer. Dr. Samuel Stringer, an eminent physician, a native of Maryland, was at the siege of Ticonderoga in 1758, when Lord Howe fell. He settled in Albany at the close of the French war. Was a prominent man. Kept a medicine store, and imported goods. Was in the Continental service,

and dismissed Jan. 9, 1777. He died in Albany, July 11, 1817, aged eighty-two years, two months, ten days. Mr. Treat resided in Albany, and was appointed judge of the court of Common Pleas, March 13, 1826, by the state senate in concurrence with the appointment of the governor. May 2, 1826, he was chosen alderman of Ward 3, in place of Mr. Hart who had resigned; May 11, 1826, was a grand juror in a United States court held by Judge Conklin. Was a prominent and influential man in the city.

Children, born in Albany:

1418. ELIZABETH,[7] b. Jan. 30, 1795; d. March 10, 1837; m. June 2, 1823, Dr. John W. Bay.
1419. SAMUEL STRINGER, b. Dec. 12, 1796; d. April 17, 1797, aged 4 mos 5 das.
1420. SAMUEL STRINGER, b. April 27, 1798; d. Feb. 29, 1832; unm. He studied at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, and graduated in 1822. May 1, 1828, he formed a partnership with Dr. J. Eights in Albany. Was a man of more than ordinary intellect, of quiet disposition, winning manners, warm hearted. In appearance he was tall and slender, and of fine form. He inherited a large estate from his grandfather, Dr. Stringer. Died of consumption. Was a churchman.
1421. RACHEL STRINGER, b. Jan 15, 1800; d. Aug. 12, 1819; unm.
1422. RICHARD JOSEPH, b. May 30, 1802; d. May 5, 1839; unm. Was a merchant.

637 Mary[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Burlington, N. J.; died ———; married about 1795, in New York city, Gen. ANTHONY LAMB, born about 1771, died May 13, 1855, aged eighty-four, in New York, and son of Gen. John Lamb, of the Revolution. For his second wife he married ———, her sister AGNES TREAT (638).

Children of General Anthony and Mary Lamb, the first born in New York city, the second and third in Burlington, N. J., the fourth in Hackensack, N. J., and the others in Albany, N. Y.:

1423. CATHERINE MARIA,[7] b. Jan. 17, 1796; d. April 23, 1832, in New York; m., 1815, Aaron Clark. See Mem. Biograph. of the N. E. Hist. Geneal. Soc., p. 293–6, Vol. 4.
1424. SUSAN, b. July 17, 1797; d. ———; m. ———, John Willard.
1425. JOHN, b. Aug. 31, 1799; d. ———; m. ———, Clarissa Ann Stanwood.
1426. GEORGE CLINTON, b. Feb. 3, 1802; d. ———; m. ———, Eliza C. Rockwell.
1427. ANTHONY, b. Dec. 27, 1803; d. ———; m. ———, Fanny ———.
1428. MATILDA, b. Jan. 10, 1806; d. ———; m. ———, Robert (?O.) Richards.
1429. ELIZABETH, b. April 6, 1808; d. ———; m. ———, Stillman S. Clapp.
1430. AGNES TREAT, b. Dec. 13, 1811; d. ———; m. ———, Timothy P. Richards, brother of Robert (?O.) Richards, who m. her sister.
1431. SARAH, b. Dec. 13, 1814; d. ———; m. ———, Adam O. Gillespie.

639 Samuel[6] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. (or Dec.) 6, 1791, in Burlington, N. J.; died Feb. 14, 1855, in ———; married, first, March —, 1820, JANE TAYLOR, of Maysville, Kentucky, who died Nov. 1, 1826, a daughter of Francis Taylor, and a cousin of Zachary Taylor, once President of the United States; second, Sept. 20, 1827, LYDIA SOUDER, born June 6, 1806, in Frederick, Maryland, died Nov. —, 1883, aged seventy-seven, at Charlotte, Mich. After finishing his legal studies in 1813, he went directly to Maysville, Mason Co., Ky. Thence he removed to Chillicothe, Ross Co., Ohio, and five years later to Delaware, Delaware Co., Ohio. He afterwards removed to Lower Sandusky, now called Fremont, Sandusky Co., Ohio, where he was judge of the county court. Gave up the practice of law in 1834, and engaged in farming, which he successfully followed for twenty-one years. Was a prominent man in state and church. He was a member of the M. E. church, and politically was a whig. Was a representative in the state legislature in 1837–8. In

1840, was a candidate for the state senate, but was defeated by his Democratic competitor by one vote. He left a widow and four children.

Children, by his first marriage:

1432. JOHN CHAMBERS,[7] b. ——, 1822; d. in infancy in Maysville, Ky.
1433. WILLIAM SPRAGUE, b. ———.
1434. SAMUEL HENRY, b. Oct. 18, 1826, in Fremont; m. March 2, 1854, Martha A. Hoffman.

By his second marriage:

1435. RICHARD H., b. ———; d. young.
1436. JANE E., b. ———; m. ———, H. E. Clark, of Charlotte, Mich., where she now (1886) resides, a widow.
1437. LYDIA A., b. ———; m. ———, A. L. Bennett, and resides in Grand Rapids, Mich.
1438. JOHN, b. Feb. 24, 1832, in Fremont; m. Dec. 8, 1857, Catherine Maria Hill.

642 Daniel[6] Treat (*Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———; baptized April 21, 1765, in Plymouth church, Milford, Conn.; died ———, in Ohio; married Nov. 1, 1790, ELIZABETH BRISTOL, daughter of Hiel and Elizabeth (Hine) Bristol. Was justice of the peace in Milford in 1812. Removed to Ohio about 1813, and died there. Three of the sons subsequently returned to Connecticut.

Children, born in Milford, the fourth in Oxford, Conn.:

1439. NEHEMIAH,[7] b. ———; d. about 1856, in New Haven; m. ———, Betsey Blackman, of Huntington, Conn., who d. in New Haven and was buried in Milford, Nov. 4, 1860, aged 80. He was admitted to the First church, New Haven, June 30, 1822, and his wife March 24, 1824.
1440. DAVID, b. ——, 1793; d. Feb. —, 1860, aged 67, in Milford; unm. He was a sea captain.
1441. DANIEL, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———. Removed to Ohio with the family and settled there.
1442. HARVEY, b. May 15, 1797; d. ——, 1882, aged 85, in Bridgeport, Conn.; m. ———, Abigail G. Blackman, of Huntington, Conn. They were both admitted to the First church, New Haven, Dec. 31, 1830, and left in 1845. He was a sea captain. Had four sons and one dau.

644 Eli[6] Treat (*Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 20, 1774, in Milford, Conn.; died March 17, 1854, in Litchfield, Conn.; married April 28, 1800, URANIA BALDWIN, born Oct. 12, 1778, died Aug. 17, 1854, aged seventy-five, in Litchfield, and daughter of Ashbel and Deborah (Tibbals) Baldwin. He was a farmer, and lived and died in the same house. Had a farm of one hundred acres, which was considered a great thing in those days for a young man to have to begin with.

Children, born in Litchfield, now West Morris, Conn.:

1443. MARTHA ESTHER,[7] b. April 26, 1801; d. May 14, 1875, in Palmyra, Portage Co., Ohio; m. ———, Starr Taylor, of Warren, Conn., and son of Elias and Sarah (Starr) Taylor. He resided and d. at Milton, Conn.
1444. SALLY ELIZA, b. Nov. 8, 1802; d. Oct. 22, 1873, in West Morris, Conn.; m. ———, ——— Burgess.
1445. JANE EMELINE, b. Aug. 22, 1804; m. ———, Tibbals Baldwin.
1446. GEORGE DONALD, b. Aug. 9, 1806; d. Feb. 20, 1876; m., 1st, Nov. 7, 1830, Mrs. Emily Ensign; 2d, ——, 1850, Mrs. Mary Robbins; 3d, Dec. 31, 1866, Mrs. Elizabeth Douglass.
1447. HANNAH CATHERINE, b. Oct. 10, 1808; m. ———, K. T. Mead, of Richland, Kalamazoo Co., Mich.
1448. SOPHRONIA ADALINE, b. March 8, 1811; d. June 15, 1869; m. ———, ——— Fairbank.
1449. EMILY DEBORAH, b. April 15, 1813; d. Oct. 18, 1853; unm.

646 William S.[6] Treat (*Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1788, in Milford, Conn.; died ——, 1832, aged forty-four, in Rockport, near Cleveland, Ohio; married, about 1810, LUCINDA HUBBARD, born Nov. 19, 1793, died about 1874, in her eighty-first year, in Canfield, Mahoning Co., Ohio. He is said to have been twenty-two years old when married and she seventeen. He came from Litchfield to Ohio, in 1817, and took up six hundred and forty acres of land in Canfield. Was a farmer.

Children, the first three born in Litchfield, the others in Canfield, Ohio:

1450. THOMAS ALONZO,[7] b. about 1811; d. Jan. 10, 1857, aged 46; m. May 22, 1845, Rebecca A. Smith.

1451. LYDIA ELIZA, b. July 31, 1814; m. ——, 1835, William Carver.

1452. ALMIRA KILBOURN, b. June 22, 1816; m. March 6, 1838, George Frederick Webb.

1453. JOSEPH HUBERT, b. July 5, 1818; d. Aug. 17, 1834; m. March 30, 1838, Theresa Matilda Green.

1454. LEWELLYN, b. ——; d. ——. Went to Wisconsin to work in a lead mine, and died there.

1455. LUCINDA, b. March 22, 1823; m. ——, Richard Hunt, of Akron, Ohio.

1456. DONALD, b. ——. Was a wheelwright, and a soldier during the Rebellion. Is now (1888) at the National Home for disabled volunteers, Leavenworth, Kansas.

1457. HARRIET B., b. ——; d. ——, 1875; m. ——, —— Withereil.

1458. WILLIAM WALLIS, b. ——; d. ——.

1459. ELLEN KENT, b. Feb. 12, 1832; m. April 22, 1852, Vantill Platt.

652 Harriet E.[6] Treat (*Isaac,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 10, 1811, in Oxford, Conn.; married April 5, 1831, MARVIN R. SANFORD, who died Oct. 4, 1867, aged sixty-seven. She resides (1887) with her daughter in Bridgeport, Conn.

Daughter of Marvin R. and Harriet E. Sanford:

1460. HENRIETTA E.,[7] b. June 28, 1832; m. Oct. 15, 1854, Benjamin A. Clark, of Bridgeport, b. March 24, 1820, in Woodbury, Conn., d. April 20, 1872. Resides in Bridgeport.

655 William Edmund[6] Treat (*Isaac,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 18, 1817, in Oxford, Conn.; died July 14, 1887, in Seymour, Conn.; married Jan. 2, 1842, AUGUSTA N. NETTLETON, of Oxford. He resided in Oxford, that part afterwards called Seymour, on Great Hill, in the west part of the town. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Oxford:

1461. GEORGE M.,[7] b. Feb. 24, 1844; m. June 18, 1871, Ellen Loomer.

1462. ELLA AUGUSTA, b. July 8, 1849; m. July 28, 1885, Andrew Beard, and resides in Waterbury, Conn. Had a dau. b. June 2, 1886, d. July —, 1886, aged 6 wks.

656 Robert Smith[6] Treat (*Isaac,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 14, 1819, in Oxford, Conn.; died Jan. 3, 1869 (gravestone, Oxford); married ——, MARY LUM. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Oxford:

1463. CAROLINE ELLEN,[7] b. Sept. 1, 1841; d. April 7, 1866; m. Sept. —, 1862, Capt. Bryant Atwater[8] Treat. See 2204.

1464. BENNET ALBERT, b. Oct. 2, 1845; m. May 13, 1866, Ellen A. Bradley.

1465. EMMA JANE, b. March 9, 1852; d. Feb. 8, 1867 (g. s.).

1466. ROBERT EDWARD, b. June 11, 1855; m. April 22, 1875, Ida M. Smith.

1467. HENRY BIRDSEYE, b. March 7, 1862; m. Dec. 28, 1882, Lillie E. Sperry.

658 Sarah Lucinda[6] Treat (*Isaac,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 29, 1824, in Oxford, Conn.; died March 9, 1874, aged forty-nine, in Oxford; married ——, 1853, JOHN SMITH, of Oxford, where they resided.

Children of John and Sarah L. Smith, born in Oxford:

1468. EDGAR HENRY,[7] b. ———, 1854; m. ——, 1879, Marietta Smith, dau. of Theodore Lester Smith. Children, born in Oxford:
1. Bernice Jennie[8] Smith, b. ——, 1881.
2. Ethel Gladys Smith, b. ——, 1882.
3. Laura Atlanta Smith. b. ——, 1884.
4. Treat Smith, b. March 17, 1886.

1469. OSCAR BURRITT, b. ——, 1858; d. ———, 1858, aged 9 mos.

676 Mehetable[6] Treat (*Samuel Peet,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 1, 1781, in New Haven, Conn.; baptized in 1798, in the Episcopal church in East Plymouth, Conn.; died Jan. 11, 1866, in Bristol, Conn.; married Aug. 11, 1799, SAMUEL JONES, of Bristol, who died ———.

Children of Samuel and Mehetable Jones, born in Bristol:

1470. CHARLES H.,[7] b. Dec. 25, 1809.

1471. JANETTE, b. Aug. 7, 1811; d. Aug. 7, 1848; m. April 13, 1836, Leander G. Hungerford, b. July 12, 1811, d. Dec. 2, 1853, in Bristol. Children, born in Bristol:
1. Sarah[8] Hungerford, b. Dec. 13, 1837; m., 1st, ———, Lyman Webster; 2d, ———, W. Blakesly, of New Haven.
2. William E. Hungerford, b. April 18, 1842; d. June 20, 1844.
3. Charles E. Hungerford, b. Aug. 4, 1844; m. ———, Ida Stone.
4. Henry W Hungerford, b. May 20, 1847; m. ———, Minerva A. Soule.

1472. ZEMENA, b. Oct. 10, 1814; d. Sept. 25, 1885, aged 72; m. ———, Riley Hine, who d. April 13, 1872, aged 62.

677 Anna[6] Treat (*Samuel Peet,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 15, 1784, in Washington, Conn.; baptized in 1798, in the Episcopal church, East Plymouth, Conn.; died Oct. 12, 1866, in Jordan, N. Y.; married ——, 1804, CORNELIUS GRAVES, of Harwinton, Conn., born Feb. 15, 1783, died Sept. 27, 1828, in Jordan, where he resided. Was a farmer.

Children of Cornelius and Anna Graves, born in Jordan:

1473. EMELINE ALLEN,[7] b. June 21, 1805; d. Aug. 2, 1879; m. and had five children.

1474. WILLIAM THOMPSON, b. May 2, 1807; d. July 26, 1889, in Jordan; m. Oct. 21, 1835, ———. Was Pres. of Nat. Exchange Bank, Auburn, N. Y.

1475. EDWARD C., b. Nov. 19, 1810; d. Oct. 19, 1887; m. and had one child.

1476. STEPHEN R., b. Oct. 2, 1814; m. Nov. 7, 1843, ———, and has five children.

1477. SHELDON, b. July 3, 1816; m. Jan. 12, 1846, Mary Camp, in Jordan. Has five children: Alice, Marshall, William T., Frank and Frederick.

1478. CAROLINE, b. Aug. 31, 1818; d. July 23, 1821.

1479. HARMON, b. Oct. 29, 1821; d. March 2, 1825.

1480. CHARLES G., b. March 7, 1824; m. Sept. 11, 1850, ———, and has three children.

679 Sally Betsey[6] Treat (*Samuel Peet,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 10, 1802, in Bristol, Conn.; died March 28, 1891, in her eighty-ninth year, at Camden, N. J.; married Feb. 5, 1822, AMHERST COON, born June 3, 1795, in Russia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., and among the first, if not the first white male child born in the town. He died May 28, 1877. Was a farmer. Mrs. Coon was a very smart and handsome woman. When nearly eighty-seven, she made by hand in less than a year, ten patchwork quilts. Her grandfather was born in 1714, so that three generations cover 177 years, a very long period. In the summer months she resided with her daughter in Russia, and in the winter with her son Mattison in Camden, N. J., 639 Cooper street.

Children of Amherst and Sally B. Coon, born in Russia:

1481. Mattison,[7] b. Sept. 29, 1823; m. ——, 1866, Abbie M. Scott, of New Haven, dau. of Freeman Scott. He has been for over thirty years in the butter and cheese business, 29 South Water street, Philadelphia. Resides in Camden, N. J. Has one dau.:
   1. Clara May[8] Coon, b. April 23, 1867; m. H. J. Else.

1482. Narcissa M., b. Feb. 26, 1826; m. Jan. 13, 1859, Albertus Carpenter, of Russia, N. Y., where they reside. Had two daughters, now deceased, and one son:
   1. Edmund Lincoln[3] Carpenter, b. July 19, 1865.

1483. David, b. Feb. 20, 1829; d. Nov. —, 1875, in Kansas; m. Rachel Vrooman, of Canada. Was a physician. Had two sons:
   1. William Amherst[8] Coon, b. Aug. —, 1857.
   2. Edwin Lincoln Coon, b. March —, 1865; m. Jan. —, 1888, Mary Broughton. Have a son, b. Oct., 1888.

1484. Ephraim, b. Oct. 30, 1832; m. Nov. —, 1865, May Partridge, dau. of Edward Partridge, of Philadelphia. Has been for over 30 years engaged in the butter and cheese business, 29 South Water street, Phil. Children:
   1. Minnie[9] Coon, b. April —, 1866; d. Dec. —, 1868.
   2. May Rowena Coon, b. April 21, 1868; m. ——, 1888, Dr. Otis K. Newell, of Boston. Have a son.
   3. Edward Willie Coon, b. July 30, 1871.
   4. Alice Coon, b. July —, 1875.
   5. Nellie R. Coon, b. Sept. —, 1876.

1485. Edwin, b. Feb. 5, 1834; m. ——, 1877, Mary Horton. No issue. Resides in Rochester, Minn.

680 Nancy Jennet[6] Treat (*Samuel Peet*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 9, 1809, in Watertown, Conn.; married Oct. 8, 1834, Edward Waters Sanderson, who died Oct. 9, 1876, and youngest son of Elnathan Sanderson. The family came from Massachusetts. Resided in Bainbridge, Geauga Co., Ohio. Was a farmer. She now (1890) resides in Steamburgh, Crawford Co., Penn.

Children of Edward W. and Nancy J. Sanderson, born in Bainbridge:

1486. Eliza Cordelia,[7] b. Aug. 18, 1836; m. Sept. 2, 1860, Henry Abner Greenfield. He served in the army during the Rebellion. Had one son b. in Conneautville, Crawford Co., Penn., where she now resides.
   1. Walter Leroy[8] Greenfield, b. April 25, 1863; m. Sept. 12, 1888, Cora Belle Akin, b. Jan. 7, 1868, at Conneautville. Is a piano and organ maker, and removed to Little Rock, Ark., Sept. 7, 1889. Has a son:
      1. Henry Eugene[9] Greenfield, b. Jan. 12, 1890, in Little Rock.

1487. William Edward, b. March 1, 1841; unm. Is a carriage maker by trade. At the Rebellion he enlisted Aug. 7, 1862, in Co. B, 137th Reg't Penn. Vol. Infantry; was mustered out June 1, 1863; reënlisted March 8, 1864, in Co. I, 2d Reg't Penn. Vol. Cavalry; was taken prisoner June 24, 1864, and suffered in various prisons: Libby, Danville, Andersonville, Charleston, Florence, and Pemberton; was paroled in March, 1865, and mustered out May 15, 1865. Has been a member of the G. A. R. from the beginning. Lost his health from his sufferings in prison, but is an intense patriot.

1488. Sarah Treat, b. Oct. 10, 1844; m. Jan. 1, 1866, William Russell Greenfield, brother of Henry A., who m. her sister. He served in the army during the Rebellion. Has two children, b. in Conneaut:
   1. Henry Vernon[8] Greenfield, b. April 8, 1869.
   2. Nancy Sally Greenfield, b. Sept. 2, 1878.

1489. Henry, twin, b. Feb. 14, 1847; m. Oct. 13, 1869, Sarah Jane Penfield. Resides in Conneaut township, Penn. Has four children b. in Conneaut:
   1. Henrietta Jane[8] Sanderson, b. April 30, 1870.
   2. Julius Penton Sanderson, b. May 4, 1873.
   3. Nellie Sanderson, b. May 11, 1877.
   4. Sadie Sanderson, b. Sept. 18, 1886.

1490. Henrietta (twin), b. Feb. 14, 1847; d. June 3, 1888; m. Sept. 8, 1880, Cornelius Brooks. Had 2 sons:
1. Edward William[8] Brooks, b. July 17, 1881.
2. Jesse Brooks, b. April 15, 1883.

681 Barzillai[6] Treat (*Abijah*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1780, in Watertown, Conn.; died March 5, 1845, aged sixty-five, in Bristol, Conn.; married ———, Amy Royce, of Norfolk, Conn., who died March 9, 1845, aged sixty-seven. He resided for a while in Norfolk, where he bought a farm of Mr. Phelps. Afterwards removed to Bristol, where he and his wife were members of the Congregational church. Was a carpenter.

Children, born in Norfolk probably:

1491. Abijah,[7] b. Feb. 16, 1802; d. March 4, 1803.
1492. Jason A., b. Dec. 1, 1803; d June 2, 1827, in Norfolk.
1493. Lucius, b. Sept. 10, 1805; d. Dec. —, 1870, in Lebanon, Wayne Co., Penn.; m. ———, Lucretia Tatham.
1494. Asher Robert, b. Jan. 7, 1809; d. ———, in Lebanon, Penn.; m. ———, Abigail Hotchkiss. Had 2 sons and 1 dau.
1495. Stephen B., b. Feb. 14, 1811; d. Dec. 30, 1839 (or 1835, family record), aged 30 (?), in Norfolk; m. ———, Lucinda Hine.
1496. Julia M., b. Aug. 2, 1813; m. Dec. 26, 1833, Daniel Holmes, who moved to Bristol, where he d. Aug. 28, 1873.
1497. David Sherman, b. June 5, 1815, in Norfolk; d. Aug. 13, 1887; m. March 15, 1838, Lydia Ann Hill.
1498. Orrin Royce, b. March 28, 1818; d. Aug. 25, 1878; m. July 22, 1839, Mary Angeline Atwater.
1499. Joseph B., b. Aug. 20, 1820; m. Nov. 13, 1842, Louisa A. Rhodes, of Wethersfield, Conn., now dead. Is engaged in a music store in Boston.

685 Sherman[6] Treat (*Abijah*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1796, in Watertown, Conn.; died Nov. 21, 1851, aged fifty-five, in ———; married Nov. 27, 1817, Dama Matthews, in Southington, Conn., who died Feb. 20, 1858, aged sixty. He was a first-class mechanic and a musician.

Children, the third born in New Haven, the others in ———:

1500. Anna,[7] b. ———; d. ——— about 1889, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Joel Zane.
1501. Nancy, b. ———; dead; m. ———, Augustus Norton.
1502. Munn, b. Nov. 16, 1828; d. Nov. 24, 1859; m. ———, Sarah Perkins.

688 Huldah[6] Treat (*Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 1, 1779, in Middletown, Conn.; died Sept. 24, 1811, in Middletown, now Berlin; married Nov. 28, 1799, as his first wife, James Lamb, born April 6, 1777, in Middletown, died Feb. 9, 1833, in Berlin, and son of Lysis and Adelia M. (Beckley) Lamb. He married, second, June 27, 1813, in New York, Chloe Beckley, born Nov. 3, 1782, in Middletown, now Berlin.

Children of James and Huldah Lamb, born in Middletown, now Berlin:

1503. Lysis,[7] b. Feb. 12, 1801.
1504. Lesbia, b. March 8, 1803.
1505. Lewis, b. April 12, 1805.
1506. Leverett, b. Oct. 14, 1807.

Children by his second marriage, the first three born in New York, the others in Berlin:

1. Huldah Lamb, b. June 30, 1814.
2. Loomis Lamb, b. Nov. 22, 1815.
3. Leverett Lamb, b. Oct. 8, 1816.
4. James Lockwood Lamb, b. Oct. 23, 1818.
5. Louisa Lamb, b. Nov. 12, 1822.
6. Lorenzo Lamb, b. May 30, 1827.

689 Hosea[6] Treat (*Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 8, 1781, in Middletown, Conn.; died Sept. 17, 1818, in his thirty-eighth year, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; married April 4, 1802, HANNAH BONFOEY, born Sept. 13, 1781, died March 24, 1868, in Adrian, Mich. After the death of Mr. Treat, she married, for her second husband about 1832, Obadiah Platt, and in 1834, removed to Adrian, with her family. Mr. Treat, when quite young, removed to Trenton, N. Y. He was by trade a cloth dresser.

Children, the first born in Middletown, the others in Trenton or Holland Patent:

1507. ASAHEL BONFOEY,[7] b. Dec. 4, 1803; d. April 24, 1869; m. Dec. 31, 1828, Laura Warner.

1508. JOHN, b. Aug 10, 1805.

1509. CLARINDA, b. July 6, 1807; d. June 4, 1862; m. ———, Melancthon Powell. Has a son:
1. Julius[8] Powell, b. ———; m. ———, ——— Treat, dau. of Butler Treat (**1514**), and resides in Ogden, Lenawee Co., Mich.

1510. HARRIET S., b. Sept. 18, 1809; d. March 6, 1867; m. April 16, 1832, Clark Hall.

1511. DAVID BONFOEY, b. June 2, 1812; d. Oct. 16, 1865; m. Aug. —, 1836 or 7, Sarah Jacobs Davis.

1512. HENRY, b. Oct 10, 1814; d. July 5, 1867; m. ———, ———.

1513. SAMUEL MARSHALL, b. March 13, 1816; d. April 10, 1890; m., 1st, April 5, 1837, Fanny M. Ives; 2d, Dec. 25, 1840, Harriet Brooks; 3d, Sept. 8, 1868, Ann J. Wilder.

1514. BUTLER, b. May 15, 1818; d. Nov. 30, 1879; m., 1st, April 15, 1840, Nancy Tingley; 2d, ——, 1849, Anna Euritt; 3d, March 6, 1861, Maryette Vedder.

692 Shubael[6] Treat (*Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 9, 1785, in Middletown, Conn.; died Feb. 10, 1823, lost overboard at sea; married Oct. 28, 1809, MARY WARREN, born July 5, 1785, died Nov. 20, 1874, in her ninetieth year, at Lawrence, Mass., where she is buried, and daughter of Chadburn Warren, of Berwick, Me. Mr. Treat came to Newburyport, Mass., soon after 1800, and engaged in the stone-cutting business. Subsequently he removed to Portsmouth, N. H., and formed a partnership with his cousin Samuel Lancton Treat in the same business. Here he married his wife. He afterwards removed to Newburyport.

Children, born in Newburyport:

1515. MARY ELIZABETH,[7] b. Aug. 24, 1810; d. May 3, 1855, in Lowell, Mass.; m. Oct. 26, 1828, Horace Bemis, in Newburyport.

1516. EMELINE, b. July 4, 1812; d. about 1868; m. Jan. 13, 1839, Shepard Watson, of Lowell.

1517. HORATIO, b April 23, 1814; m. Dec. 20, 1840, Adeline Peabody Smith, b. March 7, 1819, d. Feb. 13, 1881, and dau. of James and Sarah (Bartlett) Smith, of West Newbury. Mr. Treat was a comb-maker by trade, and now (1891) resides in West Newbury, Mass. He has been a very generous patron of this book. See preface. No issue.

1518. SHUBAEL, b. May 31, 1816; d. Sept. 7, 1882; m. July 3, 1845, Mary Hammond Parker.

1519. CAROLINE WARREN, b. Dec. 1, 1818; m. ———, Thomas Kendall, of Chester, N. H.

1520. ANN BUCKMAN, b. Feb 4, 1821; d. Sept. 8, 1888, in Chester, N. H.; m. Jan. 3, 1841, George D. Lund, of Nashua, N. H.

693 Anson[6] Treat (*Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1788; baptized Dec. 10, 1788, in Middletown, Conn.; died in Middletown, Aug. 26, 1825, aged thirty-eight; married April 28, 1810, CATHARINE CHAUNCEY, born July 23, 1791, died June 30, 1853, aged sixty-two, and daughter of Nathaniel W. and Abigail (Olcott) Chauncey, of Hartford. Resided in Middletown, that part afterwards called Cornwall.

Children, born in Middletown:

1521. Edwin Henry,[7] b. March 30, 1811; d. Aug. 7, 1811.
1522. Henry Chauncey, b. Dec. 27, 1812.
1523. Susan Amelia, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 20, 1815, alive 1885, in Hartford, Conn.
1524. Charles, b. Oct. 30, 1816; d. Dec. 9, 1842.
1525. William, b. April 8, 1819; lived in Saybrook, Conn., in 1845.
1526. John Augustine, b. Sept. 3, 1821; d. Sept. 12, 1822.
1527. Edwin, b. June 21, 1823; d. Feb. —, 1845, in Rochester, N. Y.
1528. Harriet Stocking, b. March 28, 1825.

695 Amos[6] Treat (*Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 16, 1790, in Middletown, Conn.; died Sept. 4, 1860, in Holland Patent, a small village in the town of Trenton, N. Y.; married Feb. 1, 1814, Samantha Roberts, who died Feb. 17, 1831, aged thirty-seven. Mr. Treat removed to Holland Patent, from Middletown, Conn., where he carried on the business of fulling and coloring, cloth-dressing and pressing.

Children born in Holland Patent:

1529. Sophronia Kellogg,[7] b. July 26, 1815; d. ———; m. ——, 1837, Gideon R. Waite, at Hammond, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y. He afterwards moved to Rochester, N. Y., where she died, leaving two sons, Simon M. Waite, who lives in Holland Patent, and Albert T. Waite, who lives in Philadelphia, Penn. Both are married and have families.
1530. Albert Butler, b. Nov. 14, 1816; m. Oct. 29, 1843, Jane A. Combs.
1531. Hosea, b. Dec. 7, 1818; d. Aug. 5, 1839, at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., while in the United States' service.
1532. James Roberts, b. May 9, 1820; d. June 6, 1889; m. Feb. 20, 1845, Mary C. Potter.
1533. Silas King, b. Nov. 10, 1821; d. July 25, 1855; m. Dec. —, 1844, Harriet E. Deming.
1534. Lucy Sizer, b. March 3, 1823; m, 1st, March 1, 1849, William H. Hinman, who d. May 29, 1875, aged 53 yrs. 8 mos. 21 das.; 2d, April —, 1877, Leonard G. Savage, a farmer. They reside in Holland Patent.
1535. George Harrison, b. Feb. 13, 1827; d. Jan. 30, 1886; m. June 27, 1866, Josephine Emma[8] Treat.
1536. Leverett Jackson, b. April 12, 1828; m., 1st, Oct. 21, 1852, Mary B. Farley; 2d, Jan. —, 1866, Delia R. Broadwell.

701 Ira[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 3, 1784, in Middletown, Conn.; died Oct. 19, 1859, in Marcy, N. Y.; married July 3, 1808, Lois Clark, born April 23, 1785, died March 15, 1878, and daughter of Michael and Huldah Clark, of Middletown. Mr. Treat lived in Middletown till 1820, when he removed with his family to Marcy, N. Y.

Children, the first seven born in Middletown, the others in Marcy, N. Y.:

1537. John,[7] b. April 1, 1809; m. March 11, 1839, Hannah Chamberlin.
1538. Eliza, b. Oct. 30, 1810; d. Sept. 31, 1845; m. ———, Nathaniel Haines.
1539. *Son*, b. Feb. 14, 1812; d. March 16, 1812.
1540. Julia, b. Feb. 23, 1813; d. Dec. 6, 1836.
1541. Mary, b. Feb. 16, 1815; d. March 14, 1815.
1542. Huldah, b. April 8, 1817; d. Sept. 21, 1843; m. ———, Abram Willis.
1543. Junia (son), b. Feb. 7, 1819; d. April 16, 1844.
1544. Mary, b. March 9, 1821; d. July 6, 1845.
1545. Emily, b. April 19, 1823; d. Sept. 7, 1839.
1546. Harriet, b. Aug. 15, 1825; d. July 17, 1837.
1547. Lucy, b. Nov. 28, 1828; d. Jan. 31, 1845.
1548. Henry J., b. Dec. 31, 1830; m. Jan. 31, —, Harriet Crane.

702 Samuel Lancton[6] Treat (*John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 29, 1788, in Middletown, Conn.; died Feb. 3, 1862, in Portsmouth, N. H.; married, first, ——, 1811, LYDIA SHELDON, born Jan. 29, 1793, died Nov. 6, 1821, and daughter of Amos and ——— (Parker) Sheldon, of Beverly, Mass.; second, Aug. 29, 1822, Mrs. ELIZABETH A. B. (TREADWELL) SHELDON, born Jan. 12, 1797, died Nov. 18, 1838, the widow of his first wife's brother, John Sheldon. Mr. Treat left home in 1807, when about eighteen years old, going towards Berwick, Me., where it is said, his mother had relatives. At Newburyport he met his cousin Shubael Treat, and served an apprenticeship with him in the stone-cutting business. They soon after went into the same business in Portsmouth, N. H. He subsequently carried on the business alone, and was succeeded by his son Allen Treat. During the war of 1812, he worked on the temporary forts in Portsmouth harbor.

Children, born in Portsmouth, by his first marriage:

1549. ALLEN,[7] b. Feb. 16, 1812; d. Dec. 31, 1874; m. May 15, 1836, Ann Elizabeth Ham.
1550. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 28, 1814; d. Aug. 19, 1861; m. July 9, 1838, Miranda Finch.
1551. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 17, 1815; m. Aug. 21, 1848, Caroline Bryan.
1552. ELBRIDGE, b. Aug. 8, 1820; d. March 17, 1854, in New Orleans, La.; m. ———, Lydia Silvia. No issue. He learned the trade of a mechanic at Gardiner, Me.; travelled in Europe, principally on foot, visiting the most celebrated establishments there. Upon his return he worked a few months in St. Louis, Mo., and then took charge of a new establishment in Fairfield, Iowa. At the commencement of the Mexican war he went to the Rio Grande, and was put in charge of the government machine shops there, which he managed till the close of the war. He then went to New Orleans, and established a machine shop, at Algiers, opposite the city.

By his second marriage:

1553. EMILY, b. June 6, 1824; d. April —, 1886; m. ———, Dr. Moses Cook, of St. Louis, Mo. She was educated at Temple Hill Academy, Geneseo, N. Y. Removed to Atchison, Kansas, after her husband's death. Had two sons, William and Charles Cook.

703 George[6] Treat (*John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 4, 1791, in Middletown, Conn.; died Nov. 3, 1867, in Middletown; married Jan. 5, 1815, LAURA FORD, born Aug. 9, 1795, died Aug. 11, 1852. In his younger days he was a ship carpenter, and in later life a farmer.

Children, born in Middletown:

1554. SAMUEL LANCTON,[7] b. March 25, 1817; d. July 8, 1840.
1555. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. March 5, 1826; m. Jan. 15, 1857, Mary Husted.
1556. LAURA A., b. July 17, 1829; m. ———, George E. Wright.

705 Joseph Lancton[6] Treat (*John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 29, 1797, in Middletown, Conn.; died Nov. 9, 1826, in Middletown; married Oct. 6, 1820, NANCY HOLMES, of Rocky Hill, Conn., born Jan. 7, 1779, died Dec. 5, 1884. For her second husband she married March 2, 1834, ABBA[6] TREAT (**708**), who was also a grandson of Stephen[4] Treat.

Children, born in Middletown:

1557. WILLIAM HOLMES,[7] b. Feb. 12, 1822; d. Nov. 12, 1855; m. Aug. 11, 1845, Emily Sophia Griffith.
1558. JOHN LEE, b. Dec. 5, 1823; m. 1st, May 4, 1846, Frances E. Cook; 2d, Nov. 16, 1852, Lucia Jane Smith; 3d, Oct. 13, 1875, Julia A. Beecher.

708 Abba[6] Treat (*Amos,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 19,

1784, in Middletown, Conn.; died July 4, 1857, in Middletown; married, first, ———, Laura Stow, born Feb. 8, 1790, died Jan. 21, 1834, aged forty-four; second, March 2, 1834, Mrs. Nancy (Holmes) Treat, who died Dec. 5, 1884, and widow of Joseph Lancton[6] Treat (**705**).

Children, born in Middletown, by his first marriage:

1559. Urania,[7] b. Feb. 20, 1809; m. March 26, 1828, Solomon M. Miner.

1560. Janette, b. April 3, 1817; m. Aug. 9, 1837, Hiram Clark.

1561. Amos, b. Jan. 7, 1819; d. July 12, 1888; unm. Lived with his nephew, Henry Miner, in Berlin, Conn.

1562. Sherman E., b. Aug. 23, 1828; m. April 12, 1851, Martha Smith.

1563. Miner S., b. July 26, 1832; m. Nov. 1, 1855, Jane A. Addis.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

725 Rev. James[7] Freeman (*Constant*,[6] *Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 22, 1759, in Charlestown, Mass.; died Nov. 14, 1835; married July —, 1788 (published June 8, 1788), Mrs. Martha (Curtis) Clarke, who died July 24, 1841, aged eighty-six, widow of Samuel Clarke, and daughter of Obadiah Curtis[1], of Newton, Mass. Mr. Freeman graduated from the Boston Latin school in 1773, having entered in 1766, when only seven years old, and from Harvard College in 1777, at the age of eighteen. He was an excellent Latin scholar, a good mathematician and read with ease French, Italian, Spanish and Portuguese. In the summer of 1780, he sailed for Quebec with his sister and youngest brother, to visit his father then a merchant of that city, in a vessel fitted out as a cartel; but it not being recognized as such by the Governor of Quebec, he was for a while held as a prisoner on the guard ship. He was finally paroled in December of that year. In June, 1782, he was allowed to embark for New York on a Letter of Marque, which was captured by a privateer from Salem, and carried into that port.

When the British troops left Boston in March, 1776, Dr. Caner, rector of King's chapel, being a loyalist, left with them, and his assistant, Dr. Troutbeck, went away some months later. The chapel remained closed for about one year. In the autumn of 1777, the congregation of the Old South church, whose building had been desecrated by the British soldiers, appealed to the few remaining proprietors of King's Chapel for permission to worship in their church, one society to use the church in the morning, and the other in the afternoon. This request was granted. In Feb., 1783, the Old South congregation returned to their own church. By invitation of the wardens of the chapel, Mr. Freeman began to act as reader, Oct. 18, 1782, with permission to omit the Athanasian Creed. April 21, 1783, he was chosen pastor, and soon began to scruple at other parts of the service, and especially at the doctrine of the Trinity. He was honorable enough to state his views openly, and offered to leave the society. But the greater part of his congregation held the same views that he did, and Feb. 20, 1785, voted to alter their liturgy, and retain their pastor. The new liturgy was adopted June 19, 1785, by a majority of about three-fourths. In March, 1786, he applied to bishop Seabury for ordination. This being refused, he went to New York, to see Mr. Provost, who had been elected bishop, and was about to sail for England for consecration. Mr. Freeman had great hopes of receiving ordination from him, as he, and the clergy of New York, as well as those of the southern states, were "not such High Churchmen as those in Connecticut. The latter approach very near to Roman Catholics, or at least equal bishop Laud and his followers." (Clarke's Memoirs and Biograph. Sketches, page 80.) His request was not granted. The congregation now thinking it would be useless to push the matter further, determined to ordain him themselves, which they did Nov. 18, 1787. See Greenwood's History of King's Chapel. In 1811, Mr. Freeman received the degree of D.D. from Harvard College. He died Nov. 14, 1835, in his seventy-seventh year, at Newton, where he and his wife are buried in the Curtis tomb, old cemetery, Newton Centre. A marble bust and tablet to

[1] Martha Curtis, m., 1st, May 19, 1778, *Samuel Clarke*, b. Nov. 10, 1754, d. Oct. 15, 1780. Her son Samuel Clarke, b. Feb. 20, 1779, went into business in Boston with Joseph Coolidge, jr., importer of British goods. His son James Freeman Clarke, b. April 10, 1810, was a Unitarian minister in Boston. The *Boston Gazette and Country Journal*, July 21, 1788, mentions her second marriage with Rev. James Freeman, but gives no date.

his memory were placed in King's Chapel, Dec. 16, 1843. He resided in a house on School street, owned by his wife, valued in 1798, at $3,500.

Thus did the first Episcopal church in New England become the first Unitarian church in America, and has remained so to this day; and Mr. Freeman was the first Unitarian minister in Boston. See Memoirs of Rev. James Freeman, by F. W. P. Greenwood, in Coll. Mass. Hist. Soc., 3d series, pp. 255–271, Vol. 5; James Freeman Clarke's Memorial and Biographical Sketches, Art. 2, p. 67–91. Mr. Freeman had no children.

726 Ezekiel[7] Freeman (*Constant*,[6] *Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 12, 1762, in Charlestown, Mass.; died ———; married ———, Rebecca Price, baptized Oct. 13, 1816, in Baltimore, by Rev. James Freeman. The four children were also baptized by him at two different times. He entered the Boston Latin school in 1770. Was an eminent lawyer, and heavy land owner in Baltimore, Md.

Children, born and baptized in Baltimore:

1564. Sophia Price,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1814; m. ———, ——— Smith.
1565. Alicia Davis, b. Sept. 26, 1815.
1566. Constant, b. May 8, 1817.
1567. Anne Bosley, b. March 11, 1819. Was known as Sister Margaret, Lady Superior of the convent of Mont de Sales, Baltimore.

727 Lois[7] Freeman (*Constant*,[6] *Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 12, 1764, in Boston; died May 1, 1820, in Boston; married about 1786, Hon. David Davis, born May 8, 1762, in Barnstable, Mass., died Oct. 28, 1835, in Cambridge, Mass., and son of Daniel Davis, who died April 28, 1799, aged eighty-five, at Barnstable, Mass. Mr. Davis intended to enter Harvard College, but owing to insufficient preparation was rejected. Not discouraged, he applied himself to the study of law in the office of Shearjashub Bourne, and was admitted to the bar before he was twenty-one years of age. In 1782, he went to Falmouth, now Portland, Me., where he was justice of the peace from 1785 to 1801. He was an able advocate, though no student, and became very popular. In 1786, he went to Quebec, no small undertaking in those days, to marry Miss Freeman, who is said to have been educated in a convent. He was for six years, from 1790 to 1796, a representative to the General Court, and from 1797 to 1801, a member of the senate of Massachusetts from Cumberland Co. In 1796, he was appointed U. S. attorney for Maine, and held the office till removed in 1801, by President Jefferson. In 1800, he was appointed solicitor general of the commonwealth of Massachusetts, and held the position till 1832, when the office was abolished. In 1800, he was chosen president of the board of overseers of Bowdoin College, and held the position for five years. In 1803, he removed to Boston, and about 1832, to Cambridge, where he died in 1835. He was the author of several law books of high rank. He had a large family of talented children.

Children of David and Lois Davis, born in Portland and Boston, the first three baptized in Portland by Rev. James Freeman, the others in Boston:

1568. Louisa,[8] b. May 18, 1787; d. ———; m. July 29, 1810, William Minot.
1569. William Constant, b. Jan. 6, 1789; d. June 29, 1823.
1570. Edward, b. Oct. 10, 1790.
1571. Frederick Hersey, b. April 29, 1792.
1572. Helen, b. July 14, 1798; d. ———; unm.
1573. Julia Anne, b. May 4, 1800; d. Feb. 7, 1823.
1574. Alicia Octavia, b. about 1802; d. March 16, 1815, aged 13.

1575. Margaret Freeman, b. July 8, 1803.
1576. Constantia Freeman, b. July 14, 1804; d. Aug. 27, 1805, aged 13 mos.
1577. Constant Freeman, b. Aug. 24, 1805; d. June 4, 1815.
1578. Charles Henry, b. Jan. 16, 1807; d. Feb. 18, 1877, at Washington, D. C.; m. ———. Had a family. He graduated at Harvard College in 1825, and received the degree of LL.D. in 1868; entered the navy as midshipman, Aug. 12, 1833; was made lieutenant, March 3, 1834; commander, June 13, 1854; captain, Nov. 15, 1861; rear admiral, Feb. 7, 1863; was fleet captain in Dupont's expedition against Port Royal, and was engaged in the operations against Memphis and Vicksburg. He was also eminent as a mathematician, and founded the American Nautical Almanac, which he superintended from 1849–1856; was superintendent of the Naval Observatory, Washington, from 1865 to 1867, and was re-appointed to the same position about 1874, which he held at the time of his death; commanded the South Atlantic squadron, 1867–9; in 1870, was appointed to the command of the Navy Yard at Norfolk, Va.; was admitted a corresponding member of the N. E. Hist. Geneal. Soc., Nov. 8, 1851; and was a member of the society of the Cincinnati of Mass.

728 Col. Nehemiah[7] Freeman (*Constant*,[6] *Constant*,[5] *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 25, 1769, in Boston; died April 7, 1819, in ———; married June 25, 1796, Sarah Duncan, who died Nov. 1, 1818, aged forty-nine, in Boston. He was lieutenant in the U. S. artillery, and engineer, June 2, 1794; was captain, Aug. 6, 1786; was at Fort Independence in 1805; in 1812, was captain major by brevet; March 16, 1802, was appointed district paymaster for the first district, Boston.

Children, born in Boston:

1579. Constant,[8] b. Oct. 20, 1797.
1580. Robert Duncan, b. Feb. 1, 1799; d. April 13, 1822.
1581. James Henry, b. Feb. 23, 1803.
1582. Constant N., b. Nov. —, 1804; d. Nov. 30, 1804, aged 3 wks.
1583. Louisa Elizabeth, b. July 31, 1810; d. June 14, 1847, at Buffalo, N. Y., suddenly, while travelling for her health.

765 Jane Vernon[7] Hopkins (*Caleb*,[6] *Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 25, 1779, in Boston; died Sept. 30, 1801, in Boston; married Nov. 29, 1796, Dr. Isaac Rand, Jr., born May 8, 1767, died June 28, 1819, aged fifty, in St. Christopher. For his second wife he married Oct. 11, 1803, Lucy Whitwell, by whom he had four children. He graduated at Harvard in 1787.

Children of Dr. Isaac and Jane V. Rand, born in Boston:

1584. Isaac Hopkins,[8] b. Sept. 8, 1797; d. June 28, 1822, on board of the frigate Macedonian.
1585. Caleb Hopkins, b. March 10, 1799; d. Feb. 29, 1828, at Hudson, N. Y.
1586. James Lloyd, b. Oct. 6, 1800; d. Nov. 17, 1800.

770 Capt. John[7] Grozier (*Mercy*[6] *Hopkins*, *Mercy*[5] *Freeman*, *Jane*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 22, 1759, in Truro, Mass.; died April 27, 1801, aged forty-two (gravestone, Copp's Hill, Boston); married Oct. 29, 1789, Mary Pepper, of Eastham, Mass. He resided on Fleet street, in a wooden house of two stories, thirteen windows, the lot containing 2660 square feet. Value $1,000 in 1798. Was a sea captain.

Children, born in Boston, and baptized in the Second church:

1587. William,[8] b. ———; bapt. Sept. 17, 1792; d. Sept. 12, 1844, aged 52 (50 (?) g. s., old cemetery, Orland, Me.), in Bangor, Me.; m. ———, Rebecca ———. Was a sea captain and resided in Orland, Me.
1588. John, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 17, 1792.

1589. MARY, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 2, 1794.
1590. MERCY, b. ———; bapt. June 4, 1797.
1591. ROBERT, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 23, 1798.
1592. CALEB, b. ———; bapt. April 27, 1800.

791 Benjamin[7] Gross (*Benjamin*,[6] *Hannah*[5] *Freeman*, *June*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 15 (2, town records), 1759, in Truro, Mass.; died Feb. 11, 1844, aged eighty-four years, six months (gravestone, North Bucksport, Me.); married March 31, 1778, MERCY HAMBLEN, his mother's stepdaughter, of Wellfleet, Mass., who died Feb. 2, 1834, aged seventy-five (gravestone, North Bucksport). He never saw his father, having been born while he was absent on the Canada expedition in 1759. Was a soldier of the Revolution. Enlisted at the age of sixteen in the expedition against Canada, under General Schuyler in 1775, when he marched with such poor covering to his feet that blood was left in his tracks on the snow. Afterwards he was one of the two thousand four hundred brave soldiers of Washington's army who, thinly clad, crossed the Delaware through floating ice and in a blinding storm of snow and sleet, on Christmas eve, 1776, at daybreak surprised and captured the Hessians at Trenton, amid their carousal and card-playing, and a little later pushed on to Princeton and gained the victory over the British troops under Cornwallis. He was afterwards among the troops sent by Washington to reinforce the army engaged in repelling the invasion of New York by Burgoyne. He remained in the army two weeks after his enlistment had expired, as a battle was expected. Was taken prisoner and confined in that loathsome prison-ship near Jersey flats, opposite New York where, covered with vermin, fed on rotten beef and hard bread from which he had to shake the worms before eating, with water that roped in his mouth, sick with the small-pox and the itch at the same time, it was a question of the "survival of the fittest." He was one of the few that survived and after a while was transferred to a ship of war and sent to England. When a prisoner he had to sell his shirt off his back to buy food, and rich Englishmen would throw pennies to the prisoners, just as they would meat to dogs, and laugh and jeer to see them scramble to pick them up, for to secure pennies meant something with which to buy food and satisfy their hunger. He was kept in prison until an exchange of prisoners was effected, when he was sent home. In 1794, he removed from Wellfleet, to Buckstown now Bucksport, Me., and settled on one of the hundred acre tracts of land in the north part of the town. It was then a wilderness, with a foot path through the woods. When the British troops landed in North Bucksport in Sept., 1814, Benjamin Gross did not run. He was sitting in the front door of his house when the British troops marched up to interview him. They asked him why he did not run like the rest of the natives. He told them that he would never turn his back on "a rascally red-coat." One of them pointed a pistol at him, but a superior officer knocked it aside and said: "Do not harm the old man," and then asked him for milk. Mr. Gross brought out all the milk in the house, which they drank, and an officer told him that when he milked his cow at night, if he would bring the milk on board the ship, he would pay him for it. The British soldiers went through the place, ransacking the remaining houses. All the provisions were taken, the dishes and mirrors broken, clothing torn, feather beds ripped open and the feathers scattered to the winds, vegetables gathered from the gardens, cows, pigs, and fowls killed and carried on board the fleet. The British after gobbling up everything they could find, retired to their ships, and getting under weigh, sailed up the Penobscot, keeping up a brisk fire all the while, scattering cannon balls along the banks, and among the fields, some of which have been ploughed

up by the present generation. That night the fleet anchored in Bald Hill Cove, and the next day occurred the famous "Battle of Hampden." Mr. Gross drew a pension as a soldier of the Revolution, but pension money was dealt out sparingly and grudgingly to the heroes of those days, and the time soon came when the survivors of the Revolutionary struggle had to declare themselves paupers, or lose their pensions, of $8.00 per month. Mr. Gross would not take a false oath, and consequently his pension stopped a few years before the death of the brave old man. Mr. Gross was a medium-sized man, round featured, blue eyes, with a fair pink and white complexion, like a rose leaf, and hair white as snow, and as fine as silk.

Children, the first five born in Wellfleet, the last in Bucksport:

1593. RUTH DYER,[8] b. ——, 1785; d. ——; m. (pub. Sept. 3, 1803), John Hopkins, of Hampden, Me., a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, of R. I., who signed the Declaration of Independence. She and husband resided in Orrington, Me., but are buried in North Bucksport. Have many descendants.

1594. LYDIA, b. ——, 1787; d. ——; m. (pub. Nov. 3, 1805) Jeremiah McDonald, of Frankfort, Me., a Scotchman. Resided in Bangor, Me. Have many descendants.

1595. DELIA HOLBROOK, b. ——, 1789; d. ——; m., 1st, ——, Benjamin Snow, of Orrington, Me.; 2d, ——, Joseph Smith of Orrington. Have many descendants.

1596. HANNAH, b. ——, 1791; d. ——; m. Nov. 1, 1820, William B. Whidden, of Atkinson, Me. Have many descendants.

1597. MERCY, b. ——, 1793; d. ——; m. ——, Solomon Collins, of Bucksport. Resided in Bucksport, and Lowell, Mass., where she died. Have many descendants.

1598. BENJAMIN, b. Aug. 7, 1803; d. Aug. 28, 1881, in North Bucksport; m. Aug. 31 (Sept. 3, town records), 1823, Elizabeth Small Eldridge, who d. March 3, 1887, in North Bucksport. They lived and died on the Gross homestead. The old house stood on the orchard hill, and was torn down in 1821, and the present house built the same year by Mr. Gross and his son. The front door of the old house, made double panelled, is now hung for the back door of the present house. Among the apple trees are some which grew from seeds brought from Massachusetts, in 1794. Mr. Gross was appointed postmaster of North Bucksport, by President Polk, Oct. 3, 1845, and held the office for sixteen years. Held many other offices of trust in the town. The golden anniversary of their wedding was celebrated Aug. 31, 1873. Children, born in North Bucksport:

1. James Eldridge[9] Gross, b. July 30, 1825; m. Feb. 8, 1853, Maria Maxwell Tooker, of Vienna, N. Y. Is a physician in Chicago, and of the firm of Gross and Delbridge, pharmacists and publishers, 48 Madison street. Children:
   1. Mary Eliza[10] Gross, b. Dec. 9, 1853, at Clifton Springs, N. Y.; m. ——, James Canfield, of Chicago. Dau.:
      1. Lucille[11] Canfield, b. ——.
   2. Annie Tooker Gross, b. Aug. 15, 1856, at Chicago; m. ——, John Miller, of Chicago, a lawyer. Children:
      1. John Miller, b. ——.
      2. Marion Miller, b. ——.
   3. Nellie Gross, b. July 22, 1862, at Yellow Springs, Ohio; m. ——, Benjamin Franklin Hadduck of Chicago. Dau.:
      1. Helen DeKoven Hadduck, b. ——.
2. Rebecca Eldridge Gross, b. June 4, 1828; d. March 26, 1889, in Bucksport; m. Sept. 14, 1851, Cornelius Hamblen, jr., of Wellfleet, Mass. Resided in Massachusetts, Maryland, and Jersey City, N. J. Dau.:
   1. Sarah Alice Hamblen, b. March 18, 1858, on Fishing Island, Somerset Co., Md., and residing now in Detroit, Mich.
3. Eliza Payne Gross, b. Jan. 10, 1838; m. April 1, 1866, Capt. Farnsworth B. Marshall, of St. George, Me. Am indebted to her for the biography of Benjamin Gross, and his descendants. They reside on the old Gross homestead in North Bucksport. Sons born in Upper Fairmount, Somerset Co., Maryland:

1. Benjamin Gross Marshall, b. Feb. 17, 1874; d. Nov. 14, 1874, in Upper Fairmount, and buried in North Bucksport.
2. Farnsworth Gross Marshall, b. Sept. 25, 1875.

861 Elizabeth Treat[7] Gross (*Simon*,[6] *Elizabeth*[5] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 5, 1758, in Truro, Mass.; died about 1813, in Chatham, Mass.; married March 11, 1782, ELISHA ELDRIDGE, jr., of Chatham, as his second wife. He died about 1805. She was admitted to full communion at Truro, Dec. 29, 1782. His intention of marriage with Betty Treat (a mistake for Betty Treat Gross), was published at Chatham, Nov. 16, 1781. By his first marriage ———, with ———, he had three children,—a daughter Experience, who married Nov. 12, 1789, Elijah Clark, of Harwich, Mass.; Betsey, who married Gershom Jones; and a son Barzillai.

Children of Elisha and Elizabeth T. Eldridge, born in Chatham:

1599. SIMON,[8] b. Aug. 9, 1782; bapt. Dec. 29, 1782, in Truro; d. ———, lost at sea; m. March 13, 1806, Patty Graham. Had two children living in 1885.
1600. DAVID, b. Sept. 25, 1784; d. Feb. 16, 1849, aged 66; m. (pub. Feb. 17, 1807), Abigail Allen, of Harwich. Has two children living.
1601. MOLLY, b. Nov. 6, 1787; d. ———; m. Jan. 23, 1811, Daniel Harding. Had four children.
1602. ELISHA, b. March 6, 1790; d. ———; unm.
1603. ENSIGN, b. March 6, 1791; d. Oct. 12, 1858; m. ———, Sally Goram. Capt. Cyrenius[9] Eldridge, of Chatham, b. Oct. 10, 1825, is his son. Had also a dau. Sally, b. July 5, 1828.
1604. SALLY, b. March —, 1794; d. young.
1605. BARNABAS, b. May 5, 1796; d. ———, lost at sea; m. ———. Left one son.

866 Mary[7] Harrod (*Anna*[6] *Treat*, *Robert*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 11, 1772, in Boston; died Jan. 13, 1871, in her ninety-ninth year, in Syracuse, N. Y.; married April 15, 1811, as his second wife, WILLIAM[5] GREENOUGH,[1] born Jan. 6, 1772, in Wellfleet, Mass., died Aug. 27, 1861, in Boston. He came to Boston in 1780, and, in 1784, was apprenticed to Samuel Hall, a noted printer. In 1795, he was one of the publishers of the *Federal Orrery*. In 1799, he made a voyage round the world, and afterwards, in 1814, published a newspaper in Haverhill, Mass. He published some fine English classics in rivalry of the English, and also the only school Bible printed in New England for many years. Subsequently he lived in Washington, D. C.

[1] WILLIAM[1] GREENOUGH, b. ——, 1639, in England; d. Aug. 6, 1693, aged 53, in Boston (g. s., Copp's Hill); m., 1st, Oct. 10, 1660, *Ruth Swift*, dau. of Thomas Swift, of Dorchester, Mass.; 2d, ———, *Elizabeth Rainsford*. He was a sea captain. Had eleven children,—six sons and five daughters. His son:

JOHN[2] GREENOUGH, b. Feb. 17, 1672; d. ———; m. ———, *Elizabeth* ———. Had nine children,—five sons and four daughters. His son:

Dea. THOMAS[3] GREENOUGH, b. May 6, 1710; d. Aug. 16, 1785, aged 75 (g. s., Copp's Hill, Boston); m., 1st, May 6, 1734, *Martha Clark*, dau. of Wm. Clark, an eminent merchant of Boston; 2d (pub. April 19, 1750), *Sarah Stoddard*, who d. March —, 1778. Had twelve children,—seven sons and five daughters. His son:

JOHN[4] GREENOUGH, b. April 4, 1742; d. July —, 1781; m. Oct. 16, 1766, *Mehetable Dillingham*, of Harwich, Mass., who d. Aug. 25, 1793, aged 51. He graduated at Yale College in 1759, and lived in Wellfleet, Mass. Was town clerk from 1767–1774, and Representative from 1777–1779. Was a merchant. Had eight children,— three sons and five daughters. His son:

WILLIAM[5] GREENOUGH, b. Jan. 6, 1772; d. Aug. 27, 1861, in Boston; m., 1st, April 24, 1794, *Mary Moore*, of Boston, who d. Jan. 10, 1809, aged 32; 2d, April 15, 1811, *Mary Harrod*, as above. By his first wife he had eight children,—six sons and two daughters. See N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Reg., pp. 167–169, Vol. 17.

Children of William and Mary Greenough, born in Haverhill:

1606. JOHN JAMES,[8] b. Jan. 18, 1812; m. Dec. 15, 1835, Mary Frances Cushing.
1607. JOSEPH HARROD, b. Sept. 14, 1814; d. April 16, 1816, aged 1 yr. 6 mos. (g. s., Haverhill).

867 Anna[7] Harrod (*Anna*[6] *Treat*, *Robert*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 25, 1774, in Haverhill, Mass.; died Sept. 5, 1845, in Quincy, Mass.; married May 7, 1805, Judge THOMAS BOYLSTON ADAMS, born Sept. 15, 1772, died ——, 1832, son of John and Abigail (Smith) Adams, and brother of President John Quincy Adams. He graduated at Harvard in 1790; became a lawyer. Was chief justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the southern circuit of Massachusetts.

Children of Judge Thomas B. and Anna Adams, born in Quincy:

1608. ABIGAIL,[8] b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, —— Angier. No issue.
1609. THOMAS BOYLSTON, b. ——; d Dec. 14, 1837, aged 28, at Fort Dade, Florida. Was a cadet at U. S. Military Academy, July 1, 1824 to July 1, 1828; 2d Lieut., 2d Artillery, July 1, 1828; 1st Lieut., 2d Artillery, Dec. 1, 1835. He served at Fortress Monroe, in South Carolina, and in Florida during the Seminole war.
1610. ELIZABETH, b. ——; living.
1611. ISAAC HULL, b. ——; resides in Paris, France. Formerly on U. S. Coast Survey.
1612. JOHN QUINCY, b. ——; d. in 1854, lost with U. S. sloop of war, Albany, which sailed from Aspinwall for New York, Sept. 28, 1854, and was never heard from afterwards. Was a lieutenant.
1613. JOSEPH HARROD, b. ——; d Oct. 4, 1853, at Macao, East Indies. Was a lieutenant in the U. S. Navy.

872 Joseph[7] Harrod (*Anna*[6] *Treat*, *Robert*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 22, 1785, in Haverhill, Mass.; died Oct. 29, 1875, in his ninety-first year, in Annandale, N. Y.; married Sept. 27, 1807, ELIZA COX, of Portland, Me. He was a merchant in Portland, and in New Orleans, La. Was a most excellent man, and a strong churchman. His funeral sermon, which was published, was preached by Dr. Fairbain, of St. Stephen's College.

His only child:

1614. CAROLINE ELIZA,[8] b. ——; m. March 6, 1832, Hon. Edwin Bartlett, of Haverhill, where he was b. Dec. 22, 1796, the second son of Bailey Bartlett, and d. Sept. 10, 1867, in Annandale, N. Y. When about fourteen years old he went to Lisbon, Portugal, with the intention of becoming a merchant. He did not remain long, however. He next went to Charlestown, S. C., and in 1819, formed a partnership in Savannah, Ga., under the name of Mitchell & Bartlett. Dec. 1, 1823, he sailed for South America, where he opened a commercial house in Guayaquil, under the name of Bartlett & Sweet. In 1830, he became a partner in the firm of Alsop & Co., Lima, Peru. Sept., 1835, he was appointed U. S. Consul at Lima, and from Jan., 1838, to Feb., 1840, he was acting chargé d'affaires, when he sailed for New York, where he opened an office for Alsop & Co. In 1844, he became agent for a Guano Co., and in 1846, sole agent for the sale of Peruvian bark. In 1847, a company was formed for a steamship line between New York and Columbia river, Oregon. Mr. Bartlett was one of the six gentlemen comprising this company. In 1849, he helped build the Panama railroad. In 1859, he was chairman of the trustees of the Creditors and Stockholders of the Ohio and Mississippi R.R. Co., Eastern Division. Soon after he retired to his beautiful residence at Annandale, on the Hudson, where he died in 1867. See Sketches of the Bartlett Family, pp. 25–32, and also a Memorial of Hon. Edwin Bartlett.

873 Charles[7] Harrod (*Anna*[6] *Treat*, *Robert*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 18, 1787, in Haverhill, Mass.; died Sept. 23, 1870, in his eighty-third year, in New Orleans, La.; married, first, March 7, 1811, HANNAH ROLF DAYTON, born

Oct. 3, 1793, in Elizabethtown, N. J., died Oct. 6, 1825, in New Orleans, and daughter of Gen. Elias Dayton, of New Jersey; second, Dec. 10, 1836, MARY MORGAN, at Orange Grove Plantation, La., who died 1888, and daughter of Benjamin Morgan, of New Orleans. When a young man Mr. Harrod went to New Orleans and engaged in mercantile pursuits. Was president of an Insurance Co., and also of the Atchafalaya Bank. At the Battle of New Orleans, Jan. 8, 1815, was Aide to General Jackson. In the course of time the generally received opinion of the use of cotton bales at that battle having been disputed, and by some regarded as a myth, he wrote a letter to a friend, July 1, 1861, which was printed in the New Orleans *Daily Picayune*, April 11, 1869, in regard to this matter. By this account 277 bales in all were used, 230 of them in building a magazine, constructed in the form of a sugar loaf and covered with earth, where they answered a very good purpose, and the remainder at the end of the line and in the construction of what was called the Half Moon Battery. Here the enemy's balls passed through the cotton, the bales offering but slight resistance.

Children, the first, third, fourth, seventh and eighth born in New Orleans, the second in Elizabeth, N. J., the fifth and sixth in Haverhill, by his first marriage:

1615. ANN,[8] b. Dec. 16, 1811; d. Oct. 22, 1835, at Orange Grove, La.

1616. SUSAN DAYTON, b. Aug. 25, 1813; m. Sept. 10, 1832, William Boyd, of Portland, Me., b. there Dec. 16, 1800, d. there May 10, 1875, and son of Robert and Ruth (Smith) Boyd. Graduated at Harvard in 1820. Was a lawyer, and held many public offices. See Munsell's American Ancestry, Vol. VI, p. 174, and Browning's Americans of Royal Descent, p. 118. Children, born in Portland:

1. Charles Harrod[9] Boyd, b. July 4, 1833; m. Sept. 1, 1858, Annette Maria Dearborn, dau. of Col. Greenleaf Dearborn, U. S. A., and gr. gr. dau. of Maj. Gen. Henry Dearborn, commander-in-chief U. S. A., war of 1812, and Secretary of War under President Jefferson. He graduated at Brown University, 1854. Was appointed aide U. S. Coast Survey, Oct. 1, 1855. Served during the late war as follows: with the Port Royal Squadron, 1861; on the Fortifications of Washington City, 1862; with the 8th Army Corps, 1863, in Maryland; with the Cavalry Corps, Army of the Cumberland, captain and aide-de-camp in 1864; on the staff of Major General Thomas in 1865, as major and topographical engineer. Is now (1891) engineer Chickamauga Military Park, and also in charge of the Triangulations of the northeastern boundary between Maine and New Brunswick; member of the military order of the Loyal Legion United States; of the Grand Army of the Republic; of the Society of Sons of the American Revolution, etc. See printed records of the military order of the Loyal Legion of the United States.

2. Annie Frances Harrod Boyd, b. Aug. 25, 1840; d. May 25, 1856, in Portland, Me.

1617. MARY WILLIAMSON, b. March 19, 1816; m. March 8, 1843, Hon. Archibald Campbell, of Albany, N. Y., b. 1813, d. July 27, 1887, and son of Hon. Archibald Campbell, who came from Scotland in 1794, and was deputy secretary of the State of New York for forty years. He graduated at West Point, July 1, 1835; was appointed second lieutenant 6th U. S. Infantry, and was aide-de-camp to Brevet Major General Gaines in the Florida war; resigned in 1836, and was engaged in civil engineering; was on the Survey of Cherokee Co., Florida, the Improvements of the Ohio river, and other engineering works; was private secretary to Gov. W. L. Marcy, Secretary of War, 1845; chief clerk War Dep't 1846, and Acting Sec. of War on a number of occasions; in 1857, was commissioner to establish the boundary line between the United States and Canada from the Pacific ocean to the Rocky mountains; Commissioner on the boundary from the Lake of the Woods to the Rocky mountains, 1872. The settlement of the boundary gave us possession of the island of San Juan, near the mouth of Puget Sound, having an area of about the size of Rhode Island. The dispute at one time threatened to involve us in war with Great Britain. Mr. Campbell presented the claims of the U. S.

in such a masterly manner that he received the commendation of his government, and the Emperor of Germany, to whom the case was submitted in arbitration, decided in our favor. Children:

1. Frances Harrod[8] Campbell, b. Jan. 13, 1844, in Pittsburgh, Penn.; d. Jan. 3, 1863.
2. Charles Harrod Campbell, b. July 12, 1845, in Pittsburgh, Penn.; m. Dec. 15, 1890, Elina Porter, dau. of Admiral D D. Porter, and gr. dau. of Commodores Porter and Patterson. He resides in Washington, D. C. His army record is as follows:

   Mustered into service as second lieutenant First New York Artillery, February 4, 1865.

   Appointed captain and assistant adjutant-general of volunteers June 1, 1865. (Brevetted first lieutenant of volunteers, April 9, 1865, for meritorious services during the campaign terminating with the surrender of the insurgent army under General R. E. Lee.)

   Service.—On the staff of General A. A. Humphreys, from February to August, 1865; assistant adjutant-general, district of Pennsylvania, to October 23, 1865, and awaiting orders until honorably mustered out, May 11, 1866.

   Appointed second lieutenant Sixth Cavalry, 25 July, 1866; promoted first lieutenant Sixth Cavalry, May 7, 1867; promoted captain Sixth Cavalry, September 20, 1874. (Brevetted first lieutenant and captain, March 2, 1867, "for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of Petersburgh, Va.)
3. Mary Grant Campbell, b. Oct. 16, 1853, in Washington, D. C.; m. Dec. 31, 1873, William Oswald Charlton, Esq., of Hesleyside, Northumberland, Eng. Have five children.

1618. Georgiana Patterson, b. Feb. 14, 1818.

1619. Frances Foster, b. May 11, 1820; d. Sept. 10, 1843, at Pascagoula, La.

1620. Elizabeth Stebbins, b. Oct. 11, 1822; d. Dec. 12, 1851, in New York; m. Dec. 12, 1849, in New Orleans, George Foster, her cousin, son of Phineas and Frances (Harrod) Foster (871), of Boston, who was a colonel in the Confederate army. Had one child:
   1. Anna Treat[9] Foster, b. Dec. 10, 1850, at Portland, and d. a Sister of Charity, at Emmittsburgh, Md., April 4, 1875, leaving a saintlike memory in the community.

By his second marriage:

1621. Benjamin Morgan, b. ——, 1837; m., 1st, ——, Harriet Uhlhorn; 2d, ——, Eugenia Uhlhorn, daus. of Dr. C. L. Uhlhorn of N. O. Graduated at Harvard in 1856. Was a captain in the confederate engineer service. Served upwards of four years. After the close of the war was state engineer of La. Resigned and is now city engineer of New Orleans, and member of the Mississippi River Commission.

1622. Charles, b.——, 1839; d. ——, 1840.

877 Ruth[7] Rich (*Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 21, 1762, in Eastham, now Wellfleet, Mass.; died Dec. 1, 1810, in Wellfleet; married Nov. 8, 1781, William Witherell.

Children of William and Ruth Witherell, born in Wellfleet:

1623. Benjamin Rich,[8] b. Nov. 6, 1783; d. ——; m. Oct. 7, 1804, Mary Bickford.
1624. Theophilus, b. Nov. 20, 1785; d. ——.
1625. Azubah, b. Aug. 31, 1787; d. ——.
1626. Mary, b. May 22, 1791; d. ——; m. March 28, 1808, Joseph Libby.
1627. Lidea, b. May 10, 1793; d. ——.
1628. Ruth, b. Nov. 13, 1795; d. ——; m. Feb. 24, 1814, John Smith.

879 Robert[7] Rich (*Reuben*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 19, 1778, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Oct. 24, 1820, in Wellfleet; married Sept.

10, 1801, EUNICE HARDING. He lived about half a mile west of where the South Wellfleet R. R. depot now is.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1629. ISAAC,[8] b. Oct. 24, 1801; d. Jan. 13, 1872, in Boston; m. Nov. 9, 1822, Sally Anderson. By his will he left most of his large estate, appraised at $1,700,000, for the endowment of Boston Wesleyan University.
1630. RUTH DOANE, b. June 27, 1803; d. Dec. 6, 1878; m. May 12, 1833, Asa Higgins.
1631. NABBY HARDING, b. Oct. 25, 1804; d. Sept. 10, 1868; m. April 26, 1845, Leven Lecount.
1632. ROBERT, b. Nov. 13, 1807; d. (date unknown); m. Aug. 12, 1828, Louisa Lewis.
1633. SOLOMON, b. Aug. 25, 1809; d. ———; unm.
1634. EUNICE, b. Dec. 29, 1810; d. ———; m. March 2, 1828, Charles A. Cummings.
1635. REUBEN, b. Sept. 26, 1812; d. (alive 1885); m. 1st, May 11, 1845, Martha Rich; 2d, Jan. 13, 1883, Rachel Keezer.
1636. AZUBAH, b. May 1, 1815; d. May 30, 1885; m. Nov. 15, 1835, John Lecount.
1637. BENJAMIN, b. May 27, 1817; d. ———; unm.
1638. COLLINS S., b. April 14, 1819; d. June 9, 1842; unm.
1639. CATHERINE, b. June 9, 1820; d. ———; m. Dec. 1, 1836, Isaac Bray.

880 Isaac Baker[7] Rich (*Reuben,[6] Robert,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 27, 1779, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Jan. 15, 1813, in Charlestown, Mass.; married Nov. 16, 1802, AZUBAH WITHERELL.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1640. HANNAH GROSS,[8] b. Jan. 27, 1803.
1641. AZUBAH, b. Sept. 27, 1805.

905 Hezekiah[7] Rich (*Martha,[6] Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1764, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Oct. 25, 1817, in Wellfleet; married June 12, 1791, SARAH WINSLOW SMITH. He was of Truro, Mass., when married. Was a merchant in Wellfleet.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1642. MARTHA SMITH,[8] b. Nov. 9, 1792; d. ———; m. June 10, 1810, Samuel Kenrick.
1643. CHLOE, b. Sept. 17, 1794; d. Nov. 3, 1795.
1644. *Infant*, b. May 4, 1797; d. May 7, 1797.
1645. HEZEKIAH, b. April 14, 1798; d. ———.
1646. CHLOE, b. March 8, 1802; d. ———; m. April 30, 1825, Reuben B. Atwood.
1647. SALLY WINSLOW, b. April 27, 1803; d. May 12, 1803.
1648. WINSLOW, b. March 28, 1805; d. Feb. 28, 1807.
1649. ZOHETH, b. Oct. 18, 1806; d. ———; m. Oct. 23, 1826, Phebe A. Brown.

906 Josiah[7] Rich (*Martha,[6] Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died May 16, 1815, in Wellfleet, Mass.; married, first, ———, RUTH SMITH, who died May 5, 1804, aged twenty-three (gravestone, Wellfleet); second, Nov. 11, 1805, ZERUIAH SMITH, who died Feb. 19, 1866.

Children, born in Wellfleet, by his first marriage:

1650. JOSIAH,[8] b. Sept. 7, 1802; d. Sept. 26, 1812.
1651. RUTH SMITH, b. April 5, 1804; d. June 2, 1804.

By his second marriage:

1652. RUTH, b. Sept. 26, 1806; d. ———; m. Dec. 11, 1833, Edward Bell.
1653. SALLY BACON, b. April 12, 1808; d. June 25, 1808.
1654. SALLY BACON, b. July 1, 1809; d. Dec. 22, 1809.
1655. HOPE, b. Dec. 24, 1810; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Mayo.

1656. ZERUIAH, } twins, { d. June 30, 1854; m. Sept. 14, 1838, Hon. Junius Tilden.
1657. SALLY BACON, } b. Jan. 28, 1813; { d. July 22, 1813.
1658. JOSIAH, b Dec. 10, 1815; d. ———.

907 Henry[7] Rich (*Martha*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 28, 1771, in Truro, Mass.; died July 5, 1816, aged forty-five, in Truro; married Dec. 24, 1805, CHLOE ATWOOD, of Wellfleet.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1659. HENRY THOMAS,[8] b. Feb. 28, 1808.
1660. MARTHA SMITH, b. Sept. 9, 1809.

909 Anna[7] Rich (*Reuben*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1802, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Feb. 24, 1880, aged seventy-seven years, two months, twenty-two days (gravestone, South Truro, Mass.); married April 16, 1821, NAPHTHALI RICH, of Truro, (?) died Nov. —, 1887, aged eighty-seven, in Truro, and son of James and Sarah (Dyer) Rich.

Children of Naphthali and Anna Rich, born in Wellfleet:

1661. SALLY,[8] b. ——, 1823; d. Aug. 3, 1824, aged 11 mos. (g. s., South Truro).
1662. *Infant*, b. Jan. —, 1825; d. Jan. 23, 1825, aged 36 hours (g. s., South Truro).
1663. NAPHTHALI, b. Nov. 17, 1827; m. about 1846, Sarah Rich.
1664. MARILLA, b. Aug. 19, 1829; m. Dec. 8, 1853. Mulford C. Atwood.
1665. CHARLES WESLEY, b. ——, 1830; d. July 28, 1830, aged seven months (g. s., South Truro).
1666. CAROLINE, b. Nov. 15, 1833; d. Aug. 13, 1835 (g. s., South Truro).
1667. CHARLES WESLEY, b. March —, 1836; d. July —, 1884; m. May 20, 1859, Sophronia A. Baker.
1668. WILLIAM THAYER, b. Sept. —, 1838; d. March 27, 1858, at Norfolk, Va., aged 19 years, 6 mos. (g. s., South Truro).

910 Thankful[7] Rich (*Reuben*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 4, 1804, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married April 8, 1823, as his first wife, DAVID BAKER, who died June 22, 1882. He married, second, April 13, 1848, Betsey Smith, and had a son, Walter Smith Baker, born Jan. 15, 1850, who married Feb. 11, 1875, Martha Sparrow; third, July 9, 1873, Abigail C. Baker.

Children of David and Thankful Baker, born in Wellfleet:

1669. ANN RICH,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1824 (alive 1885); m. Feb. 23, 1846, Timothy A. Atwood.
1670. REUBEN, b. Aug. 22, 1825 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 25, 1851, Mary C. Atwood.
1671. DAVID, b. Jan. 13, 1827; d. Dec. —, 1860; unm.
1672. THANKFUL, b. Nov. 8, 1829 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 27, 1855, Henry J. Thing.
1673. ELVINA, b. ——, 1831 (alive 1885); m. Dec. 8, 1857, Charles T. Freeman.
1674. LORENZO DOW, b. Oct. 26, 1832; d. Aug. 9, 1835.
1675. RUTH, b. Dec. 5, 1837; unm.
1676. LORENZO DOW, b. March 15, 1840; m. Dec. 19, 1861, Martha Hopkins.

919 Elisha[7] Rich (*Elisha*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 27, 1777, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Nov. 11, 1836; married Nov. 25, 1802, SUSANNA CAHOON.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1677. LEWIS CAHOON,[8] b. Aug. 13, 1803; d. April 21, 1835; m, 1st, Dec. 28, 1824, Sally Winslow Smith; 2d, Aug. 20, 1829, Betsey Chipman.
1678. ELISHA, b. Jan. 1, 1806; d. Sept. 12, 1882; m. June 24, 1827, Mary Cole.
1679. HANNAH, b. Dec. 1, 1807; d. Dec. 20, 1814.
1680. RUTH, b. Sept. 11, 1810; m. Dec. 13, 1832, Samuel Rouse.
1681. HANNAH, b. July 28, 1819; d. March 14, 1882; m. ——, 1856, Julius Lambert.
1682. TABITHA NICKERSON, b. ———; m. ———, ———.

922 **Sylvanus**[7] **Rich** (*Elisha*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 17, 1785, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Dec. 4, 1834, in Wellfleet; married Dec. 12, 1802, MARTHA RYDER.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1683. MARTHA,[8] b. Oct. 14, 1809; d. Oct. 22, 1878; m. Dec. 1, 1836, Reuben Rich.
1684. SYLVANUS, b. April 21, 1812; d. Dec. 4, 1834; m. June 2, 1833, Hannah Brown.
1685. HULDA, b. Dec. 13, 1813; m. Nov. 13, 1883, Benjamin Clark.

929 **Aaron**[7] **Rich** (*Isaac*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 4, 1784, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Nov. 12, 1819, aged thirty-five years, four months (gravestone, Wellfleet); married ———, TEMPERANCE ———. Close to his gravestone is one to the memory of Temperance, wife of Aaron Rich, born April 3, 1783, died Sept. 9, 1861, aged seventy-eight years, four months, twenty six days, "Our mother." Perhaps she was a second wife. An Aaron Rich married Dec. 25, 1806, Content Atwood. She may have been his first wife.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1686. AARON,[8] b. June 19, 1809; d. Jan. 25, 1869; m. Oct. 23, 1833, Rebecca Lewis.
1687. THEOPHILUS, } twins, b. Nov. 17, 1812; { d. June 16, 1883; unm.
1688. LUCY A., } { m. Nov. 20, 1841, William L. Eaton.
1689. SALLY, b. Feb. 22, 1815; d. March 24, 1874; m. Nov. 8, 1838, William C. Atwood.
1690. TEMPERANCE, b. May 26, 1817 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 25, 1836, William Howes.
1691. SOLOMON A., b. Aug. 25, 1819; d. Dec. 25, 1885; m. April 13, 1857, Jemima Newcomb.

931 **Isaac**[7] **Rich** (*Isaac*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 1, 1789, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married July 15, 1815, MERCY PIKE, baptized Dec. 11, 1796, died April 19, 1875, aged seventy-eight years, eight months, three days, at Truro, Mass., and daughter of Leonard and Delia Pike.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1692. ISAAC,[8] b. Oct. 9, 1816 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 25, 1840, Louisa Rich.
1693. DELIA PAINE, b. June 28, 1819.
1694. JANE, b. May 29, 1821; d. ———, in Swampscott, Mass.; m. ———, Isaac Newcomb.
1695. SETH PIKE, b. May 29, 1823 (alive 1885); m. May 9, 1864, Augusta A. Lovell.
1696. ELISHA, b. Aug. 4, 1825; m. ———, ———, a Beverly lady, in Beverly, Mass.
1697. LOUSANA A., b. Feb. 24, 1829; m. Nov. 19, 1848, ———.

933 **Seth**[7] **Rich** (*Isaac*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 24, 1793, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married Sept. 10, 1816, EUNICE H. BACON, of Wellfleet.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1698. CHLOE HOLBROOK,[8] b. June 17, 1817.
1699. HULDA BACON, b. June 16, 1824.
1700. SETH, b. March 23, 1826.

935 **Samuel**[7] **Rich** (*Isaac*,[6] *Reuben*,[5] *Mary*[4] *Treat*, *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 12, 1798, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died ———; married Nov. 13, 1821, POLLY L. RICH, daughter of Obadiah and Polly (Lombard) Rich.

Children, born in Wellfleet:

1701. POLLY,[8] b. Sept. 26, 1823 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 27, 1845, Thomas Newcomb.
1702. ELMIRA, b. Nov. 8, 1824; d. Oct. 31, 1859; m. Dec. 7, 1848, Oliver C. Newcomb.
1703. URIAH, b. Jan. 14, 1827 (alive 1885); m. Dec. 29, 1848, Mercy Baker.

1704. Samuel, b. Jan. 25, 1829 (alive 1885); m. ———, Mary Snow.
1705. Newell B., b. Sept. 25, 1831; d. ———; m. Dec. 2, 1854, Mary A. Rich.
1706. Obadiah, b. Oct. 23, 1833 (alive 1885); m. May 9, 1858, Sarah L. Higgins.
1707. Snow, b. Nov. 1, 1835; d. ———; m. Dec. 14, 1861, Charlotte A. Graham.
1708. Atkins, b. Sept. 9, 1840; d. Sept. 2, 1867.
1709. Melissa A., b. Sept. 12, 1842 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 15, 1868, Samuel Hopkins.
1710. Isaac Lewis, b. Dec. 22, 1844 (alive 1885); m. May 13, 1869, Mercy P. Higgins.
1711. Lucy Newcomb, b. Feb. 25, 1848 (alive 1885); m. Nov. 28, 1869, Freeman W. Newcomb.

937 Abigail[7] Stevens (*Levi,[6] Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 5, 1774, in Truro, Mass.; died June 15, 1841, aged sixty-seven (gravestone, North Truro); married Oct. 4, 1792, Capt. Joseph Chandler, who died June —, 1815, at Charlotte, S. C.

Children of Joseph and Abigail Chandler, born in Truro:

1712. Susanna,[8] b. ———; bapt. Sept. 1, 1793; d. Nov. 20, 1795, aged 2 yrs. 6 mos.
1713. Susanna, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 14, 1798.
1714. Joseph, b. ——, 1801; bapt. ———; d. Feb. —, 1829, aged 28, lost at sea in the schooner *Theatre*, with all hands while on passage from North Carolina to Boston; m. ———, Tabitha ———.
1715. Henry Stevens, b. June 7, 1804.
1716. William, b. Oct. 14, 1807.
1717. John, b. April 15, 1811.
1718. Thomas Jarrey, b. July 4, 1815.

938 Capt. Jonah[7] Stevens (*Levi,[6] Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 1, 1775, in Truro, Mass.; died Nov. 17, 1859, in his eighty-fourth year (gravestone, North Truro); married, first, Nov. 28, 1799, Hannah Sellew, baptized Jan. 3, 1779, died Aug. 5, 1821, aged forty-three (gravestone, North Truro); second, ———, Mercy Sellew, baptized Nov. 26, 1780, died July 28, 1856, aged seventy-five (gravestone, North Truro), sister of the above, and daughter of John Sellew. Mr. Stevens was a farmer.

Children, born in Truro:

1719. Richard,[8] b. April 14, 1801; d. ——, 1870; m. Dec. 29, 1826, Tamsen Harding.
1720. Hannah Lombard, b. Oct. 27, 1803; m. ———, ——— Sellew.
1721. Jonah, b. July 30, 1805; m. Dec. 18, 1828, Sarah Augusta Eliot.
1722. Levi, b. May 16, 1812; m. (pub. July 6, 1841), Olive R. White.
1723. Sally, b. March 15, 1814; m. Feb. 19, 1848, Thomas S. Rich, widower, and son of Sears and Mary Rich.
1724. Polly Myrick, b. March 2, 1816; m. May 28, 1839, Alfred Rider, son of Samuel and Olive Rider.
1725. Mercy Sellew, b. Nov. 17, 1820; d. Jan. 13, 1842 (g. s., North Truro).

941 Henry[7] Stevens (*Levi,[6] Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 1, 1782, in Truro, Mass.; died July 10, 1853, in his seventy-first year (gravestone, North Truro); married April 3, 1808, Rebecca Smith Newcomb, who died June 2, 1852, aged sixty-three years, nine months (gravestone, North Truro).

Children, born in Truro:

1726. Thomas Newcomb,[8] b. March 6, 1809; m. Jan. 28, 1834, Ruth Atkins.
1727. Henry, b. March 14, 1812; d. Aug. 5, 1847 (g. s., North Truro); unm.
1728. Rebecca E., b. ———; m. Oct. 30, 1837, Daniel Needham.
1729. Jeremiah, b. ——, 1818; d. April 8, 1820, aged 1 yr. 8 mos.

1730. Paulina, b. Feb. 8, 1821; d. May 22, 1847, aged 26 yrs. 3 mos. 14 das. (g. s., North Truro); m. Dec. 31, 1840, James Small, Jr., son of James and Martha Small, who d. Feb. 12, 1851, aged 32 yrs. 8 mos. (g. s., North Truro).

1731. Roxana, } twins, b. June 2, 1823; { d. March 30, 1863, aged 34 yrs. (39?) 11 mos.; m. ———, John A. Anderson.
1732. Abigail Chandler, } { d. ———; m. Nov. 2, 1848, James Small, Jr., shipwright, who m. her sister Paulina for his first wife.

943 Anna[7] Stevens (*Levi,*[6] *Richard,*[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 20, 1787, in Truro, Mass.; died ———; married Dec. 13, 1817, Francis Small, Jr. He married, second, Sept. 19, 1839, Betsey Mills[8] Stevens (1744), daughter of Capt. John[7] Stevens.

Children of Francis and Anna Small, born in Truro:

1733. *Son,*[8] b. June —, 1820; d. June 30, 1820, aged about 1 da.
1734. Richard Stevens, b. June 20, 1823.

944 Levi[7] Stevens (*Levi,*[6] *Richard,*[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]) born Sept. 4, 1789, in Truro, Mass.; died Oct. 1, 1852; married Aug. 25, 1812, Mehitable Lombard, baptized Nov. 30, 1794, and daughter of James Lombard, of Truro.

Children, born in Truro:

1735. Betsy,[8] b. April 25, 1814; d. ——, 1833; m. ———, Benjamin Davis.
1736. Jane, b. Feb. 14, 1819; m. March 25, 1838, Warren Newcomb, of Wellfleet, Mass.
1737. Levi L., b. ——, 1821; d. Aug. —, 1821.
1738. Mehitable, b. ——, 1825; d. Dec. 6, 1827, aged 27 mos.
1739. Levi L., b. ——, 1826; d. in infancy.
1740. Levi Franklin, b. May 24, 1828; m. ———, Hannah K. Rich, dau. of Joshua Rich, of Malden, Mass.
1741. Mehitable Ann, b. March 30, 1830; m. Dec. 12, 1850, Lewis Lombard.
1742. Matilda H., b. June 10, 1833.
1743. Hannah Kenny, b. Feb. 18, 1837; m. ———, Ambrose Snow, Jr.

945 Capt. John[7] Stevens (*Levi,*[6] *Richard,*[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 14, 1792, in Truro, Mass.; died Aug. 24, 1830, aged thirty-eight years, seven months, lost at sea, having been thrown overboard with the deckload in a gale (gravestone, North Truro), while on his passage from Boston to the West Indies; another memorial stone in the same burying-ground gives the date of his death as Aug. 25, 1830, aged thirty-nine; married Jan. 23, 1817, Polly Coan, who died April 24, 1884, aged seventy-eight years, three months (gravestone, North Truro).

Children, born in Truro:

1744. Betsey Mills,[8] b. Aug. 19, 1818; m. Sept. 19, 1839, as his second wife, Francis Small, Jr. See **943**.
1745. John Richard, b. Jan. 29, 1821.
1746. Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1824; m. Oct. 12, 1843, Edgar Paine.
1747. Hannah S., b. May 18, 1826.
1748. Mercy Ann, b. about 1830; m. Jan. 30, 1851, Lewis L. Sellew, a carpenter.

986 Elizabeth[7] Parkman (*Abigail*[6] *Treat, John,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 6, 1785, in Boston; died Oct. 23, 1866, in Charlestown; married Oct. 4, 1812, Samuel Bell, of Boston.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Bell, born in Boston:

1749. Sarah Parkman,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1813; d. June 10, 1861; m. Jan. 4, 1848, Frederick William Peterson. He resides (1884) in San Francisco, Cal. No issue.

1750. Mary Elizabeth, b. May 4, 1815; d. May 26, 1867; m. June —, 1834, Benjamin S. Goodhue.

1751. Samuel Parker, b. Nov. —, 1820; d. June 5, 1884. He was several times married. Was a salesman in Oak Hall, Boston, for a great many years.

989 Abigail[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 9, 1783, in Boston; died Nov. 1, 1824, aged forty-one, buried on Copp's Hill, Boston; married Nov. 21, 1799, by Rev. Samuel Stillman, Lieut. Cotton Thayer, born Aug. 11, 1773, in Braintree, died Aug. 7, 1820, in Boston, and son of Gideon and Elizabeth Thayer. He was temporarily appointed second lieutenant of the Marines by Captain Nicholson, Dec. 27, 1798, and then entered the service. This appointment was confirmed June 25, 1799. He resigned July 15, 1801. After leaving the navy, he kept a wood wharf in Boston. Like her mother, she was a very handsome woman, and a miniature painted on ivory is still preserved.

Children of Cotton and Abigail Thayer, born in Boston:

1752. Eliza,[8] b. Sept. 3, 1800; d Aug. 23, 1859, in Chelsea; m. Oct. 31, 1828, by Rev. J. D. Knowles, Horatio Locke, b. March 9, 1799, in Hollis, Me., d. May 30, 1840, aged 41, of a fever, in Calcutta, where he was a merchant. Had one son:

1. Horatio Frederick[9] Locke, b. Oct. 12, 1834; d. Nov. —, 1835, aged 13 mos.

1753. Cotton, b. Aug. 15, 1802; d. June 22, 1845, in Boston; m. Oct. 30, 1828, Eliza Ann Nash. Children:

1. Eliza Ann,[9] b.———.
2. Ellen, b.———.
3. Henry, b.———.
4. Emily, b.———.

1754. Samuel, b. Nov. 17, 1804; d. ———, by a fall from the masthead of a ship at anchor in Charles river.

1755. Henry Parkman, b. July 25, 1807; d. May 25, 1873; m. Nov. 27, 1828, Elizabeth Harding.

1756. Abigail, b. June 20, 1810; d. Aug. 12, 1830, in New York.

1757. Adaline Brewer, b. April 13, 1815; d. April 12, 1842, in Boston; m. Feb. 20, 1837, by Rev. B. Stow, Isaac Knapp, one of the proprietors and editors of the *Liberator*, the first anti-slavery journal. He d. Sept. 14, 1843, aged 36, of consumption. The *Liberator* was established by Messrs. Garrison and Knapp, Jan. 1, 1831. Dec. 26, 1831, Wilson Lumpkin, Governor of Georgia, in accordance with a resolve of the senate of Nov. 30th, offered a reward of "Five thousand dollars, in favor of any person, or persons, who shall have arrested and brought to trial, and prosecuted to conviction under the laws of this State, the editor or publisher of the *Liberator*."

1758. Frances Caroline, b. Feb. 27, 1818; m. Oct. 15, 1840, by Rev. B. Stow, Horatio A. Loomis, who d. May 4, 1885. Resides in Chelsea, and has one son:

1 Frederick Wellington[9] Loomis, b. July 4, 1843.

991 Samuel Gyles[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 31, 1791, in Boston; died July 31, 1866, in Waltham, Mass.; married Oct. 13, 1817, Susan Parkman Jones, born Jan. 25, 1792, died Jan. 26, 1869, in Waltham, and daughter of Elisha Jones of Framingham, Mass. He was a carpenter and builder, and resided most of his life in Waltham.

Children, the first four born in Northboro, Mass., the fifth, sixth and seventh in Framingham, the other two in Sudbury, Mass.:

1759. Susan Maria,[9] b. Jan. 1, 1818; d. Jan. 6, 1888; m. April 25, 1844, George Ellis Allen, of West Newton, Mass., son of Ellis and Lucy Lane Allen, of Medfield, Mass., where he is one of the principals of the West Newton English and Classical School. No issue. Had an adopted dau., Mrs. G. M. Chase, of West Newton.

1760. SAMUEL, b. Nov. 19, 1819; d. Nov. 20, 1819.
1761. ABIGAIL THAYER, b Dec. 1, 1820; d. Oct. 22, 1839.
1762. SAMUEL TRAIN, b. July 25, 1822; m., 1st, Oct. 7, 1849, Elinor Sophia Bacon; 2d, March 30, 1859, Charlotte Almansa Lancey.
1763. HELENA, b. Aug. 25, 1826; m. Nov. 29, 1847, Marcus Timothy Heywood.
1764. LOUISA ANN, b. March 14, 1828; m. Nov. 27, 1845, Dustin Lancey, of Newtonville. No issue.
1765. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. March 1, 1830; m. April 3, 1884, Julia H. Staples, of Stockton, Me. Is a painter, and resides in Waltham. Dau.:
1. Louisa Lancey S., b. Feb. 25, 1885; d. March 3, 1885.
1766. JAMES WHITMAN, b. Sept. 10, 1831; m. ———, Sarah A. Boies, of Petaluma, Cal., where he resides. She d. Nov. 7, 1868.
1767. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. Dec. 1, 1833; d. March 19, 1860.

995 Lucius Junius Brutus[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1797, in Boston; died Oct. 11, 1833, in Waltham, Mass.; married ——, 1825, SARAH LAWTON, of Shirley, Mass., born June 9, 1803, died Nov. 13, 1827, in Waltham. He was a machinist.

Children, born in Waltham:

1768. ANN MARIA,[8] b. June 1, 1825; m. Aug. 10, 1848, John Moin Brown.
1769. AMANDA, b. April 16, 1827; m. Oct. 14, 1847, Benjamin Turner Lane.

997 Eliza Parkman[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 25, 1802, in Boston; died May 30, 1889, in Pittsfield, N. H.; married, Sept. 1, 1825, DANIEL SANDERSON, of Lowell, Mass., born Feb. 18, 1802, in Weston, Mass., died Aug. 14, 1878, in Pittsfield. He was a merchant at Lowell, and afterwards at Pittsfield, where he was also for many years paymaster and clerk of the Pittsfield Manufacturing Co.

Children of Daniel and Eliza P. Sanderson, the first four born in Lowell, the fifth in Pittsfield:

1770. HELEN AMANDA,[8] b. Nov. 27, 1826; m. Dec. 28, 1853, William Wyman.
1771. DANIEL PARKMAN, b. June 18, 1830; d. April 29, 1880; m. Nov. —, 1853, Elizabeth Norris.
1772. CHARLES DE ST. PRY, b. Aug. 31, 1831; d. July 14, 1868; m. July 6, 1858, Anna Jane Mack.
1773. JAMES AUGUSTUS, b. May 20, 1834; d. Nov. 9, 1889; m. April 11, 1866, Elizabeth Sands Grafton.
1774. EDWARD OSCAR, b. May 18, 1836; m. Sept. 8, 1875, Flora Esther Locke, of Epsom, N. H. He is a dry goods merchant at Pittsfield, N. H. Has one dau., b. in Pittsfield:
1. Helen Locke[9] Sanderson, b. May 20, 1880.

998 Joseph Bennette[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 18, 1804, in Boston; died Oct. 9, 1891, in Waltham; married July 16, 1826, MARY WELLINGTON, born July 4, 1807, died March 5, 1890, in Waltham, Mass., and daughter of Joel Wellington, of Watertown, Mass. Mr. Treat learned the carriage-making and harness-making trade in Lexington, Mass. Soon after he learned the machinist trade and took the contract for building machinery, at Newton Lower Falls, Mass., for the Jackson Company of Nashua, N. H. In 1832, he built a machine shop at Stony Brook, Weston, Mass., and formed a partnership under the name of Coolidge, Sibley and Treat, for the manufacture of machinery. About 1836, he went to Fall River, Mass., but soon returned to Stony Brook, and about 1840, he went to South Berwick, Me. In 1841, he removed and settled in Pittsfield, N. H., taking charge of the repair shop of the Pittsfield Manufacturing Co., and remained there till 1857, when he returned to Waltham. He was an excellent mechanic and a skilful workman.

Children, the first and second born in Waltham, the third and fourth in Stony Brook, the fifth in Great Falls, N. H., the sixth and seventh in Pittsfield, N. H.:

1775. Mary Ellen,[8] b. May 11, 1827; m. Oct. 20, 1847, William Lake.
1776. Frances Elizabeth, b. Oct. 5, 1830.
1777. Edward Gyles, b. Oct. 27, 1833; d. Feb. 16, 1834.
1778. Anna Maria, b. Feb. 27, 1835; m. June 13, 1870, as his second wife, Jonathan Bowers Simonds, of Waltham, who d. Sept. 20, 1890. Resides in Waltham.
1779. Charles Henry, b. March 31, 1837; d. June 12, 1840.
1780. Joseph Franklin, b. April 4, 1844; d. a few days after.
1781. Isabella Martha, b. April 10, 1847.

999 James Augustus[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 13, 1806, in Boston; died March 10, 1887, in Lawrence, Mass., and buried in Andover, Mass.; married Feb. 27, 1838, Dorothy Wentworth Harvey, born May 7, 1817, in Northwood, N. H., died April 24, 1886, in Lawrence, buried at Andover, and daughter of John and Dorothy Frost[6] (Wentworth) Harvey,[1] of Northwood. She attended school in Portsmouth, and graduated at Derry, N. H., Academy. Kept up her knowledge of French, Latin, and Italian through life. Was always much interested in antiquarian researches, and devoted much of her spare time to such studies. Was also very skilful in embroidery, and in painting in water colors. Autumn leaves painted by her can hardly be excelled in their faithfulness to nature. She was a devoted wife and mother. Her judgment was excellent, and her gentle and kindly disposition led her to refrain from evil speaking and idle gossip. Mr. Treat's father died when he was hardly two weeks old, leaving his widowed mother with ten young children dependent on her efforts. After a few years the family removed to Waltham, Mass. Mr. Treat learned the machinist trade. He proved to be a very skilful and faithful mechanic, and was rapidly promoted. When quite young he took contracts for building machinery. He invented machines which enabled him to accomplish almost as much in an hour as could be done in a day by the old methods. This rendered his contracts very valuable and profitable to him. He built the first six spinning and eighteen fil-

[1] Col. John Harvey was b. ———; d. ———, while on a visit "down east"; m. ——, 1771, *Sarah Blake*, of Epping, N. H., b. ——, 1748. d. Nov. 13, 1827. He was one of the earliest settlers of Northwood, N. H., having been there as early as 1765. He also served in the Revolution, from 1778–1783, and was a lieutenant in the 3d N. H. Reg't. After the war he built him a fine house near the borders of Harvey Pond, afterwards occupied by his son John, where his former companions in arms were ever welcome to a generous hospitality. See Cogswell's History of Northwood. Had four children,—three sons and one daughter. His son:

Hon. John Harvey, b. April 16, 1774, in Northwood; d. May 2, 1849, in Northwood; m., 1st, March 1, 1797, *Betsey Mead*, who d. March 9, 1814, dau. of Benjamin Mead, of Newmarket, N. H.; 2d, Jan. 10, 1815, *Dorothy Frost*[6] *Wentworth*. He was selectman for twenty-one years; representative in the legislature four years; member of the State Senate, 1817 and 1818; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, 1818 to 1820; Chief Justice of Court Sessions, 1820; Judge of Probate of Rockingham County from 1826 to 1838, when he resigned on account of ill health; the first president of the Exeter Manuf. Co., Exeter, N. H.; and for many years president of the Granite State Bank, Exeter. Best of all he was called a peace-maker. By his first marriage he had two children:

1. *John*, b. June 16, 1799; d. Oct. 10, 1834; m. ———, *Adeline Batchelder*, dau. of Capt. Henry Batchelder. He was representative from Northwood in 1831 and 1832. Left seven children. His widow m. Aug. —, 1839, John Bennett, of Northwood, and d. June 9, 1874, in Manchester, N. H.
2. *Charles*, b. Dec. 21, 1802; d. May 17, 1823.

Children by his second marriage:

3. *Margaret Ann*, b. Nov. 15, 1815; d. May 25, 1888, in Exeter, N. H.; m. June 12, 1842, *Solomon*

ling frames that were put in operation in Lowell. In the meantime he was studying for Harvard College, which he entered in 1828. During vacations he worked at his trade, and taught in the factory school at Waltham, where Hon. N. P. Banks was one of his scholars. He also lectured before the Rumford Institute of that town. The late Rev. Dr. Edson, rector of St. Ann's Church, Lowell, assisted him in his studies in 1826, and always refused any remuneration for his services. After graduating in 1832, he went to Lowell, and held the position of paymaster on the Merrimac Corporation for some years. About 1835, he accepted the agency of the Pittsfield Manufacturing Co., Pittsfield, N. H., having also charge of the mill at South Berwick, Me., for a short time. He was a very prominent citizen, interested in everything that pertained to the welfare of the town. In 1850, visited Europe and spent three months in England, France, and Italy. Was one of the organizers of the Pittsfield Savings Bank, April 13, 1855. When on a visit to the town in 1889, it was very gratifying to hear old and middle-aged persons speak of his unostentatious kindness to the poor, and of the assistance which he was ever ready to give to the deserving. He was a perfect gentleman, and treated every man alike. Whether he was poor and humble, or rich and occupying a high station, made no difference to him. He was very agreeable in company, and full of anecdotes and stories. His word was as good as his bond. In 1856, he removed to Andover to educate his children. In 1859, he removed to Lawrence, where he engaged in the sale of iron, steel, dye stuffs, and supplies for cotton and woollen mills, under the firm name of James A. Treat & Co. Held a few public offices. Was alderman in 1863, 1871, 1872; in 1881, was one of a committee to examine designs for a soldiers' and sailors' monument to be erected on the common;

Clarke Buzell, of Northwood, b. June 11, 1806; d. Aug. 17, 1882, in Exeter. Was for many years treasurer of Phillips Exeter Academy, and a very worthy and upright man. Had one son: Albert Clarke Buzell, b. Dec. 11, 1844, in Northwood, who graduated at Harvard College in 1865. Is a lawyer, and resides in Exeter.

4. *Dorothy Wentworth*, b. May 7, 1817; m. *James A. Treat*, as above.

5. *George*, b. July 1, 1822; d. May 17, 1823.

The Wentworth pedigree is as follows:

Elder William[1] Wentworth, bapt. March 15, 1615–6, at Alford, Lincoln Co., England; d. March 15, or 16, 1697, in Dover, N. H.; m., 1st, ———, *Elizabeth* ———; 2d, ———, ———. He was of the same family as Sir Thomas Wentworth, Earl of Strafford, who was executed for treason in 1641. He came to New England as early as 1639, and was one of the first settlers in Exeter, N. H., where he preached. Afterwards he moved to Dover, and became ruling elder of the church there. Had, so far as can be ascertained, ten children,— nine sons, and one daughter. His son:

Ezekiel[2] Wentworth, b. about 1651; d. about 1711, or 1712; m. ———, *Elizabeth* ———, probably Elizabeth Knight. Had seven children,— five sons, and two daughters, and perhaps others. His son:

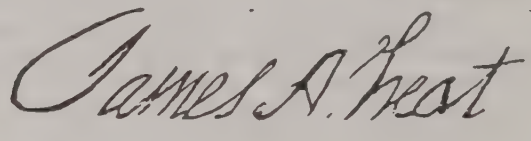
Capt. Benjamin[3] Wentworth, b. about 1691; d. about 1726; m. Sept. 23, 1717, *Elizabeth Leighton*, of Kittery, Me. Had four children,— one son, and three daughters. His son:

Col. John[4] Wentworth, b. March 30, 1719, in Dover, N. H.; d. May 17, 1781; m., 1st, Dec. 9, 1742, *Joanna Gilman*; 2d, Oct. 16, 1750, *Abigail Millet*; 3d, June 1, 1768, Widow *Elizabeth* (*Wallingford*) *Cole*. He was Col. of the 2d N. H. Reg't, in 1772; Speaker of the House of Representatives; president of the first Revolutionary Convention; state councillor; Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Strafford Co.; and Judge of the Superior Court. He had by his three wives fourteen children,— ten sons and four daughters. His son, by his first marriage:

John[5] Wentworth, b. July 17, 1745; d. Jan. 10, 1787; m. July —, 1771, *Margaret Frost*, of New Castle, N. H., b. Dec. 3, 1747, d. Sept. 30, 1805. After his death, she m. Col. John Waldron, of Dover. He graduated at Harvard College in 1768; was a member of the Continental Congress,

was one of the organizers of the Broadway Savings Bank, and a vice president for many years; was also one of the organizers of and a director in the Lawrence National Bank. In 1884, ill health compelled him to retire from active business, leaving his partners, who were his son and H. L. Peters, to attend to the active duties.

Autograph, June 17, 1882:



Children, born in Pittsfield:

1782. JOHN HARVEY,[8] b. July 23, 1839.

1783. JAMES OBERLIN, b. Feb. 5, 1841. He graduated at Phillips Academy, Andover, in 1859, and passed the examination at Harvard, but changed his mind, and did not enter. He went into business with his father in Lawrence. Aug. 4, 1862, he enlisted in the 33d Reg't Mass. Volunteers, Col. Maggi, and was mustered in on the 9th. The regiment was sent to the front. To satisfy the ignorant clamors of the North for a winter campaign, the army was kept out in the rain and mud all winter, accomplishing nothing. When spring came, it was found that a large portion of the army had dwindled away from exposure and privation. Mr. Treat was discharged from the service, June 30, 1863, for disability, and has been an invalid ever since. See Col. Underwood's "The three years service of the 33d Mass. Infantry." He received a pension, June, 1869. Dec. 16, 1863, was elected a member of the Boston Society of Natural History; Jan. 6, 1865, was elected a corresponding member of the Buffalo Society of Natural Sciences.

and signed the Articles of Confederation, Aug. 8, 1778. Held various other public offices. Had seven children, — four sons and three daughters. His dau.:

DOROTHY FROST[6] WENTWORTH, b. June 24, 1779; d. Dec. 28, 1849; m. Jan. 10, 1815, Hon. *John Harvey*, as above. See Wentworth Genealogy.

The Frost Pedigree is as follows:

NICHOLAS[1] FROST, b. ———, in Tiverton, England; d. July 20, 1663, in Eliot, Me.; m. ———. Arrived in Piscataqua about 1636, and settled in Eliot. Had five children,—three sons and two daughters. His son:

Major CHARLES[2] FROST, b. about 1632; d. July 4, 1697, aged 65, killed by the Indians; m. about 1676, *Mary Boucles*, of Wells, Me., who d Nov. 11, 1704, aged 62 yrs. Was representative from Kittery, in the Mass. Legislature in 1660, '61, '69, and '74. Had nine children,—three sons and six daughters. His son:

Capt. JOHN[3] FROST, b. March 1, 1631; d. Feb. 25, 1732-3, in New Castle, N. H.; m. Sept. 4, 1702, *Mary Pepperrell*, b. Sept. 5, 1685, d. ——, 1766, aged 80, daughter of William Pepperrell, the emigrant, and eldest sister of Sir Wm. Pepperrell, the Baronet. The author of this genealogy has his funeral ring, which has been handed down in the family. She m., 2d, Aug. 12, 1745, Rev. Benj. Coleman, D.D., of Boston; 3d, Judge Benj. Prescott, of Danvers, Mass. John Frost was Capt. in a British man-of-war, and afterwards a merchant in New Castle. Was a member of the Governor's Council in 1727. Had twelve children,—seven sons and five daughters. His son:

JOSEPH[4] FROST, b. Sept. 29, 1717; d. Sept 14, 1768; m. Oct. 20, 1744, *Margaret Colton*, of Springfield, Mass., who d. July 5, 1813, aged 89. In Somersworth, N. H. She m., 2d, ——, 1792, Judge Ichabod Rollins. Mr. Frost was an extensive merchant in New Castle. Had eleven children,—four sons and seven daughters. His dau.:

MARGARET[5] FROST, b. Dec. 3, 1747; d. Sept. 30, 1803; m., 1st, July —, 1771, Hon. *John*[4] *Wentworth*, as above; 2d, ———, Col. *John Waldron*, of Dover, N. H.

Took great interest in the science of entomology. Together with his brother, he made a large collection of insects, which was presented to the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, connected with Harvard University, in 1888.

1784. Elizabeth Wentworth, b. July 23, 1843; d. Sept. 8, 1888; unm. Attended school at Andover Female Seminary, Andover, Mass., and graduated at Derry, N. H., Academy, July 13, 1864. Was an excellent painter in oil, as the numerous works left by her testify. Was of a very sweet disposition. Her close and faithful devotion to the care of her father and mother, for some years previous to their deaths, overtaxed her strength, never very robust, so that she broke down completely when the reaction came. She sacrificed herself for others. Is buried in the family lot in Andover. *Requiescat in pace.*

1785. Helena Merlino, b. May 23, 1849.

1000 Sarah Amanda[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 13, 1806, in Boston; died April 25, 1885, in Lowell, Mass.; married Feb. 28, 1833, William White Wyman, of Lowell, born July 7, 1807, in Roxbury, Mass., died Feb. 19, 1878, in Boston. He was a prominent citizen of Lowell, for a great many years, and for the last few years of his life resided in Cambridge and Boston.

Children of William W. and Sarah A. Wyman, the first two born in Lowell, the last two in Baltimore, Md.:

1786. William,[8] b. April 4, 1834; d. July 27, 1841.

1787. Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, 1840; d. April 23, 1842.

1788. Sarah, b. Dec. 5, 1842; m. June 14, 1866, Henry Whitman, a merchant of Boston. Is quite noted for her paintings, and has designed the stained glass windows for churches in Worcester, Andover, and other places. No issue.

1789. Charles, b. July 5, 1845.

1001 Amos[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 18, 1781, in Haverhill, Mass.; died Dec. 11, 1858, in Frankfort, and buried with his wives, in the cemetery at Treat Point Farm; married, first, Dec. 15, 1805, Sally[7] Gross (**974**), of Bucksport or Orland, Me., who died Dec. 14, 1820, aged forty (gravestone), daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Brown) Gross, and granddaughter of Abigail[5] Treat; second, July 15, 1821, Betsey Colson, who died Dec. 24, 1862, aged seventy-eight years, ten months, ten days (gravestone). During the war of 1812, he enlisted with Captain Pendleton, and was ordered out Sept. 2, 1814, to Prospect, where he was discharged Sept. 21, 1814. Resided in Frankfort. Was a farmer, and a man of good character. At the time of his second marriage, both parties resided in Bucksport, Me., where they were married. Mr. Treat was field driver in that town in 1822 and 1823.

Children, born in Frankfort, by his first marriage:

1790. Irene,[8] b. May 4, 1806; m. Sept. 3, 1822, Edward Trueworthy[8] Gross.

1791. Amos Buck, b. April 17, 1808; d. March 15, 1878; m., 1st, Dec. 8, 1836, Ann Maria Peirce; 2d, Jan. 21, 1840, Caroline Avery McIntire.

1792. Almira, b. Feb. 7, 1812; d. June 10, 1846 (g. s., North Bucksport, Me.); m. (pub. Dec. 21, 1833), Deacon Alfred Grant. He m., 2d, Feb. 21, 1847, Mrs. Tamsen C. Doble. She had one son and three daus. The son and one dau. are dead. One dau. is married and the other is a school teacher. At North Bucksport Cemetery is a gravestone to her dau.:

1. Eliza[9] Grant, b. ——, 1840; d. Aug. 30, 1841, aged 10 mos. 17 das.

1002 Catherine[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 2, 1783, in Haverhill, Mass.; died Aug. 24, 1863 (gravestone, Frankfort); married Dec. 4, 1803, Waldo Peirce, born Feb. 22, 1778, in Scituate, Mass., died Oct.

10, 1841 (gravestone, Frankfort), and son of Capt. Hayward and Judith (Bailey) Peirce. He was regarded as one of the most sagacious and able business men of eastern Maine, and acquired a large fortune of some $80,000. Mrs. Peirce was a remarkable woman, with a strong clear mind, which she possessed to the last. She was a great help to her husband, by her economy and business ability, in acquiring his fortune. See the Peirce Genealogy, Kelly Genealogy, and the Bangor Hist. Mag., April, 1888, pp. 185, 186. Those buried in Frankfort are in the Col. Robert Treat lot on the Point Farm of Joshua Treat. The others are buried at Winterport.

Children of Waldo and Catherine Peirce, born in Frankfort:

1793. WALDO TREAT,[8] b. Sept. 16, 1804; d. April 24, 1858; m. Sept. 24, 1828, Hannah Jane Hills.
1794. CAROLINE H., b. Aug. 31, 1806; m. Feb. 18, 1829, Albert Livingston Kelly.
1795. HAYWARD, b. July 5, 1808; d. Dec. 16, 1854; m. Feb. 17, 1834, Mary Ann Greenwood.
1796. CHARLES HENRY, b. April 1, 1810; d. Oct. 23, 1888, at Arlington Heights, Mass. (g. s., Winterport); m. Aug. 1, 1839, Ellen W. Kelly, who d. Dec. 14, 1882 (g. s.).
1797. GEORGE ALBERT, b. March 4, 1812; d. June 11, 1873; m. Sept. 16, 1848, Louisa T. Pike.
1798. JANE, b. Nov. 3, 1813; d. April 10, 1815 (g. s., Frankfort).
1799. EMILY JANE, b. Sept. 12, 1815; m. Sept. 12, 1833, Hon. Charles Stetson, of Bangor.
1800. HARRIET MARIA, b. Aug. 11, 1817; m. May 26, 1852, Hayward Peirce Cushing, of Boston.
1801. LUCILLA S., b. Jan. 1, 1819; m. Aug. 24, 1842, Israel Webster Kelly, brother of Albert L. Kelly, of Boston.
1802. ARTHUR, b. Nov. 13, 1820; unm. Resides at Frankfort. The name is incorrectly given as Artemas in the Peirce Genealogy.
1803. NANCY ABIGAIL, b. May 20, 1822; d. Aug. 5, 1822 (g. s, Frankfort).
1804. NANCY VALERIA, b. Jan. 15, 1824; d March 4, 1828 (g. s., Frankfort).
1805. SILAS FRANKLIN, b. Dec. 18, 1825; m. May —, 1859, Frances L. Griffin.

1003 Joshua[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1785, in Frankfort, Me.; died Oct. 23, 1836, in Frankfort (gravestone); married, first, April 20, 1805, SUSAN PARKER, who died Sept. 16, 1825, aged thirty-eight (gravestone); second, Oct. 24, 1829, Mrs. HARRIET F. (McINTIRE) TREAT, widow of Col. Ezra[7] Treat, who died April 9, 1842, and is buried by the side of her first husband at Prospect. He was a prominent merchant in Frankfort and at one time did a very extensive business under the firm name of Treat & Parker, building vessels, selling goods, and dealing in lumber. He was a popular man, of good character, of great energy and business capacity. Resided on the southwesterly side of Marsh Stream at the end of the bridge. He and his first wife are buried in Winterport, Me.

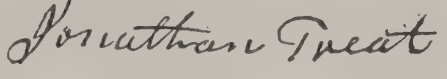
Children, born in Frankfort, by his first marriage:

1806. ALICE,[8] b. Aug. 30, 1806; d. June 1, 1832; m. Nov. 27, 1826, Gen. Jonathan Merrill.
1807. JONATHAN, b. April 15, 1808; d. Jan. 1, 1811.
1808. OLIVER PARKER, b. May 2, 1810; d. Dec. 1, 1833; m. Sept. 14, 1832, Mary Ann[8] Treat.
1809. JONATHAN BUCK, b. April 11, 1812; d. July 20, 1853; m. April 8, 1840, Lucy A. Ham.
1810. EMELINE, b. May 27, 1814; d. Aug. 26, 1865; m. Dec. 1, 1832, Jonathan Merrill.
1811. UPTON, b. July 15, 1816; d. July 22, 1889; m., 1st, Aug. 24, 1838, Sarah Maria Jones; 2d, Oct. 14, 1862, Reumah Ann Wiswell; 3d, Nov. 3, 1864, Rose Ann Whitney.
1812. ADAMS, b. May 25, 1818; d. Dec. 19, 1886; m. Oct. 5, 1843, Laura Jane[8] Treat.
1813. NANCY, b. Nov. 30, 1820; m. June 1, 1840, William[8] Treat. See 1814.

1004 Jonathan[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 22, 1787, in Frankfort, Me.; died May 16, 1867, in Frankfort (gravestone); married Dec. 23, 1812, DEBORAH PARKER, born March 2, 1795, in Frankfort, died May 12, 1887, aged ninety-two, in Frankfort, and daughter of Oliver and Lydia (Bicknell)

Parker. She had great natural abilities and a strong character as well as an iron constitution, enjoying all her faculties till her last sickness. Her sister Lydia Parker reached the age of ninety-six. Mr. Treat commenced life as a farmer and subsequently became a merchant, and was engaged in business for forty years. He was an industrious man and of sterling integrity. He served during the War of 1812, in the militia twenty-five days in Captain Thayer's Co., in September, 1814, and was in the fight at Hampden, Me., Sept. 3, 1814, under General Blake. Resided between Treat's Point and the village, on the north side of Marsh Bay. His widow received a pension. He, his wife, and others of the family, are buried in the Treat Lot, Winterport Cemetery.

Autograph, Nov. 7, 1866:



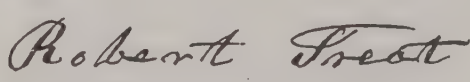
Children, born in Frankfort:

1814. William,[8] b. July 23, 1813; d. June 6, 1879; m. June 1, 1840, Nancy[8] Treat.
1815. George, b. Oct. 15, 1815; d. Sept. 26, 1865; m. Aug. 15, 1838, Harriet Andrews.
1816. Henry, b. Sept. 22, 1817; d. Sept. 2, 1887; m., 1st, May 21, 1840, Abigail[8] Treat; 2d, June 28, 1849, Caroline Boyd; 3d, July 7, 1875, Mrs. Alice (Kimball) Meserve.
1817. James, b. Dec. 8, 1819; d. Oct. 22, 1887 (g. s., Winterport); m. July 22, 1872, Annie Mary Kidley, dau. of Thomas Kidley, of Clifton, England, and sister of Capt. W. H. Kidley, commander of steamship Coptic, of the White Star Line. She now (1892) has charge of the "Boston Female Asylum," founded in 1800, No. 1008 Washington St. Is a very pleasant and intelligent lady. When but fifteen years old, he began to follow the seas, and was master mariner when only eighteen. Was engaged in the West India trade from 1842 till 1852. In 1853, he formed a partnership with his oldest brother, William Treat, under the firm name of Treat & Co., and did a very large business till 1867, when the firm was obliged to suspend on account of great losses and shrinkages. They were the largest importers of sugar and molasses in eastern Maine. Captain Treat was an able shipmaster, and was one of the smartest men on the Penobscot waters. He was noted for his push and energy in business matters. The firm had almost unbounded credit, and during its entire existence, they never had to give their captains any letters of credit, being always able to negotiate bills through them in any part of the world. It was a terrible blow to Winterport when the firm was obliged to suspend. In 1863, the firm purchased some 85 acres of land in Dartmouth, opposite Halifax, Nova Scotia, and began to erect a large sugar refinery, but the great expenditures and financial reverses, as has just been remarked, caused the firm to fail in 1867. No issue.
1818. Rufus, b. April 28, 1822; d. Sept. 7, 1825 (g. s.).
1819. Laura Jane, b. Dec. 20, 1824; m. Oct. 5, 1843, Adams[8] Treat. See 1812.
1820. Rufus, b. May 14, 1827; d. Nov. 2, 1849 (g. s.). Was a very intelligent young man.
1821. Martha Ann, b. June 15, 1829; d. May 17, 1848 (g. s.).
1822. Jonathan Franklin, b. April 6, 1831; m. May 1, 1871, Julia Aloysia Roche.
1823. Edwin Parker, b. Sept. 22, 1833; m. Jan. 28, 1864, Sarah Gordon Tyler.
1824. Ellen Maria, b. May 22, 1836; m. Sept. 1, 1857, Capt. John Franklin Dwyer.
1825. Valeria Parker, b. March 3, 1840; d. Oct. 18, 1841 (g. s.).

1007 Col. Robert[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 28, 1793, in Frankfort, Me.; died Oct. 16, 1859, in Frankfort (gravestone), killed by falling from a wharf, his skull being broken; married Dec. 22, 1823, Joanna Crosby, born Oct. 29, 1801, died Dec. 17, 1883, in Frankfort (gravestone), and daughter of Gen. John and Sarah (Wheeler) Crosby, of Hampden, Me. She was a most

excellent woman. Mr. Treat was a merchant and shipbuilder, and one of the most prominent and wealthy business men on the Penobscot river. Was the richest man in Frankfort, being worth at the time of his death over $200,000. He resided in Frankfort, and was at one time a partner with Waldo Peirce, who married his sister. He served in the war of 1812, in the Massachusetts militia under Captain Thayer, in Sept., 1814, and was at the battle of Hampden, Sept. 3, 1814. He was afterwards successively captain, major, and colonel of militia. A pension was granted which his widow refused to receive. The family are buried on the Point farm where Joshua Treat settled. There is a large and costly monument.

Autograph, Dec. 21, 1858.



Children, born in Frankfort:

1826. ANN MARIA,[8] b. Nov. 23, 1824; d. Aug. 11, 1826.
1827. WEBSTER, b. Dec. 4, 1827; m. Jan. 24, 1850, Hannah Jane Parker.
1828. ROBERT CROSBY, b. Nov. 24, 1829; d. Oct. 4, 1868; m. Dec. 31, 1851, Ann Eliza Tyler.
1829. FRANKLIN, b. June 4, 1832; d. Dec. 21, 1887; m., 1st, May 14, 1863, Hannah Tyler Thayer; 2d, Aug. 14, 1867, S. Lizzie Lapham.
1830. ALBERT, b. July 11, 1834; d. Sept. 6, 1868; m., 1st, Oct. 23, 1857, Alice Nancy[9] Merrill; 2d (pub. Jan. 24, 1862), Phebe P. Jarvis; 3d, April 15, 1866, Mary Ann Hayward.
1831. EVELYN MARIA, b. June 4, 1836; m. June 24, 1869, William Penn Whitehouse.
1832. FREDERICK, b. Feb. 11, 1839; d. July 22, 1854, in Bucksport, Me. (g. s.).
1833. WALDO PEIRCE, b. Feb. 3, 1841; m. (pub. Nov. 28, 1863), Annie L. Jewell, of Monroe, Me. No issue.

1008 Lydia[7] Treat (*Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*.[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 29, 1795, in Frankfort, Me.; died Dec. 17, 1872 (gravestone, in Bucksport, Me.); married Dec. 31, 1820, JAMES BUCK, of Bucksport, born Sept. 22, 1787, died March 31, 1867 (gravestone), and son of Jonathan Buck, Jr. He resided in Bucksport. She was a Christian woman, beloved and respected by all who knew her. Was a perfect facsimile of her mother.

Children of James and Lydia Buck, born in Bucksport:

1834. GEORGE ALFRED,[8] b. July 24, 1822; d. Oct. 22, 1856, aged 34, at Whitneyville, Me. (g. s., Bucksport). He was a Congregationalist minister, and a member of the Bangor Theological Seminary. Was licensed to preach in 1856.
1835. EDWIN AUGUSTUS, b. May 31, 1824; m. Jan. 19, 1853, Elmira R. Walker.
1836. ANN CATHARINE, b. March 1, 1826; m. Oct. 13, 1847, Francis Buck.
1837. HOWARD PEIRCE, b. Nov. 15, 1827; d. May 24, 1877, at Eau Claire, Wisconsin (g. s., Bucksport).
1838. VALERIA PEIRCE, b. June 26, 1829; d. Aug., 1831, aged 2 yrs. (g. s.).
1839. ARTHUR DENNIS, b. July 15, 1831.
1840. FREDERICK JAMES, b. Jan. 28, 1834; m. May 22, 1861, Annie E. Shields.

1011 Col. Ezra[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 23, 1791, in Frankfort, Me.; died Oct. 8, 1827 (gravestone, in Prospect, Me.); married Feb. 16, 1817, HARRIET F. MCINTIRE, who died April 9, 1842, aged forty-five years, two months, nineteen days (gravestone, Prospect). For her second husband, she married Oct. 24, 1829, as his second wife, Joshua[7] Treat, son of Joshua and Lydia (Buck) Treat (1003). Mr. Treat received a common-school education. At the age of twenty-

one he built weirs for catching alewives, shad and salmon, with which the Penobscot then abounded, and for four years did a profitable business. He also taught school in the winters of 1814 and 1815. In 1816, he removed to Prospect, erected a saw-mill, and opened a small store. His brother Nathaniel Treat was a partner with him from 1819 to 1825. He became one of the solid men of the town, and held many civil offices. Was a democrat of the Jeffersonian school. Took great interest in military affairs, and passed through all the grades of service from sergeant to colonel. Mr. Treat was a man of energy and enterprise, and bore an excellent character for honesty and uprightness.

Children, born in Prospect:

1841. MARY ANN,[8] b. July 4, 1817; d. Jan. 23, 1851; m., 1st, Sept. 14, 1832, Oliver Parker[8] Treat (see 1808); 2d, Dec. 29, 1834, Lewis Carleton Kelly.

1842. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 7, 1821; d. Aug. 13, 1843; m. May 21, 1840, Henry[8] Treat, as his first wife (see 1816).

1843. EZRA, b. April 13, 1827; d. Sept. 30, 1855, in Davenport, Iowa (g. s., Winterport, Me.); m. Nov. 29, 1849, Elmira Jones, dau. of Archibald Jones, of Winterport. In early life Mr. Treat followed the sea. In 1848, he formed a partnership with James Wallis, under the firm name of Treat & Wallis, and went into trade in Frankfort, keeping a general variety store, and dealing in wood, bark, boards, etc. In 1851, his partner Wallis died, and he continued in the business alone till about 1853, when he entered the employ of Treat & Co., as book-keeper, and remained with them till he removed to Davenport, Iowa, about 1854, where he resided till his death in 1855, engaged in the lumber business. He was an honorable man and respected by all who knew him. No issue.

1014 Nathaniel[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 29, 1798, in Frankfort, Me.; married ——, 1827, MARY PARKER, born Nov. 21, 1800, in Frankfort, died Oct. 27, 1881, in Monroe, Wisc. There was an obituary notice in the *Monroe Sentinel*, Nov. 2, 1881. Mr. Treat received a common-school education, and commenced teaching in 1815, when only seventeen years old, in a small and rude school house, boarding round with the parents of the scholars, as was the custom. By devoting his evenings and spare moments to the study of grammar and geography, he fitted himself to become a teacher. At the age of twenty-one, he entered into partnership with his brother Ezra, who owned a saw mill, and a small store in the town of Prospect. After the separation of Maine from Massachusetts in 1820, he represented that town in the first legislature, held in Portland, when the Constitution was adopted. A school law was also enacted in that state which debarred a large portion of the clergy from teaching on account of their illiteracy. In 1820, Mr. Treat again commenced teaching school, and taught for four winters in the largest and most unmanageable district in Prospect. He was equal to the task both of teaching, and managing bad boys. His reputation as an athlete was of great advantage to him in the latter case. In March, 1825, he dissolved the partnership with his brother, and purchased of Spofford & Sons, a half interest in two hundred acres of land, and a saw-mill just erected by them on a small stream in the plantation of Great Works, now the town of Bradley. The firm of Spofford & Treat erected that year two houses, a store, and a blacksmith shop. In 1826, the firm purchased of General Irish, land agent for Maine, five thousand acres of land in the above plantation, at thirteen cents per acre. The title proved defective to about three thousand acres of the best part of this purchase, but the state afterwards returned the purchase money,— thirteen cents,— when the land was worth seventy-four cents per acre. In 1828, Mr. Treat sold out his interest in the firm to his partner, Mr. Spofford, and removed to Orono, where he remained thirty-eight years. He became one of the most prominent men in town and held various offices. Was on the school committee in 1831; was chairman of

the board of selectmen for eleven years, having been first elected to that office in 1832, and for the last time in 1856. In 1834, he was chosen representative. In 1837, was a candidate for state senator; but, unfortunately being on the wrong side in politics, was defeated. Mr. Treat was a democrat of the Jeffersonian school. I will relate the following incident just as he communicated it to me by letter. "In 1839, the Penobscot tribe of Indians petitioned the Legislature of Maine to authorize them to hold an election for the purpose of choosing a new chief. John Neptune had held the office since 1801. The prayer of the petitioners was granted. By the provisions of the bill, the chairman of the board of selectmen of Orono was to preside. The village seat of the Indians was established at Oldtown Island, separated from Orono by a branch of the river. Their numbers were small; this once powerful tribe was reduced to about three hundred and fifty. They were moralized savages, who conformed to many of the customs of the whites. The election was held in a wide street, used by the Indians as a Park. The interest of the occasion drew many people from Orono and Bangor as spectators. I was the person authorized to preside, and ordered the men who were entitled to vote, about eighty in number, to form in two lines, those in favor of Neptune on one side of the street, and those in favor of his opponent, Atteon, on the other. The election was a bitter one. The squaws raised the question of woman's rights. Some of them rushed between the lines, seized their "sanops," who were not voting in accordance with their wishes, by the hair of the head, and drew them over to the opposite side. I was equal to the occasion, and soon restored order. Neptune was chosen by a small majority, and his friends were thoroughly excited over the unexpected result. They jumped and whooped to the great amusement of the white spectators. One of them invited me to accompany him to the nearest saloon, saying that a man was not fit to preside at an Indian election who would not 'take a little something'."

In 1840, he became much interested in the Washingtonian Temperance movement, but never was a radical, nor did he use harsh and angry words to convert men to his views. Up to 1849, he had been very successful in the manufacture of lumber, owning at that time sixteen saw-mills. But they were so much damaged by the unprecedented ice freshet of that year as to be almost worthless. Misfortunes did not come singly. He lost $5,000 by the failure of the Stillwater Canal Bank, incorporated in 1835, the first bank established in Orono, and of which Mr. Treat was at one time president, and a like sum by acting as security for pretended friends. These losses weighed heavily on him, leaving him but little besides his home on which he had expended nearly $7,000. In April, 1866, he disposed of his property for much less than its value, and emigrated with his wife and youngest daughter to Monroe, Green Co., Wis., where the other children had preceded him. Being a good accountant, he began keeping books for his sons and was thus engaged for seventeen years. Was town treasurer from 1870 to 1874. In 1878, he was nominated by the Democrats as a candidate for the Assembly, in a district which was republican by five hundred majority. Though defeated by two hundred votes, he ran far ahead of his ticket. In religion he and his family are Universalists. Am indebted to him for information in regard to his family, which he furnished me when in his eighty-seventh year. His penmanship was then excellent. The loss of his wife in 1881, a woman of refinement and many virtues, to whom he was ardently attached, was a great blow to him.

Children, born in Orono, the names of five others who died in infancy not given:

1844. Harriet Maria,[3] b. Feb. 6, 1828; m. April 29, 1851, H. M. Whiting. No issue.

1845. Ezra Parker, b. Dec. 24, 1829; m. Jan. 8, 1855, Ann Maria Gilman.

1846. Joseph Bradford, b. Dec. 22, 1836; m. Jan. 18, 1859. Priscilla Jane Gould.
1847. Nathaniel B., b. March 12, 1839; m., 1st, July 17, 1866, Ava Reed; 2d, Oct. 12, 1876, Helen Gilman.
1848. Susan Alice, b. Dec. 31, 1840; m. Oct. 19, 1863, Samuel Charles Chandler.
1849. Mary, b. March 9, 1847; m. Nov. 17, 1868, William S. Bloom.

1019 Abigail[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 6, 1811, in Frankfort, Me.; married July 26, 1836, Elvaton P. Butler, who died April 4, 1884. Resides (1888) in Orono, Me.

Children of Elvaton P. and Abigail Butler, born in Frankfort:

1850. Mary P.,[8] b. Oct. 21, 1837; m. June 30, 1863, Samuel White. Had one son.
1851. Elvaton W., b. April 6, 1840; d. July 8, 1880; unm.
1852. Sarah T., b. Dec. 2, 1845; m. Jan. 13, 1873, Hillman L. Dennett. Have a dau. and a son.
1853. Abbie T., b. July 27, 1848; m. Jan. 4, 1876, Jasper H. Nash. No issue.

1020 Andrew[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 23, 1814, in Frankfort, Me.; died June 2, 1892, in Chelsea, Mass.; married Sept. 21, 1843, Sarah Jane Wyllie, of Warren, Me., and daughter of Maj. William and Harriet Parker Wyllie. He resided in Chelsea, and was a provision dealer at No. 1 Union Market, Boston. Came to Boston from Maine about 1857. Was an ardent Republican and a prominent temperance worker.

Children, the first five born in Frankfort, the sixth in Brighton, Mass., the seventh in Boston:

1854. Sarah Catharine,[8] b. Oct. 6, 1846; d. Sept. 20, 1871, in Chelsea.
1855. Mary Ellen, b. July 17, 1848; d. March 23, 1869, in Chelsea.
1856. Elverton Oliver, b. Aug. 12, 1850; m. Dec. 25, 1880, Edith May Berry.
1857. Arthur Sidney, b. July 11, 1852; m. May 15, 1879, Caroline Augusta Coombs.
1858. Emma Harriet, b. Sept. 11, 1854.
1859. Louis Edson, b. Dec. 19, 1857.
1860. Caroline Louisa, b. March 16, 1865.

1021 Arthur[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 23, 1814, in Frankfort, Me.; died May 6, 1888, in Chelsea, Mass.; married June 13, 1842, Harriet Parker Wyllie, of Warren, Maine. Was a provision dealer in Faneuil Hall market, Boston. Resided in Chelsea.

Children, born in Frankfort:

1861. Joseph Augustus,[8] b. April 27, 1843; m. Sept. 13, 1871, Florence Emeline[9] Merrill.
1862. William Wyllie, b. March 17, 1845; m., 1st, Sept. 6, 1865, Emma Louisa B. Edgerly; 2d, Oct. 6, 1869, Lucy Belle Bean.
1863. Leonard Andrew, b. Aug. 30, 1850; m. March 5, 1875, Mary Darling Eddy.
1864. Flora Maria, b. July 28, 1859; m. Dec. 8, 1880, John Franklin Currier.

1032 William[7] Treat (*William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 1, 1792, in Prospect, Me.; died Dec. 30, 1858, killed by the falling of a tree, in Searsport, Me., aged sixty-six years, four months (gravestone, Mt. Solitude cemetery); married May 24, 1811 (published April 29, 1812 (*sic*)), in Bucksport, Me., Sarah C. Davis, who died ——, 1860. He was then of Castine, Me., and she of Bucksport, born there May 26, 1791. Was a carpenter by trade, and for forty years a prominent member of the Congregational church at Searsport. Was a great admirer of the worthy pastor, Rev. Stephen Thurston. He was ordered out at Prospect for about three

weeks in Sept., 1814, under Captain Dow, in Colonel Ulner's regiment, during the war of 1812. Received a pension.

Children, the first born in Bucksport, the others in Prospect, now Searsport:

1865. ELIZA,[8] b. Aug. 8, 1812; d. March 21, 1826 (1825 town record), aged 13, in Prospect.

1866. WILLIAM SEWALL, b. Dec. 23, 1813; d. ———, in California; m. Feb. 8, 1838, Abigail L. Beals, of Prospect, who d. March 29, 1847, aged 29 yrs. 7 das. (g. s. Mt. Solitude, Searsport). Was a sea captain. Had two sons:

1. William Parker[9] Treat, b. ——, 1842; d. Sept. 7, 1843, aged 1 yr. 2 mos. (g. s.).
2. John Roscoe Treat (of whom the father was appointed guardian, Nov. 2, 1847), who is said to have died in California.

1867. JOSEPH, b. June 27, 1815; d. Sept. 13, 1882 (g. s., Mt. Solitude); m. Dec. 24, 1840, Martha A. Moulton, of Dedham, Me. Was a sea captain. Had two children, Mary[9] and Willie (probably the William M., son of Joseph Treat who d. March 9, 1847, aged 3 yrs., church records), who d. in infancy, buried in Searsport, but no dates are given on the stone.

1868. JESSE DAVIS, b. Dec. 19, 1816; d. April 25, 1838, drowned at Prospect, aged 21 yrs. (g. s.).

1869. OLIVE STIMSON, b. March 7, 1819; m. July 22, 1840, George W. Barrett Smith.

1870. MIRANDA JANE, b. Feb. 1, 1822; m. July 6, 1839, Orlando Roberts.

1871. BENJAMIN AURELIUS, b. Jan. 29, 1824; d. ———; m. Aug. 17, 1845, Julia A. Anderson.

1872. JOHN, b. Jan. 16, 1826; d. Sept. 8, 1826, aged 10 mos.

1873. STEPHEN THURSTON, b. Feb. 26, 1827; d. June, 1847, in Mexico. Was in the U. S. navy, and was killed in an ambuscade; unm.

1874. SAMUEL MATTHEWS, b. Oct. 13, 1828; d. Aug. 26, 1830.

1875. JOHN PENDLETON, b. April 1, 1830; d. July 15, 1831.

1876. ISAAC GILKEY, b. Feb. 8, 1832; d. ———, killed in California; unm. Was a giant in strength.

1877. ABIGAIL ORILLA, b. Dec. 26, 1833; m. April 15, 1850, Fessenden G. Pratt.

1878. MAY, b. May 8, 1836; d. May 13, 1876.

1879. SARAH E., b. May 26, 1837; d. May 28, 1837.

1034 Joseph[7] Treat (*William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 14, 1793, in Frankfort, afterwards Prospect, Me.; died March 6, 1874, aged eighty, in Searsport, Me.; married Nov. 16, 1816, ABIGAIL P. TITUS, in Frederickton, New Brunswick, born April 6, 1797, in Georgetown, Me., died May 3, 1853, in Bradford, Me. Mr. Treat resided awhile in Frederickton; returned to Prospect, now Searsport, where he and his wife united with the church May 14, 1826, and where most of his children were baptized; after a few years removed to Bradford, but near the end of his life returned to Searsport, where he died.

Children, the first four born in Frederickton, the fifth in Prospect, the sixth in Belfast, Me., the others in Bradford:

1880. MARY ANN,[8] b. Dec. 10, 1817; d. Jan. 25, 1858; m. Nov. 30, 1833, Andrew McFarlain. Had a family.

1881. JANE ELIZABETH, b. March 10, 1820; d. Jan. 20, 1863; m. Aug. 28, 1840, ——— Adams.

1882. GEORGE W., b. March 22, 1822; d. Oct. 28, 1883; m., 1st, Nov. 29, 1843, Catharine Ames; 2d, ———, Lois Walker.

1883. ELIZA A., b. Aug. 22, 1824; d. Aug. 11, 1825, in Frederickton.

1884. JAMES S., b. July 12, 1826; d. Oct. 1, 1855, in Georgia; unm.

1885. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. Feb. 28, 1829; d. Sept. 23, 1855, in California; m. Lizzie Noyes, of Kenduskeag, Me. No issue.

1886. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 17, 1830; d. March 4, 1838, in Bradford.

1887. JOSEPH, b. April 20, 1834; d. Nov. 21, 1865; m. Oct. 18, 1857, ——— Reed. Had one daughter.

1887*a*. Abigail, } twins, b. May 25, 1836; { d. May 25, 1836, in Bradford.
1887*b*. Adelaide, } { d. June 9, 1836, in Bradford.

1887*c*. Adeline F., b. Dec. 14, 1838; d. Jan. 6, 1869, in Milford, Mass.; m. Oct. 12, 1857, in Milford, ———. No issue.

1887*d*. Clara, b. Feb. 19, 1842; d. June 9, 1842, in Bradford.

1887*e*. Winfield Scott, b. Nov. 13, 1844; d. Jan. 16, 1869, in Virginia.

1035 Samuel[7] Treat (*William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 17, 1795, in Prospect, Me.; died Aug. 18, 1883, in Bangor, Me., aged eighty-eight years, four months, and buried in Searsport, Me.; married, first, —— 1817 (published Dec. 25, 1816), Mary Perkins, who died Nov. 22, 1829, aged thirty-five (gravestone, Nichol's District, Searsport); second, Dec. 12, 1832, Lovinia Curtis, of Searsport, who died Oct. 27, 1882, aged seventy-four years, in Searsport. During the war of 1812, he served twenty days with Capt. Pendleton, in Sept., 1814, on duty at Prospect. Always resided in Searsport except some six years when he was in Bangor, Me. Received a pension.

Children, born in Prospect, now Searsport, by his first marriage:

1888. David Nichols,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1818; d. Aug. 15, 1891; m., 1st, Dec. 5, 1841, Sophia Curtis; 2d, Sept. 1, 1874, Mrs. Sally A. Downs.

1889. Enoch P., b. Oct. 12, 1820; d. Nov. 15, 1840, in Havana, of fever.

1890. James Perkins, b. Jan. 15, 1823; d. Oct. 11, 1824, aged 1 year (g. s., Searsport).

1891. Huldah, b. Jan. 8, 1826; d. ———, in Lynn, and buried at Mt. Auburn; m. June 1, 1843, James W. Pond, of Boston.

1892. James Blanchard, b. June 6, 1828; m. July 12, 1855, Mary Ann Pendleton.

By his second marriage:

1893. Margaret Ann, b. Sept. 19, 1833; m. Dec. 21, 1857, James Ridley Park.

1894. Calvin Luther, b. April 28, 1835; d. about 1853, aged 18, in Bangor.

1895. Mary Louisa, b. May 11, 1837; m. Dec. 12, 1865, Andrew J. Field.

1896. Ezra Franklin, b. June 20, 1839; d. April 2, 1866, aged 27 yrs. 9 mos. 12 das. (g. s.), Searsport; m. (pub. Nov. 19, 1864) Mary E. Larrabee, of Frankfort, Me., and dau. of Sewall and Jane Larrabee. No issue. For her second husband she m. a Mr. Chenery, and resides in Portland, Me. He was in the U. S. service as a Marine, and died of consumption contracted in the service. Is commemorated on the soldiers' Monument, Searsport, as a soldier in the 19th Maine Reg't.

1897. Charles Frederick, b. June 28, 1843; d. in infancy.

1039 Richard[7] Treat (*William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 14, 1798, in Prospect, Me.; died Dec. 2, 1875, at Presque Isle, Me., and buried at Searsport, Me.; married May 18, 1834, Eliza Matthews, of Prospect, who died Feb. 2, 1875, aged seventy-two. She joined the church at Prospect, now Searsport village, May 14, 1826. Soon after his marriage Mr. Treat removed to Bradford, Me., where he resided a few years, and then returned to Prospect, now Searsport, and engaged in farming till 1873, when he sold his farm and removed to Searsport village. In 1880, he removed to Presque Isle and lived with his daughter Mrs. Sawyer.

Children, the first born in Bradford, the others in Prospect, now Searsport:

1898. Chesley Matthews,[8] b. June 26, 1835; d. July 15, 1857, aged 22 yrs. 19 das., in Havana, of fever (g. s., Mt. Solitude cemetery, Searsport). Was a very smart and energetic young man. Was captain of a vessel at 21.

1899. Elizabeth Jane, b. Aug. 10, 1837; m. Sept. 23, 1873, as his second wife, Capt. Stephen Sawyer. For his first wife he m. Elizabeth T. Kempton, who d. Nov. 3, 1871, aged 30 yrs. (g. s., Mt. Solitude, Searsport). They now reside in Presque Isle. No issue.

1900. Flavius Henry, b. Jan. 23, 1840; unm. He commenced following the sea when a boy. During the Rebellion he served a year or more in the U. S. Navy. For the last three years has run a steamer in California between Requa and Crescent City, Del Norte Co.

1901. Forrest William, b. June 14, 1842; m. July 26, 1863, Elizabeth Jane Nichols.

1902. Hannah Lydia, b. Nov. 9, 1845; unm. Is a dressmaker in Roxbury, Mass.

1040 John[7] Treat (*William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 28, 1801, in Prospect, Me.; died Jan. 10, 1856 (or Dec. 23, 1855, town record) in Bucksport, Me.; married (published Jan. 29, 1824) Rebecca Page, who died July 25, 1866, in Bucksport; was a farmer. Resided in Bucksport when married.

Children, the first three, the eighth, ninth and tenth, born in Bucksport, the others in Bradford, Maine:

1903. James Madison,[8] b. Oct. 12, 1826; d. ——, 1862; m. Nov. 11, 1856, Jane Rogers.

1904. Richard, b. March 17, 1828; d. Feb. 22, 1884; m. ———, Lois Brown.

1905. Henry, b. Oct. 17, 1829; m. Sept. 12, 1849, Kate Atwood.

1906. Nelson, b. ——, 1831; d. ———, in Baltimore, Md.

1907. Elizabeth, b. ——, 1836; m., 1st, ———, Alexander Barron, of Ellsworth; 2d, ———, Harriman, of Prospect; 3d, ———, George Gott, of Pigeon Cove, Mass. Had a dau. Belle[9] Barron, who m. Nathaniel Eldridge, of Bucksport.

1908. Rebecca, b. ——, 1837; d. Oct. 27, 1864, aged 28, in Bucksport.

1909. Jesse, b. June 5, 1839; m. Aug. 22, 1868, Mary Higgins.

1910. Charlotte M., b. ——, 1841; m., 1st, Aug. 11, 1859, Capt. Raymond S. Blanchard, of Prospect; 2d ———, ———. Had two children.

1. Raymond Blanchard, b. ———.
2. Effie Blanchard, b. ———.

1911. Alfred, b. ——, 1843; d. May 10, 1864, killed in the battle of the Wilderness; unm. Enlisted May 6, 1861, in Co. E, 6 Reg't Maine Vol. Infantry; mustered July 15, 1861; promoted to be Corporal April 5, 1863; was wounded at the battle of Rappahannock Station, Va., Nov. 7, 1862; was missing after the action of May 10, 1864, and probably killed then. His name is on the Soldiers' Monument at Bucksport.

1912. Julia, b. ——, 1846; d. Feb. 28, 1873.

1041 Catharine[7] Treat (*John,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 28, 1802, in Prospect, Me.; died Jan. 24, 1876, in Prospect (gravestone); married Dec. 3, 1827, Samuel Batchelder, of Prospect, born May 10, 1800, died Oct. 25, 1868 (gravestone). He was a farmer, and millman.

Children of Samuel and Catharine Batchelder, born in Prospect:

1913. Lemuel H.,[8] b. July 28, 1828; d. Aug. 31, 1843, at Point Petre, Guadeloupe, aged 15; (g. s., Prospect).

1914. Samuel, b. May 21, 1830; d Sept. 4, 1854, in a storm at sea; m. ———, ———.

1915. John, b. April 3, 1832; d. July. 1875; unm.

1916. Madison Treat, b. Feb. 12, 1834; m. Dec., 1856, Caroline Wiley. Res. in Chelsea, Mass.

1917. Elijah, b. Jan. 17, 1836; d. Sept. 4, 1854, lost at sea with his brother Samuel.

1918. Hiram Treat, b. Dec. 4, 1837; m. ——, 1866, Elinor Whiteside. Res. in Chico, Butte Co., California.

1919. Sarah Catharine, b. Oct. 11, 1839; d. April 8, 1875; m. about 1865, Capt. Thomas Killman, who d. about 1872, in the West Indies, of yellow fever.

1920. Clara Ellen, b. Oct. 25, 1842; m. Dec. 19, 1863, Michael Henry Haley. Reside in Prospect. Their dau.:

1. Katie[9] Haley, b. April, 1865; d. July 28, 1875, aged 10 yrs. 3 mos. 8 das. (g. s.).

1044 Capt. Hiram[7] Treat (*John,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 13, 1809, in Prospect, Me.; died Jan. 14, 1892, in Frankfort,

Me.; married Sept. 2, 1838, ALMIRA GRANT, born March 1, 1822, in Frankfort, Me. He began to follow the sea when but twelve years old, and continued in that occupation till 1860. He made his last foreign voyage to Calcutta as sailing master of the ship *Robert Treat*, in 1857–8. Since 1860 he has been engaged mostly in farming. Was postmaster, at Frankfort from 1869 to 1885. When about twenty-one he was master of the schooner *Warsaw*. Was master in turn of the following vessels: schooners *Black Hawk*, *Tribune Brave*, *Arkansas*, brig *Benjamin*, schooners *Monitor* and *Capitol*. He was a man of strong convictions, had the courage to maintain them, and won the confidence and respect of his neighbors. He built the dwelling house in which he resided in 1838. Members of the family are buried at Winterport.

Children, born in Frankfort:

1921. MYRA CAROLINE,[8] b. July 13, 1844; m. April 1, 1877, Capt. Charles A. Arey.
1922. LYDIA BROOKS, b. Sept. 15, 1846; d. Jan. 21, 1850 (g. s.).
1923. JOHN FRANK, b. Dec. 3, 1848; d. May, 1877, lost at sea, aged 29 yrs. (g. s.).
1924. WILLIAM GRANT, b. July 27, 1850; d. Dec. 21, 1853 (g. s.).
1925. JAMES MADISON, b. March 23, 1853; m. May 10, 1879, Emma M. Nickerson.
1926. HIRAM HENRY, b. Dec. 23, 1855; m., 1st, April 29, 1882, Sarah Inez Rowe; 2d, Nov. 26, 1887, Mary Ann Speed.
1927. ELIZA KILBURN, b. April 27, 1859.
1928. ROSILLA GRANT, b. June 11, 1862; m. Sept. 28, 1887 Alfred Simeon Ruth.
1929. SARAH SWEETSER, b. July 3, 1865; d. Oct. 9, 1867 (g. s.).

1046 Capt. James Madison[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 5, 1811, in Frankfort, Me.; died between Dec. 10 and 12, 1844, lost at sea, with all on board his vessel,—the new schooner *Robert Treat*,—on George's Shoals; married May 16, 1835, JULIA ANN TRYON, of New York city, born Dec. 19, 1819, died Aug. 23, 1862, at Keyport, N. J.

Children, the first born in New York city, the second and third in Frankfort, the fourth and fifth in Winterport, Me.:

1930. HIRAM,[8] b. Feb. 14, 1836; m., 1st, July, 1861, Elizabeth Warwick, of New York, who d. in 1873, having had one son, who lived one week; 2d, Sept. 25, 1879, Mrs. Prudence (Smith) Gifford. He resides in Brooklyn, N. Y., and is a pilot. No issue.
1931. JULIA ABBY, b. Oct. 22, 1839; unm. Resides (1887) in Bangor, Me.
1932. SARAH ELIZA, b. March 20, 1841; m. March 22, 1860, Capt. George W. Reed.
1933. ROSALIA HOPKINS, b. April 5, 1843; d. July 14, 1867; unm.
1934. JAMES MADISON, b. Feb. 10, 1845; d. Aug., 1851, in New York city, where his mother removed shortly after the death of her husband.

1052 Simeon Joslyn[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 19, 1833, in Frankfort, now Winterport, Me.; married Dec. 25, 1860, at Winterport, MARY JANE CARLETON, of Winterport, who was born Nov. 2, 1838. He enlisted Sept. 10, 1862, in Co. D, 26th Reg't Maine Vol. Infantry, mustered in as corporal Oct. 11, 1862, and mustered out Aug. 17, 1863, when the term of service of the regiment expired. Received a pension. In 1873 and 1875, he served in the Legislature as Representative from Winterport and Frankfort. June 2, 1881, he removed to Camden, Me., where he now resides. Is superintendent of the school committee; auditor of accounts, and trial justice. Is a ship carpenter by trade.

Children, born in Winterport:

1935. GEORGE WINFIELD,[8] b. Nov. 30, 1861; d. Jan. 11, 1862.
1936. GEORGIA ANNA, b. Sept. 20, 1864; m. Feb. 8, 1888, Ephraim Wood Pendleton.
1937. ALTA MAY, b. Jan. 5, 1871.

1055 Amos Treat[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. or Feb. 28, 1804, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died April 3, 1858 (gravestone, in Stockton, Me.); married Oct. 20, 1825, AMELIA P. STAPLES, born Sept. 14, 1806, died Jan. 3, 1863, aged fifty-six years, three months, nine days (gravestone, Stockton Springs).

Children, born in Prospect, now Stockton Springs:

1938. ISABELLA,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1826; d. Sept. 19, 1826.
1939. NANCY HARRIET, b. Nov. 27, 1827; d. Jan. 18, 1849; m. Nov. 18, 1848, Capt. Stephen Ellis, jr., of Prospect. No issue.
1940. PHEBE STAPLES, b. Aug. 29, 1829; d. Dec. 24, 1889; m., 1st, Nov. 24, 1851, Andrew Jackson Clifford; 2d, April 26, 1863, William Gray Moulton.
1941. LEONARD SHUTE, b. April 11, 1831; d. April 17, 1882; m. Jan. 9, 1864, Susan Berry, both of Stockton.
1942. OLIVER FLETCHER, b. Dec. 7, 1834; m. March 30, 1867, Mrs. Martha Jane Fenwick.
1943. BENSON STAPLES, b. May 18, 1837; d. July 31, 1839.
1944. JAMES MELVIN, b. Feb. 4, 1840; m. ———, Elzina Catlin.
1945. ORRIN, b. ——, 1842; d. in infancy.
1946. CRAWFORD FLETCHER, b. Aug. 6, 1843; m. March 17, 1863, Ann Maria Curtis.
1947. VERINA ESTELLE, b. Aug. 27, 1846; m. Aug. 11, 1866, Robert Patterson Curtis.
1948. HARRIET ELLIS, b. July 19, 1849; d. Feb. 19, 1872 (g. s., Stockton Springs); m. ——, 1869 (pub. June 2, 1869), Frederick W. Day, of Stockton, who d. Feb. 21, 1872, in Stockton.

1056 James[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 16, 1806, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died July 15, 1840 (gravestone Sandy Point, Stockton, Me.); married Jan. 19, 1829, HARRIET CLEWLEY, who died Jan. 31, 1875, in Searsport.

Children, born in Prospect:

1949. *Son*,[8] b. ———; d. Jan. 12, 1832.
1950. CHARLES F., b. Nov. 11, 1833; dead; unm. Was a seafaring man.
1951. HARTFORD, b. April 29, 1835; m. April 2, 1868, Harriet M. Closson.
1952. UPHAM, b. April 4, 1837; d. young.
1953. JOSEPH E., b. Jan. 14, 1839; d. July 11, 1840.

1057 Upham Stowers[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 10, 1808, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died Nov 2, 1883, aged seventy-five, in St. Paul, Minn., and was buried in Eastport, Me.; married by Elder David Swett, Sept. 3, 1832, SARAH SANBORN, of Prospect, born Sept. 17, 1815, died Aug. 26, 1875, on Treat's Island, Eastport, and daughter of Joseph and Catharine (Odom) Sanborn. He was the pioneer in the canning business in this country. Resided in Eastport, on Treat's Island, formerly called Dudley's Island, and Allen's Island in the diplomatic correspondence between the United States and Great Britain, and in the legislative acts of the State of Maine, which he purchased. It was formerly owned by and is the burial place of the Revolutionary hero Col. John Allen. His first establishment for canning lobsters was at the Billings place, whence he afterwards removed to his Island. He was a member of the firm of Treat & Noble, and in 1842, Charles Mitchell, born in Aberdeen, Scotland, was admitted a member of the firm, under the name of Treat, Noble & Co. In 1855, though a Democrat, he was elected a Representative to the Maine Legislature. About 1875, he was chosen by the United States authorities to go to Japan, at the request of that country, to instruct the people in the method of canning meat and vegetables. After going to Washington for instructions, he departed for Japan in July,

1877, and was employed there for several years. He was on his way home, when he was stricken with paralysis at St. Paul, and died at the residence of his daughter Mrs. Staples.

Children, the first three born in Prospect, the fourth to the eighth in Eastport, Me., the eighth and ninth on Treat's Island, Eastport:

1954. FRANKLIN,[8] b. May 14, 1834; m. July 23, 1856, Eliza Ellen Bucknam.
1955. EULALIA, b. Feb. 6, 1837; m. May 12, 1859, James Onsville Leighton.
1956. UPHAM STOWERS, b. March 10, 1839; d. April 15, 1869; m. Nov. 24, 1863, Julia Ann Sanborn.
1957. JOSEPH SANBORN, b. Oct. 12, 1841; d. Sept. 25, 1842.
1958. SARAH ELLEN, b. Jan. 8, 1844; m. May 7, 1886, William Claude Wilson.
1959. MARY PARK, b. Jan. 29, 1846; m. Aug. 30, 1870, John Albert Swett.
1960. JOSEPH SANBORN, b. Feb. 5, 1847; d. April 25, 1886; m. March 22, 1870, Cassie Melvina Leighton.
1961. ELIZA, b. June 11, 1849; m. Oct. 9, 1872, Isaac Chick.
1962. KATE AMANDA, b. March 27, 1856; m. Nov. 24, 1874, Allen Noyes Staples.

1058 Eliza[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 2, 1810, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died April 27, 1843 (gravestone, Sandy Point, in Stockton); married Feb. 26, 1829, LEONARD SHUTE, of Prospect, born Feb. 8, 1804, died July 1, 1885, in his eighty-second year (gravestone, Sandy Point). At the age of twelve Miss Treat became hopefully pious, and soon after united with the Freewill Baptist church. April 5, 1840, she united with the newly organized Congregational church in Prospect, now Sandy Point, Stockton, the Baptist church having become extinct. He married, second, ———, Hannah Richardson, who died April 14, 1851, aged thirty-nine years, seven months.

Children of Leonard and Eliza Shute, born in Prospect, now Stockton:

1963. ALBERT,[8] b. Jan 16, 1830; m. Dec. 8, 1853, Frances M. Shute. Resides now in Iowa.
1964. MALINDA B., b. Jan. 16, 1833; d. in infancy.
1965. SARAH MALINDA, b. Aug. 5, 1834; m. June 2, 1866, Dea. Robert Doe.
1966. LUCINDA FRENCH, b. Dec. 25, 1838; m. May 8, 1857, Capt. Ira Witham Harriman, b. Aug. 7, 1836; lost at sea, probably in a gale of April 6th and 7th, 1889, in Brig *Don Jacinto*, of which he was master, in his fifty-third year. She resides at Sandy Point. Had a dau.: Eliza Treat[9] Harriman, b. May 1, 1862, d. Jan 6, 1884 (g. s., Sandy Point). Has furnished me with information.
1967. MARY ELIZA, b. April 9, 1843; d. Aug. 16, 1867; m. Sept. 1, 1864, Rufus P. Harriman. She was a very beautiful woman.

1060 Robert[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 4, 1819, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died May 28, 1847, by drowning, in Bangor, Me. (gravestone, Sandy Point, Stockton, Me.); married June 30, 1839, at Prospect, AMANDA TOZIER, of Frankfort, Me., born March 19, 1825, and daughter of William D. and Mary Tozier. She married Oct. 14, 1849, for her second husband, John Caillouette, of Frankfort, who disappeared; third, May, 1862, Alva Chase, of Hudson, Me.

Children, born in Frankfort:

1968. MARYETT A.,[8] b. Sept. 30, 1843; d. Jan. 4, 1845, aged 1 yr. 3 mos., at Prospect (g. s., Sandy Point, Stockton).
1969. DOLLY ANN BESSIE, b. Aug. 21, 1846; m. Sept. 21, 1874, Charles York, member of the firm Chas. York & Co., provisions, numbers 9 and 11 Granite Block, East Market Sq., Bangor, Me.

1061 Mary Ann[7] Treat (*Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 28, 1824, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died April 30, 1880, in Grinnell, Iowa; married, first, Oct. 15, 1843, Capt. Bill Vose Park, of Searsport, who died July 15, 1840, aged thirty-one years, 4 months (gravestone, Searsport Harbor), at Grinnell, Iowa; second, 1854, John Bradbury, of Eastport, Me.

Children of Capt. Bill V. and Mary A. Park:

1970. Albert Vose,[8] b. ———.
1971. *Dau.* b ———; d. young.

Daughter of John and Mary A. Bradbury, born in Eastport:

1972. Mary Hinckley, b. ———; d. ———, aged about 8 yrs.

1062 Harriet[7] Treat (*James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 28, 1807, in Prospect, Me.; died Jan. 10, 1889, in St. Paul, Minn.; married Dec. 22, 1825, Capt. Thomas Shute Blanchard, 2d, of Prospect, born Aug. 1800, died Sept. 21, 1841 (gravestone, Sandy Point, Stockton). Was a sea captain.

Children of Thomas S. and Harriet Blanchard, born in Prospect:

1973. Orrella,[8] b. Dec. 8, 1826; d. Feb. 8, 1852 (g. s., Sandy Point); m. ———, Rev. Jerome Harris.
1974. Maria Treat, b. Dec. 22, 1828; m. Nov. 5, 1855, Josiah French Hitchborn.
1975. James Treat, b. Jan. 23, 1831; d. July 17, 1857, aged 26 yrs. 5 mos. 26 das., at Havana, (g. s., Sandy Point). Was a sea captain.
1976. Lydia Levena, b. March 8, 1833; d. Jan. 10, 1852, aged 18 yrs., 10 mos. (g. s., Sandy Point).
1977. Alva Parker, b. April 8, 1835. Is a sea captain and resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.
1978. Susan J., b. July 23, 1837.
1979. Sarah A., b. Oct. 23, 1839.

1066 Capt. Willard James[7] Treat (*James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 7, 1817, at Sandy Point, Prospect, Me.; died Jan. 16, 1890 (gravestone, Harbor cemetery, Searsport, Me.); married March 4, 1852, Esther M. Park, born April 7, 1829, at Franklin Mills, Ohio. At the age of twenty-one, he bought a captain's interest in a small schooner, took command and engaged in the coasting business. In 1846 he built and commanded brig *Logan*, which was built at Bangor. The first cargo carried in this vessel was grain sent to Ireland to relieve the distress caused by the great famine there. The brig was afterwards very successfully employed in the West India trade. In 1851, in connection with Searsport capitalists, Capt. Treat built the bark *Henrietta*, which he commanded in the European and South American trade. She was lost in 1854. He next commanded bark *John Winthrop*, and several others of her class. In 1861, he took the ship *Sparkling Sea* for his first East India voyage. In later years he made several voyages in different ships to the far east. The last vessel he commanded was bark *George Treat*, employed mostly in the South American trade. His home for thirty-two years was Medford, Mass., where his family resided until June, 1888, when he removed to Searsport. Capt. Treat during his entire lifetime commanded the respect and esteem of all who were brought into contact with him, either commercially or socially.

Children, the first born in Marshfield, Mass., the second and third in Medford, Mass., the fourth in Searsport:

1980. Willard James,[8] b. June 6, 1855. Is engaged in the shoe business in St. Paul, Minn., with his brother Edwin J., under the firm name of Treat Bros.

1981. EDWIN JOSEPH, b. April 24, 1858. Is in business in St. Paul.
1982. ESTHER E., b. Sept. 24, 1860.
1983. FERNANDO P., b. June 13, 1868; d. Aug. 29, 1869, in Medford.

1069 Edward[7] Holyoke (*John*,[6] *Elizabeth*[5] *Treat*, *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 22, 1802, in Orrington, now Brewer, Me.; died May 11, 1861 (gravestone, Brewer); married Dec. 21, 1830, MELINDA SNOW, born Feb. 27, 1808, died Sept. 27, 1881, aged seventy-three years, seven months, in North Yarmouth (gravestone, Brewer) and daughter of Benjamin, Jr., and Nancy (Burrell) Snow. He was deacon of the First Congregational church in Brewer. In 1854, he removed to Yarmouth, Me., and engaged in the lumber business.

Children, born in Brewer, Me.:

1984. ELIZABETH ELLEN,[8] b. March 12, 1832; m. Oct. 11, 1855, Joseph Ryder Farrington, of Brewer.
1985. GEORGE EDWARD, b. Aug. 7, 1833; d. March 7, 1875 (g. s. Brewer); m. March 20, 1856, Marion Betsey Day.
1986. HARRIET MELINDA, b. May 22, 1837; m. July 29, 1858, Charles Hermon Weidner, of New York.
1987. HORACE PARKER, b. Jan. 26, 1840. He served in the 1st Maine Cavalry during the Rebellion.
1988. CHARLES GALEAN, b. Feb. 16, 1842. He graduated at Bowdoin College in 1860; at Bangor Theological Seminary in 1875; was ordained in 1878; is now (1886) pastor of a church at Edgecomb, Me. During the Rebellion he served in the 17th Maine Infantry.
1989. ANNIE MIRIAM, b. Aug. 16, 1844; m. June 4, 1873, Rev. George Augustus Tewksbury, of Plymouth.
1990. CAROLINE ABBY, b. May 15, 1847; d. ———; m. June 15, 1876, Enos True, of North Yarmouth, Me.
1991. ARTHUR BURRELL, b. Aug. 30, 1849; d. Aug. 24, 1850 (g. s.).

1086 Mary Elizabeth[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 24, 1814, in Bangor, Me.; died Sept. 24, 1841, in Enfield, Me.; married Jan. 1, 1835, JOHN STOCKBRIDGE PATTEN, born Aug. 17, 1802, in Topsham, Me., died Oct. 26, 1882, in Bangor. At the time of their marriage they resided at Passadumkeag, Me., where they remained for some years, afterwards removing to Enfield. For his second wife Mr. Patten married May 11, 1842, Mary D. Buswell, of Atkinson, Me., who was born Nov. 25, 1822, in Peacham, Vt.

Children of John S. and Mary E. Patten, born in Enfield:

1992. EMMA FRANCES,[8] b. April 28, 1837; d. Jan. 25, 1856; unm.
1993. WESTON SANDERS, b. Dec. 10, 1838; m. July 30, 1876, Mary C. McPherson.

1087 John[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 10, 1817, in Bangor, Me.; married Dec. 27, 1843, LUCY WINSLOW BUSWELL, who was born March 19, 1824, at Atkinson, Me., and daughter of Silas and Mary A. Buswell, who came from Peacham, Vt. He has resided in Enfield, Me., since his marriage, and been treasurer of the town for nearly forty years. Has served one year in the Maine House of Representatives, and has been postmaster for many years under different administrations. In religion he is a Baptist, and in politics a Republican. He lives on the old family homestead.

Children, born in Enfield:

1994. ELLA MARIA,[8] b. March 29, 1845; m. Sept. 3, 1869, Capt. Robert Brady, Jr.

1995. Silas Buswell, b. Dec. 27, 1847; d. March 13, 1890; m., 1st, July 6, 1870, Emilie Harriet Barrows, b. Dec. 27, 1847, in Enfield, d. Nov. 29, 1870, in Brooklyn, N. Y., and buried in Greenwood cemetery; no issue; 2d, Nov. 25, 1873, Agnes Melville Wingate, b. April 1, 1853, in Bangor, and dau. of William and Phebe (Cook) Wingate. No issue. When sixteen years old Mr. Treat came to New York to seek his fortune, and entered the Commercial College of Bryant, Stratton & Clark, in Brooklyn. After graduating, he secured a position in the firm of C. T. Reynolds & Co., manufacturers of and dealers in paints, colors, etc., where he was employed as commercial agent, giving great satisfaction to his employers. Was a man of great energy, decision, and perseverance. Took a great interest in this work, and contributed generously to aid it.

1996. Mary Elizabeth, b. March 16, 1856; m. Jan. 17, 1883, Charles L. Webb, b. March 14, 1848, in Amherst, Me. Resides (1886) in Bangor. Daughter born in Bangor:

1. Antoinette Treat[8] Webb, b. June 28, 1890.

1997. Charles Buswell, b. Nov. 29, 1859; m. Dec. 15, 1886, Georgia E. Whittier, b. Oct. 28, 1860, in Enfield, where they reside.

1089 Edward Holyoke[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 15, 1820, in Orono, Me.; married Oct. 26, 1847, at Foxcroft, Me., Rebecca Buswell Tower, who was born May 14, 1825, at Peacham, Vt., and daughter of Daniel and Mary Tower. Soon after his marriage he removed to Foxcroft, and engaged in business, but after a short time returned to Enfield, Me., and engaged in the lumber business with his brother John Treat, under the firm name J. & E. H. Treat. He held numerous town offices, and was elected to the State Legislature, but by some error deprived of his seat. Owing to ill health he thought it advisable to try the milder climate of California, and in Oct., 1880, located in Riverside, San Bernardino County, a flourishing fruit-growing town, where he now resides.

Children, the first born in Foxcroft, the others in Enfield:

1998. Mary Anna,[8] b. April 13, 1851; m. June 24, 1873, Pembroke Somerset Dinsmore.

1999. Flora Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1853.

2000. Eva Maria, b. Sept. 9, 1862; m. Dec. 15, 1886, Charles S. Sullivan, of Tombstone, Arizona, who was b. March 18, 1862. Son, born in Riverside:

1. Raymond Treat[9] Sullivan, b. April 15, 1890.

1090 Joseph[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 8, 1823, in Enfield, Me.; married, first, May 29, 1849, at Camden, Me., Harriet Maria Pendleton, born Jan. 20, 1828, in Camden, died May 12, 1869, in Plainfield, N. J., and daughter of Arthur and Mary (Fay) Pendleton; second, May 28, 1874, Ruth Ann Tuthill, born Sept. 23, 1828, died Dec. 17, 1886, in Brooklyn, N. Y., and daughter of Dea. Joseph Tuthill of that city. Mr. Treat received a common-school education in Enfield, and at the academy at Foxcroft, Me., where he finished his education in the fall of 1843. He taught school in a neighboring town for a short time, and then went to Bangor in the spring of 1845, where he became assistant cashier of the bank of Bangor. For the next six years he resided here and in the neighboring town of Frankfort, now Winterport. In 1851, he removed to Hartford, Conn., and became cashier of a large commercial house. In 1854, he again removed, hoping to escape the rigors of a northern winter, to Wilmington, N. C. Here he remained engaged in commercial pursuits, till the breaking out of the Rebellion in 1860, when he moved to Brooklyn, where he has since resided with the exception of a short period spent in Plainfield, Hartford, and West Point, Va. In religion he is an earnest Baptist, and in politics a stanch Republican. Takes a great interest in several beneficiary and social organizations, such as the American Legion of Honor, the Royal Arcanum and other societies, where he has held respon-

sible positions. Was cashier in the firm of Robert K. Davis & Co., dealers in gentlemen's furnishing goods, Broadway, New York city. Is now (1891) engaged in real estate and insurance business, 31 Nassau St., corner of Cedar. Has taken great interest in this work, and furnished me with a complete record of all the descendants of his grandfather, Maj. Robert Treat, as well as that of some other families.

Children, the first born in Bangor, the second in Brooklyn, by his first marriage:

2001. JOSEPH ERNEST,[8] b. June 17, 1850; m. Nov. 1, 1879, Eliza Ann Bowley.
2002. GEORGE EDWARD, b. Jan. 14, 1864; d. Aug. 23, 1865, at Hartford.

1092 Rosanna Parmenter[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 18, 1828, in Enfield, Me.; died June 30, 1866, in Exeter, Me.; married June 1, 1853, Dr. SAMUEL W. L. CHASE, who was born Jan. 21, 1821, in Concord, N. H. At the time of his marriage he resided in Passadumkeag, Me, whence he removed after a few years to Exeter, where he now resides. After the death of his first wife he married, second, March 19, 1869, Margaret Antoinette Treat (1093), his first wife's sister, who died Sept. 10, 1869.

Children of Dr. Samuel W. L. and Rosanna P. Chase, born in Passadumkeag:

2003. EMMA LAURANA,[8] b. Nov. 18, 1855; m. March 18, 1875, Walter S. Washburn.
2004. ARTHUR, b. April 10, 1862.

1094 Caroline Patten[7] Treat (*John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 1, 1834, in Enfield, Me; married July 7, 1857, LEONARD LEE BUSWELL, who was born July 30, 1830, at Atkinson, Me. Reside now (1886) in Lincoln Centre, Me.

Children of Leonard L. and Caroline P. Buswell, born in Enfield:

2005. NETTIE,[8] b. May 20, 1859; d. July 11, 1879, in Lincoln.
2006. LILLA FRANCES, b. Dec. 26, 1860; m. Aug. 31, 1884, Roland Carlton Abbott.
2007. JESSE WALLACE, b. Dec. 6, 1864.
2008. WILLIS MELVIN, b. March 3, 1866.

1101 Grace Abbott[7] Treat (*Nathaniel Gale*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 5, 1858, in Bangor, Me.; married Sept. 27, 1877, THOMAS R. SAVAGE, a merchant of Bangor.

Children of Thomas R. and Grace A. Savage, born in Bangor:

2009. EUGENE TREAT,[8] b. April 14, 1879.
2010. PAULINE GRACE, b. May 14, 1891.

1104 Franklin Augustus[7] Rogers (*Mary Hannah*[6] *Treat*, *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 13, 1830, in Bangor, Me.; died May 24, 1882, at Wood River, Idaho; married Oct. 14, 1858, ROSALIE CLARK, at Shasta Valley, Cal., who was born Dec. 2, 1841, in Geneva, N. Y. She resides (1886) in Oakland, Cal. He emigrated to California early in its history. Became a successful business man, and was elected to important positions in public life.

Children, born in Yreka, Cal.:

2011. JOSEPH MARION,[8] b. Oct. 23, 1859; m. May 20, 1886, Texie R. Humphreys, at Waldo Hills, Cal., where she was born Sept. 20, 1860.
2012. MARY TREAT, b. Nov. 20, 1861; m. Jan. 12, 1884, William C. Stroud, at San Francisco, who was b. May 3, 1849, in Kingston, Eng.
2013. EVELINE, b. July 21, 1864.

1108 Prince[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 30, 1766, in Georgetown, Me.; died Feb. 6, 1842, in McConnelsville, Ohio; married ———, NABBY GRIFFIN. He removed from Northport, Me., to Ohio about 1818.

Children, born in Islesboro', Maine:

2014. JESSE,[8] b. Aug., 1787; d. ———; m. ———, Jane Hall.
2015. PRINCE, b. ———.
2016. NANCY, b. ———.
2017. JONATHAN, b. ———.
2018. DAVID, b. ———.
2019. SALLY, b. ———.
2020. ABIGAIL, b. ———.

1109 Jonathan[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 1, 1768, in Georgetown, Me.; died Feb. 6, 1842, in Northport, Me.; married Dec. 15, 1790, ESTHER CARTER, born Nov. 8, 1766, in Hollis, Me., died March 25, 1844, in Northport, to which place they moved in 1801, from Castine, Me., where he resided in 1796.

Children, the first five born in Penobscot or Castine, the other three in Northport:

2021. JONATHAN,[8] b. Feb. 19, 1793; d. Feb. 25, 1793.
2022. HARRIET, b. Jan. 13, 1794; d. Sept. 24, 1852; m. Jan. 31, 1811, Zechariah Lawrence.
2023. RUTH, b. May 9, 1796, in Castine; d. March 10, 1871; m. Jan. 9, 1816, Benjamin Gardner. Dau.:
1. Phebe Hart[9] Gardner, b. April 9, 1816; d. Dec. 21, 1870; m. March 16, 1836, Joseph Dana Hinds.
2024. SIDNEY, b. July 18, 1798; d. Jan. 30, 1884; m. Oct. 26, 1831, Simeon Wasson, of Brookville, Me. Dau.:
1. Harriet Sidney Wasson, b. Aug. 30, 1833; d. Nov. 15, 1838.
2025. RUBY RICH, b. Aug. 1, 1801; d. Jan. 2, 1877; m. Aug. 10, 1834, Henry Gardner.
2026. PHEBE COOMBS, b. Dec. 6, 1803; d. March 24, 1878; m. Aug. 10, 1826, Jared Pendleton.
2027. JOHN FRANCIS, b. May 12, 1806; m. June 6, 1836, Lucy Ann Lancaster.
2028. ESTHER, b. April 30, 1808; m. Dec. 19, 1833, Gorham Lancaster.

1110 Ruth[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 1, 1770, in Georgetown, Me.; died Nov. 29, 1853, in East Corinth, Me.; married ———, MIGHILL PARKER. He lived in Islesboro', Me., and was a man of importance; but after the death of her husband, Feb. 27, 1826, aged sixty-two, she and her family removed to East Corinth.

Children of Mighill and Ruth Parker, born in Islesboro':

2029. SALLY,[8] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, John Williams, of Islesboro'.
2030. PHEBE, b. ———; d. Feb. 6, 1871, at East Corinth; m., 1st, Dec. 9, 1818, Samuel Farrar or Farrow, b. Feb. 21, 1791, d. Jan. 3, 1826; 2d, ———, Capt. Isaac Boardman.
2031. MIGHILL, b. ———; d. ———, in Bangor; m., 1st, Nov. 20, 1823, Elsey S. Farrar, or Farrow, b. Aug. 14, 1800, d. Dec. 17, 1839, in Bangor, Me., and dau. of Joseph and Ruth (Richards) Farrow, of Islesboro. She was a sister of Samuel Farrar, who m. Phebe[8] Parker (2030). See Bangor Hist. Mag. Vol. 5, No. 9, p. 175; 2d, ———, Harriet Messenger, of Bangor.
2032. DANIEL SEWALL, b. ———; d. about 1820, at sea.
2033. ELISHA H., b. ———; d. ———, in Bangor, suddenly; m. ——, 1829, Christiana Dunham, of Northport, Me. He was a sea captain, and lived many years in East Corinth.
2034. ALDEN, b. ———; d. ———, in Frankfort, Me.; m. ———, Pela Hoyt, of Gloucester, Mass.

2035. ANDERSON, b. ———; d. ———, in Bangor, Me.; m. ———, Sophronia Horn, of Dexter, Me. He was a sea captain.
2036. DIANA, b. ———; d. ———, in East Corinth; m. ———, Joshua Hawes.

1113 Jesse[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 13, 1775, in Georgetown, Me.; died ——, 1825, lost at sea; married (published Feb. 25, 1797), REBECCA TEWKSBURY, of Boston. He was a sea captain, and removed from Belfast, Me., to Portsmouth, Va., in 1818, taking with him his wife and six children.

Children, born in———:

2037. JAMES, b. ———.
2038. FANNY, b. ——.
2039. PHEBE, b. ———; m. ———, in Virginia.
2040. BENJAMIN, b. ———; d. Sept. 12, 1824, in Virginia.
2041. CLARISSA, b. ———.
2042. FERDINAND, b. ———.

1114 Hannah[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 8, 1778, in Georgetown, Me.; died Sept. 24, 1827, in Islesboro', Me.; married ———, JONATHAN PARKER, fromGroton, Mass. Resided in Islesboro'.

Children of Jonathan and Hannah Parker, born in Islesboro':

2043. JONATHAN,[8] b. ———; d. about 1824, in Lincolnville, Me.; m. ———, Margaret Jones. Left a large family.
2044. SILAS, b. ———; d. ———, in Boston; m. ———, Sybil Drinkwater, of Northport, Me. Left a family.
2045. LUCY, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, James Skinner. No issue.
2046. JANE, b. ———; d. ——— in Islesboro'; unm.
2047. LOUISA, b. Sept. 22, 1808; m. Dec. 5, 1841, Ferdinand Skinner. Had two sons.
2048. PHILENA, b. April 1, 1816; d. April 22, 1879; m., 1st, Feb. 11, 1836, Jordan Veazie (2073); 2d, ——, 1841, Andrew Phillips Gilkey, as his second wife. Children all dead.
2049. ALLISON, b. ———; m. ———, Sarah Howard. Had one son, two daus.
2050. THOMAS HARRISON, b. ———; m. ———, Emeline Coombs. Had children.
2051. WILLIAM AVERY, b. ———; d. ———, in Boston; m. Dec. 30, 1841, Caroline[8] Veazie (2079). Had children.
2052. SABRINA, b. ———; d. ———, in Brewer, Me.; m. ———, James Warren. Had children.

1115 Abigail[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 2, 1780, in Georgetown, Me.; died May 15, 1864, at Montville, Me.; married Jan. 22, 1806, JONATHAN CARTER, of Northport, Me., who died Nov. 19, 1833, at sea. He removed to Montville in 1806.

Children of Jonathan and Abigail Carter, born in Montville, except the first, who was born in Northport:

2053. ELISHA H.,[8] b. Oct. 27, 1806; m. ———, Nancy Campbell.
2054. HENRY E., b. Sept. 14, 1808; d. April 27, 1881; m. ———, Elizabeth Peck.
2055. PRINCE, b. ——, 1811; d. ——, 1816, aged 5 years.
2056. JONES, b. April 13, 1813; d. March 26, 1849; m. Feb. 7, 1841, Delia Townsend.
2057. ROBIE F., b. ———; d. ——, 1816, aged 9 mos.
2058. ELIZABETH, b. ———; d. summer of 1883; m. ———, Thomas Hussey.
2059. ROBIE F., b. ——, 1819; m. ———, Elizabeth Carter. Lives at the West. Has one dau.: 1. Alice Holbrook[9] Carter, b. ———.
2060. SEWALL P., b. about 1821; m. ———, ——— Kimball. Lives at the West, and has a family.

1116 Lucy[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 29, 1783, in Georgetown, Me.; died July 4, 1852, in Montville, Me.; married Dec. 10, 1807, ROBIE FRYE, born March 11, 1785, in Pembroke, N. H., died Jan. 16, 1867, in Belfast, Me. Settled in Montville, where he became one of the foremost farmers of Waldo Co. Removed to Belfast in 1857.

Children of Robie and Lucy Frye, born in Montville:

2061. LUCY,[8] b. Nov. 11, 1808; m. Feb. 12, 1829, Rev. Thomas Bodge Robinson, who d. April 16, 1880, in Searsmont, Me., where his widow continues (1886) to reside, a very intelligent lady, who has communicated to me most of the facts in regard to the descendants of Abiezer and Hannah Holbrook.

2062. ROBIE B., b. June 29, 1810; d. Sept. 23, 1831, while at the Academy at China, Me.

2063. SUSAN G., b. July 3, 1812; d. Jan. 6, 1874, in Montville.

2064. FIDELIA A., b. May 4, 1814; m. ———, Columbia P. Carter, who d. Jan. 19, 1876, in Belfast.

2065. JESSE H., b. March 20, 1819; m. May 3, 1843, Lucy F. Banan.

2066. HARRIET L., b. April 23, 1823; d. Aug. 27, 1825.

2067. HARRIET L., b. Sept. 19, 1825; d. Nov. 8, 1857, in Kenduskeag, Me.

2068. WAKEFIELD GALE, b. Dec. 20, 1826; m. Annie Elizabeth Arey.

1118 Thomas[7] Holbrook (*Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 7, 1790, in Castine, Me.; died April 18, 1875, in Knox, Me.; married Nov. 18, 1818, NANCY DICKEY, who died June 17, 1869, in Knox.

Children, born in Thorndike, Me.:

2069. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN,[8] b. Aug. 18, 1819; m. May 15, 1849, Susanna Matthews, of Brooks, Me., son:

1. Edwin C.[9] Holbrook, b. June 12, 1854; m. Nov. 24, 1881, Emma Pratt, a teacher in Bucksport seminary; son:
    1. Franklin Thomas[10] Holbrook, b. May 7, 1884.

2070. MARCELLUS AUGUSTUS, b. Oct. 16, 1822; d. June 18, 1879, in Hillsboro', Ark.; m., 1st, ———, Elizabeth Gore; 2d, ———, Louisa M. Aiken. Left a widow and two children:

1. Carrie[9] Holbrook, b. ———.
2. William P. Holbrook, b. ———.

2071. GEORGE WHITEFIELD, b. Feb. 8, 1827; d Aug. 1, 1853, in Knox, Me.

1131 Samuel[7] Veazie (*Lucy[6] Holbrook, Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Harpswell, or Islesboro', Me.; died Dec. 4 or 6, 1841, in Islesboro'; married BRIDGET COOMBS, born May 10, 1788, died April 28, 1858, and daughter of Fields Coombs. Her sister, Naomi, married John[7] Veazie, (**1132**) her husband's brother, and her father married for his second wife, Martha[7] Veazie (1134) his sister.

Children, born in Islesboro':

2072. JOHNSON,[8] b. Aug. 6, 1804; d. ———, in Bucksport, Me.: m. ———, Ann C. Hatch, who d. Oct. 7, 1864, and dau. of Isaac Hatch, of Islesboro'. Resided in Bangor. Had a family.

2073. JORDAN, b. Oct. 15, 1806; d. Jan. 14, 1839, in Islesboro'; m. Feb. 11, 1836, Philena[8] Parker (2048), dau. of Jonathan and Hannah[7] (Holbrook) Parker.

2074. SAMUEL, b. April 17, 1808; d. ———, in Brewer, Me.; m. ———, Deborah M. Hatch, of Islesboro'.

2075. WALES, b. Jan. 10, 1810; d. ———, in Hingham, Mass.; unm.

2076. AZUBAH, b. about 1811; d. Nov. 14, 1839, aged 28; m. March 20, 1831, Andrew Phillips Gilkey, of Islesboro', Me., b. March 25, 1807, d. Feb. 23, 1890, and son of John and Sylvina (Thomas) Gilkey, as his first wife. He m., 2d (pub. Jan. 11, 1841), Mrs. Philena[8] Veazie (2048), widow of Jordan Veazie, and dau. of Jonathan Parker.

2077. Charles, b. July 3, 1815; d. young; unm.
2078. Sally, b. May 3, 1817; m. Dec. 20, 1835, George Warren, of Islesboro'.
2079. Caroline, b. April 15, 1819; d. Nov. 30, 1875; m. Dec. 30, 1841, Wm. Avery[8] Parker (2051), of Islesboro'.
2080. Otis Coombs, b. July 14, 1821; d. July 24, 1848; m. Jan. 21, 1844, Deborah Coombs, who m., 2d, John Veazie (2086), his cousin.
2081. William, b. April 12, 1824; m. ———, Deborah Parker, dau. of Jonathan Parker.
2082. Albion P., b. May 14, 1826; m., 1st, ———, ———; 2d, ———, ———. Both wives are dead. He is a commission merchant in Bangor, and his son is a partner with him.
2083. Angela, b. Feb. 24, 1828; m. Feb. 4, 1844, Capt. Otis F. Coombs, of Islesboro', who d. Dec. 19, 1877, at sea, on board the brig *Caroline Eddy*, on his passage from Palermo to St. Thomas.

1132 John[7] Veazie (*Lucy*[6] *Holbrook, Hannah*[5] *Treat, John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Harpswell or Islesboro', Me.; died Sept. 15, 1841, in Islesboro'; married June 18, 1814, Naomi[8] Coombs, daughter of Fields Coombs, who married for his second wife, Martha[7] Veazie (1134), her husband's sister. He resided in Islesboro'.

Children, born in Islesboro':

2084. Phebe,[8] b. Nov. 20, 1814; d. June 9, 1849; m. ———, Capt. John Seely of Islesboro'.
2085. Rachel, b. April 21, 1815; m. ——, 1839, Isaac Rooks, of Appleton, Me.
2086. John, b. Feb. 3, 1818; m., 1st, ——, 1841, Maria R. Sprague, who d. Jan. 20, 1855, and by whom he had five daughters; 2d, Dec. 28, 1859, Mrs. Deborah (Coombs) Veazie, (2080). He resided in Islesboro'.
2087. Jane H., b. May 27, 1824; m. ——, 1846, Michael Felker, of Searsport, Me.
2088. Clarinda C., b. April 14, 1826; m. Oct. 18, 1846, Nathan P. Fuller, of Searsport, Me.
2089. James Harrison, b. May 18, 1829; m. Nov. 20, 1854, Adeline Dix.
2090. Loranna, b. April 19, 1832; m. July 2, 1848, Noah Roberts.

1144 Rhoda[7] Treat (*Samuel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Truro, Mass.; died ———, in Provincetown, Mass.; married (published Feb. 4, 1808) William Turner, born Sept. 15, 1780, in Truro, died ———, in Provincetown, and son of Joseph and Martha Turner. He was a mariner. The family moved from Truro to Carmel, Me., where some of the children were born, thence to Bucksport, and then back again to Provincetown. Mr. Turner was of Hampden, Me., when the intention of marriage was published and Rhoda Treat of Bucksport.

Children of William and Rhoda Turner, the first six born in Truro, the others probably in Maine:

2091. Anna,[8] b. Dec. 22, 1808; d. ———, in Provincetown; m. ———, John Williams, of Provincetown, where both are buried.
2092. Joseph, b. Oct. 21, 1810; d. ———, in Bucksport, and buried at Buck's Mills; m. ———, Sarah Gerry, who is buried at Silver Lake.
2093. Mulford Treat, b. Aug. 29, 1812; d. ———, in Bucksport; m. Jan. 25, 1838, Wealthy Ellen Coombs, of Bucksport, who was b. April 18, 1818.
2094. William, b. Nov. 2, 1814; d. Dec. 7, 1881, aged 67 yrs. 5 das. (?) (g. s.) South Bucksport, killed on the R. R. at Portland, Me.; m. Nov. 14, 1839, Sarah Coombs.
2095. Patty, b. Aug. 10, 1817; d. ———, in Provincetown; m. ———, Russell Atkins, of Provincetown.
2096. Susanna, b. Nov. 27, 1819; d. ———, in Provincetown; m. ———, Joseph Mayo, of Provincetown. He afterwards m. her sister Eliza.
2097. Hannah, b. ———; d. ———; unm.
2098. Eliza, b. ———; d. ———, in childhood of scarlet fever.
2099. Rufus, b. ———; d. ———, in childhood of scarlet fever.

2100. Sarah, b. ——; d. ——, in Provincetown; m. ——, Ira Jennings, of New Bedford, Mass.

2101. Eurania, b. —— (alive 1889) m. —— Harry Atwood, of Provincetown.

2102. Eliza, b. —— (alive 1889) m. Joseph Mayo, who for his first wife m. her sister Susanna.

1147 Capt. Ezekiel[7] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1773, in Truro, Mass.; died June 24, 1861, aged eighty-eight, in Canton, Me.; married Nov. 17, 1800, Ruth Watts, of Wellfleet, Mass. Mr. Treat went to sea at the age of sixteen, and became captain of a vessel at the age of twenty-four. In 1804, he removed from Wellfleet to Wales, Me., and in 1814, to Canton, a neighboring town, where he resided till the day of his death. Was instantly killed by being run over by the cars. He retained his faculties in a remarkable manner to the last. Was held in great respect by the people among whom he lived.

Children, the first born in Wellfleet, the next six in Wales, and the last six in Canton:

2103. Sylvanus Rich,[8] b. June 18, 1802; d. Oct. 10, 1883; m. April 8, 1829, Louisa Paine.

2104. Ann, b. Sept. 3, 1804; m. Dec. 6, 1832, John Soule Ludden.

2105. Ezekiel, b. Sept. 14, 1806; d. June 26, 1879; m., 1st, July 20, 1839, Sarah Winslow Richardson; 2d, Sept. 14, 1842, Mrs. Martha (Richardson) Cleveland.

2106. William, b. June 18, 1808; d. July 13, 1889; m. Dec. 1, 1836, Lydia Leavett Wilson.

2107. Elisha, b. July 19, 1810; d. July 23, 1891; m., 1st, —— (pub. Oct. 12, 1840), Mary Ann Hall; 2d, Oct. 12, 1884, Alice Woodward.

2108. *Child*, b. ——; d. ——, aged 3 mos.

2109. Nathaniel, b. Feb. 7, 1814; d. ——, 1829, aged 15.

2110. Moses Watts, b. June 13, 1816; d. Aug. 21, 1883; m. Oct. 26, 1845, Harriet Austin Waite.

2111. George Washington, b. April 29, 1819; m., 1st, Feb. 1, 1846, Bethia Carver, who d. Sept. 1, 1850; 2d, June 1, 1852, Sarah Howland. Resides in Canton, Me., and is a farmer, and carpenter, and a very useful man in the community. Dau. by his first marriage:

1. Bethia Carver[9] Treat, b. June 14, 1850; d. July 13, 1870.

2112. Ruth, b. Aug. 23, 1821; d. Jan. 9, 1874; m. April 19, 1843, Benjamin Franklin Daily.

2113. Manderville, b. Nov. 3, 1823; d. Sept. 7, 1828, aged 5 yrs.

2114. Mary, b. ——, 1826; d. ——, 1826, aged 6 mos.

2115. Mary Hinks, b. Sept. 14, 1827; d. March 20, 1871, in Monmouth, Me.; m. ——, Harding Lombert Watts. Had four children; all dead now. He has m. again, and now resides in Portland, Me.

1148 Mary[7] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 10, 1776, in Truro, Mass.; died May 14, 1844 (gravestone, North Bucksport, Me.); married Dec. 22, 1799, as his second wife, Elisha Hinks, born July 14, 1774, in Truro, died March 15, 1851 (gravestone, North Bucksport). For his first wife he married ——, Anna ——, and had a daughter Anna Hinks, born Jan. 21, 1798, in Provincetown.

Children of Elisha and Mary Hinks, the first born in Provincetown, Mass., the others in Bucksport:

2116. Elisha,[8] b. Sept. 28, 1800; d. Jan. 14, 1831, lost at sea; m. Oct. 7, 1824, Betsey Hopkins[7] Wentworth, dau. of Ephraim[6] and Hannah (Rich) Wentworth, as her 1st husband. She m., 2d, Sept. 7, 1847, Samuel Higgins, of Orrington, Me. One of his sons was Gen. Edward Winslow Hinks, of Cambridge, Mass. See Wentworth Gen., p. 79, 80, Vol. 2. Mr. Hinks was a sea captain.

2117. Temperance, b. June 3, 1803; d. April 29, 1817.

2118. Mary, b. July 30, 1805 (alive in 1885); unm.

2119. Sarah, b. Jan. 30, 1807; d. Dec. 9, 1870; m. May 23, 1829, Josiah Higgins.
2120. William Treat, b. March 30, 1809; d. about 1831, lost at sea.
2121. Sylvanus Treat, b. Nov. 21, 1810; m. (pub. June 24, 1837) Phebe Cottle, who d. Aug. 27, 1864, aged 51 yrs. 10 mos. (g. s., North Bucksport). Was for 24 years one of the selectmen of the town of Bucksport, and for 14 years chairman of the board; 6 years he represented the town in the Maine Legislature; was 2 years in the State Senate; 5 years treasurer and collector of the town; was for 24 years one of the assessors, and has filled various other positions of trust and responsibility.
2122. Hannah, b. Aug. 12, 1812. Resides (1888) in Boston, Mass.
2123. Naomi, b. May 16, 1816; d. July 12, 1863 (g. s., North Bucksport); m. ———, Rev. S. H. Beale.
2124. Ezekiel Franklin, b. Aug. 10, 1820; d. Feb. 12, 1886, in Chelsea, Mass.

1152 Ann[7] (or Nancy) Treat (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1786; baptized Sept. 10, 1786, in Truro, Mass.; died July 29, 1822, in Cohasset, Mass.; married, as his first wife, Capt. William Kilbourn, born 1785, died June 27, 1852. He was a native of Provincetown, Mass., and settled in Cohasset. See History of the Kilbourne Family, p. 364–365. He married, second,———, Eliza Pratt, of Cohasset, born 1778, died 1867. No issue.

Children of Capt. William and Nancy Kilbourn:

2125. William,[8] b. Dec. 19, 1807; d. June 22, 1848, in Cohasset; m. ———, Permelia Snow. Had 3 sons and 2 daus.
2126. Nancy, b. Feb. 14, 1810; unm. Resides in Boston.
2127. Mary, b. Aug. 11, 1812; d. April 21, 1853; unm. Resides in Boston.
2128. Albert, b. Jan. 26, 1814; d. Sept. —, 1842, in Mobile, Ala.; unm.
2129. Augustus, b. Aug. 17, 1815; d. ———, in Troy, N. Y.; m., 1st, ———, Harriet ———; 2d, ———, Sarah Blaisdell; 3d, ———, ———; 4th, ———, ———; 5th, ———, ———. Resided in Boston.
2130. Diana T., b. Sept. 20, 1817; d. about 1876, in Wilmington, Del. Went South as teacher in 1842, and in 1844, opened a Young Ladies' Seminary in Baltimore, Md. Was the authoress of the "Lone Dove," an interesting Indian Legend, published in 1850, by the Appletons of New York; "The Revealings of a Heart," published in Graham's Magazine, for Jan. and Feb., 1850.
2131. Aquilla, b. Aug. 13, 1819; d. April 11, 1820.
2132. Aquilla, b. Jan. 29, 1821; d. Dec. 14, 1850, in California.
2133. Sally, b. July 27, 1822; d. July 29, 1822.

1153 Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 8, 1787, in Truro, Mass.; died March 14, 1842 (gravestone, Bucksport, Me.); married (published July 17, 1812) Samuel Basset, of Bucksport, who died Feb. 14, 1869, aged eighty-three years, ten months, fifteen days (gravestone, Bucksport Cemetery, Cape Cod Settlement). He died in Winterport, where he then resided, but is buried in Bucksport. For his second wife he married (published May 14, 1842), Mrs. Huldah B. Freeman, of Winterport, Me., to which place he removed. Had three sons by his second marriage.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Basset, born in Bucksport:

2134. Mehetable,[8] b. ——, 1814; d. Oct. 19, 1882; m. ———, Benjamin Snow, of Bucksport, who d. May 31, 1870, aged sixty-one (g. s.). They are both buried in the Cemetery at Cape Cod Settlement.
2135. Nathaniel, b. Feb. —, 1816; d. about 1839, in Bucksport; unm.

1154 Nathaniel[7] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 7, 1792, in Truro; died Dec. 23, 1823, aged thirty-one (gravestone,

South Truro); married Nov. 30, 1820, DELIVERANCE, or DELIA H. WILEY, of Wellfleet, who died Jan. 31, 1841, in Wellfleet. He was a mariner, and resided in Truro.

Son, born in Truro:

2136. NATHANIEL,[8] b. May 18, 1822; d. Feb. 22, 1853; m. Dec. 4, 1848, Phebe Crosby Newcomb.

1155 Tirzah[7] Treat (*Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*) born ———; baptized July 10, 1796, in Truro, Mass.; died Aug. 4, 1842, aged forty-four years, nine months, eighteen days (?), in Bucksport, Me.; married July 13, 1817, NATHAN ATWOOD, Jr., who died May, 1874, aged eighty-five years, eight months, in Bucksport. She resided in Bucksport at the time of her marriage.

Children of Nathan and Tirzah Atwood, born in Bucksport:

2137. NANCY K.,[8] b. Sept., 1819; d. Jan. 15, 1882, aged 62 yrs. 5 mos. (g. s., Bucksport cemetery, Cape Cod settlement); m. ———, Humphrey S. Bridges, who d. Aug. 12, 1885, aged 76 yrs. 10 mos., in Bucksport.

2138. JESSE RICH, b. Dec. 9, 1822; m. Jan. 8, 1852, Elizabeth Douglass. Is a ship carpenter.

2139. NATHAN FRANKLIN, b Feb. 11, 1826; m. Sept. 28, 1853, Ellen Soper Cotton. Is a farmer in Bucksport.

2140. AQUILLA TREAT, b. Sept. 12, 1827; m. Dec. 24, 1851, Susan Chesman Little. Is a farmer in Bucksport.

2141. CLARISSA, b. ——, 1828; d. June 28, 1841, aged 14 yrs. 25 das.

2142. JOEL, b. ——; m. March 25, 1854, Maria Cotton. Is a farmer.

2143. ELISHA HINKS, b. ——; m. Nov., 1865, Eliza Willard, of Bangor, Me., where he resides.

2144. WILLIAM TREAT, b. about 1835; d. Sept. 26, 1848, aged 13.

2145. EVELINE HOLBROOK, b. April 12, 1838; m. Feb. 11, 1865, Capt. Leonard B. Pratt, who d. March 1, 1882. He was captain of several vessels, and of steamer *Dirigo*, in the government service during the Rebellion.

1156 Aquilla Rich[7] Treat (*Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 24, 1799, in Truro, Mass.; died March 17, 1876, in Cohasset, Mass.; married, first, June 16, 1825, BETSEY ATWOOD WILEY, of Wellfleet, Mass., who died April 23, 1828, aged twenty-five (gravestone, South Truro); second, Dec. 25, 1828, MEHITABLE WILEY COBB, of Truro, born June 4, 1803, and died June 22, 1860, and daughter of John and Lucy Cobb. Mr. Treat was a mariner. He was an intelligent man, and very skilful in his profession. At one time he opened a school and taught navigation.

Children, the first ten born in Truro, the others in Cohasset, by his first marriage:

2146. BETSEY,[8] b. ———; d. young.

2147. ELIZABETH, b. ———; d. young.

By his second marriage:

2148. AQUILLA RICH, b. Sept. 17, 1829; d. Jan. 3, 1889, at Cohasset. Was a mariner.

2149. BETSEY,
2150. MEHITABLE, } twins, b. ——, 1831; { d. ——, 1831.

2151. NATHANIEL WILLIAM, b. Oct. 19, 1832; m. Sept. 12, 1872, Hannah Frances Newcomb.

2152. BETSEY ANNA, b. Oct. 1, 1834; d. Oct. 21, 1836.

2153. SYLVANUS RICH, b. April, 1837; d. young.

2154. JOHN ALLEN, b. June 17, 1838; d. Nov. 23, 1864, in Florence, S. C., the result of starvation and neglect at Andersonville. He enlisted Aug. 9, 1862, in Company I, First Mass. Heavy Artillery, formerly the 14th Reg't Mass. Vols. Was in all the battles with his Company; was captured with thirty-eight others on the 22d of June, 1864; passed through the horrors of Andersonville for three months, and was then transferred to

Florence, where he died. He was a young man of exemplary character, and his last message to his friends was that "he had died as he had lived, true to his God and his country." Was unmarried.

2155. Sylvanus Franklin, b. Oct. 29, 1840; m. Aug 11, 1862, Harriet Louisa Hutchinson.
2156. Betsey Anna, b. March 19, 1843; m. June 4, 1865, Isaiah H. Tower, of Cohasset.
2157. Albert Killum, b. March 15, 1845; d. July 4, 1878.
2158. Lucy Wiley, b. Oct. 16, 1848; d. April 13, 1850.

1158 Thomas[7] Higgins (*Thomas,[6] Anna[5] Treat, Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 6, 1797, in Wellfleet; died Oct. 6, 1867, in Wellfleet; married, first, Dec. 28, 1820, Thankful Holbrook; second, April 7, 1847, Hannah Freeman.

Children, born in Wellfleet, by his first marriage:

2159. Elijah Jones Dill,[8] b. Sept. 7, 1821; d. Oct., 1885; m. Nov. 3, 1844, Margaret E. H. Harding.
2160. Thomas, b. Nov. 16, 1823 (alive in 1885); unm.
2161. Mercy Holbrook, b. Dec. 25, 1825 (alive in 1885); m. May 21, 1844, George Baker.
2162. Maria Theresa, b. April 12, 1828 (alive in 1885); m., 1st, Jan. 7, 1847, Jesse Hamlin; 2d, April 24, 1864, Jeremiah Howes.
2163. Barnabas Cole, b. Sept. 10, 1830; d. May 23, 1842.
2164. John Allen, b. April 15, 1833; d. April 22, 1834.
2165. Adeline Allen, b. Nov. 14, 1836 (alive in 1885); m., 1st, May 17, 1860, Zoheth Rich; 2d, Dec. 29, 1867, Fred. W Snow.
2166. Rebecca Hopkins, b. Jan. 8, 1840 (alive in 1885); m. April 26, 1860, Edward S. Rich.

By his second marriage:

2167. John Allen, b. Jan. 12, 1849; d. ———; unm.
2168. Barnabas, b. about 1850; m. ———. Resides in Boston.

1170 Joseph[7] Greenleaf (*Thomas,[6] Abigail[5] Paine, Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 13, 1792, in New York city; died June 6, 1871; married ———, Emmeline Matilda Riley, who died June 2, 1846.

Children:

2169. *Dau.*,[8] b. July 30, 1821; d. in infancy.
2170. Thomas, b. July 30, 1826; m. Nov. 22, 1849, Eleanor Leal. Had one son and three daus.
2171. Anna, b. Sept., 1828; m. Jan. 5, 1853, George W. Thorp. Had three sons and one dau.
2172. Emmeline Matilda, b. Oct. 4, 1830.
2173. Joseph, b. Jan. 11, 1836; d. Nov. 19, 1838.
2174. Joseph, b. Nov. 9, 1838; m. Nov. 9, 1863, Mary H. Ritch. Is a Congregationalist minister, and is now (1886) at New Canaan, Conn. Is the author of the "Churches of New York." Had one dau.:
    1. Anna[9] Greenleaf, b. Dec. 1, 1865; d. June 10, 1883.

1174 William Henry[7] Prentiss (*Eunice Paine[6] Greenleaf, Abigail[5] Paine, Eunice[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 23, 1796, in Washington, D. C.; died Sept. 21, 1878, in Washington, aged eighty-two; married, first, July 7, 1818, Sarah Stockwell, who died Jan. 8, 1831; second, Sept. 29, 1836, Sarah Ann Cooper, who was born in 1807, died Nov. 19, 1871, aged sixty-six. Mr. Prentiss was at one time in the office of the Secretary of State, at Washington, and his children were born there. Nine of them died young, and their names are unknown. See Prentiss Genealogy.

Children, by his first marriage:

2175. William Henry,[8] b. Nov. 22, 1822; m. Oct. 27, 1863, Mrs. Elizabeth Bratton. He is a commercial agent, and resides in Newark, N. J. No issue.
2176. Margaret Jane, b. Feb. 2, 1824; m. Oct. 10, 1844, Charles J. Canfield. Resides in Washington, D. C. Has five sons and five daus.

By his second marriage:

2177. EUNICE ANN, b. Sept. 25, 1837. Resides in Washington.
2178. CHARLES APPLETON, b. Feb. 12, 1839; m. May 8, 1866, Margaret Joanna Clark. Is a physician and resides in Washington. Has one son and one dau.
2179. DANIEL WEBSTER, b. May 31, 1843; m. Oct. 12, 1864, Emilie A. Schmidt. Is a physician, and resides in Washington. Had three sons and two daus.
2180. ISAAC COOPER, b. Oct. 21, 1846; d. young.
2181. JULIET VIRGINIA, b. Aug. 21, 1849; d. young.

1194 Philemon[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 6, 1797, in Oxford, Conn.; died about 1870, aged seventy-three, in Hamden, Conn.; married ———, SARAH LEAVENWORTH, daughter of Thomas and Ruth (Johnson) Leavenworth. See Leavenworth Genealogy. He was a clock maker, and resided in Oxford.

Children, born in Oxford:

2182. HENRY,[8] b. ———; d. Oct. 9, 1857, aged 27; in Orange, Conn.; m. ———, Nancy Terrell.
2183. PHILEMON, b. ———; m. ———.
2184. HORACE, b. Dec. 19, 1822; m. Jan. 19, 1848, at Naugatuck, Mary Andrews, second daughter of Pliny and Mary (Brinton) Andrews, of Naugatuck, who was b. May 14, 1828, at East Nassau, N. Y. Is a carpenter and joiner by trade. Was a soldier during the late Rebellion. In 1870, resided at Chapel Hill, Missouri. No issue.
2185. POLLY ANN, b. ———; m. ———, Timothy Cooper.
2186. ROSETTE, b. ———; m. ———, Edward Downs, of Bridgeport, Conn.
2187. SARAH, b. ———; m., 1st, ———, Scoville, of Waterbury, Conn.; 2d, ———, E. Parker.

1195 Maria[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 22, 1799, in Oxford, Conn.; died Jan. 26, 1856, in Oxford; married ———, CLARK JOHNSON, who died Aug. 25, 1848, aged fifty-three, in Oxford.

Children of Clark and Maria Johnson, born in Oxford, the second in that part now called Seymour:

2188. NATHAN,[8] b. ———; d. ———, in Orange, Conn.
2189. DAVID P., b. ———. Removed to Detroit, Mich.

1196 Thirza[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 27, 1802, in Oxford, Conn.; died ———; married, first, ———, JARVIS SHERMAN; second, ———, HIRAM CAIN.

Children of Jarvis and Thirza Sherman, by her first marriage:

2190. CHARLES,[8] b. ———.
2191. HARRY, b. ———.

Children of Hiram and Thirza Cain, by her second marriage:

2192. POLLY, b. ———.
2193. CLARK, b. ———.
2194. FRIEND, b. ———.
2195. ELIZA, b. ———.

1197 Patty[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 4, 1805, in Oxford, Conn.; died Feb. 7, 1855, aged forty-nine, in Oxford; married ———, HIRAM JOHNSON.

Children of Hiram and Patty Johnson:

2196. SARAH,[8] b. ———; m. ———, William Foster, of Detroit, Mich.
2197. CYNTHIA, b. ———; m. ———, Hiram Baldwin, of Derby.

2198. HARRIET E., b. ———; m. ———, Adonijah French, of Seymour, Conn. He was justice of the peace in 1864, and selectman in 1867.

2199. CALLISTINE, b. ———; m. ———, Stephen Crane, of Derby, Conn. He enlisted as a private, Sept. 5, 1864, in 3d Battery Conn. Volunteers, and was discharged June 23, 1865, at Richmond, Va.

2200. TREAT, b. ———; d. Aug., 1850, in Oxford.

1198 Atwater[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 4, 1810, in Oxford, Conn.; married Oct. 30, 1835, ELIZABETH A. TERRELL, of Bethany, Conn.

Children, born in Oxford:

2201. FRANCES EUNICE,[8] b. Sept. 5, 1836; d. April 18, 1859, aged 22 yrs. (g. s., Seymour, Conn.).

2202. JANE ELIZABETH, b. May 27, 1838; d. April 19, 1863, aged 24 yrs. 11 mos. (g. s., Seymour, Conn.).

2203. MARY ANN, b. June 1, 1840; m. Sept. 14, 1859, Edwin S. Parmelee.

2204. BRYANT ATWATER, b. June 30, 1842; m., 1st, Sept., 1862, Caroline Ellen[7] Treat; 2d, Dec. 11, 1866, Sarah Hill.

2205. CHARLES BENNETT, b. Dec. 12, 1846; d. March 5, 1849, aged 3 yrs. (g. s., Seymour).

2206. ELIJAH BURT, b. Nov. 13, 1850; m. April 23, 1873, Sarah A. Curtiss.

2207. IDELLA MARIA, b. May 11, 1853; d. Aug. 9, 1876, aged 23; m. April 17, 1871, Charles W. Robinson.

2208. FREDERICK LEWIS, b. Feb. 7, 1856; d. Aug. 21, 1858, aged 2 yrs. (g. s., Seymour).

1199 Stephen[7] Treat (*Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 4, 1813, in Oxford, Conn.; married ———, MARY C. TERRELL, of Bethany, Conn., who died Jan. 28, 1887, aged seventy-six, in West Haven, Conn.

Children:

2209. MARY A.,[8] b. April 25, 1834; m. ——, 1853, John Andrews.

2210. ELIJAH S., b. March 2, 1836; d. Jan. 4, 1841, aged 5 yrs. (g. s., Seymour, Conn.).

2211. SHELDON C., b. May 13, 1838; d. Sept., 1873; m. July 5, 1865, Mary E. McCulley.

2212. ELIJAH S., b. June 8, 1841; d. Oct. 29, 1847.

2213. JOHN O., b. Aug. 29, 1843; m. Oct. 26, 1868, Adeline C. Allen.

2214. MARTHA J., b. March 27, 1846; m. Oct. 22, 1868, Bruce L. Parmelee.

2215. STEPHEN A., b. Nov. 2, 1853; m. Oct. 9, 1876, Lucina A. Ward, of New York.

1201 Harriet Herpin[7] Treat (*Stephen Atwater*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Milford, Conn.; died ——, 1872, in Columbus, Ohio; married March, 1829, ASAHEL CHITTENDEN, born May, 1797, in Waterbury, Conn., died March, 1880, in Columbus. He removed to Columbus, Ohio, in 1829. See Chittenden Genealogy.

Children of Asahel and Harriet Chittenden, born in Columbus:

2216. RICHARD L.,[8] b. July 10, 1830. Grad. at Kenyon College in 1849.

2217. STERNE, b. Jan. 1, 1833. Grad. at Yale in 1855.

2218. HENRY TREAT, b. Dec. 18, 1834. Grad. at Yale in 1855.

2219. JOHN C., b. Feb. 20, 1838.

2220. HARRIET E., b. Oct. 8, 1840; d. Oct. 20, 1840.

2221. CHARLOTTE TREAT, b. Oct. 29, 1841; m. Feb. 14, 1867, Col. George Abisha Woodward, of Wilkes-Barre, Penn.

2222. SARAH, b. Feb. 20, 1847.

1210 Atwater[7] Treat (*Isaac*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 16, 1801, in Milford, Conn.; died March 27, 1882, in Milford; married, first,

Nov. 19, 1827, BETSEY MARIA BEECHER, born April 18, 1807; died Jan. 7, 1840, and daughter of Joseph and Naomi Parrot Beecher; second, Nov. 22, 1842, ELIZABETH BULFORD, born July 14, 1812, died Oct. 26, 1849, and daughter of Ira and Hannah Prescott Bulford; third, Sept. 10, 1850, by Rev. J. P. Thompson, at New York, ADELINE B. BRADLEY, born Jan. 5, 1812, died Jan. 23, 1883, and daughter of Hotchkiss Bradley. Mr. Treat spent the early part of his life in Milford. When about seventeen he came to New Haven, and learned his trade of Mr. James Chaplin, the college carpenter. In the great revival he was converted, and with ninety-nine others, joined Rev. Mr. Merwin's church in Feb., 1821. He became a very active Christian, and engaged especially in missionary work. In 1850, he was chosen deacon. He was humble and modest, ever generous to the poor and needy, and always ready to assist the deserving. His integrity and honesty were never questioned. Among the buildings constructed by him are those for the Yale Theological school, the Peabody Museum, and the Lancasterian school. He was a director in the City Bank, the Fair Haven and Westville Horse Rail Road Co., and was connected with other local companies. Was also a trustee of the New Haven Orphan Asylum; was interested in the affairs of the Seaman's Friend Society, and in the schools at the South managed by the American Missionary Society. Was at one time an alderman. He resided on the square bounded by College, Elm, High, and Wall streets. A memorial sermon has been printed.

Children, born in New Haven, by his first marriage:

2223. LEONARD ATWATER,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1828; d. Sept. 4, 1832.

2224. EDWARD BEECHER, b. April 27, 1831; m. Feb. 8, 1854, Sarah Maria Ives.

2225. SARAH, b. Aug. 30, 1833; d. Aug. 12, 1834.

2226. CHARLES ATWATER, b. July 24, 1835; d. Feb. 14, 1836.

2227. JAMES ELBERT, b. Sept. 22, 1837. Is an organ builder. Manufactory, Methuen, Mass. Is also treasurer and general manager of the United States Tubular Bell Co., Methuen. Has patented many useful inventions.

2228. SAMUEL ATWATER, b. Dec. 29, 1839; m. Nov. 8, 1869, Stella Burlingame. Is a member of the firm of Treat & Foltz, architects, Chicago. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. Enlisted at New Haven, July 26, 1862.

By his second marriage:

2229. GEORGE BULFORD, b. April 6, 1846; m. Oct. 27, 1869, Hattie T. Bray.

2230. ELIZABETH MARVIN, b. Sept. 22, 1849; m. May 29, 1883, Edward L. Curial, of Anoka, Minn.

By his third marriage:

2231. ROBERT BRADLEY, b. Sept. 20, 1851; d. March 12, 1852.

1211 Isaac[7] Treat (*Isaac,*[6] *Philosebius,*[5] *Robert,*[4] *Robert,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 29, 1802, in Milford, Conn.; died April 2, 1881, in Cincinnati, Ohio; married April 25, 1825, in New Haven, ELIZABETH POOL. Was engaged in the leather business in Cincinnati.

Daughter, born in Bridgeport:

2232. ELEANOR PORTER,[8] b. July 31, 1826; d. April 8, 1862; m. Sept. 25, 1845, William Dean Davidson.

1212 Miles[7] Treat (*Isaac,*[6] *Philosebius,*[5] *Robert,*[4] *Robert,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 19, 1804, in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 27, 1891, in Mobile, Ala.; married July 7, 1834, MARTHA BEECHER, of New Haven, who died Jan. 24, 1891, in Mobile. He removed to Mobile, Ala., in the winter of 1828-9, and was always one of the leading citizens of

that city; was ordained a ruling elder in the Government street Presbyterian church, in 1831, and was one of the twenty-two persons who organized it. Was universally esteemed for his uprightness and strict integrity; was engaged in the furniture business till about 1876, when he turned it over to his sons.

Children, born in Mobile:

2233. Fannie Ann,[8] b. May 24, 1835; m. July 8, 1879, B. S. Woodcock.

2234. Sarah Pryor, b. Oct. 22, 1837; d. Oct. 29, 1861.

2235. William Hamilton, b. Dec. 27, 1840; d. July 1, 1862, killed at the battle of Malvern Hill. I make the following extract from the Official Records of the war, Confederate Records, Vol. xi, Part ii, p. 636. Report of Maj. Robert M. Sands, 3d Alabama Infantry, to Gen. R. E. Rhodes, of the part taken by his regiment in the battle of Gaines' Mill, dated "Camp at Poe's Farm, near Richmond, Va., 17 of July, 1862." "I think it my duty, general, to call your attention to the brave and gallant daring of Color Corporal William Treat, Company K, Mobile Rifle Company, who in the midst of very heavy firing to which we were subjected went from one end of the line to the other on two different occasions with important messages from me. He was killed on July 1 [Malvern Hill], while carrying the colors after the color bearer had been shot dead."

2236. Edwin Miles, b. Aug. 16, 1843; d. Aug. 8, 1877; m. Nov. 14, 1866, Kate H. Bull.

2237. Ellsworth Atwater, b. Aug. 16, 1846; d. Oct. 25, 1866.

2238. Arthur Beecher, b. July 18, 1849; m. Dec. 26, 1872, Bessie B. Bull, of Mobile, Ala., who d. Jan. 12, 1881.

2239. Carleton Booth, b. Feb. 22, 1854.

1213 Sarah[7] Treat (*Isaac,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 4, 1808, in Milford, Conn.; married May 28, 1828, Wilson Booth, born March 18, 1800, in Trumbull, Conn., of Scotch ancestry, who died Aug., 1888, in New Haven, and was buried Aug. 16, in Grove St. cemetery. He came to New Haven in 1819, and united with the North church under the pastorate of Rev. Samuel Merwin, Aug. 13, 1828. By trade he was a carpenter and builder, and had charge of the erection of many dwellings and churches in New Haven and vicinity. He also held positions of trust in various organizations, as well as in town and city matters. He was naturally of a quiet and reserved disposition. He retained his health and strength, with the exception of impaired hearing, almost to the last.

Children of Wilson and Sarah Booth, born in New Haven:

2240. Sarah Elizabeth,[8] b. Nov. 21, 1832; m. Aug. 4, 1863, Henry Champion.

2241. William Treat, b. Nov. 12, 1835; m. June 3, 1862, Sarah A. Pierce. Has one child:
1. Alice Treat[9] Booth, b. July 13, 1863.

1214 Robert[7] Treat (*Robert,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 31, 1785, in Milford, Conn.; died April 24, 1861, aged seventy-five, in Orange, Conn.; married March 28, 1811, Betsey Platt, born April 23, 1785, died Jan. 6, 1852, aged sixty-six. He was a farmer and resided in Orange.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2242. Eliza,[8] b. ——, 1812; d. April 25, 1861, aged 49; m. ———, Robert Smith. No issue.

2243. Mehitable, b. ——, 1815; d. July 6, 1881, aged 66; m. April 5, 1874, Merritt Woodruff. No issue.

2244. Robert, } twins, b. Feb. 29, 1820; { d. Jan. 13, 1859, aged 39.
2245. Albert, } { d. Feb. 7, 1891; m. April 28, 1858, Lucinda Edmonds.

1218 Susannah[7] Treat (*Jonathan,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*),

born Jan. 4, 1785, in Milford, Conn.; died ———; married Sept. 26, 1802, BENJAMIN CLARK, Jr., born Aug. 18, 1779, died ———.

Children of Benjamin and Susannah Clark, born in Milford:

2246. SUSAN,[8] b. May 9, 1807; m. ———, J. M. Colburn.
2247. CLARINA, b. ———; m. ———, Treat Clark.
2248. BENJAMIN T., b. ———.
2249. CHARLOTTE, b. ———.
2250. MARY, b. Jan. 1, 1827.

1219 Jireh[7] Treat (*Jonathan*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 23, 1794, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Oct. 21, 1848 (gravestone, Orange); married Oct. 7, 1813, SARAH PLATT, who died May 16, 1867, aged seventy-one. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Orange:

2251. JONAH NEWTON,[8] b. Jan. 15, 1815; d. July 29, 1881; m. Oct. 7, 1840, Mary Amanda Gould.
2252. LYMAN V., b. May 21, 1821; m. June 11, 1844, Susan Maria Merwin.

1220 Jonathan[7] Treat (*Jonathan*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 9, 1800, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Dec. 22, 1886, in Orange; married April 18, 1822, MARY BALDWIN, born Aug. 19, 1798, died March 9, 1877, in Orange, and daughter of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Hine) Baldwin. Was a farmer in Orange.

Children, born in Orange:

2253. SUSAN ELIZABETH,[8] b. Oct. 26, 1825; d. Dec. 31, 1884; m. Jan. 1850, Isaac Wales Hine, of New Haven.
2254. MARY, b. Dec. 25, 1830; m. Jan. 31, 1851, Silas Clark Baldwin, b. Oct. 21, 1821, and son of Newton and Anna Maria Baldwin. Resides in Ansonia, Conn. No issue.
2255. ANN MARIA, b. May 19, 1833; m. March 29, 1851, Isaac Baldwin of Woodbridge, Conn., b. April 13, 1829, and half brother of Silas Clark Baldwin, who m. her sister Mary.
2256. STILES JONATHAN, b. Sept. 2, 1835; m. Dec. 25, 1855, Anna Maria Fitts.

1229 Dr. Samuel Willis[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 6, 1801, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died March 10, 1883, in Meriden, Conn.; married Dec. 5, 1822, BETSEY TUTTLE, born Jan. 31, 1800, died Aug. 26, 1879, in Middlebury, Conn., and daughter of Aaron and Rebecca (Wooster) Tuttle. Was a member of the M. E. Church, and a local preacher. Travelled about the country preaching. After a while began the practice of medicine. His compounds were purely vegetable, and he met with great success. Acted as both preacher and physician. In 1871, had an attack of spinal meningitis from which he never fully recovered. Resided with his daughter, Mrs. Stevens, in Meriden, after the death of his wife. There are some errors in the Tuttle Genealogy in regard to his family.

Children, born in Middlebury:

2257. GEORGE,[8] b. May 3, 1824; m. Nov. 14, 1848, Esther E. Bronson.
2258. MARY ANN, b. Nov. 17, 1830; m. June 6, 1861, Charles H. Stevens. No issue.
2259. OLIVE, b. June 20, 1833; m. Nov. 13, 1864, Henry Dexter Knapp, who d. June 24, 1867. No issue. Resides in Cheshire, Conn.
2260. JANE, b. Aug. 17, 1837; m. June 17, 1863, Thomas A. Judd. No issue.

1230 Mary[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born

Nov. 3, 1803, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Dec. 22, 1863, in Middlebury, Conn.; married HARRY JOHNSON, who died Jan. 26, 1887. Resided in Middlebury.

Children of Harry and Mary Johnson:

2261. MARTHA,[8] b. ———; dead.
2262. JANE, b. ———. Resides in Plainville, Conn.
2263. ELLEN, b. ———; dead.

1231 Esther[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 29, 1806, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died May 25, 1881, in Middlebury, Conn.; married NATHAN NEWTON, who died Dec. 26, 1863, of Middlebury, where they resided.

Children of Nathan and Esther Newton, born in Middlebury:

2264. JULIA,[8] b. ———; dead.
2265. HENRY, b. ———; dead.
2266. ROBERT, b. ———; dead.
2267. ROBERT, b. ———; dead.
2268. MARTHA, b. ———. Resides in Middlebury.

1232 Charles[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 18, 1807, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died March 14, 1879, in Alden, Hardin Co., Iowa; married HENRIETTA MALLERY, who died May 24, 1877, in Alden. Resided in Alden, to which place he removed in 1857.

Children, the first three born in Waterbury, Conn., the fourth in Middlebury, Conn.:

2269. MARIA,[8] b. Sept. 23, 1832; d. March 14, 1889, in Glendive, Montana.
2270. ROBERT MALLERY, b. Jan. 13, 1838; d. March 2, 1887; m. Feb. 22, 1860, Susan Pritchard.
2271. CHARLES, b. Jan. 12, 1840; d. Jan., 1863, in St. Louis, Mo. Enlisted 1862, in Co. A, 12th Reg't Iowa Vols.
2272. ARTHUR, b. Dec. 25, 1850; m. Oct. 14, 1876, Belle Stoughtenburg.

1233 Martha[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 30, 1809, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Feb. 16, 1891, in Bethel, Conn.; married, first, April 16, 1830, JOHN BRADLEY, who died ———; second, Feb. 19, 1836, THOMAS SOLLEY, of Bethel, a widower with one child, born April 16, 1800, died June 17, 1878; was a hatter. She resided with her son, David Treat Solley, in Bethel. Was an estimable woman, and connected with the Methodist church.

Daughter of John and Martha Bradley:

2273. ELIZABETH,[8] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, George J. Ferry. Had four children.

Children of Thomas and Martha Solley, born in Bethel, by her second marriage:

2274. DAVID TREAT,[8] b. Jan. 15, 1837; m. Feb. 24, 1863, Sarah Augusta[9] Wood, b. Dec. 19, 1840, and dau. of Heman and Thalia Amelia[7] (Treat) Wood (2533). Has two children born in Bethel:
   1. George Willis[9] Solley, b. April 20, 1864; m. June 29, 1890, Sarah Josephine Elizabeth Dickson, dau. of the late Benjamin Dickson, D.D., ex-Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, Ireland, at Stillorgan Church, by the Rev. James Haughton Kennedy, incumbent of the Parish. Reside in Springfield, Mass.
   2. Frank Deming Solley, b. Dec. 9, 1866.
2275. JOHN, b. ———; m. ———, ———. Is a hat manufacturer, and resides in Orange, N. J. Has a hat store in New York. Has three children.

1235 Merritt[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 7, 1813, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died May 29, 1871, in

Wolcottville, town of Torrington, Conn.; married April 19, 1849, HENRIETTA MARIA TAYLOR, born June 1, 1822, and daughter of Abiel and Eunice (Eno) Taylor. Was a merchant in Torrington.

Children born in Wolcottville, Torrington:

2276. ALICE EUNICE,[8] b. April 20, 1850; m. May 22, 1871, William C. Hillard.
2277. EDWARD TAYLOR, b. April 10, 1860.
2278. HENRIETTA MAUD, b. May 14, 1862.

1236 Robert Marcus[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 19, 1815, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; married Nov. 28, 1837, HANNAH MARIA WHITTELSEY, of Litchfield South Farms, who was born May 3, 1816. He was a key maker in the lock factory of Levis & McKee, Terryville, Conn., for some six years, when he removed to Morris, Conn. There he manufactured corn shellers, and churns of his own model, till 1861, when he invented and began the manufacture of Darly and Treat's horse hay rake, and also a hay tedder. Patented a hay rake in 1876. He celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of his marriage Nov. 28, 1887.

Children, the first two born in Terryville, the others in East Morris:

2279. EVELINA MARIA,[8] b. Feb. 18, 1839; d. March 11, 1839, at Terryville.
2280. FREDERICK WHITTELSEY, b. April 2, 1841; d. Aug. 15, 1863, in New Orleans, La. He was a private in Co. A, 23d Reg't Conn. Vols.
2281. FLORINDA GERTRUDE, b. Feb. 6, 1842.
2282. HANNAH MARIA, b. April 19, 1844; m. Dec. 23, 1870, Timothy Whittelsey.

1237 Lydia Ann[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1817, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Jan. 14, 1883, in Middlebury, Conn.; married ———, JOHN BENHAM. Resided in Middlebury.

Children of John and Lydia Ann Benham, born in Middlebury:

2283. JAMES,[8] b. ———. Resides in Waterbury, Conn.
2284. EUGENE, b. ———. Resides in Waterbury.
2285. JOHN, b. ———. Resides in Los Angeles, Cal.
2286. JULIA, b. ———. Resides in Winsted, Conn.
2287. LUCY, b. ———. Resides in Waterbury.

1238 John Gunn[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 3, 1818, in Middlebury, Conn.; married May 23, 1843, in Litchfield, Conn., LUCY H. TARR, who was born Sept. 12, 1820. Is a mechanic by trade and resided in Waterbury, Conn., for thirty years. Has a farm in East Morris, Conn., where he now (1889) resides.

Children, born in Litchfield, Conn:

2288. JEANNETT,[8] b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, George Roberts.
2289. SOPHIA C., b. March 16, 1851; m. ———, John Walker.

1240 Mary Ann[7] Allen (*Mary*[6] *Treat*, *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 7, 1787, in Southbury, Conn.; died May 11, 1858, in Ashland, N. Y.; married Jan. 31, 1808, ALANSON BARLOW, born Feb. 16, 1781, in Southbury, died Aug. 28, 1858, in Ashland. Mr. Barlow belonged to a family of some note. His uncle, Joel Barlow, was a Revolutionary soldier, an eminent statesman, and a poet. Was author of the Columbiad and other poems. In 1811, was minister plenipotentiary to France. His death occurred Dec. 22, 1812, occasioned by the fatigue of a forced journey

to meet the Emperor Napoleon at Wilna, Poland. In personal appearance Alanson Barlow much resembled his uncle. He was a man of few words, and of strict integrity. Mrs. Barlow was a most excellent woman, exchanging the comforts of a New England home for what was then a wilderness, free from all selfishness, and a blessing to all who came in contact with her.

Children of Alanson and Mary A. Barlow, the first born in Southbury, the others in Windham:

2290. ALLEN,[8] b. Sept. 17, 1810; m. Sept. 16, 1838, Lucina Blakslee, who was b. in 1820.

2291. MARY, b. Aug. 9, 1815; m. ———, Jerome Baldwin, b. July 25, 1811, d. Sept. 19, 1879. Resides in Windham, N. Y. Son:

1. Orison Barlow[9] Baldwin, b. June 18, 1836; m. May 20, 1862, Margaret Sherman. Children born in Ashland:
   1. Leonora Belle[10] Baldwin, b. April 6, 1863.
   2. Theodore Bruce Baldwin, b. April 14, 1874.

2292. RUSSELL, b. Oct. 28, 1817; d. Nov. 3, 1876; unm.

2293. LAUREN, b. Jan. 23, 1820; d. Nov. 5, 1866; unm.

2294. LOVISA, b. March 20, 1822; m. ———, Revillo Cobb, who was b. Sept., 1818. Has two children:

1. George Allen Cobb, b Oct. 28, 1850; m. Jan. 8, 1879, Elizabeth Sutton, who was b Sept. 15, 1853.
2. Hattie L. Cobb, b. Jan. 18, 1853.

2295. ISAAC, b. Aug. 4, 1825; m., 1st, Nov. 20, 1847, Keturah Brandon, b. 1824, d. March 18, 1876; 2d, ———, Elida Ingraham, b. Oct. 30, 1850, d. May 25, 1883; 3d, Feb. 2, 1885, Maggie Alvord, b. April 5, 1863. Had ten children.

By his first marriage:

1. Edward Francis Barlow, b. Dec. 19, 1848; m. ——, 1876, Eunice Rebecca Delamater, b. June 1, 1848, in Prattsville, N. Y., d. Sept. 17, 1886, and dau. of William and Lydia E. Delamater. Is a Methodist minister in Philmont, Columbia Co., N. Y.
2. Eugenia Barlow, b. Dec. 21, 1851; m. Jan. 6, 1870, Amasa Blakslee. Has a son:
   1. Roscoe Conklin Blakslee, b. Aug. 20, 1879.
3. Sarah Helen Barlow, b. April 25, 1854; d. Oct. 29, 1861.
4. Louisa Jane Barlow, b. Jan. 14, 1856; d. Oct. 10, 1861.
5. Eliabiah Barlow, b. Jan. 7, 1858; m. May 8, 1876, Edward S. Mulford, who was b. 1856. Has a son: Lamonte Mulford, b. July 10, 1877.
6. Elsie Barlow, b. Nov. 11, 1861; m. ——— 1879, William White. Has a son:
   1. Claude White, b. July 18, 1881.
7. Lodoskie Barlow, b. Jan. 29, 1863; m. Oct. 20, 1878, Augustus Decker.
8. Marion Barlow, b. June 25, 1866; m. Nov. 12, 1883, William Wilber. Has a dau.:
   1. Ella Wilber, b. Dec., 1884.

By his second marriage:

9. Lester Barlow, b. Oct. 30, 1879.
10. Addie Vail Barlow, b. June 10, 1881.

1247 Lucy Jane[7] Treat (*Amos Camp*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 30, 1806, in Southbury, Conn.; died May 12, 1863, in Bennettsville, Chenango Co., N. Y.; married April 5, 1827, DAVID VAN HORNE, born Oct. 11, 1803, in Green River, Columbia Co., N. Y., died April 22, 1863, in Bennettsville, and son of Aaron and Mary (Hubbard) Van Horne. Aaron Van Horne was a carpenter, and died in 1818, his wife Mary having died in 1816, both in Green River. Mr. Van Horne was a tanner by trade, and settled in Lexington, Greene Co., N. Y. In 1834, he removed to Thompsonville, Sullivan Co., N. Y., and opened a tannery, which he sold out in 1837, and removed to Bennettsville, where he opened a store, and remained in business till his death.

Children of David and Lucy J. Van Horne, the first three born in Lexington, the fourth and fifth in Thompsonville, the other two in Bennettsville:

2296. BENNETT PORTER,[8] b. April 13, 1828; m. Oct. 17, 1848, Jane E. Bennett.
2297. AUGUSTA ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 7, 1830; m. June 12, 1859, Revillo L. Hare.
2298. ALFRED AMOS, b. Sept. 27, 1832; m. Oct. 30, 1854, Mary Jane Schofield.
2299. ANNETTE, b. Sept. 2, 1834; m., 1st, Oct. 25, 1857, Stephen Girard Corbin; 2d, June 14, 1868, John P. Gardinier.
2300. HARRIAT REBECCA, b. March 9, 1837.
2301. ZELINDA, b. March 14, 1839; d. March 18, 1841.
2302. MARION, b. Sept. 24, 1841; d. May 19, 1842.

1248 Harriet[7] Treat (*Amos Camp*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 26, 1807, in Southbury, Conn.; died Oct. 19, 1835, aged twenty-eight (gravestone, Westkill, N. Y.), in Windham, Greene Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 4, 1830, CORNELIUS H. GARDINIER, a tanner, of Windham, born July 2, 1803, and son of Henry and Rebecca (Begordas) Gardinier.

Children of Cornelius H. and Harriet Gardinier, born in Windham:

2303. AUGUSTA ELIZABETH,[8] b. Feb. 28, 1831; m. April 15, 1867, Palmer Breed, of Baldwinsville, N. Y. Reside in Memphis, Onondaga Co., N. Y. She was a teacher. Have two children, born in Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:
  1. Franklin J.[9] Breed, b. Oct. 10, 1869.
  2. Andrew H. G. Breed, b. Oct. 28, 1873.
2304. HARRIET A., b. April 8, 1833; d. April 23, 1878; m. Jan. 1, 1854, Henry Brown, of Jewett, Greene Co., N. Y. Had one dau.:
  1. Hattie K. Brown, b. Aug. 23, 1865; d. Feb. 4, 1883. The mother and child are buried at Vineland, N. J.
2305. HENRY, b. July 2, 1835; d. Aug. 20, 1835, in Windham.

1250 Alfred Amos[7] Treat (*Amos Camp*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1812, in Southbury, Conn.; died Feb. 24, 1874, aged sixty-three years, nine months (gravestone, at Rondout, N. Y.); married Aug. 3, 1835, JULIA MARIA SCHERMERHORN, who was born May 3, 1813. He was a farmer. Removed from Conn. to New York State, and after residing in various towns, settled in Lexington, Greene Co., whence he moved to Rondout village, Ulster Co., now the city of Kingston, where he filled the office of poor master very acceptably about the year 1850, and declined a second term.

Children, the first three born in Lexington, the fourth and fifth in Roxbury, Delaware Co., N. Y., the sixth in Middletown, Delaware Co., and the others in Rondout:

2306. ANNA ELIZABETH,[8] b. Sept. 5, 1836; m. April 28, 1869, Aaron Hoes.
2307. WILLIAM BETHUEL, b. April 28, 1838; d. Jan. 6, 1888; m. Dec. 24, 1867, Mary C. Kirchener, who was b. in Germany. When the Rebellion broke out he was enrolled in the 20th Reg't N. Y. State Militia, which enlisted in the war as the 80th Reg't N. Y. Volunteers. He enlisted, first, Sept. 5, 1861, secondly, Feb. 8, 1864, and was discharged Jan. 29, 1866. Received a commission as 3d Corporal when he enlisted. Was taken prisoner at Fredericksburg, and confined in the Libby prison. Was also in the battle of Gettysburg. Served to the close of the war, and remained on duty at Richmond for about nine months after. Was a painter by trade, and resided (1886) in Brooklyn, N. Y., at No. 500 Myrtle Avenue. No issue.
2308. AMOS CANINE, b. Sept. 24, 1839; d. July 1, 1863, killed at the battle of Gettysburg, in the first day's fight. Enlisted Sept. 5, 1861, in the 80th Reg't N. Y. Vols., with his brothers.
2309. BENNET, b. May 18, 1841; d. May 23, 1841, aged 5 das., in Roxbury, N. Y.
2310. ISAAC, b. May 7, 1842; d. Sept. 15, 1845, aged 3 yrs. 4 mos. 7 das., at Rondout, N. Y.

2311. DANIEL LEFEVRE, b. Oct. 20, 1843; d. April 28, 1866, at Rondout. He enlisted Sept. 5, 1861, in Co. D, in the 20th, afterwards the 80th Reg't N. Y. State Vols., and served during the Rebellion, receiving his discharge Jan. 29, 1866. Was in nine battles, and received a medal for good behavior. He died at home of disease contracted in the army.

2312. DAVID AUGUSTUS, b. Sept. 9, 1845; m. Dec. 2, 1871, Mary A. Hyuman.

2313. FRANCIS, b. Sept. 16, 1847; d. Feb. 10, 1848, in Rondout.

2314. MARY JANE, b. Dec. 13, 1848; d. April 9, 1850, in Rondout.

2315. FANNY GERTRUDE, b. April 16, 1851; d. Nov. 12, 1852, in Rondout.

2316. HENRIETTA, b. July 7, 1853.

2317. ALFRED AMOS, b. Dec. 27, 1856; d. Jan. 16, 1857, in Rondout.

2318. GEORGE WALCOTT, b. Dec. 30, 1857; d. Oct. 25, 1861, in Rondout.

1251 Anna Camp[7] Treat (*Amos Camp*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1815, in Southbury, Conn.; died Nov. 26, 1853, in her thirty-ninth year in Middletown, Delaware Co., N. Y.; married July 10, 1838, HENRY SCHAEFFER SCHERMERHORN, who died May 25, 1854, aged forty-four. He was a tanner, and resided in Middletown, N. Y.

Children of Henry S. and Anna C. Schermerhorn, the first born in Westkill, Greene Co., the others in Middletown, N. Y.:

2319. GILBERT DECKER,[8] b. May 13, 1839; m. March 9, 1867, Eliza M. Newcomb.

2320. DANIEL LEFEVRE, b. April 6, 1841; d. June 6, 1843, drowned in a tan vat.

2321. CHAUNCEY LEROY, b. Jan. 1, 1843; d. June 6, 1863, unm.

2322. ALBERT HENRY, b. March 17, 1845; d. June 6, 1847.

2323. MAY CATHERINE, b. June 4, 1847; m. ———, Edwin G. Kennedy, of Lexington, N. Y. No issue.

2324. CASPER DECKER, b. Oct. 14, 1850; d. Jan. 9, 1858.

1252 Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Amos Camp*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Southbury, Conn.; died June 23, 1878, in Shandaken, Ulster Co., N. Y.; married July 4, 1840, ABRAHAM LONGENDYKE, of Woodstock, Ulster Co., N. Y. They settled in Westkill, Greene Co., N. Y. He died in Napanock, Ulster Co., N. Y., June 17, —. Was a farmer.

Children of Abraham and Elizabeth Longendyke, the first two born in Westkill, the third in Shandaken:

2325. ERWIN, b. April 11, 1845; m. Sept. 24, 1865, Libbie Shutt.

2326. REVILLO TREAT, b. Dec. 9, 1847; d. March 19, 1875, in West Hurley, Ulster Co., N. Y.; unm. Was a physician and graduated from the Albany Medical College.

2327. ALICE, b. Dec. 7, 1854; m. Nov. 24, —, Charles Patchen, of Shokan, N. Y. Reside (1886) in Syracuse, N. Y. Have one child.

1257 Sarah Ann[7] Treat (*Alfred*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 27, 1804, in South Britain, Conn.; died Oct. 17, 1867; married Jan. 19, 1822, ISAAC TOMSON, of New Haven, Conn., who died April 22, 1873, aged seventy-five, in New Haven.

Children of Isaac and Sarah A. Tomson, born in New Haven:

2328. SARAH ADELINE,[5] b. March 24, 1825; m. ———, Samuel P. Crafts, of New Haven.

2329. CORNELIA MARIA, b. July 7, 1827; m. J. Snowdon Bacon, of Boston, who d. March 14, 1890, in San Francisco, Cal.

2330. ALFRED TREAT, b. ——, 1830; d. in infancy.

2331. HELEN FRANCES, b. Jan. 7, 1833; d. Jan. 14, 1891; unm.

2332. HANNAH MOORE, b. ——, 1835; d. young.

2333. Isaac Elford, b. ——, 1837; d young.
2334. Kate Winifred, b. Nov. 16, 1841; m. ———, Pitts H. Burt, of Cincinnati, Ohio.

1258 Bethuel[7] Treat (*Alfred*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]) born April 16, 1806, in Southbury, Conn.; died April 9, 1875, in Southbury; married first, Feb. 3, 1831, Amanda Hawley, born July 7, 1806, died Nov. 8, 1848, aged forty-one, and daughter of Obadiah and Betsey Kimberly Hawley; second, Feb. 15, 1849, Mary Northrop, born Aug. 1, 1814, and daughter of Amos and Hannah Northrop, of New Milford. He was a farmer.

Children born in Southbury, by his first marriage:

2335. Lydia Ann.[8] b. Nov. 6, 1831; m. Jan 30. 1850, George N. Platt.
2336. Hannah More, b. Dec. 29, 1833; m. Dec. 3, 1856, Charles Henry Jessup.
2337. Gertrude Amanda, b. Jan. 24, 1844; m., 1st. Oct. 21, 1861, Joseph S. Nettleton; 2d. Dec. 31, 1873, George H. Beers.

By his second marriage:

2338. Mary Northrop, b. June 1853, d. July 27, 1853, aged 1 mo., in Southbury.
2339. Bethuel Northrop, b. May 27, 1855; m. Nov. 14, 1879, Sarah E. Ford.

1259 Mary E.[7] Treat (*Alfred*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 3, 1810, in South Britain, Conn.; died March 11, 1871, in New Haven, Conn.; married Jan. 4, 1844, Dr. William G. Munson, a dentist of New Haven, who died Sept. 27, 1873.

Children of William G. and Mary E. Munson, born in New Haven:

2340. Frances Treat,[8] b. Nov. 20, 1846. Resides in New Haven.
2341. Emilie E., b. Jan. 29, 1852.

1261 Jane P.[7] Treat (*Alfred*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 2, 1817, in South Britain, Conn.; married May 10, 1843, Rev. George Thurlow Dole, a graduate of Yale in 1836. He was born in Byfield, Mass., and preached in Beverly, Lanesboro', and Reading, Mass., where he died March 26, 1884.

Children of Rev. George T. and Jane P. Dole, the first two born in Beverly, Mass., the third in Lanesboro', Mass.:

2342. Susan Jane,[8] b Dec. 25. 1844.
2343. Alice H., b. April 1, 1848; d. Feb., 1862, in Lanesboro'.
2344. Bertha C., b. Sept., 1858.

1281 Olive[7] Treat (*Isaac Rexford*,[6] *Bethuel*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 28, 1822, in Southbury, Conn.; died April 12, 1884, in Southbury; married, first, March 27, 1850, Frederick W. Ward (no issue); second, April 5, 1860, David R. Stephens, who died Dec. 29, 1878, of hydrophobia. Was from New Haven. Was a farmer and butcher in Southbury.

Children of David R. and Olive Stephens, born in Southbury:

2345. Nettie Rosaline,[8] b. July 2, 1861.
2346. Howard Rexford, b. April 30, 1867.

1287 Sarah[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 28, 1788, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Aug. 18, 1874, in Westville, Conn.; married Sept. 8, 1813, Oliver Nettleton, who died Jan. 31, 1864, aged seventy-six years, ten months, twenty-six days, in Westfield. She was a singer, and sang in the choir of the Congregational church at Milford.

Children of Oliver and Sarah Nettleton, the first four born in Watertown, Conn., the others in Bethany, Conn.:

2347. MINERVA,[8] b. July 9, 1815; d. Oct. 13, 1881, in Bethany, and buried in Westville.
2348. SAMUEL TREAT, b. Nov. 29, 1817.
2349. SARAH EMELINE, b. Feb. 28, 1820.
2350. ORIEL, b. May 8, 1822.
2351. CLARISSA ANN, b. Sept. 30, 1824.
2352. JOHN FRANCIS, b. June 13, 1827.

1288 Mary[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 5, 1790, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Sept. 8, 1858, in New Haven, Conn.; married Sept. 8, 1813, RICHARD BRYAN, of Milford.

Children of Richard and Mary Bryan, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2353. MERRITT T.,[8] b. June 23, 1814. Resides (1887) in New Haven.
2354. MARY S., b. April 28, 1817; d. June 11, 1842, in New Haven; m. March 16, 1836, Samuel Peck, of Milford.
2355. JOHN, b. March 20, 1822. Resides in Bridgeport, Conn.
2356. GEORGE H., b Oct. 20, 1825.

1289 Samuel[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 22, 1795, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Oct. 20, 1855, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Jan. 16, 1821, in Ohio, ALICE WESTON, born Feb. 26, 1795, died March 29, 1860, in Tallmadge, and daughter of Samuel Weston, of Warren, Conn. She was of a delicate constitution, but a very devoted mother and a consistent Christian. Mr. Treat was physically a large man, six feet and three inches in height, well proportioned, and very strong. In the spring of 1818 he emigrated from Connecticut to Ohio, walking the entire distance, and purchased a farm of three hundred acres in Tallmadge, where he became a successful farmer. He was an active member of the Congregational church, and held various township offices.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

2357. SAMUEL AURELIUS,[8] b. Dec 3, 1821; d. May 9, 1880; m. Oct. 3, 1855, Sarah A. Fulton.
2358. HENRY WESTON, b. Nov. 20, 1823; d. July 19, 1850; m. Nov. 4, 1846, Harriet Lewis. Resided in Northampton, Ohio
2359. STANLY WILLIAM, b. June 6, 1826; d. Sept. 23, 1888; m., 1st, Nov. 4, 1852, Eliza Stillwater; 2d, ——, 1860, Charity Kent
2360. HIRAM BRYAN, b. Sept. 4, 1828; d. Dec. 1, 1853, at Fort Gibson, Miss. He graduated at the Western Reserve College in 1851. In Jan., 1853, he went to Mississippi to teach school, and in hopes of regaining his health.
2361. DENNIS, b. May 28, 1831; m Dec. 24, 1857, Rhoda H. Wright.
2362. ESTHER CLARISSA, b. July 4, 1834; m. Oct. 25, 1886, Capt. P. H. Young. She was educated at Norwalk, and at Cleveland Female Seminary. In 1872, she was chosen an officer in the institution for the deaf and dumb, at Little Rock, Ark., which position she resigned in 1886, when she married. Is now president of a "Woman's Relief Corps." Mr. Young was captain of a company of soldiers during the Rebellion, and served to the close of the war, when he settled in Arkansas, where he was elected a member of the State Senate. After his marriage he removed to Kokomo, Ind., where he now resides.

1290 Orrin[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 21, 1797, in North Milford, now Orange; died May 26, 1876, in Orange; married Nov. 15, 1821, RHODA BALDWIN, born Sept. 18, 1790, died July 9, 1874, aged eighty-three (gravestone, Orange). Was a farmer.

Children, born in Orange:

2363. Samuel,[8] b. Aug. 29, 1822; d. May 3, 1882, aged 59; m. ———.

2364. Orrin Newton, b. March 24, 1824; d. about 1852, at sea; unm. Administration on his estate was granted to his father Sept. 28, 1852. Was in the U. S. service.

2365. Stiles Erastus, b. Jan. 14, 1826; m. ———. Served in the Rebellion. Enlisted Sept. 15, 1862.

2366. Harriet Orriel, b. March 15, 1828; d. Aug. 13, 1854, aged 26; m. Nov. 2, 1853, Amos D. Johnson.

2367. Mary Lucinda, b. Feb. 7, 1830; d. Aug. 29, 1837, aged 7 yrs. 7 mos. (g. s., Orange).

2368. Sarah Jane, b. Jan. 5, 1832; d. Nov. 22, 1889; m. Feb. 17, 1864, George Nelson Platt.

2369. Noyes, b. Feb. 3, 1834; d. Feb. 15, 1862, committed suicide at Newport News. Was a soldier in the Rebellion.

1291 Orriel[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 21, 1797, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Dec. 17, 1821, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married, March 10, 1821, Samuel Martin Combs, a farmer of Orange, born June 24, 1794, died March 10, 1872, in Tallmadge. He removed to Tallmadge soon after marriage. Was about six weeks on his journey with an ox team from Middletown, Conn. He married, second, ———, Sarah Matilda Kingsley, of Vermont, who died July 30, 1865, aged sixty-five, at Tallmadge. No issue.

Only child and son of Samuel M. and Orriel Combs, born in Tallmadge:

2370. Aurelius Treat,[8] b. Dec. 12, 1821; d. Oct. 20, 1865, in Tallmadge; m. Nov. 5, 1844, Harriet Almira Smith, of Akron, Ohio, who d. May 23, 1864, aged 40, at Stow, Ohio. He was a very successful farmer, owning 140 acres in Stow township, Summit Co. His farm was a model one, and the admiration of all. Children:

1. Frank Augustus[9] Combs, b. Sept. 21, 1845, in Akron. Resides in Cleveland, Ohio.
2. Florine Augusta Combs, b. March 20, 1847, in Brimfield, Ohio; m. ———, ——— Kirkholder. Resides in Buffalo, N. Y.
3. Hiram Aurelius Combs, b. Oct. 12, 1848, in Brimfield, Ohio. Resides in Cleveland
4. Samuel Martin Combs, b. Sept. 5, 1851, in Stow. Resides in Cleveland.

1292 Clarissa[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 10, 1800, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Dec. 25, 1829, in Ithaca, N. Y.; married May 6, 1824, William Bryan, of Watertown, Conn. They removed from Connecticut to Tallmadge, Ohio, where they remained for a year or so, and then went to Ithaca, N. Y.

Only child of William and Clarissa Bryan, born in Ithaca:

2371. Clarissa T.,[8] b. Aug. 14, 1829; m. March 10, 1852, Charles Simpson. Resides (1886) in Great Bend, Penn.

1293 Calvin[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 13, 1803, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Oct. 26, 1886, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married, first, Sept. 6, 1827, Jane Carothers, of Scotch descent, who died April 12, 1863, in Tallmadge; second, Feb. 4, 1870, Mrs. Elizabeth Ann Treat (Clark) Hinman (1319), who resides in Tallmadge. Was one of the first settlers of Tallmadge in 1825. He walked from Connecticut to Ohio three times. At his first wedding, there being no carpets in the settlement in those early days, the gentlemen of the company spread their silk handkerchiefs on the floor for the bridal party to walk on. He was a farmer, and a most excellent man.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

2372. Orriel Clarissa,[8] b. June 17, 1828; m. Oct. 5, 1853, Dr. Charles R. Peirce.
2373. Nancy Allen, b. Oct. 18, 1829; m. Nov. 16, 1854, Benjamin D. Wright.
2374. Mary Bryan, b. Oct. 8, 1831; m. March 26, 1867, Rev. Edward D. Morris.
2375. John Calvin, b. June 29, 1833; d. May 1, 1878; m. March 4, 1858, Mary Wolcott.
2376. David Brainard, b. Dec. 8, 1836; m. Sept. 29, 1861, Catharine Peirce.
2377. Sarah Jane, b. Oct. 20, 1840; d. May 7, 1852.
2378. Eliza Fenn, b. July 29, 1848; d. Aug. 29, 1884; unm.

1296 Esther Frances[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 2, 1810, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Sept. 2, 1890, in Medina, Ohio; married Sept. 25, 1829, William Traverse Grant, in Orange, Conn. He was born July 31, 1807, in Norfolk, Va. She resided (1886) in Cuyahoga Falls, Summit Co., Ohio.

Children of William T. and Esther F. Grant, born in Orange:

2379. Matilda Elizabeth,[8] b. Sept. 3, 1830; d. July 30, 1837.
2380. Frances Virginia, b. Dec. 8, 1832; m. Feb. 9, 1854, George Sackett, a man of general business affairs at home, and proprietor of coal land interests in Texas and Colorado. Resides at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio.
2381. Henry Clay, b. Feb. 3, 1836; m. Sept 10, 1861, Sarah M. Sackett. Resides at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio. Was a Lieut. in the 1st Ohio Artillery during the Rebellion, where he distinguished himself.
2382. Frederick M., b. June 13, 1838; m. Jan. 5, 1862, Sarah Willoughby at New Haven, Conn. Distinguished himself as a soldier in the Rebellion. Enlisted in the 12th Conn. Inf. Was transferred to a captaincy in a Reg't of colored troops. Is a lawyer, and resides in Canton, Fulton Co., Ill.
2383. Ann Elizabeth, b. May 16, 1840; m. June 25, 1863, Thomas E. Rowe, a farmer, in Medina, Ohio.
2384. Charles Rollin, b. Oct. 23, 1846; m., 1st, Oct. 9, 1873, Fannie B. Wadhams, at Boston, Ohio, who d. Sept. 15, 1874, at Boston; 2d, Nov. 9, 1876, Lucy J. Alexander, at Akron, Ohio, who d. June 7, 1880. Distinguished himself as a soldier in the Rebellion. Is now probate judge at Akron, Ohio.
2385. Emily Augusta, b. June 3, 1849; d. May 26, 1887, in Boston, Mass.; m. Dec. 24, 1868, William H. Peirce of Denver, Colorado, now dead. Was well known as a magazine writer, editor and journalist. Wrote extensively regarding exploration and travel in Mexico. Was a pioneer in Colorado. Was intending to publish her Mexican correspondence in book form. The funeral took place at Cuyahoga Falls, Ohio.

1297 Julia Mary[7] Treat (*Elisha*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 8, 1795, in Milford, Conn.; died Jan. 23, 1823, aged twenty-seven, in Milford; married Nov. 3, 1814, Hon. Selah Strong, born July 11, 1795, died April 25, 1879, in Milford, and son of John P. and Ann (Peck) Strong. After the death of his first wife he married, second, April, 1825, Catharine Whitney. He was a farmer in Milford; a member of the Conn. Legislature in 1836, '38, '39, 1840, '41, '44, '45, 1853, '54, and 1869; Democratic state senator; justice of the peace; director of the Conn. state prison; associate justice of New Haven county court, state commissioner of banks; judge of probate, town clerk, etc.

Children of Hon. Selah and Julia M. Strong, born in Milford:

2386. Elisha Treat,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1815; d. Aug. 7, 1864; m. May 3, 1841, Sarah Esther Mattoon, of New Haven.
2387. John Prudden, b. Nov. 27, 1817; m. Sept. 3, 1840, Susan Hine, of Orange, Conn.
2388. Julia Treat, b. Aug. 27, 1820; m. Sept. 20, 1840, Benjamin William Peck.

He had two children by second marriage:

1. Selah Whiting Strong, b. Oct. 2, 1826; d. Sept. 18, —; m. June 26, 1866, Almira Richmond Foote, of New Haven.
2. Ellen Grace Strong, b. July 9, 1833; m. Oct. —, 1859, Samuel Adolphus Mills, of Milford.

1299 Pamelia Frances[7] Treat (*Elisha*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1798, in Milford, Conn.; died Aug. 15, 1851, aged fifty-three (gravestone, Milford); married June 14, 1821, Stephen Gunn, son of Stephen and Sarah (Peck) Gunn. For his second wife he married ———, Mrs. Hannah (Porter) Carroll, who died April 21, 1875, aged sixty (gravestone, Milford). She was the daughter of Hezekiah and Rachel (Pardie) Porter, and was divorced from her first husband.

Children of Stephen and Pamelia F. Gunn, born in Milford:

2389. Stephen Treat,[8] b. ——, 1823; m. ———, Mary O. Merwin.
2390. Frances Ann, b. ——, 1825; m. ———, Thomas Fitch Welch.
2391. Elisha Treat, b. ——, 1833; d. ———, on the Pacific coast; unm.

1300 Frances[7] Treat (*Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 24, 1792, in Milford, Conn.; died Dec. 12, 1824, aged thirty-three (gravestone, Milford); married June 2, 1814, Luke Clark, of Milford, born May 24, 1789, died Nov. 25, 1842, aged fifty-four (gravestone, Milford).

Children of Luke and Frances Clark, born in Milford:

2392. Harriet,[8] b. ——, 1815.
2393. Abigail Ann, b. ——, 1817; m. ———, Wyllis Platt.
2394. Elias, b. ——, 1820; m. ———, Nancy Clark.
2395. Frank, b. ——— ; m. ———, Nancy Baldwin, of Cornwall, Conn.
2396. Jonah, b. ——, 1824.

1301 Jonah[7] Treat (*Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 17, 1794, in North Milford; died Feb. 2, 1882, in Orange, Conn.; married Nov. 24, 1820, Hetta[7] Treat (**1356**), born March 25, 1799, died Feb. 9, 1877, aged seventy-eight (gravestone, Orange), and daughter of David[6] and Mehetable (Platt) Treat. He was a farmer in Orange.

Children, born in Orange:

2397. Mary Frances,[8] b. May 10, 1823; m. May 8, 1844, Charles R. Pope, of Westville, Conn., who d. ———. Children:
   1. Rev. Howard W.[9] Pope, of Palmer, Mass.
   2. Charles F. Pope, of Wallingford, Conn.; in the brass business.
2398. Hetta Louisa, b. Nov. 6, 1825; m. ——, 1848, Isaac A. Smith of Orange, and son of Mansfield Smith. He is a farmer. Children:
   1. Wellington Treat Smith, b. ———; m. ———, Laura Wolfe, and lives in Elko, Nev.
   2. Charles R. Smith, b. ———; m. ———, Ellen Clark, dau. of Harvey Clark. Is a grocer and lives in Ansonia, Conn.
   3. Carrie Louise Smith, b. ———.
2399. Susan Antoinette, b. Nov. 14, 1827; m. ———, Benjamin Lot Lambert, son of Denison Lambert. He is a real estate broker in New Haven. Dau.:
   1. Nettie Lambert, b. ———; m. ———, Rev. T. Wilson of Mich.
2400. Jonah David, b. Dec. 26, 1829; m. ———, Helen S. Jennings.
2401. Elbee Joseph, b. April 30, 1832; m., 1st, Oct. 28, 1856, Sarah Thomas; 2d, Nov. 23, 1859, Louise M. Croffut.
2402. Emeline, b. Sept 7, 1834; m. June 19, 1855, Henry C. Platt.
2403. Ellen Gertrude, b. July 19, 1839; m. Dec. 25, 1872, Elias E. Bradley.

1305 Harvey Hubbard[7] Treat (*Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2]

Richard[1]), born Feb. 2, 1807, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died July 11, 1850, aged forty-three (gravestone, Orange); married ———, CATHARINE SMITH BROWN, who died March 6, 1879, aged sixty-eight (gravestone, Orange).

Children, born in Orange:

2404. ANN AUGUSTA,[8] b. ———; m. Sept. 20, 1858, Enoch Treat Clark. Resides in New Haven.
2405. EMERSON HENRY, b. ——, 1847; d. April 7, 1859, aged 11 yrs. 4 mos. 3 das. (g. s., Orange).

1306 Alfred[7] Treat (*Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 25, 1809, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; married ———, CATHARINE CLARK, who died Oct. 14, 1889, and daughter of Enoch and Mehetable (Baldwin) Clark. He is a farmer in Orange.

Children, born in Orange:

2406. FRANCES JERUSHA,[8] b. July 19, 1835; m. Jan. 1, 1856, Treat Camp.
2407. JOSEPH ATWATER, b. Nov. 15, 1838; m. Nov. 21, 1861, Isabella Laidly.
2408. THELOS CLARK, b. July 13, 1842; d. Nov. 6, 1875; m. Oct. 12, 1864, Celia Baldwin.
2409. ALFRED OTIS, b. April 10, 1845; m. ———, Emma Smith, dau. of Richard I. and Lydia Ann (Boughton) Smith, of Milford. Is a farmer in Milford. No issue.
2410. HARRIET M., b. Nov. 9, 1847; m. Nov. 15, 1871, George S. Warren. Resides in Indianapolis, Ind.

1307 Rebecca Maria[7] Treat (*Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 7, 1814, in Milford, Conn.; married March 26, 1834, BRYAN CLARK, son of Enoch Clark. Resided in Orange, Conn.

Children of Bryan and Rebecca M. Clark, born in Orange:

2411. HARRIET EVELINA,[8] b. Jan. 24, 1837; d. ——, 1840.
2412. ELIZABETH MARIA, b. Feb. 5, 1839; m. Oct. 16, 1862, Stiles Denison Woodruff, son of Jeremiah Woodruff.
2413. EVERETT BRYAN, b. Sept. 15, 1844; m. Oct. 2, 1866, Lottie Elizabeth Woodruff, sister of Stiles D. Woodruff, above.
2414. BELLE TREAT, b. Jan. 31, 1857; m. Nov. 25, 1880, Charles H. Bryan, son of Henry Bryan.

1318 John[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 15, 1795, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died June 13, 1887, aged ninety-two, in Vienna, Trumbull Co., Ohio; married May 10, 1820, MARY HUMASON, of Brookfield, Ohio, who was born March 20, 1804, in Hartford, Conn., died June 30, 1885, in Vienna. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. In Sept., 1814, he enlisted with Capt. Butler, in Col. Elihu Sanford's Reg't of Conn. Militia, and was discharged Oct. 15, 1814. In 1818, he removed to Ohio, and settled in Vienna, when the whole country was a wild and uncultivated wilderness. He was possessed of more than usual strength and vigor, which he retained to the end of his life. He made the trip from Connecticut three times on foot, averaging forty-five miles a day, and the last time, being anxious to reach home, he walked sixty miles on some days. He and his wife, a most excellent woman, joined the Congregational church at Vienna in 1832. In April, 1848, he was chosen deacon, and in March, 1871, when the church became Presbyterian, he was elected elder, which office he held till 1878, when he gave up the position owing to the infirmities of advancing age. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Vienna:

2415. ELIZABETH ANN,[8] b. July 4, 1821; m. Dec. 30, 1841, Lewis Bushnell.
2416. SIDNEY CLARK, b. July 5, 1823; d. Dec. 11, 1891; m. Oct. 23, 1851, Lucy A. Clinton.

2417. Mary Esther, b Oct. 21, 1825; d. Nov. 1, 1865; m. July 24, 1846, James A Gano.
2418. Julius Hubbard, b. Feb. 17, 1828; d. June 16, 1858; m. May 11, 1851, Margaret A. MacKey.
2419. Garry Augustus, b. April 17, 1830; m. Oct. 6, 1859, Mrs. Margaret A. (MacKey) Treat.

1320 Garry[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 19, 1799, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died April, 1847, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married, about 1828, Mary Treat[8] Woodruff, daughter of Ichabod Arnold and Sarah (Belden) Woodruff (1333), of Orange, Conn., who died in 1877, in Trinidad, Las Animas Co., Colorado. Her grandfather was captain in the Revolution, and her father a colonel in the war of 1812, and member of the Connecticut Legislature for several terms. She resided in Tallmadge till 1861. Mr. Treat was one of the leading men of Tallmadge, and a person of considerable property. He was a deacon of the Congregational church for more than twenty years before his death, and one of the first anti-slavery men in northern Ohio.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

2420. Edwin Woodruff,[9] b. ——, 1831; d. Sept. 27, 1853.
2421. Mary Esther, b ——, 1834; d. Feb. 28, 1856. Studied at Painesville Female Seminary, Tallmadge Academy, and at Tabor College, Iowa.
2422. Sidney Clark, b March 10, 1837; d. Aug. —, 1874. killed by accident in a saw mill which he owned near Trinidad, Colorado. He studied at Tallmadge Academy, and in the summer and fall of 1867, travelled in Europe. Was successful in his business enterprises in Iowa, Missouri and Colorado.
2423. Garry, b. Sept. 20, 1838; m Feb. 25, 1867, Kate Hawley.
2424. Martha Elizabeth, b. Jan 27, 1844; d. Dec. —, 1868, at Atlantic, Iowa; m. ——, Rev. Edwin S. Hill. He was 1st Lieut. in the 4th Iowa Infantry. Graduated at Tabor College, Iowa, and became pastor of the 1st Congregational church at Atlantic, Cass Co., Iowa, where he now (1887) resides. Had one son:
    1. Sidney Treat[9] Hill, b. ——.
2425. Charles Payson, b. Feb. 17, 1847; m. Jan. 1, 1873, Sara Hale Wellington.

1321 Andrew[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 22, 1800, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Feb. 1, 1888; in Tallmadge, Ohio; married April 25, 1823, Marietta Newton[8] Treat (**2445**), born July 21, 1803, died Dec. 31, 1887, in Tallmadge, and daughter of Joseph[7] and Eunice (Newton) Treat, of North Milford. She was greatly esteemed by all for her loveliness of character and refinement. Mr. Treat was brought up on his father's homestead. He early joined the Congregational church in Orange, and also belonged to the Old Milford troop. When twenty-two years old he went to the new Connecticut settlement in Ohio, travelling mostly on foot. He remained with his brother John in Vienna, Ohio, for a year clearing land and selecting his future home in Tallmadge. He returned to Orange, where he was married in 1823. In the spring of 1824, he moved back to Ohio, being six weeks on his way, and located on the homestead where he resided for over sixty-four years. Mr. Treat was a man of great energy and ability. His integrity and piety were undoubted.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

2426. Joseph Andrew,[9] b. June 15, 1827. He spent many years in the study of languages and science. He studied at the Scientific School, Yale, and graduated at the Law School there in 1851. Has since engaged in the lumber business, taking care of his farm, inventions, including a patent for a farm gate, lectures, and investigating important subjects of the day.
2427. Julia Eunice, b June 29, 1833; m. Nov. 30, 1854, Florenzo Fowler Fenn, of Tallmadge.

1322 Richard Bryan[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 1, 1803, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Jan. 10, 1871, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married March 26, 1828, AMORETTE HUTCHINS, of Vienna, Trumbull Co., Ohio, born July 1, 1808, died Feb. 23, 1873, and daughter of Samuel and Freelove Hutchins. Mr. Treat first visited Ohio in company with his brother John in 1820. After about a year and a half he returned to Connecticut, disposed of his property, and with his mother and other members of his family, returned to Ohio and settled in Tallmadge. In 1824, he purchased the farm where he resided. In 1834, he removed to Vienna, but returned the next year and bought another farm, which he was obliged to relinquish, after having made many improvements, owing to a defective title. In 1836, he purchased another farm, on which he passed most of his life. In 1862, he was attacked with chronic rheumatism, which caused him intense suffering and finally terminated his life. Mr. Treat was a man of great energy and sound common sense. He was a model farmer and very successful, and was the first to introduce thoroughbred Durham short-horn cattle into Tallmadge. Also introduced the corn cultivator, and run the first threshing machine and separator in that town. He was a kind and obliging neighbor, and a consistent Christian. March 3, 1833, he united with the Congregational church. His wife was a most excellent woman and in every way a worthy helpmeet of her husband.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

2428. ELIZA AMNA,[8] b. Feb. 11, 1829; d Aug. 12, 1890; m. Oct. 29, 1848, Dea. Hiram Akin Sackett.

2429. HARRIET ESTHER, b. Sept. 9, 1831; m. Nov. 2, 1856, Lemuel Porter Wolcott.

2430. SERENA ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 31, 1833; m. Nov. 12, 1854, Alvin Newton Stone.

2431. RICHARD BRYAN, b. Oct 31, 1835; m. June 24, 1882, Isabel Davis, b. March 7, 1862, in California. He graduated at Harvard Law School in 1859, and began practice at Canton, Ohio, in 1860. April 18, 1861, he enlisted in Co. F, 4th Ohio Infantry. Passed through the different grades of service as private, sergeant, lieutenant, captain, major, lieut. colonel, and colonel, till discharged in Nov., 1865. Was in the field most of the time. Served on the staff of Gen. J. D. Cox in western Virginia, and was in the army of the Potomac at the time of the battle of Antietam. Served on the staff of Maj. Gen. Stoneman in east Tennessee in 1863, and at the beginning of the Atlanta campaign. Was promoted to the rank of lieut. colonel, and served on the staff of Maj. Gen. Schofield and continued with him to the end of the war. Upon the surrender of Gen. Joe Johnson, he was detailed to attend to the transfer of the Confederate archives to Washington. These weighed about eleven tons, and included the battle flags captured from the Union forces. In civil life he won some distinction, and was highly recommended for appointment as U. S. Attorney for the Southern District of California. Resides in San Luis Obispo. No issue.

2432. ORANGE SACKETT, b. Aug. 26, 1838; m. Oct. 16, 1861, Sarah Miranda Lyman.

2433. AMORETTE HUTCHINS, b. Dec. 4, 1840; m. Oct. 12, 1864, Rev. Jonathan Sprague Upton.

2434. CYRUS PIERCE, b. Nov. 24, 1842; m. July 11, 1866, Emma Purrington. No issue. Was a merchant in Cleveland. Resides now (1891) in Fostoria, Seneca Co., Ohio.

2435. FLORA ISABEL, b. March 11, 1845; m. Nov. 18, 1869, Charles Hine Sackett.

1323 Esther[7] Treat (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 22, 1805, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died March 10, 1889, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married Oct. 27, 1831, SYLVESTER BARNES of Tallmadge, born Feb. 28, 1805, died Aug. 28, 1888, in Tallmadge. Was a farmer.

Children of Sylvester and Esther Barnes, born in Tallmadge:

2436. SIDNEY CALLENDER,[8] b. Dec. 4, 1831; d. Aug. 28, 1888, killed instantly by the cars; m May 1, 1855, Caroline Bronson. Was a farmer and resided in Tallmadge. Children, b in Tallmadge:
1. Esther Amelia[9] Barnes, b. May 25, 1856.
2. Anna Irene Barnes, b. April 14, 1859.
3. Carrie Augusta Barnes, b. Sept. 10, 1861.
4. Edward Sidney Barnes, b. Dec. 9, 1863; m. May 31, 1887, Mary V. Means.
5. Howard Clark Barnes, b. Jan. 27, 1873.

2437. SYLVESTER EMORY, b. April 2, 1835; m. May 16, 1860, Rosamond Packard. Is a farmer and resides in Tallmadge. Children, born in Tallmadge:
1. Mary Eunice Barnes, b. June 11, 1861; m. March 10, 1887, George W. Mantle.
2. Ella Rosamond Barnes, b. Jan. 9, 1864.
3. Emory Burton Barnes, b. Oct. 17, 1865; d. July 23, 1884.
4. Arthur Leroy Barnes, b. April 30, 1868.
5. Elmer Clark Barnes, b. Sept. 9, 1870.
6. Hubert Treat Barnes, b. Feb. 1, 1874.
7. Harry Eugene Barnes, b. Oct. 24, 1876.
8. Raymond Packard Barnes, b. Aug. 16, 1878.

2438. LEROY AUGUSTUS, b. July 31, 1837.

2439. FRANCIS NEWTON, b. Jan. 1, 1839; m. March 26, 1862, Clarissa Beardsley. Is proprietor of a coal bank and store at Coshocton, Ohio. Children b. in Tallmadge:
1. Ida Clara Barnes, b. Jan. 6, 1865; m. Oct. 31, 1885, James Walters.
2. Clyde Francis Barnes, b. June 9, 1867.
3. Rollin Newton Barnes, b. Oct. 31, 1873.

2439*a*. CLARK EBENEZER, b. Aug. 12, 1842; m. March 13, 1889, Ottellia Johanna Lippoldt. Is a horticulturist. Resides in Tallmadge. No issue.

2439*b*. ESTHER TREAT, b. June 9, 1845; d. Dec. 31, 1852.

1340 Anna[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ——, 1774, in Milford, Conn.; died Sept. 1, 1854, aged eighty (gravestone, Milford, Conn.); married Dec. 31, 1795, JOHN WELCH, who died Jan. 15, 1845, aged seventy-one (gravestone, Milford).

Children of John and Anna Welch, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2440. JOHN,[8] b. June 6, 1797; bapt. Jan., 1801; d. ——; m. March 10, 1820, Marinda Bristol, dau. of Jehiel Bristol.

2441. TREAT, b. ——; bapt. Jan., 1801; d. young.

2442. JULIA ANN, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, Samuel Parsons.

2443. NANCY, b. ——; d. ——; m. ——, Aaron Clark, son of Jonathan Clark.

1341 Joseph[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 21, 1778, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died July 7, 1812, in his thirty-fifth year (gravestone, Orange); married Oct. 23, 1800, EUNICE NEWTON, of Woodbridge, Conn., born Oct. 1, 1782, died Sept. 16, 1856, in Tallmadge, Ohio, and daughter of Capt. Roger Newton. For her second husband she married Feb. 20, 1820, Ichabod Arnold Woodruff (1333), son of Capt. Enoch and Mary[6] (Treat) Woodruff. Was a very religious man, and active both in church and state. He wrote and published various articles mostly on religious subjects. In March, 1811, he became suddenly deranged, and in about a month as suddenly sane. He was a farmer, and lived and died on the old Joseph Treat homestead in North Milford.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2444. JULIA EUNICE,[8] b. Nov. 18, 1801; d. Sept. 30, 1824; m. Oct. 6, 1819, Elias Myrrick.

2445. MARIETTA NEWTON, b. July 21, 1803; d. Dec. 31, 1887; m. April 25, 1823, Andrew[7] Treat. See 1321.

2446. Joseph, b. June 29, 1805; d. Nov. 3, 1805. The first one buried in Orange cemetery.
2447. Joseph Tuller, b. April 9, 1807; d. Jan. 29, 1825, in his 18th year (g. s., Orange). A youth of great promise.
2448. Calvin Austin, b. Nov. 27, 1809; d. Sept. 27, 1876; m., 1st, March 21, 1831, Esther Maria Lambert; 2d, Feb. 9, 1845, Lucy M. Skinner.

1342 Polly[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1785, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Jan. 5, 1867, aged eighty-two (gravestone, Orange); married Oct. 20, 1803, Jonathan Rogers, Jr., of North Milford, who died Feb. 3, 1860, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, Orange).

Children of Jonathan and Polly Rogers, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2449. Julia,[8] b. Sept., 1804; d. ———; m. ———, Bela Alling.
2450. Jonathan Treat, b. Sept. 2, 1806; d. ———; m. ———, Eliza Clark, who d. April 18, 1866, aged 60 (g. s., Orange).
2451. Jonah, b Dec. 21, 1808; d. April 27, 1864, aged 54 (?) (g. s., Orange); m. ———, Sarah Clark, sister of the above Eliza Clark. Their dau. Julia[9] Rogers, m. Leverett Bryan[8] Treat (**2486**).
2452. Mary, b. Nov. 19, 1809; d. ———; m. ———, Fowler Fenn.

1346 Isaac[7] Treat (*Isaac*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 18, 1795, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.); died Oct. 16, 1861, aged sixty-six (gravestone, Orange); married Oct. 20, 1820, Martha Maria Platt, who died Nov. 4, 1876, aged seventy-four (gravestone, Orange). He was a farmer.

Children, born in Orange:

2453. Harriet Maria,[8] b. Jan. 22, 1822; m. Sept. 29, 1841, Daniel K. Croffut, of Redding, Conn. Is a farmer in Derby, Conn.
2454. Nathan C., b. Dec. 29, 1824; d. Sept. 15, 1889; m. June 19, 1850, Lucy Adelaide Alling.
2455. Isaac Platt, b. Nov. 8, 1826; m., 1st, Jan. 27, 1850, Mary Jane Barnes; 2d, June 15, 1858, Sarah Booth; 3d, Nov., 1885, Lydia Osborn.
2456. Laura Ann, b. April 24, 1830; d. March 5, 1832, aged 2 yrs. (g. s., Orange).
2457. Merritt Edward, b. Aug. 18, 1833; m., 1st, Sept. 18, 1867, Helen Isabel Swift; 2d, Jan. 27, 1875, Mrs. Eliza Johnson Betts.
2458. Laura Ann, b. Nov. 1, 1836; m. Jan. 10, 1856, Clark Noah Rogers.
2459. Mary Jane, b. Sept. 29, 1840; d. June 2, 1872, aged 32 (g. s., Orange).
2460. Charles Henry, b. March 4, 1843; m. March 4, 1872, Aulislia Davis.

1348 Sybil[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 7, 1785, in Watertown (?), Conn.; died Oct. 26, 1838, in Bridgeport, Conn.; married Feb. 12, 1818, Lewis Mallet, of Bridgeport, who was born June 28, 1783, died ———, and son of Lewis and Anna (Beach) Mallet. He resided on Park Avenue, Bridgeport. His grandfather, John Mallett, was a Huguenot refugee who settled in Milford before 1700.

Children of Lewis and Sybil Mallet, born in Bridgeport:

2461. Mary A.,[8] b. Dec. 1, 1818; d. Jan. 4, 1882.
2462. Richard Treat, b. Jan. 10, 1820; d. Oct. 8, 1853.
2463. Julia, b. March 21, 1823; m. ———, Stephen Hawley. Resides on the old homestead.
2464. Amelia, b. ———; d. ———, aged 1 yr. 3 mos.
2465. Jeanette, b. March 6, 1827.

1349 Amy Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 1, 1786, in Watertown (?), Conn.; died Dec. 6, 1848 (gravestone, Milford); married Aug. 4, 1803, Thomas Merwin, of Milford

Children of Thomas and Amy Merwin, born in Milford, the first six baptized Dec. 30, 1821, in the First church:

2466. Amy,[8] b. ———; m. ———, George Munger, of New Haven.
2467. Ira, } twins, b. ———; { m. ———, Elizabeth Taylor, of New Haven.
2468. Laura, } { m. ———, Merritt Durand, son of Samuel.
2469. Richard Treat, b. ———; m., 1st, ———, Charlotte Clark; 2d, ———, Charlotte Jones.
2470. Julia Selina, b. ———; d. ———.
2471. Joseph, b. ———; m. ———, Lucy Kelsey, dau. of Horace.
2472. Julia Selina, b. ———; m. ———, ——— Page, of New Haven.
2473. Lewis, b. ———; m. ———, Elmina Smith.
2474. William Wallace, b. ———; m. ———, Antoinette Allen.
2475. Cyntha, b. ———; m., 1st, ———, John Reynold; 2d, ———. Settled in La Salle, Ill.
2476. Mary Elizabeth, b. ———; m. ———, Robert Stevens.

1352 Richard[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 30, 1793, in Milford, Conn.; died April 16, 1872 (gravestone, in Milford); married March 27, 1828, Jennetta Smith, born May 10, 1800, died May 20, 1880 (gravestone, in Milford). He was admitted to the First church, Dec. 30, 1821, and his wife July 7, 1822. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Milford:

2477. Joseph Richard,[8] b. April 15, 1829; m., 1st, Nov. 14, 1853, Sarah E. Merwin, who d. ———, 1882; 2d, ———, ———. Resides in Iowa. Has two children:
  1. Jeanette[9] Treat, b.———.
  2. Joseph Treat, b.———.
2478. Harriet Jeanette, b. Jan. 26, 1831.
2479. Mortimer Smith, b. Feb. 9, 1833; m. Dec. 20, 1858, Lucy M. Durand.
2480. Mary Isabella, b. March 10, 1835; d. June 14, 1858, aged 23 (g. s.).
2481. Louisa Emogene, b. June 25, 1837; m. March 31, 1858, George W. Hine, of Orange, who d. Feb. 21, 1869, aged 34 (g. s.), from wounds received at the battle of Fredericksburg.
2482. Elmina Fitzenah, b. April 11, 1840; m. May 25, 1864, Elmer L. Swift, of Milford. Has two children:
  1. Herbert Elmer Swift, b.———.
  2. Arthur Homer Swift, b.———.
2483. Florence Eveline, b. Sept. 15, 1842; m. Nov. 16, 1869, Herbert M. Rose, of North Branford, Conn. Has one dau.:
  1. Florence Emogene Rose, b. ———.

1353 Leverett[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 3, 1793, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Oct. 24, 1854, aged sixty-one (gravestone, Orange); married April 6, 1820, Content[7] Treat (**1217**), born Nov. 16, 1795, died Nov. 26, 1880, aged eighty-five, and daughter of Robert[6] and Content (Bryan) Treat. He was a farmer and resided in Orange. Was second lieutenant in the Militia Co. in 1818.

Children, born in Orange:

2484. Lucy,[8] b. Oct. 1, 1823; d. Aug. 23, 1847, aged 23 yrs. 10 mos. 23 das.; m. Jan. 7, 1847, Leverett Clark. No issue.
2485. Sarah, b. Aug. 24, 1828; d. Oct. 13, 1851, aged 22 (g. s., Orange); m. Sept. 3, 1849, Rev. W. W. Belden. Funeral sermon by Rev. Dr. Brace; text Eccl. 4:2. No issue.
2486. Leverett Bryan, b. May 24, 1835; m. April 7, 1858, Julia Rogers.

1355 David[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]),

born March 21, 1797, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Aug. 27, 1830, aged thirty-three (gravestone, Orange); married April 5, 1818, HANNAH WOODRUFF, born Feb. 8, 1800, died June 8, 1879, aged seventy nine years, four months, and daughter of Nehemiah and Hannah (Jones) Woodruff. He was a farmer and resided in Orange. Sept. 13, 1835, Jennette Irene, Julia Louisa and David Stiles, children of widow Hannah and David Treat, jr., were baptized at the Church in Orange.

Children, born in North Milford, now Orange:

2487. DAVID STILES,[8] b. ——, 1819; d. Nov 14, 1822, aged 4.
2488. MARY, b. about 1820; d. Aug 18, 1877, aged 57. She was a mute.
2489. JENNETTE IRENE, b. ——; m Jan. 16, 1845, Josiah Weed, of New Haven, Conn.
2490. JULIA LOUISA, b. about 1825; d March 24, 1868, aged 43, in Bethlehem, Conn.; m. Dec. 3, 1846, John Trowbridge, jr., b. Dec. 5, 1819, and son of John and Mahala (Thompson) Trowbridge, of Roxbury, Conn. He m., 2d, Sept. 21, 1869, in Bethlehem, Mrs. Emily Peck, wid. of Sanford Peck, of Staniford, Conn. Had one son:
1. Henry J.[9] Trowbridge, b March 8, 1852; m. ——, ——. Resides in Atlanta, Ga.
2491. DAVID STILES, b. ——; unm. Resides in Orange.

1357 William[7] Treat (*David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 11, 1802, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died May 8, 1873, aged seventy-one (gravestone, Orange); married Nov. 8, 1827, HARRIET ALLING, born May 11, 1805, in Orange, died March 2, 1887, in New Haven, Conn. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Orange:

2492. NOYES ALLING,[8] b. Nov. 2, 1828; d. April 28, 1862; m. May 4, 1851, Frances Ann Alling.
2493. LEWIS ASA, b. Jan. 21, 1830; m. May 19, 1853, Martha R. Beach.
2494. HARRIET EMELINE, b. Sept. 29, 1839; m. May 13, 1858, Isaac Harold Beecher.
2495. JULIETTE IRENE, b. Aug. 5, 1841; m. Oct. 7, 1862, Allen D. Baldwin.
2496. WILLIAM DWIGHT, b. Feb. 8, 1845; d. Sept. 4, 1862 (g. s., Orange), of diphtheria, at Port Royal, S. C. Was a member of Co. E, 7th Reg't Conn. Vols.

1365 Joseph Canfield[7] Treat (*Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 11, 1783, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater; died April 23, 1852, aged sixty-nine (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Dec. 15, 1806, LUCY GORHAM, born Sept. 15, 1782, died March 31, 1832, aged forty-nine (gravestone, Bridgewater), and daughter of Daniel and Mary (Lyon) Gorham, of Roxbury, Conn. Was a farmer in Bridgewater.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

2497. MADISON AARON,[8] b. Feb. 18, 1808; d. Feb. 5, 1831, in his 23d yr. (g. s., Bridgewater); unm. Was a carpenter and joiner. Was a drummer in the 2d Co., 4th Conn. Reg't in Bridgeport, Conn., Sept. 11, 1830.
2498. ROYAL CANFIELD, b. Nov. 19, 1809; m. Oct. 20, 1835, Jane Cook.
2499. *Daughter*, b. ——; d. July 11, 1811 (g. s., Bridgewater).
2500. SARAH ANN, b. July 21, 1812; unm. Resides (1887) in Bridgewater.
2501. MARY ABIGAIL, b May 22, 1814; m. May 28, 1846, William Ruggles, of Brookfield, Conn., son of Eldad and Olive (Sherman) Ruggles. Is a shoemaker, and resides in Bridgewater. No issue.
2502. DANIEL ABIJAH, b. March 29, 1817; d. July 23, 1885; m. Nov. 28, 1843, Anna Maria Thorp.
2503. JOSEPH ELI, b. Sept. 28, 1818; m. March 6, 1844, Ellen Moore.
2504. BENJAMIN, b. July 17, 1823; m., 1st, Dec. 11, 1850, Betsey Ruggles; 2d, Jan. 18, 1875, Mrs. Mary A. Alvord.
2505. MADISON ARZA, b. Aug. 11, 1825; d. Dec. 1, 1884; m. Aug. 11, 1849, Susan H. Bassett.

1368 Capt. Almon[7] Treat (*Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 25, 1795, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Oct. 8, 1875, aged eighty (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Dec. 13, 1821, HANNAH RANDALL, born June 2, 1796, died Nov. 28, 1835, in her thirty-ninth year, and daughter of Charles and ——— (Bradley) Randall. Was justice of the peace for Fairfield Co. in 1822, and a captain in the militia.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

2506. FLORA ELMINA,[8] b. Dec. 3, 1822; unm. Resides (1887) with her sister Mrs. Borland.
2507. CAROLINE, b. July 3, 1825; d. July 24, 1826.
2508. MARY ADELINE, b. Sept. 4, 1823; d. Aug. 31, 1867; m. May 20, 1849, Frederick Smith Sanford.
2509. NANCY LORANA, b. June 24, 1830; m. May 10, 1853, William Henry Borland.

1369 Lorana[7] Treat (*Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 2, 1798, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Dec. 7, 1878, aged eighty, in Bridgewater; married Feb. 1, 1816, JABEZ WOOSTER MEAD, born Feb. 28, 1794, died March 14, 1875, aged eighty-one, and son of Benjamin and Abigail (Wooster) Mead. Was engaged in mercantile business in early life, but later was a farmer in Bridgewater.

Children of Jabez W. and Lorana Mead, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

2510. CALVERT MONROE,[8] b. Feb. 10, 1817; m. Aug. 30, 1847, Ellen Oliphant, who d. May 20, 1871, aged 54. Has a family.
2511. ABIGAIL LORANA, b. Jan. 1, 1819; m. Jan. 1, 1839, Jeremiah Grandison Randall, b. Aug. 22, 1815, and son of Jonathan Jessup and Abigail (Gorham) Randall. Mrs. J. J. Randall is still (1887) alive and quite smart at the advanced age of 93 years. Have six children.
2512. FLORA ELMINA, b. Jan. 8, 1821; m. Nov. 25, 1841, Phineas Burroughs Randall, b. Sept. 24, 1817, and brother of the above J. G. Randall. Have seven children. Their dau. Emily Semantha[9] Randall, b. Sept. 25, 1852; m., 1st, Sept. 25, 1872, George Henry Smith; 2d, March 20, 1889, Stephen Platt[8] Treat (2552).
2513. CORNELIA AUGUSTA, b. Aug. 3, 1824; m., 1st, Nov. 30, 1843, Henry C. Lockwood, who d. April 27, 1853, aged 30, and son of Lyman and Ruth (Smith) Lockwood; 2d, Feb. 10, 1856, Frederick W. Hollister. Resides in Monroe, Conn. Has a family.
2514. CAROLINE MARIA, b. June 10, 1826; unm.
2515. DARWIN MADISON, b. May 25, 1829; m. Sept. 10, 1852, Martha A. Oliphant, a sister of Ellen Oliphant, who m. his brother Calvert M. Mead.

1390 Horace[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 14, 1795, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Oct. 6, 1827, in Hope, Warren Co., N. J.; married Oct. 6, 1817, ELSEY BENNETT, who died Dec. 18, 1867. For her second husband she married ——, 1829, Asa E. Howell, who died March 25, 1860. He had one son, Caleb Howell, who died in 1852, aged twenty-two.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

2516. ARUAE JENNETTE,[8] b. Oct. 11, 1819; m. Dec. 1, 1838, Samuel Albertson.
2517. REBECCA IRENE, b. about 1822; d. April 16, 1860, aged 38; m. ———, Jacob Albertson. Has a family.
2518. NELSON JAY, b. about 1822; d. Dec. 3, 1841, aged 19.
2519. ISAIAH GRANT, b. ——, 1827; m. ——, 1847, Sarah Elizabeth Burge.

1391 Anna Aruae[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2]

Richard[1]), born Oct. 7, 1800, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died July 11, 1868, aged sixty-eight (gravestone, Bridgewater); married Nov. 20, 1820, HORATIO NELSON WELTON, born Oct. 21, 1798, died July 29, 1869, aged seventy (gravestone, Bridgewater), and son of George and Elizabeth (Botsford) Welton.

Children of Horatio N. and Anna A. Welton, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

2520. JAMES GRANVILLE,[8] b. Jan. 21, 1822; d. Dec. 5, 1891; m. Dec. 25, 1844, Eliza Maria Castle.
2521. WALTER BENONI, b. April 26, 1825; m. Oct. 18, 1848, Jane Elizabeth Foot.
2522. ELI HORACE, b. Aug. 7, 1827; d. July 4, 1892; m. Sept. 11, 1850, Laura Ann Jessup.

1392 Fanny[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 27, 1802, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Jan. 2, 1887, aged eighty-four, in Southbury, Conn.; married Feb. 12 (or 23, Southbury Records), 1824, CYRUS PECK, born Feb. 17, 1800, died March 12, 1870. Was a farmer in Southbury.

Children of Cyrus and Fanny Peck, born in Southbury:

2524. HORACE BURROUGHS, b. Jan. 23, 1825; m. Sept. 29, 1851, Clarissa Beecher, who was b. Aug. 24, 1824. No issue.
2525. SARAH M., b. Feb. 14, 1827; m. Jan. 15, 1849, Henry Avery Matthews. Has a family.
2526. ASA CURTIS, b. May 6, 1828; m. Jan. 2, 1854, Sarah Ann Lockwood.
2527. MARY ELIZABETH, b. April 2, 1839; d. Dec. 10, 1867; m. Jan. 15, 1858, George L. Carrington, who m. again after her death. Had a family.

1393 Sally Sophia[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 23, 1804, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died May 23, 1879, aged seventy-five, in South Britain, Conn.; married Jan. 4, 1824, IRA BUCKINGHAM, born Dec. 28, 1800, died Sept. 27, 1882, in Southbury, and son of Curtis and Mary (Merwin) Buckingham. Resided in South Britain, and Roxbury, Conn. He was a hat finisher.

Children of Ira and Sally S. Buckingham, born in Roxbury:

2528. HARRIET R.,[8] b. March 16, 1825; m. July 24, 1841, Ebenezer G. Beardsley.
2529. JOHN HORACE, b. Nov. 4, 1826; m. Feb. 3, 1851, Eunice Ann Bronson, in Southbury, who was b. June 10, 1829; no issue.
2530. SARAH ELIZA, b. Aug. 5, 1835; d. April 23, 1879; m. July 2, 1855, John Murray Oviatt, who was b. Aug. 26, 1835, and m. again after the death of his wife. Had a family.

1394 Thalia[7] Amelia Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 21, 1812, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Nov. 9, 1865, aged fifty-three years, five months (gravestone, Bridgewater); married April 2, 1832, HEMAN WOOD, born Oct. 12, 1805, in Brookfield, died May 25, 1890, in Oxford, Conn., and son of Preserve Benedict and Eunice (Merwin) Wood, of Brookfield, Conn. He was a carriage maker, and resided many years in Southville, town of Bridgewater. Since the death of his wife, he has resided in Southford, town of Southbury, Conn. Was a member of the M. E. church, and a much respected citizen.

Children of Heman and Thalia A. Wood, the first born in Brookville, the others in Southville:

2531. JANE MATILDA,[8] b. June 8, 1835; m., 1st, Jan. 31, 1855, Beers Camp, of Brookfield, b. June 17, 1829, d. May 25, 1855; 2d, Feb. 22, 1863, John Dayton Munson, of Middlebury, Conn., b. April 12, 1820, d. Oct. 17, 1867, aged 47. He was a farmer, and resided in Southford, where he had three children:

1. Arthur Dayton[9] Munson, b. Feb. 9, 1864.
2. Fanny Amelia Munson, b. March 5, 1866; d. July 3, 1868.
3. Lucy Jane Munson, b. June 23, 1867.

2532. PHEBE ARUAE, b. June 14, 1839; m. April 5, 1863, Granville Warner, b. Nov. 9, 1840, in Roxbury, Conn., and son of Orrin and Betsey (Shepard) Warner. He is a hat finisher, and resides in Oxford, Conn. Children, born in Bridgewater:

1. Frederick Granville Warner, b. March 20, 1866; m. Dec. 24, 1889, Inez H. Ryle, dau. of William Ryle, of Bethel, Conn.
2. Bessie Thalia Warner, b. Feb 13, 1870; d. March 16, 1881, in Oxford.

2533. SARAH AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 19, 1840; m. Feb. 24, 1863, David Treat[8] Solley (**2274**), b. Jan. 15, 1837, and son of Thomas and Mrs. Martha[7] (Bradley) Solley. She is a dau. of David[6] Treat, of Orange, Conn. Children:

1. George Willis Solley, b. April 20, 1864; m. June 29, 1890, Sarah Josephine Elizabeth Dickson.
2. Frank Deming Solley, b. Dec. 9, 1866.

2534. THALIA SOPHIA, b. Aug. 10, 1852.

1397 John Bethuel[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 9, 1820, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Aug. 12, 1865, in Darien, Conn.; married Oct. 3, 1852, CATHERINE EMMONS, daughter of Peter and Mary (Van Pelt) Emmons, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Was a school teacher in early life. Served in the army during the Rebellion about one year, having enlisted Feb., 1864, at Darien, when he was discharged on account of sickness, Aug. 9, 1865. His widow resides (1887) in Rahway, N. J.

Children, born in Brooklyn, N. Y.:

2535. LILLIE ELLA,[8] b. Dec. 25, 1854; m. Dec. 29, 1880, Charles Hubert Williams.

2536. HORACE EMMONS, b. Oct. 1, 1857; m. Oct. 26, 1881, Cordilla Muddell.

2537. ISADORA, b. July 26, 1859; m. April 7, 1881, William L. Ley.

1398 Rev. George Ward[7] Treat (*John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 14, 1830, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married March 31, 1852, CATHARINE HITT, born Jan 25, 1837, and daughter of Henry and Thirza (Hitt) of Somers, Westchester Co., N. Y. He resides now (1887) in Asbury Park, New Jersey. Is a Methodist minister.

Children:

2538. GEORGE WARD,[8] b. Dec. 10, 1856; d. Feb. 20, 1862.

2539. JOHN HENRY, b. April 21, 1859; m. ———.

2540. FANNY LOUISA, b. Sept. 4, 1861; m. April 27, 1887, Henry L. Ogden, son of Rufus Ogden, of Keyport, N. J., b. Feb. 2, 1858, d. March 28, 1892, in Philadelphia. Was a druggist in Asbury Park, N. J., and much respected. Had three children b. in Asbury Park:

1. Alnetta May[9] Ogden, b. March 3, 1888; d. Sept. 14, 1888.
2. Marguerite Ogden, b. May —, 1889.
3. ——— Ogden, b. ———.

2541. AUGUSTUS HOLMES, b. Sept. 8, 1863; m. June 7, 1882, Jennie E. Matthews.

2542. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. Jan. 17, 1866; m. Dec. 18, 1883, Kate C. Bennett. Have a dau.:

1. Nellie May Treat, b. July 18, 1885.

2543. NELLIE MAY, b. Oct. 5, 1872; d. Dec. 6, 1874.

2544. CLERIHEW RUTAN, b. Oct. 17, 1875.

1407 Harmon[7] Treat (*Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 24, 1812, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died

May 13, 1892; married May 26, 1852, Mary Emeline Wooster, born Oct. 10, 1817, and daughter of John and Jerusha (Lockwood) Wooster. Mr. Treat was a farmer, and resided on the old Gideon[5] Treat homestead. Was an excellent man. The building was commenced before the Revolution but for want of nails and glass they were obliged to wait till peace was declared before finishing. It is built mostly of chestnut.

Children, born in Bridgewater:

2545. Helen Jerusha,[8] b. June 9, 1853.

2546. Julia Almira, b. Oct. 10, 1854; m. Jan. 27, 1880, Charles Sanford, son of Stephen and Miranda (Hurd) Sanford, of Roxbury, Conn. No issue. He is a farmer, and resides in Roxbury village. For his first wife he m. May 31, 1863, Sarah Amelia Bradley, dau. of Eli Bradley, who d. Aug. 12, 1877, leaving two children,— Edebert E. Sanford, and Andrew W. Sanford.

2547. Emily Amelia, b. Feb. 2, 1857.

2548. Daniel Allen, b. June 6, 1858; m. May 18, 1880, Phebe Belle Meeker.

2549. Susan Caroline, b. July 13, 1860; d. Dec. 9, 1884.

2550. Harmon Wooster, b. April 28, 1862; m. April 5, 1889, Annie Florence Baine.

1408 Hon. Amos Sherman[7] Treat (*Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 5, 1816, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died April 24, 1886, in Bridgeport, Conn.; married Dec. 15, 1869, Mary A. Clark, who died May, 1892, only daughter of Treat Clark, of Woodbridge, Conn. Mr. Treat prepared for college at Hudson, Ohio, and entered Yale, in the class of 1838, but did not graduate, remaining but two years. He next taught school in South Carolina, and New Jersey. Was admitted to the Litchfield County (Conn.) bar in 1843; practised in Newtown, Conn., for some ten years, where he was postmaster and a member of the Board of Education; in July, 1854, removed to Bridgeport, where he remained except from 1870 to 1875, when he lived in Woodbridge, Conn.; was clerk of Fairfield County (Conn.) court from 1854 to 1859; was a member of the Peace Congress in 1862, and one of the managers of the U. S. Sanitary Commission during the Rebellion; was a member of the Connecticut legislature from Bridgeport in 1858, 1862, 1869, 1879, and from Woodbridge from 1871 to 1873; was Speaker of the House in 1872; at a special session in 1862, he introduced a resolution pledging the State to the President in all measures he should adopt for the suppression of the Rebellion, which was passed by a party vote; was a director in the Bridgeport and City National banks; director and president of the Bridgeport Gas Light Co.; president of the Bridgeport Compressed Paper Box Co., and treasurer of the Bridgeport Water Co. He was also a prominent Free Mason, and was in 1866 elected Grand Commander of the State. He had attained to the thirty-third degree in the Scottish rite. See Orcutt's Hist. of Bridgeport, p. 921–923; Connecticut Supreme Court Reports, p. 601, Vol. 54.

Only child and daughter, born in Woodbridge:

2551. Mary Clark,[8] b. Jan. 28, 1872.

1410 Charles[7] Treat (*Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 7, 1821, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married Feb. 21, 1855, Eliza Augusta Platt, daughter of Dea. Simeon and Eliza (Blackman) Platt of South Britain, Conn. He resides on the homestead of his uncle Stephen[6] Treat, and is a successful farmer, an influential citizen, and a very worthy man.

Children, born in Bridgewater:

2552. Stephen Platt,[8] b. Sept. 7, 1859; m. March 20, 1889, Mrs. Emily Samantha (Randall) Smith.

2553. Eliza Almira, b. Feb. 11, 1861.

2554. Frances Maria, b. Sept. 14, 1864.

1418 Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Richard Samuel,[6] Joseph,[5] Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 30, 1795, in Albany, N. Y.; died March 10, 1837; married June 2, 1823, Dr. John W. Bay, born Nov. 25, 1800, died Dec. 7, 1878, at Binghamton, N. Y., and son of Dr. William and ——— (Van Ness) Bay. She was admitted to the North Dutch church in Albany, Nov. 5, 1819. She preferred the name of Eliza to Elizabeth.

Children of Dr. John W. and Eliza Bay, born in Albany:

2555. William,[8] b. April 18, 1824; d. Sept. 5, 1824, aged 4 mos. 18 das.

2556. Richard Stringer, b. May 19, 1826; d. Aug. 18, 1853.

2557. Anna, b. Oct. 13, 1829; m., 1st, Sept. 16, 1852, Charles W. Brass; 2d, Aug. 21, 1865, Louis Stahl.

2558. William Augustus, b. March 6, 1835; d. Jan. 2, 1881; m. June 16, 1869, Sara M. Wallen. No issue.

1434 Samuel Henry[7] Treat (*Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 18, 1826, in Lower Sandusky, now Fremont, Ohio; married March 2, 1854, Martha A. Hoffman. He assumed the middle name of Henry at the suggestion of his father, so that their names might not be confounded. He was educated at Berea and Delaware, Ohio. First learned the trade of harness making, and worked at it for three years. Commenced teaching in 1848, and continued for fifteen years. Travelled for the state organization of I. O. G. T., for two years. In 1867, engaged in the business of life insurance, and is now (1886) special agent of the Pennsylvania Mutual Life Insurance Co., of Philadelphia. Resides in Lima, Allen Co., Ohio.

Children, born in Lima:

2559. Rollin Jerome,[8] b. Sept. 29, 1855. Is a sculptor by trade, but is now (1886) cashier for his brother in Lima.

2560. Reyno Hoffman, b. Sept. 12, 1857; m. Dec. 25, 1882, Emma F. Howard.

1438 John[7] Treat (*Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 24, 1832, in Fremont, Sandusky Co., Ohio; married Dec. 8, 1857, Catharine Maria Hill, who was born Aug. 2, 1839, and daughter of Rev. Leonard Hill. Mr. Treat was raised a farmer, and continued in that occupation till the spring of 1874, when he left the farm and went into the agricultural business. Resides in Fremont:

Children, born in Fremont:

2561. Minnie Hill,[8] b. Jan. 14, 1859.

2562. Harold Samuel, b. May 15, 1863; d. Aug. 15, 1864.

2563. Roy Rand, b. June 17, 1870.

2564. Fay Leonard, b. Feb. 16, 1875.

1445 Jane Emeline[7] Treat (*Eli,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 22, 1804, in Litchfield, now West Morris, Conn.; married ———, Tibbals Baldwin, her cousin, born June 6, 1800, died July 30, 1882, in Palmyra, Portage Co., Ohio, and son of John Tibbals and Catharine (McArthur) Baldwin.

Children of Tibbals and Jane E. Baldwin:

2565. Marquis,[8] b. ———; m. ———, Mrs. Eliza (Roe) Baldwin. Alive in Palmyra, in 1887.

2566. Catharine, b. ———; d. young.

1446 George Donald[7] Treat (*Eli*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 9, 1806, in Litchfield, now West Morris, Conn.; died Feb. 20, 1876, in East Toledo, Ohio; married, first, Nov. 7, 1830, Mrs. EMILY ENSIGN, a widow with two children, who died March 1, 1848; second, ——, 1850, Mrs. MARY ROBBINS, who died Jan. 17, 1865; third, Dec. 31, 1866, Mrs. ELIZABETH DOUGLASS, who died Dec. 5, 1886. About 1827, when twenty-one years old, Mr. Treat went from Connecticut to northeastern Pennsylvania. In 1832, he located in Toledo, where he died. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Toledo, by first marriage:

2567. JULIA,[8] b. Jan. 18, 1832; d. Nov. 11, 1856.

2568. SAMUEL, b. Oct. 22, 1834; d. March 21, 1864. About 1855, when 21 years old, he went to Utica, N. Y. At the breaking out of the Rebellion, he enlisted for two years in the 122d Reg't N. Y. Vols. After the expiration of his term, he re-enlisted, but on the very cold New Year's day, 1864, he took a severe cold which resulted in his death soon after.

2569. MARIA, b. Dec. 15, 1836; m. ——, —— Ford, and has three children. Resides in Irontown, East Toledo.

2570. GEORGE, b. Nov. 17, 1845; dead.

By his second marriage:

2571. ELI, b. Oct. 13, 1852; d. about 1855.

1450 Thomas Alonzo[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1811, in Litchfield, Conn.; died Jan. 10, 1857, aged forty-six, in Kosciusko, Attala Co., Miss.; married May 22, 1845, REBECCA A. SMITH, of Kosciusko, and daughter of Chaphin and Jane Smith. She married Jan. 4, 1860, for her second husband, Littleton Benthall, of Vaiden, Miss., born Jan. 10, 1800, died Nov. 5, 1886, and now resides in New Iberia, Iberia Parish, Louisiana, or Wharton, Wharton Co., Texas. Mr. Treat was a tanner, and removed from Canfield, Ohio, to Kusciusko, Miss., in 1840.

Children, born in Kosciusko:

2572. JENNIE,[8] b. March 22, 1846; m. Jan. 9, 1874, L. J. E. Rush.

2573. CHAPHIN, b. Feb. 9, 1848; d. March 21, 1848.

2574. MARTHA, b. Feb. 23, 1849; died June, 1849.

2575. JOSEPH PRESTON b. Aug. 12, 1850; m. Aug. 12, 1873, Emma A. Rush.

2576. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 13, 1853; d. May 13, 1857.

2577. THOMAS ALONZO, b. March 23, 1855; d. April 24, 1881; m. March 9, 1878, Rachel E. Rush.

Children of Littleton Benthall and Mrs. Rebecca A. (Smith) Treat, his wife:

1. Samuel A Benthall, b. Nov. 13, 1863. Is m. and lives in La.
2. Harriet Benthall, b. May 8, 1865; m. Calvin Young, a merchant who lives in Texas.
3. Andrew Benthall, b. June 18, 1867.
4. Louis Benthall, b. March 3, 1871.

1451 Lydia Eliza[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 31, 1814, in Litchfield, Conn.; married ——, 1835, WILLIAM CARVER, born June 5, 1819, died July 5, 1845. Resides in Salem, Columbiana Co., Ohio.

Children of William and Lydia E. Carver, born in Salem:

2578. LOIS M.,[8] b. Aug. 23, 1836; d. Oct. 8, 1871.

2579. LUCY A., b. Nov. 20, 1837.

2580. ALONZO T., b. Dec. 13, 1838.

2581. ALMIRA J., b. March 10, 1840; d. April 5, 1884.

2582. NANCY O., b. Aug. 8, 1841.

2583. WILLIAM H., b. Aug. 20, 1842; d. Oct. —, 1842.

2584. Mary E., b. Sept. 6, 1843; d. Nov. —, 1843.
2585. Ellen L., b. Dec. 9, 1845; d. ——, 1846.

1452 Almira Kilbourn[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 22, 1816, in Litchfield, Conn.; married March 6, 1838, George Frederick Webb, born March 30, 1814, in Lisbon, Conn., and son of John Curtiss and Sarah (Manning) Webb. Resided in Ellsworth, Mahoning Co., Ohio.

Children of George F. and Almira K. Webb, born in Ellsworth:

2586. Sarah Annette,[8] b. July 25, 1839.
2587. George Ariel, b. June 27, 1841.
2588. William Wallace, b. Dec. 24, 1842.
2589. Flora Ellen, b. May 18, 1847.
2590. Lauren Erclin, b. May 18, 1853.
2591. Charles Forrest, b. June 30, 1853.

1453 Joseph Hubert[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 5, 1818, in Canfield, Mahoning Co., Ohio; died Aug. 17, 1884, in Wadsworth, Portage Co., Ohio; married March 30, 1838, Theresa Matilda Green, born May 6, 1818, in Middlesex, Mercer Co., Penn. He was a blacksmith.

Children:

2592. Dubious William,[8] b. Dec. 31, 1838, in Youngstown, Mahoning Co., Ohio; married Oct. 9, 1860, Letitia Force.
2593. Alonzo Lewellyn, b. May 4, 1840, in Greenfield, Mercer Co., Penn.; m. Feb. 23, 1864, Lucinda Woodward Manson.
2594. Eliza Lucinda, b. Jan. 20, 1842, in Sharon, Mercer Co., Penn.
2595. Harriet Theresa, b. Dec. 18, 1843, in Georgetown, Mercer Co., Penn.
2596. Catharine Jane, b. Nov. 15, 1845, in Lackawanna, Luzerne Co., Penn.
2597. Joseph Hubert, b. Sept. 9, 1847, in Lackawanna, Penn.; m. Jan. 26, 1871, at New Portage, Summit Co., Ohio, Mary Pulaski Connor, b. Oct. 19, 1853, in Coventry, Summit Co., Ohio, and dau. of Elnathan and Barbara Connor. Is a blacksmith. No issue. Has an adopted son:
    1. John William Treat, b. Sept. 16, 1876, in Wadsworth, Ohio.
2598. Jemima Malissa, b. Feb. 28, 1849, in Budd's Corners, Mercer Co., Penn.; m. Dec. 17, 1866, Henry West Fink.
2599. John Donald, b. Jan. 20, 1851, in Brookfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; d. Feb. 13, 1891; m. Feb. 20, 1874, Ora Ann Rasor.
2600. Mary Ann, b. Oct. 29, 1853, in Corksville, Mercer Co., Penn.; d. Jan. 6, 1884.
2601. Rebecca Anna, b. Dec. 27, 1854, in Brookfield, Ohio; m. Oct. 24, 1872, Thomas Houston.
2602. Warren Frithey, b. Aug. 13, 1856, in Wethersfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; m. Dec. 31, 1877, Alice Elizabeth Amweg.
2603. Flora Ellen, b. Oct. 3, 1859, in Fredericksburgh, Wayne Co., Ohio; d. Jan. 15, 1876.
2604. Emma Mariah, b. Feb. 5, 1862, in Prairie, Holmes Co., Ohio; m. Jan. 12, 1880, George Mackey.

1455 Lucinda[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 22, 1823; in Canfield, Mahoning Co., Ohio; married Richard Hunt, of Akron, Ohio, where they now reside.

Children of Richard and Lucinda Hunt:

2605. Emma,[8] b. March 8, 1842, in Canfield.
2606. Nellie, b. Aug. 28, 1845, in Ellsworth, Ohio.
2607. Allison, b. Oct. 20, 1846, in Johnson, Trumbull Co., Ohio.

1459 Ellen Kate[7] Treat (*William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2]

Richard[1]), born Feb. 12, 1832, married April 22, 1852, VANTILL PLATT, born June 17, 1830, in Canfield, Mahoning Co., Ohio, and son of Erastus and Julia Platt.

Children of Vantill and Ellen K. Platt, born in Warren, Trumbull Co., Ohio:

2608. FRANKLIN AUSTIN,[8] b. June 30, 1854; d. Oct. 11, 1869.
2609. WILLIAM ERASTUS, b. July 5, 1857; d. April 5, 1863.
2610. JULIA LUCINDA, b. June 6, 1859.
2611. FREDERICK VANTILL, b. July 24, 1865.
2612. CAYSON WHITTELSEY, b. July 2, 1869.
2613. HENRY MASON, b. July 14, 1872.

1461 George M.[7] **Treat** (*William Edmund*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 24, 1844, in Oxford, Conn.; married June 18, 1871, ELLEN LOOMER. Resides (1886) in Toronto, Canada, and is foreman of the Teller & Harold Manufacturing Co.

Children:

2614. GRACE,[8] b. ———.
2615. HOWARD, b. ———.

1464 Bennett Albert[7] **Treat** (*Robert Smith*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 2, 1845, in Oxford, Conn.; married May 13, 1866, ELLEN A. BRADLEY, who was born Dec. 25, 1848, in Newtown, Conn. Is a farmer in Oxford.

Children, born in Oxford:

2616. CLARA E.,[8] b. June 28, 1867.
2617. FLORENCE R., b. June 30, 1877.

1466 Robert Edward[7] **Treat** (*Robert Smith*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 11, 1855, in Oxford, Conn.; married April 22, 1875, IDA M. SMITH, who was born March 12, 1858, in Oxford.

Children, born in Oxford:

2618. ALICE MABEL,[8] b. July 23, 1876.
2619. CARRIE EDITH, b. July 13, 1878.
2620. BESSIE MAY, b. May 8, 1880.
2621. HAROLD ROBERT, b. July 31, 1882.
2622. ELMER GLOVER, b. May 30, 1885; d. April 16, 1886.

1467 Henry Birdseye[7] **Treat** (*Robert Smith*,[6] *Isaac*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 7, 1862, in Oxford, Conn.; married Dec. 28, 1882, LILLIE E. SPERRY, in Seymour, Conn., where they reside. Is a farmer.

Daughter, born in Seymour:

2623. RUBY MAY,[8] b. Jan. 9, 1884.

1497 David Sherman[7] **Treat** (*Brazillai*,[6] *Abijah*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 5, 1815, in Norfolk, Conn.; died Aug. 13, 1887, in Middletown, Conn.; married March 15, 1838, LYDIA ANN HILL, who died Aug. 15, 1875, in Griswold, Conn. He resided in Griswold.

Children:

2624. MARY LUCRETIA,[8] b. March 18, 1840 (dead); m. Nov. 24, 1864, Thomas Monroe James. Had a dau.:
    1. Evelyn May[9] James, b. March 9, 1870.
2625. JANE ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 22, 1843 (dead); m. July 4, 1860, Peter Morse.

2626. Eliza Adalaide, b. July 2, 1846 (dead); m. April, 1873, Benoni Lewis.
2627. George Levine, b. Sept. 18, 1848.

1498 Orrin Royce[7] Treat (*Barzillai,[6] Abijah,[5] Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 28, 1818, in Norfolk, Conn.; died Aug. 25, 1878, in Waterbury, Conn.; married July 22, 1839, Mary Angeline Atwater, of Bristol, who was born Dec. 19, 1819. She resides (1890) in New Haven. Mr. Treat was a clock maker. Resided at one time in Bristol and New Haven, but afterwards removed to Waterbury.

Children, the first born in Bristol, the second in New Haven:

2628. Joseph Orrin,[8] b. April 25, 1843; m. May 16, 1866, Ada Maria Woodworth.
2629. William Carlos, b. Feb. 23, 1854; d. July 4, 1854.

1502 Munn[7] Treat (*Sherman,[6] Abijah,[5] Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 16, 1828, in New Haven, Conn.; died Nov. 24, 1859, in New Haven; married ———, Sarah E. Perkins, daughter of Beecher Perkins of Plymouth, Conn.

Children, born in New Haven:

2630. Frank,[8] b. Nov. 16, 1856.
2631. *Dau.* (not named in the record), b. Sept. 27, 1859.

1507 Asahel Bonfoey[7] Treat (*Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 4, 1803, in Middletown, Conn.; died April 24, 1869, in Adrian, Mich.; married Dec. 31, 1828, Laura Warner, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah (Leslie) Warner, of Trenton, N. Y. Sarah Leslie was the daughter of Thomas Leslie, one of General Burgoyne's men. Mr. Treat was a clothier by trade. Came to Michigan in 1836, and settled on the farm where he died. He and his wife were both members of the Baptist church. Was postmaster at North Adrian for ten years, and treasurer of Adrian Township for two years.

Children, the first two born in Trenton, the third in Adrian:

2632. Hannah B.,[8] b. Oct. 28, 1829; m. March 14, 1869, John Margeson, of Tecumseh, Mich. No issue.
2633. Sarah J., b. Sept 9, 1831; d. April 1, 1867, in Adrian; m. June 25, 1854, John W. Van Doren. Had two sons one of whom d. in infancy, the other:
1. J. Leslie[9] Van Doren, b. July 28, 1857; m. Jan. 1, 1885, Nellie Boyce, of Macon, Mich.
2634. Martha G., b. Feb. 25, 1845; d. April 11, 1848.

1510 Harriet S.[7] Treat (*Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 18, 1809, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; died March 6, 1867, in Raisin, Lenawee Co., Mich.; married April 16, 1832, Clark Hall, of Norway, N. Y., born March 13, 1809, died Feb. 6, 1886, aged seventy-seven. For his second wife he married Dec. 19, 1867, Mrs. Sibley Thornton, of Booneville, N. Y., who died July 14, 1873, leaving no issue. He married, third, Nov. 29, 1874, Mrs. Ellen J. Hawker, of Tecumseh, Mich., who died Oct. 30, 1884. In 1836, Mr. Hall removed from New York and settled in Michigan on government land, on the west line of the township of Raisin, where by industry and economy he accumulated a competence.

Children of Clark and Harriet S. Hall, the first two born in ———, the others in Raisin:

2635. Samantha Ann,[8] b. July 16, 1833; d. Aug. 17, 1872; m. March 18, 1851, Henry Ives, son of Thelis Ives, of Adrian, Mich. They lived on a farm in Raisin. Had two sons and two daus.

2636. Hosea, b. May 26, 1835; m. ———, Elizabeth Aten, of Tecumseh. Had four children, two dying young, and one son and one daughter still living.
2637. Mary, b. May 9, 1837; d. July 5, 1838.
2638. Hannah, b. March 26, 1839; d. Jan. 21, 1841.
2639. John, b. Jan. 25, 1841; d. Feb. 8, 1841.
2640. Clark, b. March 1, 1842; d. April 4, 1847.
2641. Celestia C., b. Feb. 29, 1844; d. Aug. 5, 1849.
2642. Seloma E., b. June 1, 1845; m., 1st, Dec. 29, 1865, Nathan Marlatt, of Adrian, Mich., who d. Oct. 19, 1880, by whom she had two sons and one dau.; 2d, April 18, 1882, George H. Jackson, of Flint, Mich., by whom she had one son. The family reside on the Marlatt homestead in Adrian.

1511 David Bonfoey[7] Treat (*Hosea*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 2, 1812, in Trenton, Oneida Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 16, 1865, in Adrian, Mich.; married Aug., 1836 or 7, Sarah Jacobs Davis, in Oneida Co., N. Y., born Sept. 4, 1813, died June 24, 1879, in Adrian. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Adrian:

2643. Susan Frances,[8] b. Sept. 29, 1838; m. April 11, 1859, George Root Allis.
2644. Josephine Emma, b. March 19, 1841; m. June 27, 1866, George Harrison[7] Treat. See 1535.
2645. Louisa Maria, b. Feb. 19, 1843; m. June 30, 1875, John H. Smith.
2646. Edward Barney, b. Nov. 4, 1851; m. Feb., 1878, Delia Graves.

1513 Samuel Marshall[7] Treat (*Hosea*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 13, 1816, in Trenton, N. Y.; died April 10, 1890, in Ovid, Branch Co., Mich.; married, first, April 5, 1837, Fanny M. Ives, who died Sept. 10, 1839, and daughter of Thelis Ives, of Adrian, Mich.; second, Dec. 25, 1840, Harriet Brooks, born April 2, 1824, died Nov. 15, 1866, and daughter of Grant and Emma (Davis) Brooks; third, Sept. 8, 1868, Ann J. Wilder. He removed to Adrian in 1834, and to Ovid in 1837, when the country was a wilderness. With a capital of $5.00, he went to work and cleared up a farm. He was an active and hard working man. At the time of his death he was worth $70,000, the result of his exertions. Was held in the highest esteem by his neighbors. His sons were all respectable persons, none of them ever drank, or used tobacco in any form. Coldwater is the nearest town, about six miles distant, and the P. O. address.

Children, born in Ovid, by his first marriage:

2647. Samuel Ives,[8] b. Aug. 19, 1839; m. May 22, 1867, Helen Elizabeth Armstrong.

By his second marriage:

2648. Fannie Almira, b. March 2, 1842; d. March 31, 1867, in Ovid; m. Sept. 17, 1863, Henry Burt George, of Coldwater. No issue.
2649. Hosea Grant, b. Oct. 14, 1843; d. June 5, 1888; m. Jan. 31, 1867, Catharine Jordan.
2650. Egbert William, b. Jan. 9, 1849; m. Dec. 25, 1876, Minnie A. Searing. Is a farmer. Resides in Coldwater. Son:
1. Earle Searing[9] Treat, b. June 30, 1882; d. July 27, 1883.
2651. Judson, b. Sept. 13, 1855; d. April 11, 1856.

By his third marriage:

2652. Luella Maud, b. Dec. 5, 1870.

1514 Butler[7] Treat (*Hosea*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 15, 1818, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; died Nov. 30, 1879, in Adrian, Mich.; mar-

ried, first, April 15, 1840, NANCY TINGLEY, born Oct. 1, 1826, in Romulus, Seneca Co., N. Y., died June 30, 1847; second, ——, 1849, ANNA EGRITT, born Nov. 29, 1829; died Jan. 6, 1859; third, March 6, 1861, MARYETTE VEDDER, born Feb. 14, 1834, in Yates, Orleans Co., N. Y., and daughter of John and Anna (Marlatt) Vedder of Adrian township, Mich. She is still (1886) living. Mr. Treat's father died before he was a year old, and he lived for a few years with his oldest brother, Asahel B. Treat. When about sixteen years old the family removed from New York to Michigan, and settled in Adrian township, about five miles north of what is now the city. He lived with his mother, who had married Obadiah Platt, for her second husband, till he was married. He purchased forty acres of new land in Adrian, which was then a wilderness, and was obliged to cut a road half a mile long to get to his land. This small farm was in due time increased to two hundred and sixty acres, with good buildings attached. His life was above reproach; he was possessed of sound judgment, and was an honorable citizen, an esteemed friend, and a kind neighbor. See Hist. and Biograph. Record of Lenawee Co., Michigan.

Children, born in Adrian, by his first marriage:

2653. EUGENIA AUGUSTA,[8] b. Aug. 10, 1842; m. ——, Julius[8] Powell, of Ogden (1509).
2654. HORACE TINGLEY, b. Aug. 31, 1844.
2655. ALANSON BUTLER, b. Jan. 20, 1847; m. ——. Is a druggist in Adrian, Mich.

By his second marriage:

2656. HELEN A., b. March 12, 1851; m. ——, John Ladd, of Cambridge, Mich.
2657. WILLIAM E., b. June 28, 1853.
2658. GEORGE A., b. Aug. 7, 1855.
2659. CHARLES A., b. Aug. 13, 1857.

By his third marriage:

2660. ALFORD L., b. Nov. 29, 1861.
2661. MARY ANN, b. Nov. 16, 1866; m. Dec 28, 1887, Frank Bates.
2662. FRANK ADELBERT, b. Feb. 28, 1869; m. Nov. 7, 1890, Bertha Hardy.
2663. JOHN ELMER, b. March 28, 1871.
2664. DAVID L., b. Oct. 26, 1873.

1518 Shubael[7] Treat (*Shubael*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 31, 1816, in Newburyport, Mass., died Sept. 7, 1882, in Waltham, Mass.; married July 3, 1845, MARY HAMMOND PARKER, of Waltham. He was a painter by trade. Resided in Waltham.

Children, born in Waltham:

2665. MARY HARRIET,[8] b. July 1, 1846; m. Aug. 25, 1864, Warren Lane Pope, of Waltham, b. Dec. 5, 1842, son of William Clark and Persis Barrett (Warren-Lane) Pope.
2666. FRANCENA MARIA, b. Jan. 28, 1848; m. Dec. 24, 1868, Frederick R. Eaton, of Newton. Son born in Waltham:
1. Warren Moseley[9] Eaton, b. June 11, 1884.
2667. CHARLES SHUBAEL, b. Aug. 13, 1850; d. Aug. 30, 1851.

1530 Albert Butler[7] Treat (*Amos*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 14, 1816, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; married Oct. 29, 1843, JANE A. COMBS. Mr. Treat is a shoemaker by trade, and resides in Holland Patent, where he was appointed postmaster by President Cleveland in 1885.

Children, born in Holland Patent:

2668. SARAH M.,[8] b. Nov. 5, 1844; d. Dec. 5, 1845.

2669. *Son*, b. ——; d. Aug. 3, 1847.
2670. Laura J., b. April 19, 1849; m. Dec 15, 1869, Frederick A. Peabody.
2671. Charles L., b. Aug. 11, 1853; m. Dec., 1871, Antha L. Beebe.

1532 James Roberts[7] Treat (*Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 9, 1820, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; died June 6, 1889, in Allentown, N. Y.; married Feb. 20, 1845, Mary C. Potter. Was in the oil business at Allentown, Allegany Co., N. Y. Mrs. Treat now resides with her daughter in Erie, Penn.

Daughter, born in Holland Patent:

2672. Ellen M.,[8] b. Feb. 28, 1852.

1533 Silas King[7] Treat (*Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 10, 1821, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; died July 25, 1855; married Dec., 1844, Harriet E. Deming. He was an extensive farmer.

Children:

2673. Samantha,[8] b. ——; d. young.
2674. Emma, b. ——; m. ——, Jeremiah George.
2675. Samantha, b. ——; m. ——, Dr. James T. Owens, of Steuben, Oneida Co., N. Y. He was a member of the Assembly in 1885.

1535 George Harrison[7] Treat (*Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 13, 1827, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; died Jan. 30, 1886, in Mirabile, Caldwell Co., Missouri; married June 27, 1866, Josephine Emma[8] Treat (**2644**), born March 19, 1841, and daughter of David Bonfoey and Sarah J. Treat, of Adrian, Mich. Was a dealer in general merchandise, and resided in Marabile. The widow removed to Adrian, Mich., in 1888.

Children, born in Mirabile:

2676. Frederick Leverett,[8] } twins, b. May 6, 1868; { d. Jan. 22, 1886.
2677. Lulu, } { d. ——, 1869.
2678. Harry Hinman, b. April 5, 1874.

1536 Leverett Jackson[7] Treat (*Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 12, 1828, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; married, first, Oct. 21, 1852, Mary B. Farley, of Prospect, N. Y., who died Dec. 16, 1864; second, Jan. —, 1866, Delia R. Broadwell. Mr. Treat is a tailor by trade, having followed the business since the age of sixteen. After leaving home, he resided at Prospect, N. Y., till 1871, when he removed to Union City, Erie Co., Penn. He keeps a clothing store, gentlemen's furnishing goods, etc.

Children, the first three born in Prospect, the others in Union City, by his second marriage:

2679. George Henry Hobart,[8] b. Nov. 29, 1866.
2680. Arthur Butler, b. Aug. 29, 1868.
2681. William Broadwell, b. April 24, 1870.
2682. Ruth Lucy, b. March 21, 1873.
2683. Mary Delia, } twins, b. Aug. 11, 1875; { d. ——, 1876.
2684. Harold Leverett, } {
2685. Mira Lucretia, b. Oct. 17, 1877.
2686. Eunice Della, b. Oct. 27, 1881; d. ——, 1882.
2687. James Paul, b. Dec. 25, 1883.

1537 John[7] Treat (*Ira,[6] John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 1, 1809, in Middletown, Conn.; married March 11, 1839, Hannah Chamberlin. Mr.

Treat resides in Marcy, N. Y. Is a farmer; and has been a deacon of the Baptist church for over forty years.

Children, born in Marcy:

2688. Louisa,[8] b. May 25, 1840; d. Dec. 25, 1885; m. Jan. 19, 1876, William S. Woolcott, a farmer.

2689. Charles Henry, b. May 10, 1842; m. Sept. 22, 1871, Lena L. Twitchell, at Virden, Illinois. He served during the Rebellion in the 117th Reg't N. Y. Vols. Is now (1886) real estate, loan and collection agent, at Edgar, Nebraska.

2690. *Son*, b. April 12, 1844; d. April 1, 1845.

2691. John Henry, b. Feb. 17, 1846; m. Dec. 17, 1873, Sarah Colburn. He is a carpenter and builder in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., N. Y.

2692. Mary Frances, b. Nov. 17, 1848; d. May 21, 1883. Was matron of the New York State Lunatic Asylum at Utica.

2693. Frederick C., b. Nov. 14, 1855; m. Jan. 1, 1878, Kate Nutter.

1549 Allen[7] Treat (*Samuel Lancton*,[6] *John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 16, 1812, in Portsmouth, N. H.; died Dec. 31, 1874, in Portsmouth; married May 15, 1836, Ann Elizabeth Ham, daughter of William and Nancy (Green) Ham, 4th. Mr. Treat was engaged in the stone-cutting business, having succeeded his father.

Children, born in Portsmouth:

2694. John Sheldon,[8] b. Aug. 8, 1837; m. ——, 1883, Sarah Willard Odiorne, of Rye, N. H., and daughter of Charles B. and Mary (Yeaton) Odiorne. Was 2d Lieut. Co. B, 2d Bat. Alabama Light Artillery, during the civil war; state senator in New Hampshire in 1881 and 1882; mayor of Portsmouth, N. H., in 1882 and 1883. Succeeded his father in the stone-cutting business.

2695. Almira Ballou, b. Dec. 17, 1838; m. Sept. 26, 1872, George L. Harriman.

2696. Frederick William, b. March 6, 1841; d. Sept. 6, 1861, in Charlottesville, Va., and buried in Augusta, Ga. Was a member of the 7th South Carolina Reg't.

2697. Allen, b. April 23, 1846; d. Feb. 14, 1862, killed by an engine.

2698. Annie Elizabeth, b. Jan. 6, 1849; d. Aug. 19, 1869; m. July 5, 1866, George Norton, of Greenland, N. H.

2699. Lydia Ella, b. Nov. 25, 1850; d. April 26, 1852.

2700. James Dodge, b. April 24, 1853.

2701. Samuel Elbridge, b. May 15, 1859; d. Feb. 26, 1862.

1550 Dr. William[7] Treat (*Samuel Lancton*,[6] *John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 28, 1814, in Portsmouth, N. H.; died Aug. 19, 1861, in Buffalo, N. Y.; married July 9, 1851, Miranda Finch. When about fifteen years old, Mr. Treat went to Gardiner, Me., to live with an uncle, Parker Sheldon, and afterwards became associated with him in editing a newspaper, having previously learned the printers' art at home. But his love for botany turned his attention to medicine, and entering Jefferson College, Philadelphia, Penn., he graduated in 1838. After practising a few years in Frankford, Penn., he removed to Buffalo, N. Y. At the breaking out of the civil war he went to Washington, and offered his services gratuitously to the government as a surgeon. He contracted camp cholera on the field of the first battle of Bull Run, and died in a few days after reaching home. He compiled a little book entitled "Angel Voices, or words of Counsel for overcoming the world," in 1846, which ran through many editions. This he gave to such of his patients as desired to read.

Children, born in Buffalo:

2702. Frank Hutchinson,[8] b. May 9, 1852. Resides in Buffalo.

2703. William Finch, b. June 4, 1854; d. Nov. 19, 1857, at Wheatland, Monroe Co., N. Y.
2704. Kate Sheldon, b. Sept. 13, 1857. Resides in Buffalo.
2705. Samuel, b. July 25, 1860. Resides in Buffalo.

1551 Judge Samuel[7] Treat (*Samuel Lancton,[6] John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 17, 1815, in Portsmouth, N. H.; married Aug. 21, 1841, Caroline Bryan, born Feb. 12, 1823, in Geneseo, N. Y., and daughter of Calvin H. and Mary (Angel) Bryan. Mr. Treat was educated at the public high school in his native town, where he graduated at the age of sixteen, and was assistant teacher there for one year. He then entered Harvard and graduated in 1837. It is said that he was the first student to enter Harvard directly from a public school. In 1838, he entered the offices of Jeremiah Mason and Charles B. Goodrich, and commenced the study of law, teaching meanwhile in the Weld Grammar school at Jamaica Plains, near Boston, for one year. While thus engaged he was elected principal of the Temple Hill Academy at Geneseo, N. Y., where he continued his legal studies under Gov. John Young. In Nov., 1840, he resigned his position as principal of the school in order to devote more time to his legal studies. He resided three years in Geneseo and married while there. In 1841, soon after his marriage, he moved to St. Louis, Missouri, and was admitted to the bar by Judge Mullanphy. He devoted several years to editorial life, and spent the winter of 1849, in Cuba for his health. In August of that year, he was appointed judge of the St. Louis Court of Common Pleas, by Governor King, and at the next session of the State Senate his appointment was confirmed. The above office having been made an elective one by the General Assembly of Missouri, Judge Treat became a candidate, and on the first Monday in August, 1851, he was elected for six years. March 3, 1857, he received the appointment from President Pierce of United States judge for the Eastern Judicial District of Missouri, and the same day his appointment was confirmed by the senate. On the 17th of Feb., 1887, he resigned his office to take effect on the 5th of March next, having held the position for thirty years Feb. 26, his resignation was accepted by the President, who expressed his regret "that the public are now to lose his valuable services." The members of the St. Louis bar, March 2, united in tendering him a complimentary dinner, which the Judge's extreme distaste for public banquets compelled him to decline. He was finally induced to sit for a portrait, in order that it might adorn his court room, but in deference to his wishes, it was not unveiled and presented till after his retirement from the bench, and Judge Thayer, his successor, had formally assumed his position as Judge.

In the course of a speech on this occasion, which took place on March 5, 1887, Colonel Broadhead said: "Judge Treat has dealt with these great questions in the light of the highest reason and with the most devoted energy, coupled with unbending courage, and a stern impartiality of judgement."

Judge Thayer, in speaking of his predecessor, remarked: "Of Judge Treat's record during that eventful period it is all-sufficient to say, that he never swerved from the straight line of duty as a judge, through the pressure of circumstances or through cowardice or favor." See the "Proceedings of the St. Louis Bar on the Retirement of Hon. Samuel Treat. St. Louis, 1887."

In the following July he sailed for Europe. Resides in St. Louis.

He was one of the corporators of Washington University, St. Louis, and from that institution he received, in 1879, the degree of LL.D.

Was the author of:

Oration illustrative of the revolutionary warfare in western New York; delivered [at Rochester] Aug. 20, 1841.

Address, Washington University, St. Louis, Mo., Inauguration, 1857.

The Supremacy of the law in Missouri. Charge to the United States Grand Jury of the western district of Missouri, given at the March term, 1865. Proclamation of Governor Fletcher. Letter of Maj. General Pope with introduction of the Attorney general of Missouri, and appendix containing forms, etc. Jefferson City, 1865.

A discourse at the inauguration of the St. Louis Law School, Oct. 16, 1867. St. Louis, 1868.

Daughter born in St. Louis:

2706. MARY,[8] b. ——, 1842; m. ——, 1870, N. A. Jennings.

1555 George Russell[7] Treat (*George*,[6] *John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 5, 1826, in Middletown, Conn.; married Jan. 15, 1857, MARY HUSTED, by her father Rev. Harvey Husted, of New York city. She was born July 30, 1835, in Southampton, Long island. He is now (1889) engaged in the grocery business, corner of Pratt and Camp St., Meriden, Conn. In connection with his business he publishes *The Household Bulletin*.

Children, the first two born in Stamford, Conn., the third in Cromwell, Conn.:

2707. GEORGE WILLIE,[8] b. Nov. 7, 1859; d. Dec. 3, 1859, at Stamford.
2708. CHARLES HUSTED, b. July 10, 1861; m. July 19, 1885, Mary A. Gormley.
2709. JESSIE LOUISA, b. April 12, 1865; d. Feb. 14, 1873, at Cromwell.

1557 William Holmes[7] Treat (*Joseph Lancton*,[6] *John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 12, 1822, in Middletown, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1855, in Middletown; married Aug. 11, 1845, EMILY SOPHIA GRIFFITH. She married June 17, 1858, at Glastonbury, Conn., Henry F. Palmer, of New Britain, Conn., for her second husband, and resides now (1890) in Middletown, Conn.

Children, born in Middletown:

2710. MARY ELIZABETH,[8] b. ——; dead.
2711. ELLA VICTORIA, b. ——; dead.

1558 John Lee[7] Treat (*Joseph Lancton*,[6] *John*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*)[1], born Dec. 5, 1823, in Middletown, Conn.; married, first, May 4, 1846, in Middletown, FRANCES E. COOK, who died July 19, 1846; second, Nov. 16, 1852, in New Haven, LUCIA JANE SMITH, born Aug. 17, 1830, died May 6, 1874; third, Oct. 13, 1875, in New Haven, JULIA A. BEECHER, who was born June 20, 1844. He resides (1886) in New Haven, Conn. Has held some city offices. Is connected with Hubbard's International Newspaper Agency.

Children, born in New Haven, by his second marriage:

2712. JOHN,[8] b. Sept. 2, 1855; d. in infancy.
2713. JOHN LEE, b. July 17, 1859; d. in infancy.
2714. ELLEN L., b. March 23, 1862.
2715. ANNA F., b. ——, 1869.
2716. HELEN F., b. ——, 1871.

1559 Urania[7] Treat (*Abba*,[6] *Amos*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born

Feb. 20, 1809, in Middletown, Conn.; married March 26, 1828, SOLOMON M. MINER, who died April 5, 1842.

Children of Solomon M. and Urania Miner:

2717. SOLOMON,[8] b. Jan. 6, 1829.
2718. LAURA, b. June 5, 1832.
2719. HENRY, b ———.
2720. JOHN, b. Nov. 27, 1839.

1560 Janette[7] Treat (*Abba*,[6] *Amos*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 3, 1817, in Middletown, Conn.; married Aug. 9, 1837, HIRAM CLARK.

Children of Hiram and Janette Clark:

2721. HIRAM,[8] b. April 9, 1839.
2722. EDWIN, b. Nov. 5, 1841.
2723. AUGUSTA, b. ———.

1562 Sherman E.[7] Treat (*Abba*,[6] *Amos*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 23, 1828, in Middletown, Conn.; married April 12, 1851, MARTHA SMITH. He is a carpenter, and resides in Meriden, Conn.

Children:

2724. ARTHUR,[8] b. May 22, 1854.
2725. HATTIE, b. Aug. 4, 1859.
2726. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 10, 1862.
2727. NELLIE, b. July 21, 1868.
2728. EFFIE, b. Oct. 27, 1874.

1563 Miner S.[7] Treat (*Abba*,[6] *Amos*,[5] *Stephen*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 26, 1832, in Middletown, Conn.; married Nov. 1, 1855, JANE A. ADDIS.

Children:

2729. FRANK M.,[8] b. Oct. 1, 1856; m. July 3, 1882, M. Augusta Fay.
2730. ISABELLA J., b. April 16, 1858; m. June 1, 1882, William S. Galpin. Resides in Middletown. Dau.:
1. Edna Belle[9] Galpin, b. June 23, 1887; d. Nov. 13, 1887.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1568 Louisa[8] Davis (*Lois Freeman,[7] Constant,[6] Constant,[5] Jane[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 18, 1787, in Portland, Me.; died ———; married July 29, 1810, WILLIAM MINOT, a lawyer, and son of Judge Minot, of Boston.

Children of William and Louisa Minot, born in Boston:

2731. MARY,[9] b. Nov. 1, 1811.
2732. GEORGE RICHARDS, b Oct. 29, 1813; m. Jan. 11, 1841, Harriet Jackson.
2733. WILLIAM, b. April 8, 1817.
2734. FRANCIS, b. Dec. 24, 1818; d in infancy.
2735. FRANCIS, b. April 12, 1821.
2736. JULIA, b. Jan. 23, 1823.

1606 John James[8] Greenough (*Mary[7] Harrod, Anna[6] Treat, Robert,[5] Samuel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 18, 1812, in Haverhill, Mass.; married Dec. 15, 1835, MARY FRANCES CUSHING. In early life he *read* law and *studied* mechanics. In 1837, he went into the Patent office, and superintended its restoration, it having been burnt in 1836. Invented the first sewing machine; the shoe pegging machine; a propeller; a loom; the universal joint; and many other things, some patented, and some not. He published in 1863, a reprint of the English Penny Magazine, the first illustrated periodical in the United States, and in 1852, edited the Polytechnic Journal. Is now (1884) counseller at law, in Syracuse, N. Y., making a specialty of patent laws.

Children:

2737. WILLIAM CHARLES COURTNEY,[9] b. Aug. 4, 1837; d. Aug. 26, 1837.
2738. JAMES COURTNEY, b. March 11, 1839; d. Oct. 26, 1857.
2739. MARY LINCOLN, b. July 8, 1841; d. June 21, 1851.
2740. ANNIE LOUISA, b. March 25, 1843; d. Jan. 12, 1851.
2741. GEORGE GORDON, b Dec. 8, 1844, in Washington, D C. Was cadet, July 1, 1861; 2d and 1st Lieut. 12th Infantry, June 23, 1865; transferred to 21st Infantry Sept. 21, 1866; assigned to the 4th artillery, Dec. 15, 1870; was captain in 1884, and stationed at Ft. Warren, Boston harbor.
2742. FRANCIS CLARK, b. July 11, 1846; d. March 10, 1853.
2743. ISABELLA, b. Aug. 5, 1848; d. Aug. 22, 1848.
2744. AGNES CUSHING, b. Jan. 3, 1851; d. June 9, 1851.
2745. MARY ANNIE, b. March 31, 1852; d. Sept. 12, 1852.
2746. HORATIO WILLIAM, b. Sept. 2, 1853; m. ———, Mina Bush. Children:
    1. Wellington[10] Greenough, b. ———; dead.
    2. Percy L. Greenough, b. ———.
    3. Perry Greenough, b. ———.
2747. MARY FRANCES ELIZABETH, b Feb. 1, 1855; m. ———, Col. William Leverett Chase, a merchant of Boston, dealer in bags and bagging. Resides in Longwood. Is a member (1892) of the governor's staff. Children:
    1. Mary Chase, b. ———; dead.
    2. Helen Chase, b. ———.
    3. William Henry Chase, b. ———.
    4. Sarah Gilroy Chase, b. ———.
    5. Lillian Chase, b. ———.

1656 Zeruiah[8] Rich (*Josiah,[7] Martha,[6] Reuben,[5] Mary[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 28, 1813, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died June 30, 1854, in Dundee, Monroe Co, Mich.; married Sept. 14, 1838, Hon. JUNIUS TILDEN, born Nov. 28, 1813, died March 1, 1861, in Monroe, Mich. He was a descendant of Elder Nathaniel Tilden, who

came from County Kent, England, to Scituate, Mass., in 1634. Was one of the leading lawyers in southern Michigan, and filled many offices of public trust worthily, enjoying the confidence of the entire community. He married, second, Ellen Haskell, who survived him and exercised her loving kindness over her step-children.

Children of Junius and Zeruiah Tilden, born in Dundee:

2748. CATHARINE HITCHCOCK,[9] b. Dec. 13, 1844; m. July 2, 1870, at Battle Creek, Mich., Elroy McKendree Avery, Ph.D. She was educated in the Monroe and Detroit high schools, and at Framingham, Mass., normal school, and was a very successful teacher in the high school, at Cleveland, Ohio. Mr. Avery was b. July 14, 1844, in Erie, Mich., son of Casper Hugh and Dorothy (Putnam) Avery, and a descendant of James Avery, of Groton, Conn. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. Served as a "three months' man" in the 4th Mich. infantry; reënlisted in 1881 in the 11th Mich. Cavalry, and was mustered out at the close of the war as sergeant major; was graduated at Michigan University in 1871, and received the degree Ph.D., in 1881; has been correspondent and editor of various newspapers; has had charge of schools; is the author of many valuable school books, and historical and scientific works, in which work he is assisted by his wife. For many years Cleveland had been controlled by rings and corporations. Taxes increased enormously, till finally the State Legislature came to their relief and reorganized the city on the "Federal plan." In the spring of 1891, the citizens united in a non-partisan effort to regain control of the city. Dr. Avery was put in nomination for the council in spite of positive and repeated refusals to be a candidate, and was elected, running far ahead of his ticket. See Hist. of the city of Cleveland, and Hist. and Biograph. Cyclopædia of the state of Ohio. They reside at Woodland Hills, Cleveland, Ohio. No issue.

2749. AUGUSTA LOVIA, b. Feb. 21, 1849; m. Oct. 31, 1870, at Wayland, Mass., George William Hanchett. She was educated in Detroit, Mich., and at the Framingham, Mass., normal school. In 1891, she was elected a member of the Hyde Park School Board. Children born in Hyde Park:

1. George Tilden[10] Hanchett, b. Sept. 4, 1871. Is a student at the Boston Institute of Technology. Intends to devote himself to scientific pursuits.
2. Junius Tilden Hanchett, b. Aug. 28, 1873. Has passed (1890) the examinations for the Boston University. Intends to be a lawyer.

1719 Capt. Richard[8] Stevens (*Jonah,[7] Levi,[6] Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 14, 1801, in Truro, Mass.; died ——, 1870, in Somerville, Mass.; married Dec. 29, 1826, TAMSEN HARDING. Was a popular packet master. Commanded the *Young Tell;* then built the *Mail*, and finally the schooner *Modena*. Was also connected with the steamer *Naunshon*, which ran several years between Boston and Provincetown. Was representative, and held other positions of trust. Afterwards received the appointment of wharfinger at the North End of Boston, and removed to Somerville where he died, aged sixty-eight.

Children, born in Truro:

2750. SALLY SELLEW,[9] b. Sept. 13, 1827; d. June 3, 1828 (g. s., N. T.).
2751. THOMAS SELLEW, b. Sept. 29, 1829; d. Sept. 29, 1879; m. April 16, 1854, Betsey P. Chandler. Resided in Provincetown. Was captain for several years of the ship *Cooper* of Boston. Became a merchant at Yokohama, Japan. Fitted a vessel for salmon catching in northern Japan. Was capsized from a boat on a sand bar, and drowned.
2752. RICHARD ANTHONY, b. April 23, 1836.
2753. JEREMIAH HARDING, b. Dec. 11, 1840.
2754. JOHN AVERY PAINE, b. July 7, 1845.

1721 Jonah[8] Stevens (*Jonah,[7] Levi,[6] Richard,[5] Abigail[4] Treat, Samuel,[3] Robert,[2]*

Richard[1]), born July 30, 1805, in Truro, Mass.; married Dec. 18, 1828, SARAH AUGUSTA ELIOT.

Children, born in Truro:

2755. DAVID ELIOT,[9] b. Oct. 14, 1829; d. Nov. 22, 1831 (g. s., North Truro).
2756. SARAH AUGUSTA ELIOT, b. Dec. 12, 1832.
2757. EMINA WATKINS, b. Oct 29, 1834; d. Nov. 9, 1848 (g. s., North Truro).

1722 Capt. Levi[8] Stevens (*Jonah*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Richard*,[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 16, 1812, in Truro, Mass; died Nov. 26, 1882, at Fruit Vale, Cal.; married ——— (published July 6, 1841), OLIVE R. WHITE, daughter of William White of Truro. Sept. 22, 1852, Mr. Stevens came to San Francisco as master of the *Southern Cross*. He resigned his command and became a merchant, and a member of the firm of Stevens, Baker & Co. Was president of the San Francisco Benevolent Association. He was much esteemed by the community, and his funeral was largely attended. Resided at Oakland. Founded "Stevens' Cemetery" at Truro.

Children, born in Truro:

2758. EVELENE AMELIA,[9] b. Aug. 21, 1841; d. Oct. 4, 1849, aged (?) 10 yrs. 1 mo. 14 das. (town records).
2759. OLIVE FRANCES, b. May 11, 1845.
2760. LEVI THOMAS, b. Jan. 1, 1848.
2761. EVELENE FRANCES, b. Feb. 17, 1850.

1726 Thomas Newcomb[8] Stevens (*Henry*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Richard*,[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 6, 1809, in Truro, Mass.; married Jan. 28, 1834, RUTH ATKINS.

Son, born in Truro:

2762. JEREMIAH THOMAS,[9] b. March 25, 1838; m. Dec. 15, 1864, Pauline A. Lee, dau. of Richard and Betsey (Dyer) Lee, of Truro. He was a mariner. Dau. born in Truro:
1. Rebecca June[10] Stevens, b. Aug. 13, 1875.

1735 Betsey[8] Stevens (*Levi*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Richard*,[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 25, 1814, in Truro, Mass.; died ——, 1883; married ———, BENJAMIN DAVIS, of Truro. He was a house carpenter, and removed to Somerville, Mass., a man of excellent character.

Son of Benjamin and Betsey Davis, born in Truro:

2763. LEVI FRANKLIN STEVENS,[9] b. Oct 30, 1847.

1741 Mehitable Ann[8] Stevens (*Levi*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Richard*,[5] *Abigail*[4] *Treat, Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 30, 1830, in Truro, Mass.; married Dec. 12, 1850, LEWIS LOMBARD, born Nov. 18, 1827, and son of Capt. David and Anna (Gross) Lombard. He was a provision dealer, and removed to East Somerville.

Daughter of Lewis and Mehitable A. Lombard, born in Truro:

2764. MATILDA HARDING STEVENS,[9] b. July 25, 1853.

1750 Mary Elizabeth[8] Bell (*Elizabeth*[7] *Parkman, Abigail*[6] *Treat, John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 4, 1815, in Boston; died May 26, 1867; married June —, 1834, BENJAMIN S. GOODHUE, born June 7, 1812, in Salem, died Sept. 24, 1866, at Evanston, Illinois, and was buried under the direction of the Evanston Lodge of Good Templars. He was descended from the old Ipswich family of Goodhue. Having received a common school education, at the age of eighteen he entered upon the manu-

facture of varnishes, and also engaged in lecturing on temperance, and the abolition of negro slavery. In 1840, he became very much interested in the Washingtonian total abstinence movement, and in three years obtained fifty-thousand names to the pledge. A natural speaker, full of sympathy, he could move an audience and carry it with him without any apparent effort. A genealogy of the family is being prepared (1886), by Rev. J. E. Goodhue, of Cuba, N. Y.

Children of Benj. S. and Mary E. Goodhue, the first five born in Boston, the sixth in New London, Conn.:

2765. BENJAMIN WISNER,[9] b. June 22, 1835; m., 1st, April 15, 1859, Katie Williams; 2d, ———, Amy Louisa Smith.

2766. MARY ELIZABETH, b. March 22, 1837; d. Aug. 23, 1867; m. June 28, 1865, Joshua Parkman Calender, of Brooklyn, N. Y. No issue.

2767. ADELAIDE M., b. May 10, 1839; d. March 26, 1871; m. Oct. —, 1859, John G. Kimball. No issue.

2768. CORDELIA PARKMAN, b. Feb. 4, 1840; d. Jan. 2, 1876; m. Oct. 1, 1861, Adam Weaver. No issue.

2769. SAMUEL CLEVELAND, b. March 10, 1842; m. May —, 1865, Margaret A. Johnson. Has one son:

1. Benjamin F.[10] Goodhue, b. May 10, 1866.

2770. SARAH MARIA, b. Oct. 28, 1844; d. Sept. 28, 1864.

1755 Henry Parkman[8] Thayer (*Abigail[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 25, 1807, in Boston; died May 25, 1873, aged sixty-six, in Charlestown, Mass.; married Nov. 27, 1828, ELIZABETH HARDING, of Boston, who was born Oct. 25, 1811. He was a brass founder by trade.

Children:

2771. ELIZA,[9] b. Sept. —, 1829; d. Sept. —, 1829.

2772. ABBIE AMANDA, b. July 7, 1830.

2773. HENRY PARKMAN, b. June 21, 1831; d. April 6, 1845.

2774. EDWARD, b. Feb. —, 1833; d. Feb. —, 1833.

2775. EDWIN EATON, b. April 12, 1834.

2776. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 21, 1837.

2777. CHARLES TREAT, b. Aug. 22, 1838.

2778. MARY FRANCES, b. April 29, 1840.

2779. CAROLINE ADELAIDE, b. July 16, 1842.

2780. JOSEPHINE MARIA, b. Dec. 29, 1843.

2781. HENRIETTA CELIA, b. Feb. 3, 1846.

2782. ANNA JANNETTE, b. Sept. 21, 1847.

2783. ELIZA, b. Sept. 1, 1848; d. Sept. —, 1848.

2784. HARRIET, b. Nov. 29, 1850; d. Jan. 1, 1851.

1762 Samuel Train[8] Treat (*Samuel Gyles,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 25, 1822, in Northboro', Mass.; married, first, Oct. 7, 1849, ELINOR SOPHIA BACON, born March 10, 1825, died June 12, 1856; second, March 30, 1859, CHARLOTTE ALMANSA LANCEY, born Nov. 10, 1823, and daughter of Moody Lancey, of Brookline, N. H. Is a carpenter, and pattern maker. Has been for forty-seven years in the employ of the Boston manufacturing company, Waltham, Mass.

Children, born in Waltham, by his first marriage:

2785. SAMUEL TRAIN,[9] b. May 5, 1850; m., 1st, June 1, 1871, Helen G. Rockwood, at Nashua, N. H.; 2d, Aug. 31, 1887, Mary E. Hawley, at Elgin, Ill. Resides in Elgin.

2786. ELINOR LOUISA, b. March 27, 1855; d. July 17, 1856.

1763 Helena[8] Treat (*Samuel Giles,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 25, 1826, in Framingham, Mass.; married Nov. 29, 1847, MARCUS TIMOTHY HEYWOOD, of Newtonville, Mass., who died June 8, 1876.

Children of Marcus T. and Helena Heywood, born in Newtonville:

2787. GEORGE FREDERICK,[9] b. Aug. 12, 1850.
2788. NELLIE MARIA, b. Aug. 20, 1862.

1768 Ann Maria[8] Treat (*Lucius Junius Brutus,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 1, 1825, in Waltham, Mass.; married Aug. 10, 1848, JOHN MOIN BROWN, of Groton, Mass. Was a carpenter. Removed to Williamsport, Penn.

Children of John M. and Ann M. Brown, born in Shirley, Mass.:

2789. ELLA JANE,[9] b. Nov. 5, 1850; m. Nov. 25, 1867, William J. Hall.
2790. ALICE MARIA, b. Dec. 24, 1854; m. March 4, 1871, John O'Neill.
2791 LIZZIE ANNIE, b. Aug. 4, 1859; m. July 31, 1875, Thomas Stutzman.

1769 Amanda[8] Treat (*Lucius Junius Brutus,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 16, 1827, in Waltham; married Oct. 14, 1847, BENJAMIN TURNER LANE, of Waltham, and son of Benjamin Lane. Is a manufacturer. Resides in Newton, Mass.

Children of Benjamin T. and Amanda Lane, born in Waltham:

2792. FREDERICK TURNER,[9] b. Nov. 4, 1848; m. Jan. 1, 1876, Margaret Holdfellow.
2793. LUCY MARIE, b. Aug. 2, 1851; m. Jan. 31, 1872, George W. Simpson.
2794. ELLIOTT TREAT, b. Feb. 8, 1854; d. June 23, 1854.
2795. CAROLINE AMANDA, b. Aug. 27, 1857; d. May 2, 1862.
2796. GEORGE EVERETT, b. Jan. 7, 1859.
2797. MARY ADAMS, b. June 27, 1860; d. Oct. 6, 1860.
2798. NATHANIEL TOPLIEF, b. Sept. 30, 1862; m. June 30, 1887, Lulu Aletta Seaverns.

1770 Helen Amanda[8] Sanderson (*Eliza Parkman[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 27, 1826, in Lowell, Mass.; married Dec. 28, 1853, WILLIAM WYMAN, of Baltimore, Md., born Nov. 16, 1825, and son of Samuel and Hannah D. Wyman, of Baltimore. He is a gentleman of means, and has traveled extensively in Europe, Cuba, and Mexico. Resides at Homewood, Baltimore.

Daughter of William and Helen A. Wyman, born in Baltimore:

2799. HELEN DE ST. PRIE,[9] b. Jan. 15, 1857; m. Nov. 22, 1888, Rev. Daniel Rollins, at St. John's Church, Waverly, Baltimore Co., Md., by the Rt. Rev. Bp. Niles, of New Hampshire.

1771 Daniel Parkman[8] Sanderson (*Eliza Parkman[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 18, 1830, in Lowell, Mass.; died April 29, 1880, in Pittsfield, N. H.; married Thanksgiving day, Nov. —, 1853, ELIZABETH NORRIS. He was a dry goods merchant in Pittsfield.

Children, born in Pittsfield:

3000. EDWARD PARKMAN,[9] b. Feb. 5, 1860; m. June 23, 1886, Evelyn S. Harrington, of Waltham.
3001. IRVIN WYMAN, b. April 9, 1864; m. Sept. 1, 1886, Annie Irene Murry.

1772 Charles De St. Pry[8] Sanderson (*Eliza Parkman[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 31, 1831, in Lowell, Mass.;

died July 14, 1868, in Pittsfield, N. H.; married July 6, 1858, ANNA JANE MACK, born Sept. 7, 1838, died Dec. 28, 1873, in Gilmanton, N. H., and daughter of Dea. Andrew and Maria Leavitt (Burns) Mack, of Gilmanton. He was a druggist in Pittsfield.

Children, the first two born in Pittsfield, the third in Gilmanton:

3002. MARIA BURNS,[9] b. Nov. 23, 1859; d. June 17, 1883; m. June 22, 1878, J. Horace Beck. Had one son:
1. Charles William[10] Beck, b. ———.

3003. CHARLES ANDREW, b. July 4, 1861; d. May 25, 1862.

3004. WILLIAM ST. PRIE, b. July 17, 1863.

1773 Rev. James Augustus[8] Sanderson (*Eliza Parkman[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 20, 1834, in Lowell, Mass.; died Nov. 9, 1889, in Plymouth, Mass.; married April 11, 1866, ELIZABETH SANDS GRAFTON, of Brooklyn, N. Y., born Jan. 31, 1848, at Fort Preble, Portland, Me., and daughter of Capt. Henry Dearborn and Rebecca Trenchard Grafton. Capt. Grafton, U. S. A., died April, 1855, at Davenport, Iowa. Mr. Sanderson was married by the Rev. Dr. Littlejohn, now Bishop of Long Island, at Holy Trinity Church, Brooklyn. He graduated at Dartmouth College in 1859; was one year at Andover Theological Seminary; came into the church, and studied two years at Berkley Divinity School, Middletown, Conn.; was ordained deacon by Bishop Williams in 1862; priest by Bishop Burgess at Eastport, Me., June 15, 1866; served as rector, or assistant rector, at Eastport, Me.; Norwalk, Conn.; Wickford, R. I.; at the church of the Messiah, Boston; Pierrepont Manor, N. Y.; Pittsfield, N. H., where he was instrumental in building St. Stephen's church; Plymouth, Mass., where he resided at the time of his death.

Children, the first two born in Wickford, R. I., the others in Pierrepont Manor:

3005. HELENA MERLINO DE ST PRIE,[9] b. Jan. 26, 1867; d. June 6, 1888; m. Dec. 30, 1884, Daniel Rogers Case.

3006. GRAFTON, b. July 4, 1863; m. Oct. 15, 1890, Maud Evelyn Quimby, of Lyndonville, Vt. Resides in Newtonville, Mass. Son:
1. Grafton[10] Sanderson, b. Nov. 11, 1891.

3007. ELIZABETH SANDS TRENCHARD, b. April 11, 1870; d. Aug. 19, 1870.

3008. CHARLES TRENCHARD, b. Aug. 16, 1871. Is a student at Nashotah, Wisc., 1891.

3009. JAMES HENRY DE GUERDIG, b. Sept. 15, 1872.

3010. MARIA JOSEPHINE GRAFTON, b Oct. 18, 1874.

1775 Mary Ellen[8] Treat (*Joseph Bennette,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 11, 1827, in Waltham, Mass.; married Oct. 20, 1847, WILLIAM LAKE, 4th, of North Chichester, N. H., who died Dec. 22, 1891, in Pittsfield, N. H. He was a farmer. Resided in Pittsfield.

Children of William and Mary E. Lake, born in North Chichester:

3011. CHARLES W.,[9] b. July 10, 1848; d. Aug. —, 1848.

3012. CHARLES BENNETTE, b. Oct. 28, 1850; d. Aug. 11, 1872, by drowning in the Merrimac river at Concord, N. H.

3013. MARY FRANCES, b. Oct. 4, 1853; married March 18, 1874, Dr. George Flagg, of Methuen, Mass. Resides in Keene, N. H. Dau.:
1. Helen Elmira[10] Flagg, b. Dec. 10, 1875.

3014. NELLIE MERLINO, b. Dec. 2, 1855; married Oct. 21, 1882, William L. P. Foster, of Franklin, N. H., who died March 7, 1887. She now resides in Pittsfield, N. H. Has one daughter:
1. Hope[10] Foster, b. July 29, 1885.

1782 John Harvey[8] Treat (*James Augustus*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 23, 1839, in Pittsfield, N. H. He attended the Academy at Pittsfield, and a short time at Exeter, N. H., for his early education. Removed with his parents to Andover, Mass., in 1856, and entered the Academy there. Graduated in 1858, and had an oration assigned to him at the graduation exercises. Entered Harvard College, and graduated in 1862. He immediately after went into business with his father in Lawrence. In 1869, he spent about six months in England, France and Italy. In 1875, he visited Egypt and Syria, in company with the American Palestine Exploration party; was not connected with them, however. Landed at Beirût Syria, on the 9th of August; crossed Mt. Lebanon and Mt. Hermon, and went near Damascus; explored the Lejah as far as Salchad; visited the long deserted city of Um el Jemal, some ten miles S. W. of Bozra, only once before visited by Europeans. On their return the party had arrived at Remtheh, a small village on the east side of the Jordan, on the 1st of Oct. The people appeared to be quite fanatical and unfriendly. It was thought best, therefore, to place a guard around the camp that night. The days at that season are very hot, and the nights very cool, and exposure under these circumstances often results in a fever,—the Syrian fever, a very fatal disease to Europeans. Very unwisely, persons belonging to the party were placed on guard instead of employing natives, who were acclimated, for this purpose. Mr. Treat's turn was from 9 to 11. He felt quite chilly and caught cold. The next day the party reached Jerash, an ancient deserted city, full of interesting ruins, about sundown. There they remained till Wednesday, the 6th, taking photographs and exploring, when they marched for Es Salt, which they reached after dark. Meanwhile, Mr. Treat's chill had resulted in a fever, and he had been unconscious most of the time since Sunday. Yet he rode horseback the entire distance of about thirty miles, in the hot sun. He remained in Es Salt till Sunday night, Oct. 17, often suffering for want of water and food, when he was placed in a palanquin, and about 9 o'clock at night the company started for Jerusalem. Early in the morning the Jordan was reached and crossed. The road to Jerusalem leads through deep passes in the limestone rock, and the reflection of the sun's rays upon the white surface caused an intense heat. Besides, a sirocco had been blowing for some days. The thermometer stood at 110 degrees in the shade. At evening the city was reached, and Mr. Treat was carried up stairs at the hotel. It was not expected that he would survive the night, but the next day he was up and dressed, for the first time in about two weeks, and took a little walk about the house. The next Sunday he attended the Anglican Church all day, and on Monday, Nov. 1, in company with others, he started on horseback for Joppa. Thence he went by steamer to Beirût, where he remained about a month. He then proceeded to Liverpool, and embarked for home, where he arrived in Jan., 1876. He owed his life to a strong constitution and temperate habits, little thanks to doctors and medicine. It was said that not one in a thousand could have survived such a severe attack of fever as he had, and if they managed to live their health would have been utterly ruined. He has enjoyed perfect health ever since. See Merrill's East of the Jordan, chap. 8, p. 100–106.

While in college, he made a large collection of extracts from the Fathers and ancient writers on points of Christian Doctrine and Antiquities, which he arranged in chronological order with an English translation. The subjects are treated from a purely historical point of view. Some of these articles he printed himself, having learned the printer's art: Assumption of the Blessed Virgin, pp. 18; St. Peter at Rome, pp. 12; Inscriptiones Vetustæ, pp. 8; The Intermediate State, pp. 32; Late Origin of the Roman Doctrine of

Purgatory, pp. 16; Loyalty to the Prayer Book, first edition, pp. 40; Loyalty to the Prayer Book, second edition, pp. 100.

These pamphlets were printed by Mr. Treat between the years 1873 and 1878, and given away to friends, but never published or sold.

Mr. Treat is the author of the following books:

Notes on the Rubrics of the Communion office: illustrating the History of the Rubrics of the various Prayer Books, and their bearing on the use of Vestments, Altar Lights, the Eastward position, Wafer Bread, and the Mixed Chalice. Together with a Review of the Decisions of the Privy Council, and Observations on Modern Ritualism. With an Introductory Letter by the Rev. Morgan Dix, S.T.D. With many illustrations, New York: James Pott, Publisher, 12 Astor Place, 1882. 8vo, pp. 300.

This book was highly praised, and the author complimented in the London *Church Times*, and the English *Church Quarterly Review*.

Truro Baptism: 1711–1800, Lawrence, 1886.

The Catholic Faith: or the Doctrines of the Church of Rome contrary to Scripture and the Teaching of the Primitive Church. With an Introduction by Rev. J. A. Bolles, D.D. Published by the Bishop Welles Brotherhood, Nashotah, Wis., 1886.

Is at present engaged upon a Memorial of Bennette Claude Merlino de St. Pry, a native of Lyons, and a merchant of Boston from 1778 to 1783. Is also author of the present Genealogy of the Treat Family. He has occasionally written articles for the newspapers, both at home and in England.

Mr. Treat is an athlete as well as a scholar. He invented a portable canvas canoe, of a beautiful model, and very fast, with which, for a great many years, since 1864, he visited the wilderness around Lake Parmachenee, in the northwest corner of Maine, camping out and roughing it in true aboriginal style. He often spent three months at a time in the woods, enjoying the beauties of nature, but caring nothing for hunting and fishing.

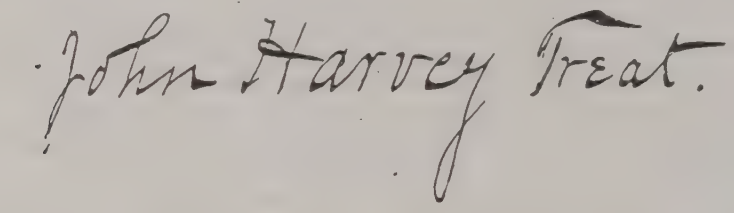
In the lake there is an island named after him, on which is built the camp of the well known guide John S. Danforth, which is now (1892) owned by the Parmachenee Club. When a boy, he and his brother made a fine entomological collection, consisting of beetles, moths, and butterflies, which they carefully mounted and placed in a cabinet. The specimens are as perfect to-day as when first collected more then thirty years ago. This collection of some 3000 specimens they presented, in May, 1888, to the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy, connected with Harvard University. He had a fine collection of ancient Roman, Greek and Hebrew coins which were collected while abroad, arranged in frames, to the number of about 1500 pieces, some of them as perfect as when they first came from the mint, which he donated to the N. E. Hist. Geneal. Soc., Boston, Oct. 20, 1887.

April 25, 1888, he presented most of his large and valuable library to Harvard College; a Catalogue of a portion of which was published by the Librarian in Bulletin No. 36, in 1889, under the name of "The Treat Collection."

Dec. 1883, he was elected a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society; Oct. 29, 1884, a life member of the Cape Cod Historical Society; June 7, 1887, a corresponding member of the Connecticut Historical Society; July 9, 1887, a member of the Harleian Society, London; Oct. 30, 1891, a member of the American Academy of Political and Social Science; Dec. 21, 1891, a member of the Essex Institute, Salem, Mass.

Oct. 1, 1892, the firm of James A. Treat & Co., of which Mr. Treat was a member united

with the Lawrence Hardware Co., and was incorporated under the name of the Treat Hardware & Supply Co., with a capital of $60,000. Mr. Treat then retired from the business.



1790 Irene[8] Treat (*Amos,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born May 4, 1806, in Frankfort, Me.; married Sept. 3, 1822, Edward Trueworthy[8] Gross, born May 31, 1796, in Orland, Me.: died Feb. 24, 1857, in Frankfort, and son of John B.[7] and Polly (Trueworthy) Gross, who was a son of Ebenezer Gross (428), one of the first settlers of Orland, and a grandson of Abigail[5] Treat (120).

Children of Edward T. and Irene Gross, the first seven and the ninth born in Bucksport, Me., the eighth in Orland, and the tenth in Frankfort:

3015. Orilla Pond,[9] b. July 18, 1823; d. March 2, 1847, in Bucksport.
3016. Sarah, b. June 24, 1825; d. Jan. 30, 1844, in Bucksport.
3017. Mary Ann, b. March 30, 1827; d. March 2, 1862, in Frankfort; m. Nov. 27, 1857, in New York, Capt. Frederick Thomas, of Corinth, Me.
3018. Aldira, b. Jan. 15, 1830; d. April 22, 1843, in Orland.
3019. Amos Treat, b. Nov. 28, 1832; d. Jan. 12, 1890, in Belfast, Me.; m. Dec. 25, 1870, in Frankfort, Mrs. Hattie Woodbury, of Jackson, Me.
3020. Alice Merrill, b. March 30, 1835; m. Nov. 11, 1859, in Boston, Henry Kelly, of Boston.
3021. Edward Albert, b. Sept. 3, 1837; m. Nov. 30, 1867, in Searsport, Me., Myra L. Carlin, of Searsport.
3022. Carrie Victoria, b. June 13, 1839; d. May 24, 1866, in Frankfort.
3023. John Irvin, b. April 20, 1845; m. Sept. 20, 1876, in Boston, Nellie Hanlon, of Calais, Me.
3024. Eugene Kincaid, b Oct. 27, 1850; m. July 2, 1885, in Taunton, Mass., Elizabeth A. Fay, of Westboro, Mass.

1791 Col. Amos Buck[4] Treat (*Amos,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 17, 1808, in Frankfort, Me.; died March 15, 1878, in Frankfort, of paralysis; married, first, Dec. 8, 1836, Ann Maria Peirce, of Belfast, Me., born June 12, 1815, died June 11, 1837, buried at Treat Point Farm cemetery, and daughter of Bailey and Ann (Somerby) Peirce; second, Jan. 21, 1840, Caroline Avery McIntire, daughter of Theodore B. McIntire, of Bangor, Me. Mr. Treat commenced business in Frankfort in 1828, and up to 1847, was one of the most enterprising merchants in the town, and identified with its growth and prosperity. In 1847, he removed to Boston, where he formed a partnership with Silas F. Peirce, in the ship chandlery business on Commercial street. In 1849, he returned to Frankfort, and formed a partnership with George W. Parker, under the firm name of Treat and Parker. They built vessels, and engaged in navigation successfully up to 1856, when they began to meet with reverses and, about 1858, gave up business. Mr. Treat was for many years colonel of a military

regiment. He was a man of ability and made an excellent commanding officer, being a man of fine physique, as well as of pleasing manners. He was kind to the poor and needy.

Children, born in Frankfort, by his second marriage:

3025. THEODORE AUGUSTUS,[9] b. Dec. 25, 1840; d. Jan. 31, 1861 (g. s.).
3026. SILAS IRVING, b. Dec. 18, 1842; d. May 5, 1844 (g. s.).
3027. SILAS HERBERT, b. Aug. 27, 1846; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Mary Ellen Kelly.
3028. MARY RICH, b. March 7, 1849.

1806 Alice[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 30, 1806, in Frankfort, Me.; died June 1, 1832, in Frankfort (gravestone); married Nov. 27, 1826, as his first wife, Gen. JONATHAN MERRILL, of Frankfort, who died Nov. 23, 1848, aged forty-seven years, five months, seventeen days (gravestone). For his second wife he married Dec. 1, 1832, her sister, EMELINE[8] TREAT (**1810**), born May 27, 1814, died Aug. 26, 1865 (gravestone). Was a merchant, and a general in the Maine militia. The family are buried at Winterport, Me.

Children of Jonathan and Alice Merrill, born in Frankfort:

3029. SUSAN MARIA,[9] b. Feb. 17, 1827; d. Dec. 15, 1829 (g. s.).
3030. MARCUS AUGUSTUS, b. May 17, 1830; d. July 16, 1886 (g. s.). He was a book-keeper.
3031. ALICE NANCY, b. March 23, 1832; d. Jan. 23, 1859; m. Oct. 23, 1857, Capt. Albert[9] Treat. (See **1830**.)

1808 Oliver Parker[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 2, 1810, in Frankfort, Me.; died Dec. 1, 1833, in Frankfort, and buried in the cemetery at what is now Winterport (gravestone); married Sept. 14, 1832, MARY ANN[8] TREAT (**1841**), born July 4, 1817, in Frankfort, died Jan. 23, 1851, in Calais, Me., and buried there, and daughter of Col. Ezra[7] and Harriet F. (McIntire) Treat. Mr. Treat resided in Frankfort. For her second husband, she married Dec. 29, 1834, as his first wife, LEWIS CARLETON KELLY, of Frankfort, born Sept. 5 (or 9), 1809, died ——, 1881, and son of Benjamin and Mary (Gile) Kelly. He resided in Calais, and afterwards removed to Florida, where he had a plantation. He returned to New England broken in health, and resided at one time in Lawrence, Mass. For his second wife, he married in 1856, Mary E. Parsons, of Gilmanton, N. H.

Son, born in Frankfort:

3032. OLIVER PARKER,[9] b. March 18, 1833; m. Jan. 1, 1855, Elizabeth B. Jones.

Son of Lewis C. and Mary A. Kelly, born in Calais:

3033. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. Feb. 22, 1837.

1809 Capt. Jonathan Buck[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 11, 1812, in Frankfort, Me.; died July 20, 1853, at sea; married April 8, 1840, LUCY A. HAM, of Frankfort, who died March 14, 1887, in Searsport, Me. Was a sea captain.

Children, born in Frankfort:

3034. SUSAN EMILY,[9] b. May 30, 1841; d. July 17, 1867, at sea; m. July, 1864, Capt. Henry Averill, of Frankfort.
3035. JOSHUA DALLAS, b. April 10, 1844; m. ——, Sarah Waldron. Has a family.
3036. UPTON FREDERICK, b. July 22, 1846; unm.
3037. OLIVER PARKER, b. Dec. 3, 1848; d. Oct. —, 1869, at sea; unm.

3038. Alice Merrill, b. Oct. 4, 1850; m. ———, Capt. Benjamin Bently Park, of Searsport, Me., who d. April 24, 1884 (g. s.). For his first wife he m. Dec. 25, 1836, Lydia Parker Treat (1065).

3039. Lucy Elmira, b. Nov. 9, 1853; m. ———, Eben Hutter, of St. Albans, Me.

1810 Emeline[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 27, 1814, in Frankfort, Me.; died Aug. 26, 1865, in Frankfort, and buried in Winterport; married as his second wife, Dec. 1, 1832, Gen. Jonathan Merrill, of Frankfort who died Nov. 23, 1848 (gravestone). For his first wife, he married Nov. 27, 1826, her sister, Alice[8] Treat (1806). The family are buried in Winterport.

Children of Jonathan and Emeline Merrill, born in Frankfort:

3040. Evelyn Susan,[9] b. Dec. 24, 1834; d. March 31, 1854 (g. s.).

3041. Jonathan Bradbury, b. Oct. 15, 1843; d. June 1, 1844 (g. s.).

3042. Jonathan Bradbury, b. June 8, 1845; d. April 23, 1889, in Winterport, Me.; m. Oct. 3, 1869, Elvira Ellen Neally, of Winterport, at Monroe, Me. Children, born in Frankfort:

1. Charles Albert[10] Merrill, b. Jan. 2, 1873.
2. Florence Eveline Merrill, b. Dec. 13, 1875.

3043. Florence Emeline, b. April 10, 1848; m. Sept. 13, 1871, Joseph Augustus[9] Treat. (See 1861.)

1811 Upton[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 15, 1816, in Frankfort, Me.; died July 22, 1889, in Frankfort; married, first, Aug. 24, 1838, Sarah Maria Jones, who died July 3, 1860, aged forty-two, buried in Winterport (gravestone), and daughter of Archibald and Sally (Woodman) Jones; second, Oct. 14, 1862, Rebmah Ann Wiswell, who died July 19, 1863, aged thirty years, four months, nine days (gravestone), buried in Frankfort, on the Hill; third, Nov. 3, 1864, Rosilla Ann Whitney, of Searsport, Me. When Mr. Treat was about twenty-one years old, he began to keep a general variety store in Frankfort. About 1840, he formed a partnership with his brother Adams Treat, under the name of U. & A. Treat, and continued the same business, with the addition of building some vessels and engaging in navigation. This partnership existed till Sept., 1869, when his brother was stricken with paralysis. He soon formed a partnership with his nephew Russell A. Treat, son of his brother, which was dissolved in 1873. From that time he did business under his own name till Oct., 1885, when he was appointed postmaster at Frankfort, which office he retained at the time of his death. He bore a most excellent reputation as a trustworthy and honorable citizen.

Children, born in Frankfort, by his third marriage:

3044. Evelyn Maria,[9] b. Sept. 11, 1865; m. June 30, 1885, Frederick B Cutler.

3045. Charlotte Susan, b. Jan. 23, 1871.

1812 Col. Adams[8] Treat (*Joshua*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 25, 1818, in Frankfort, Me.; died Dec. 19, 1886, in Frankfort, and buried in Winterport cemetery (gravestone); married Oct. 5, 1843, Laura Jane[8] Treat (1819), born Dec. 20, 1824, and daughter of Jonathan[7] and Deborah (Parker) Treat. He took an interest in politics at an early age and during his life held important town, state, and national positions. In 1848–9, was a member of the state senate; in 1851–2, was one of Gov. Hubbard's council; April 4, 1853, was appointed collector of customs at Belfast, Me., by President Pierce, but soon resigned, and was appointed to a similar

position at Frankfort, which he held for eight years. He was endowed by nature with great and singular abilities. Was an easy and ready speaker. In 1840, he formed a partnership with his brother, Upton Treat, and conducted business with him under the name of U. and A. Treat till he was stricken with paralysis in Sept., 1869.

Children, born in Frankfort:

3046. Russell Adams,[9] b. Jan. 24, 1845; d. Dec. 15, 1878, buried in Winterport.
3047. Ferdinand, b. March 30, 1847; d. May 5, 1848, buried in Winterport.
3048. Bertha Hortense, b. Aug. 6, 1856. Is a deaf mute, but intelligent and bright. Was educated at Hartford, Conn.

1814 Col. William[8] Treat (*Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 23, 1813, in Frankfort, Me.; died June 6, 1879, in Bangor, Me. (gravestone, Winterport, Me.); married June 1, 1840, Nancy[8] Treat (**1813**), born Nov. 30, 1820, and daughter of Joshua[7] and Susan (Parker) Treat. He began to engage in trading in Frankfort about 1835, and about 1840, he formed a partnership with Col. Robert Treat, under the firm name of William Treat & Co. They did a large and successful business until 1851, when the firm dissolved on account of his ill health. In 1852, he removed to Winterport, which was then a part of Frankfort, but set off in 1860, and in 1853, he formed a partnership with his brother James Treat, under the firm name of Treat & Co., and did a very large business till 1867, when the firm had to suspend on account of heavy losses and great shrinkages. The firm built vessels, manufactured large amounts of cooperage, and were large importers of sugar and molasses from the West Indies, and of hides and wool from South America. He removed to Bangor in 1876. Was colonel in a Maine militia regiment. He was kind hearted, of strict integrity, of good business capacity, and popular with all who knew him.

Children, born in Frankfort:

3049. Joshua,[9] b. Oct. 5, 1841; m. April 16, 1870, Annie E. Wardwell.
3050. William Augustus, b. July 3, 1844; d. Jan. 14, 1846 (g. s., Winterport).
3051. Maria Hyde, b. Jan. 1, 1847.
3052. William Irving, b. July 5, 1849; m. June 29, 1873, Laura Ella Atwood.
3053. Anna Mary, b. Sept. 21, 1855.
3054. Eva Nina, b. Oct. 10, 1857; d. June 19, 1864 (g. s., Winterport).

1815 Capt. George[8] Treat (*Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 15, 1815, in Frankfort, Me.; died Sept. 26, 1865, in Frankfort (gravestone); married Aug. 15, 1838, Harriet Andrews, of Warren, Me., who died April 5, 1887, aged seventy years, eight months, eleven days (gravestone), and daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Parker) Andrews. Both are buried in Winterport, Me. About 1840, he formed a partnership with his brother Henry Treat, under the firm name of G. & H. Treat. They continued in trade till 1845, when the firm was dissolved. Prior to 1840, he worked at farming and followed the sea, and after the dissolution of the firm he again followed the sea up to the time of his death. He was an able shipmaster, and was engaged in the foreign trade. During the last of his years, he was in the South American trade. He sailed for Treat & Co., for fifteen years, and during all that time he was master mariner. He was noted for his kind treatment of his men, the "boys" always speaking in the highest terms of "Capt. George."

Children, born in Frankfort:

3055. George Frederick,[9] b. Aug. 8, 1841; d. Jan. 5, 1848 (g. s., Winterport).
3056. Ferdinand Andrews, b. June 10, 1858. Resides (1889) in Oakland, Cal.

1816 Capt. Henry[8] Treat (*Jonathan,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 22, 1817, in Frankfort, Me.; died Sept. 2, 1887, in Georgetown, Delaware (gravestone); married, first, May 21, 1840, ABIGAIL[8] TREAT (**1842**), born Feb. 7, 1821, in Prospect, Me., died Aug. 13, 1843 (gravestone), and daughter of Col. Ezra[7] and Harriet F. (McIntire) Treat, of Frankfort; second, June 28, 1849, CAROLINE BOYD, who died Jan. 3, 1873, in Bangor, Me. (gravestone); third, July 7, 1875, Mrs. ALICE (KIMBALL) MESERVE, in Rockland, Me. He and his first two wives are buried in Winterport, Me. Captain Treat in early life worked on his father's farm. He received a good education at Kent's Hill Seminary, Me. He showed great aptitude for mathematics, but as a speaker and debater, his abilities shone forth most prominently. Powerful in argument, happy in illustration, withering in sarcasm, as well as witty, he became a terror to his opponents. About the year 1840, he went into business, in Frankfort, and formed a partnership with his brother Capt. George Treat, under the firm name of G. & H. Treat. About 1845, he began to follow the sea, and after one voyage was made master, being principally engaged in foreign trade, till 1853, when he retired from that business, and went into the commission business at Cardenas, Cuba. Continued in this occupation till 1882, when he removed to Georgetown, Del., and became associated with his son Charles Henry in business, where he died in 1887. He removed from Frankfort to Bangor in 1869. He was an able shipmaster, and a good business man. In social life he was very entertaining, as he had travelled a great deal, and was a close observer.

Children, born in Frankfort, by his first marriage:

3057. CHARLES HENRY,[9] } twins, b. July 15, 1841; { m Oct. 2, 1866, Frances Emily Huxford.
3058. ABBIE HARRIET, } { m. June 1, 1863, David Augustus Boody.

3059. BRADFORD EZRA, b. March 4, 1843; m. July 21, 1881, Caroline M. Ekermann.

By his second marriage:

3060. ADA CAROLINE, b. June 13, 1852; d. Aug. 15, 1872, in Bangor (g. s., Winterport).

3061. GEORGE CARROLL, b. Aug. 11, 1853; m. July 20, 1887, Mrs. Christine E. Parsons. Resides (1889) in Brookfield, Linn Co., Missouri.

3062. FREDERICK BOYD, b March 25, 1857; d. March 4, 1873, aged 16 (g. s., Winterport), lost overboard at sea from schooner *Fannie K. Shaw.*

3063. ELIZABETH BOYD, b. July 23, 1860. Resides now (1889) with her sister Mrs. Abbie H. Boody in Brooklyn, N. Y.

3064. GRACE, b. Oct. 26, 1862; d. Oct. 26, 1862.

3065. RALPH JAMES, b. March, 1864.

1822 Jonathan Franklin[8] Treat (*Jonathan,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 6, 1831, in Frankfort, Me.; married May 1, 1871, JULIA ALOYSIA ROCHE. He removed from Maine to California, Oct. 3, 1851, and engaged in mining and milling till Oct., 1855, when he returned to Frankfort. In April, 1856, he returned to the Golden state and settled in San Andreas, Calaveras Co., where he has remained ever since. Is engaged in the water business, and is a large owner in the Table Mountain Water Co., furnishing water to the miners. He was treasurer of Calaveras County fourteen years, from Sept. 17, 1875 to Jan. 4, 1889, and is highly esteemed in the community where he now (1889) lives.

Children, born in San Andreas:

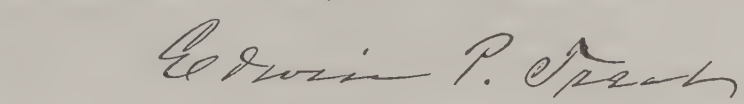
3066. JAMES FRANKLIN,[9] b. June 2, 1872.

3067. GEORGE HENRY, b. Jan. 16, 1874.

3068. WILLIAM THOMAS, b. Jan. 20, 1876.

3069. JOHN ALEXANDER, b. Jan. 27, 1878.
3070. MARY AGNES, b. March 10, 1880.
3071. DEBORAH GERTRUDE, b. Dec 6, 1882.
3072. AMY KIDLEY, b. Feb. 24, 1884.
3073. NELLIE OLIVER, b. July 27, 1886.
3074. LAURA ALOYSIA, b. July 11, 1888.
3075. WALTER DWYER, b. May 20, 1890.

1823 Edwin Parker[8] Treat (*Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 22, 1833, in Frankfort, Me.; married Jan. 28, 1864, SARAH GORDON TYLER, died Sept. 10, 1873, aged thirty-three years, three months, three days (gravestone, Winterport), and daughter of Capt. Andrew and Anna Louise (Robinson) Tyler, of Frankfort. They were married at the Parker House, Boston, Mass., by Rev. Rollin H. Neale. At the age of sixteen he began to follow the sea, and continued to do so till 1851. For the next three years he was clerk for his father. In 1853, he formed a partnership with his father, Jonathan Treat, and went into trade in Frankfort. In 1857, he dissolved partnership with his father and formed one with his brother Henry Treat, building a large store in Frankfort. They did a large business from 1858 to 1864, selling goods, purchasing lumber, manufacturing cooperage, and building vessels. In 1864, he dissolved partnership with his brother, and continued the business alone till 1867, when he was obliged to suspend. Since 1875, he has been in the law and pension business. Am under great obligations to him for the records of many of the families in and around Frankfort. In religious matters is a latitudinarian.



Children, the first born in Winterport, the second in Frankfort:

3076. EDWIN FRANKLIN,[9] b. Dec. 8, 1864. Was educated in the public schools of Frankfort, Oak Grove Seminary, Vassalboro', Me., and at Waterville, Me., Classical Institute. Is a bright and intelligent young man, and now (1889) engaged in the real estate business, in Brooklyn, N. Y.
3077. FORREST, b. Feb. 27, 1873; d. May 2, 1873 (g. s., Winterport).

1824 Ellen Maria[8] Treat (*Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 22, 1836, in Frankfort, Me.; married Sept. 1, 1857, at the American House, Boston, Mass., Capt. JOHN FRANKLIN DWYER, of Salem, Mass., who was murdered July 30, 1861, by the mate, Patrick Crotter, on board the American bark *Czarina*, bound from Cronstadt, Russia, June 24, to Boston. The trouble arose owing to the use by the mate of improper language to the men, accompanied with threats to shoot them, and he did fire several shots while the men were on the yard arms. For this and other improper conduct, Captain Dwyer ordered that he should be put in irons, but he begged so hard, asked his forgiveness, and promised that in the future he would comply with the orders of the ship, that the captain granted him pardon. At the first opportunity, when the captain was asleep in his state-room, about three o'clock in the morning, he entered it and split his head open with a hatchet. He then destroyed the ship's papers. About an hour later he killed the second mate, Mr. Cammet, on deck, and threw him overboard. He then changed the course of the ship, and threatened the men with death unless they obeyed him. On the afternoon of July 31, he shot the carpenter off

the jibboom. He then ran aft and shot John Lindstorm, seamen. Also shot a passenger, Mr. Alexis Treskefsky, in the right shoulder. The crew then consulted together and decided that he must be secured. Therefore arming themselves with anything they could get, they formed in line and marched upon him. He killed and threw overboard the first two men that approached him, but the third, a carpenter, put an adze through his skull, and he dropped. They picked him up and put him in the long boat, where he lived about an hour, during which time his imprecations were terrible. The men immediately sewed up his body in canvas, and threw it overboard. They then set signals of distress, and on the third of Aug., the ship *B. D. Metcalf*, Captain Stetson, from Liverpool for New York, where she arrived Aug. 22, hove in sight and seeing their signals ran down to ascertain what was the matter. The captain sent his boat alongside, and the men told their story, and asked for some one to take their vessel to her port of destination. The captain hesitated as to what was best to be done, being in doubt whether the men had told the truth, finding that they had murdered their officers. But they seemed to be so candid and sincere, and told such a heartrending tale that he concluded at last that they had told the truth, and so put his mate, Mr. Serrett, in charge, who brought the *Czarina* safely into Boston on the 23d of August. The passengers and crew were taken before the U. S. Marshal, Aug. 24, who ordered an investigation. Aug. 27, the examination of Henry L. Blamhall, and Charles Percival the steward, for killing Patrick Crotter, was concluded before U. S. Commissioner George D. Guild, and the prisoners were discharged. Crotter was regarded as insane and the murder was done in self-defence. The mate used as weapons, a Colt's revolver, navy pattern, and a hatchet. See *Boston Evening Transcript*, Aug. 23, 1861. When the father of the murdered captain, John Dwyer, of Salem, heard the sad news, it nearly crazed him, and it was a long time before he recovered from the dreadful shock. The captain's wife also was nearly bereft of her reason, and never fully recovered from the blow she then received. Mrs. Dwyer at one time resided in San Francisco. Cal. Now (1891) in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children of Capt. John F. and Ellen M. Dwyer, born in Salem, Mass.:

3078. Walter,[9] b. Oct. 10, 1858.
3079. John Winslow, b. Aug. 26, 1861.

1827 Webster[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 4, 1827, in Frankfort, Me.; married Jan. 24, 1850, Hannah Jane Parker, daughter of Lemuel and Mary (Black) Parker. In 1847, Mr. Treat removed to the west, but returned in about a year and formed a partnership with Gideon Mayo, of Orono, Me., under the firm name of Treat & Mayo, and went into the lumber business in Lawrence, Mass. The firm was dissolved in 1849, and Mr. Treat returned to Frankfort, where he formed a partnership with his father, Col. Robert Treat, under the firm name of Webster Treat & Co., and subsequently with his brother, Robert Crosby Treat. In 1861, he began to do business under his own name. During all the time that he was in business in Frankfort, he kept a general variety store, and dealt largely in long and short lumber, wood and bark, and built some vessels, schooners, ships and barks. He removed to Bangor, Me., in 1866, and engaged in the management of real estate belonging to the heirs of his late father, as well as doing a large business on his own account. He also engaged extensively in shipping long lumber to South America. He built Kenduskeag block, the largest and finest block in the city. In 1874, he removed to California, and now resides in Davisville, Yolo Co., where he is engaged in the fruit industry. He is a capable business man, and one of great push and energy.

Children, born in Frankfort:

3080. Helen,[9] b. Nov. 26, 1852; m. Nov. 28, 1877, Col. John Frank Godfrey.
3081. Hayward Cushing, b. Oct. 5, 1855; m. April 11, 1888, Pauline Eugenie Borie.
3082. Warren Franklin, b. March 26, 1862.
3083. Percival Webster, b. Nov. 26, 1865.

1828 Capt. Robert Crosby[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 24, 1829, in Frankfort, Me.; died Oct. 4, 1868, in Bangor (gravestone, Winterport, Me.); married Dec. 31, 1851, Ann Eliza Tyler, daughter of Capt. Andrew and Ann Louise (Robinson) Tyler, of Frankfort. Mr. Treat was a sea captain and was also engaged in mercantile pursuits. The widow resides at "Hillside Farm," Frankfort, a beautiful and commanding place, during the summer. She has travelled much in Europe.

Children, born in Frankfort:

3084. Florence Evelyn,[9] b. June 10, 1855.
3085. Marion Hubbard, b. Jan. 4, 1857; m. Oct., 1878, Gordon McKay, of Newport, R. I. Has two sons:
1. Victor Marion[10] McKay, b. ———, in one of the palaces of King Victor Emanuel at Florence, Italy.
2. Robert McKay, b. ———, in France.

1829 Hon. Franklin[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 4, 1832, in Frankfort, Me.; died Dec. 21, 1887, in Warwick, R. I.; married, first, May 14, 1863, Hannah Tyler Thayer, who died May 2, 1865, aged twenty-eight (gravestone, Treat Point farm, Frankfort); second, Aug. 14, 1867, S. Lizzie Lapham, in Centreville, R. I., only child of Hon. Enos Lapham. He was a representative from Frankfort, to the Maine legislature, in 1868 and 1872. He removed to Centreville, Warwick, R. I., in Jan., 1875. Was elected to the Rhode Island senate 1877, '78, '80, '82, '85, and '87. Was the democratic candidate for representative to Congress in 1882, but was defeated. Was one of the most prominent democrats in the state, and in favor of a more liberal constitution. Was engaged as a merchant and in ship building in Frankfort, and in the manufacturing business, in Warwick. During the Rebellion he was a firm supporter of President Lincoln. Was an honest official, and a loyal citizen.

Children, the first born in Frankfort, the second in Centreville, by his first marriage:

3086. Albert Franklin,[9] b. ———; d. in infancy.

By his second marriage:

3087. Robert Byron, b. Sept. 9, 1868.

1830 Capt. Albert[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 11, 1834, in Frankfort, Me.; died Sept. 6, 1868, in Frankfort (gravestone, Treat Point Farm); married, first, Oct. 23, 1857, Alice Nancy[9] Merrill, (3031), born March 23, 1832, died Jan. 23, 1859 (gravestone, Winterport), and daughter of Gen. Jonathan and Alice[8] (Treat) Merrill; second (published Jan. 24, 1862), Phebe P. Jarvis, who died Feb. 1, 1863, aged twenty-four years, eight months, sixteen days at Bangor, Me.; third, April 15, 1866, Mary Ann Hayward, of Boston. He was a sea captain, and a generous and large-hearted man.

Daughter born in Boston, by his third marriage:

3088. Annie Hayward,[9] b. Feb. 20, 1867.

1831 Evelyn Maria[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 4, 1836, in Frankfort, Me.; married June 24, 1869, WILLIAM PENN WHITEHOUSE, of Augusta, Me., born April 9, 1842, in Vassalboro, Me., and Judge of the Superior Court of Kennebec Co., Me. April 1, 1890, was appointed justice of the Maine Supreme Court, as a successor to Judge Danforth. Resides in Augusta, Me.

Children of Wm. P. and Evelyn M. Whitehouse, born in Augusta:

3089. ROBERT TREAT,[9] b. March 27, 1870. Grad. at Harvard 1891.
3090. WILLIAM PENN, b. May 12, 1873; d. June 5, 1874.
3091. MINNIE DREW, b. Oct. 13, 1875; d. Jan 10, 1877.

1835 Rev. Edwin Augustus[8] Buck (*Lydia*[7] *Treat*, *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*[4], *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 31, 1824, in Bucksport, Me.; married Jan. 19, 1853, at Rockville, Mass, ELMIRA R. WALKER, of Medway, Mass., born Dec. 7, 1829, in Franklinville, Md., died Feb. 19, 1877, in Fall River, Mass., and daughter of Dean and Rebecca Walker. Mr. Buck graduated at Phillips Andover Academy in 1845, and at Yale College in 1849. Taught the High School at Medway in the fall of 1849 and spring of 1850. Studied theology at the Andover Theological Seminary in 1852. Preached one year in Pownal, Me. Was ordained as pastor over the First Congregational Church in Bethel, Me., May 31, 1854; installed pastor of the Congregational Church at Slatersville, R. I., March 30, 1859. In 1867, published an historical discourse, delivered at the semi-centennial anniversary of the Congregational church at the latter place. Was called to take charge of the Central Congregational church mission at Fall River in 1867. Is a most efficient worker.

Children, the first born in Pownal, the second and third in Bethel, the fourth, fifth, and sixth in Slatersville, and the seventh in Fall River:

3092. ELIZA HARDING,[9] b. Nov. 12, 1853.
3093. ALICE LYDIA, b. Aug. 6, 1855.
3094. MARY REBECCA, b. July 18, 1857.
3095. NANCY EVELYN, b. March 2, 1861.
3096. ISABEL HOWARD, b July 15, 1864; d. Jan. 26, 1867, in Slatersville, R. I.
3097. AUGUSTUS WALKER, b. Feb. 7, 1866.
3098. CLARA FAY, b. Dec. 29, 1868.

1836 Ann Catharine[8] Buck (*Lydia*[7] *Treat*, *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 1, 1826, in Bucksport, Me.; married Oct. 13, 1847, in Boston, FRANCIS BUCK, of Orland, Me.

Children of Francis and Ann C. Buck, born in Orland:

3099. WALDO PEIRCE,[9] b Feb. 27, 1849; d. Aug. 12, 1849.
3100. JULIA FLORENCE, b. July 31, 1850; d. April 8, 1862.
3101. WILLIS FRANK, b. Nov. 18, 1851; m. Sept. 29, 1873, Helen Sweetser Soper.
3102. LUCILLA PEIRCE, b. July 8, 1853; d. Sept. 1, 1857.
3103. JENNIE NELSON, b. Dec. 29, 1854.
3104. GEORGE ALFRED, b. Sept. 22, 1857; m. May 4, 1882, Edna Cornelia Hurd.
3105. AUGUSTUS WALKER, b. May 29, 1859; d. Oct. 19, 1859.
3106. JAMES HERBERT, b. July 19, 1860; d. Aug. 3, 1864.
3107. FREDERICK, b. Oct. 27, 1862.
3108. LIZZIE RICE, b. May 17, 1864.
3109. CARRIE MARIA, b. June 10, 1866.
3110. KITTY CLOVER, b. Dec. 15, 1868; d. Sept. 10, 1870.

1840 Dr. Frederick James[8] Buck (*Lydia*[7] *Treat*, *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4]

Samuel,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 28, 1834, in Bucksport, Me.; married May 22, 1861, ANNIE ELIZA SHIELDS, of Philadelphia, Penn., who died March 22, 1868. He graduated from the medical department of the University of Pennsylvania in 1856; was twice elected city physician of Philadelphia; during the Rebellion was acting assistant-surgeon at the U. S. A. hospital, Phila.; is an honorary member of the New Jersey State Medical Society; was twice a delegate from the Penn. State Med. Soc. to the Am. Med. Association at its meetings at Detroit, Mich., and Louisville, Ky.; is a member of the Phil. County Med. Soc.; was a member of the International Medical Congress which met in Philadelphia in 1876; was chairman of the medical staff of the children's free excursions from Philadelphia, for three years; was ordained by Rev. Dr. Chambers, D.D., as an elder in the Presbyterian church. Is a practising physician in Philadelphia.

Children, born in Philadelphia:

3111. JAMES HOWARD,[9] b. April 3, 1862; d. July 22, 1862.
3112. FANNIE S., b. Aug. 17, 1863.
3113. ELIZABETH TREAT, b. Dec. 6, 1875.

1845 Ezra Parker[8] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 24, 1829, in Orono, Me.; married Jan. 8, 1855, ANN MARIA GILMAN, daughter of Hon. B. P. Gilman, of Orono. Mr. Treat received an academic education, and was reared a farmer. Upon the discovery of gold in California, a company of residents of Penobscot and Kenebec counties purchased a ship and sailed in Feb., 1849, for that country. Young Treat was of this number. After an absence of three years he returned to Orono, and went into trade. In 1857, he became a partner in the lumber business with his father-in-law, Mr. Gilman, where he proved to be a good manager and an indefatigable worker. In 1862, a military company was raised in Orono and Oldtown, for service during the Rebellion. Mr. Treat was offered the position of captain, but declined it. In 1863, he emigrated to Monroe, Wis., where he now resides. Was engaged in the grocery business with his brother, N. B. Treat, under the firm name of Treat & Co. The firm is now (1889) dissolved.

Children, the first two born in Orono, the others in Monroe:

3114. FREDERICK PARKER,[9] b. Dec. 20, 1858.
3115. BENJAMIN GOULD, b. Jan. 19, 1863.
3116. ALICE M., b. Oct. 9, 1865.
3117. FANNIE M., b. May 3, 1868.

1846 Joseph Bradford[8] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 22, 1836, in Orono, Me.; married Jan. 18, 1859, PRISCILLA JANE GOULD. In 1860, Mr. Treat removed from Maine to Monroe, Wis., and went into business with his brother-in-law, under the firm name of Treat & Whitney. They were engaged in a profitable business, in farming and the manufacture of farming implements. In 1868, this partnership was dissolved, but Mr. Treat continued in the mercantile line. He purchased a farm and a tract of land covered with a valuable growth of timber. He took an active part in town affairs, and held various offices. He was a Republican in politics, and was elected to the State Senate in 1877 and 1879, during which time he served as chairman on several important committees. Mr. Treat is a gentleman of the highest moral character, and was one of the prime movers in erecting a Universalist church in Monroe, and is one of the trustees. He is engaged in the dry goods business. Was the Republican candidate for Lieut. Gov. in 1890, but was defeated in the great political

cyclone which swept over the country. However, in his own city and county, he ran ahead of his ticket.

Children, the first born in Orono, Me., the second in Monroe:

3118. CHARLES GOULD,[9] b. Dec. 30, 1859; m. Dec. 30, 1889, Margaret Louisa Cornell, of New York city, dau. of J. B. Cornell; graduated at West Point in 1882, and was made 2d Lieut. of the 5th U. S. Artillery, June 13, 1882. Was stationed at Fort Schuyler, Long Island, Oct. 1, 1884. In 1887 was at Fortress Monroe.

3119. HARRY WHITING, b. Dec. 13, 1864, graduated at Cornell College, Ithaca, N. Y., and was at Harvard Law School a short time in 1887. Is now (1889) in Chicago.

1847 Nathaniel B.[8] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 12, 1839, in Orono, Me.; married, first, July 17, 1866, AVA REED; second, Oct. 12, 1876, HELEN GILMAN, born July 26, 1841. He resides in Monroe, Wis. Was engaged in the grocery business with his brother E. P. Treat under the firm name of Treat & Co., but is now by himself.

Children, born in Monroe, by his first marriage:

3120. FRANK A.,[9] b. May 3, 1867.

3121. NELLIE G., b. Feb. 4, 1869.

1848 Susan Alice[8] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 31, 1840, in Orono, Me.; married Oct. 19, 1863, SAMUEL CHARLES CHANDLER, born July 8, 1836, died Sept. 25, 1874, and son of Jere and Harriet (Charles) Chandler. He was a merchant in Monroe, Wis., of the firm of Hassinger & Chandler, Market Sq. Mrs. Chandler made a gift of twenty acres of land to the Baptist College at Sioux Falls, Dakota, April 30, 1883. She resides in Monroe, Wis.

Children of Samuel C. and Susan A. Chandler, born in Monroe:

3122. HERBERT TREAT,[9] b. Feb. 17, 1866.

3123. CHARLES TREAT, b April 26, 1872.

1849 Mary[8] Treat (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 9, 1847, in Orono, Me.; married Nov. 17, 1868, WILLIAM S. BLOOM, of Monroe, Wis.

Children of Wm. S. and Mary Bloom, born in Monroe:

3124. GEORGE,[9] b. Dec. 3, 1869.

3125. JOHN, b. Nov. 7, 1872.

1856 Elverton Oliver[8] Treat (*Andrew*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 12, 1850, in Frankfort, Me.; married Dec. 25, 1880, EDITH MAY BERRY, of Chelsea, Mass., and daughter of Andrew Jackson and Angeline Berry. He resides in Chelsea, and is a provision dealer, No. 1, Union Market, Boston.

Children, the first three and the fifth born in Chelsea, the fourth in Everett, Mass.:

3126. NORMAN ELVERTON,[9] b. Jan 5, 1882.

3127. BERTHA MAY, b. Nov. 22, 1883.

3128. LOUISA JACKSON, b. May 17, 1886.

3129. KATHARINE, b. Dec. 9, 1888.

3130. HAZELL, b. March 31, 1891.

1857 Arthur Sidney[8] Treat (*Andrew*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 11, 1852, in Frankfort, Me.; married May 15, 1879, CAROLINE AUGUSTA COOMBS, of Ellsworth, Me., and daughter of Jacob Wesley and

Harriet Whitney Coombs. He resides in Chelsea, Mass. Is a salesman 410 Atlantic avenue, Boston.

Children, born in Chelsea:

3131. MARION,[9] b. June 8, 1882.
3132. WESLEY, b. July 9, 1885.
3133. EVELYN, b. Oct. 6, 1890.

1861 Joseph Augustus[8] Treat (*Arthur*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 27, 1843, in Frankfort, Me.; married Sept. 13, 1871, FLORENCE EMRLINE[9] MERRILL (**3043**), born April 10, 1848, in Frankfort, Me., and daughter of Gen. Jonathan and Emeline[8] (Treat) Merrill. Resides in Chelsea, Mass., and is a provision dealer, 26 N. Faneuil Hall Market, Boston.

Children, born in Chelsea:

3134. BLANCHE EVELYN,[9] b. Sept. 2, 1872.
3135. NELLIE FLORENCE, b. Aug. 29, 1873.
3136. LEONARD MERRILL b. Oct. 18, 1876.
3137. GLADYS, b. Dec. 21, 1890.

1862 William Wyllie[8] Treat (*Arthur*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 17, 1845, in Frankfort, Me.; married, first, Sept. 6, 1865, EMMA LOUISA B. EDGERLY, of Boston, who died Dec. 6, 1866; second, Oct. 6, 1869, LUCY BELLE BEAN, of Boston. Is a commission merchant of the firm of Treat, Hanson & Co., 224 State street, Boston. Resides in Somerville, Mass.

Children, the first born in Boston, the second in Watertown, by his first marriage:

3138. ALICE EMMA,[9] b. Nov. 25, 1866.

By his second marriage:

3139. ARTHUR WILLIAM, b. Sept. 24, 1874.

1863 Leonard Andrew[8] Treat (*Arthur*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 30, 1850, in Frankfort, Me.; married March 5, 1875, MARY DARLING EDDY, of Detroit, Mich., born June, 1854, and daughter of Rev. Zachary and Malvina R. (Cochran) Eddy. Resides in Chelsea, Mass., and is a wholesale dealer in salt and pickled fish, 245 State street, Boston.

Children, the first four born in Brookline, Mass., the others in Chelsea:

3140. ALICE,[9] b. Dec. 14, 1876.
3141. ETHEL, b. March 19, 1878.
3142. DONALD, b. April 21, 1879.
3143. STANLEY, b. Feb. 3, 1882; d. Sept. 6, 1882.
3144. MARJORIE, b. Aug. 3, 1885; d. May 21, 1886.
3145. CARLETON, b. Nov. 3, 1886.
3145a. ROGER, b. Nov., 1891.

1864 Flora Maria[8] Treat (*Arthur*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 28, 1859, in Frankfort, Me., married Dec. 8, 1880, JOHN FRANKLIN CURRIER, of Charlestown, Mass. Resides in Chelsea.

Children of John F. and Flora M. Currier, born in Chelsea:

3146. MILDRED,[9] b. Aug. 23, 1882.
3147. HELEN WINEFRED, b. June 8, 1884.

1869 Olive Stimson[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4]

Samuel,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 7, 1819, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; married July 22, 1840, GEORGE W. BARRETT SMITH, born Jan. 19, 1815, in Parsonfield, Me. They now (1891) reside in Lisbon Falls, Me. Mr. Smith is a builder and contractor by trade. For the last twenty years has been agent for various newspapers, and for sixteen years has been agent for the *Portland Transcript*.

Children of George W. B. and Olive S. Smith, the first five born in Searsport, the others in Newport, Me.:

3148. SARAH ELIZABETH,[9] b. April 9, 1841; m. Feb. 22, 1862, Charles C. Lyon, in Lewiston, Me. He enlisted July 2, 1862, in the 16th Reg't Maine Vols., and served faithfully till June 11, 1864, when he was discharged on account of a wound in both legs received at the battle of Gettysburg.

3149. AMORENA MANTER, b. Sept. 22, 1842; m., 1st, July, 1861, Chester Trueworthy, in Newport, who enlisted as sergeant in the 22d Reg't Maine Vols, for 9 mos.; was discharged Aug. 15, 1863, and d. April 14, 1870; second, July 3, 1877, S. K Littlehale.

3150. NANCY PENDLETON, b. Aug. 7, 1844; d. Aug. 20, 1877, in Lewiston; m. June 24, 1873, Stillman E. Green, at Lewiston, who d. Jan. 1890.

3151. WILLIAM JESSE, b. April 1, 1846; m. Oct. 21, 1879, in Lewiston, Marianna Fox, of Pittston, Me. He enlisted Dec. 13, 1863, in the 1st Maine Heavy Artillery; was wounded and lost his right arm at Cold Harbor, Va., June 3, 1864, and was discharged at Washington, Feb. 20, 1865; was elected assistant-messenger of the Maine House of Representatives, Augusta, in 1879, '81, '83, and messenger in 1885, '87, '89, and '91; at the close of the session of 1889, he was elected clerk and messenger of the State valuation commission, which office he subsequently resigned; in 1881, was presented with a beautiful and costly watch by the House of Representatives.

3152. ELIZA ORILLA, b. July 22, 1848; d. Nov. 5, 1864, in Newport.

3153. GEORGE BARRETT, b. April 17, 1851; d. Oct. 15, 1851, in Newport.

3154. GEORGE LAURISTON, b. Sept. 22, 1852; m. Aug., 1889, ——— Adams, in Colorado, where he resides.

3155. CARRIE FRANCES, b. Oct. 9, 1854; d. Nov. 15, 1864, in Newport.

3156. JULIA IDA, b. Feb. 5, 1856.

3157. FREDERICK LEWIS, b. July 27, 1859; d. July 3, 1861.

3158. EVA MAY, b. Aug. 11, 1861; m. Dec. 2, 1882, in Brunswick, Me., Sumner Cummings Winslow.

3159. BESSIE EMELINE, b. Dec. 21, 1864; d. June 17, 1874, in Lewiston.

1871 Benjamin Aurelius[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 29, 1824, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; died about ——— in Bridgeport, Conn.; married Aug. 17, 1845, in Searsport, JULIA A. ANDERSON.

Children, the first two born in Searsport, the third in Bridgeport:

3160. AURELIUS,[9] b. about 1847.

3161. WILLIAM E., b. about 1849.

3162. CHARLES F., b. ———. Is m. and has two daughters; resided in Lynn, Mass., a few years since. Was a coal dealer. Went West in 1889. One of his brothers is dead. The other one enlisted in the army during the Rebellion, and his whereabouts are unknown.

1882 George W.[8] Treat (*Joseph*,[7] *William James*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 22, 1822, in Frederickton, New Brunswick; died Oct. 28, 1883, in Bradford, Me.; married, first, Nov. 29, 1843, CATHARINE AMES, who died in Bradford; second, ———, LOIS WALKER, who resides at Bradford. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Bradford, by his first marriage:

3163. ALBERT,[9] b. ———; m., 1st, May 15, 1870, Ella F. La Forest; 2d, April 6, 1881, Emma L. McDougal.

3164. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. ———; d. Jan. 19, 1864, in the hospital. He enlisted in Co. E, 19th Reg't Maine Vols.; mustered Sept. 1, 1863.

By his second marriage:

3165. KATE, b. ———; m. ———, William Kingsbury of Bradford.
3166. CLARA J., b. ———.

1888 David Nichols[8] Treat (*Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 4, 1818, in Prospect, Me.; died Aug. 15, 1891, in Searsport, Me.; married, first, Dec. 5, 1841, SOPHIA CURTIS, of Prospect, born May 22, 1821, died April 3, 1874, aged fifty-three years, one month, nineteen days (gravestone, Nichols' District, Searsport); second, Sept. 1, 1874, Mrs. SALLY A. DOWNS, at Bangor, Me., who was born 1822, in Monroe, Me. He resided in Searsport, and was a farmer.

Children, born in Searsport:

3167. MARY ELLEN,[9] b. Oct. 1, 1843; m. Aug. 14, 1862, Thomas Rich.
3168. NANCY OELLA, b. Nov. 12, 1845; d. Feb. 12, 1848, aged 2 yrs. 3 mos. (g. s., Searsport).
3169. JOHN GILMORE, b. Dec. 22, 1847; d. Aug. 29, 1861, aged 13 yrs. 8 mos. 7 das. (g.s., Searsport).
3170. HULDAH MARIA, b. March 26, 1852; d. March 8, 1876; m. ———, Daniel Downs, of Jackson, Me.
3171. FREDERICK NICHOLS, b. Dec. 24, 1858.
3172. ALICE EMMA, b. July 5, 1861; m. Aug. 14, 1878, George Fowler Davis.

1892 James Blanchard[8] Treat (*Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 6, 1828, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; married July 12, 1855, MARY ANN PENDLETON, of Searsport, born Oct. 24, 1833. He enlisted Oct. 11, 1862, in Co. K, 26th Reg't Maine Vols., as a musician, and was mustered out Aug. 17, 1863. Is a painter, and resides in Searsport. Received a pension.

Children, born in Searsport:

3173. ELLA FRANCES,[9] b. July 9, 1856; m. June 6, 1880, Albert Mowry.
3174. LOTTIE LOUISA, b. Oct. 22, 1861; m. Sept. 29, 1883, Franklin Nickerson Fowler.
3175. FANNIE PENDLETON, b. Oct. 4, 1864; d. Nov. 5, 1864.
3176. MARY ELIZABETH, b. June 16, 1866.
3177. MARIA PENDLETON, b. March 25, 1869; m. Oct. 19, 1889, Irving Walker Young, of Providence, R. I. Is in the livery, and parcel delivery business.
3178. WILLIAM PORTER, b. Jan. 13, 1872; d. Aug. 25, 1873.

1893 Margaret Ann[8] Treat (*Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 19, 1833, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; married Dec. 21, 1857, JAMES RIDLEY PARK, of Searsport, who was born March 15, 1818. He is a farmer.

Children of James R. and Margaret A. Park, born in Searsport:

3179. ALBERTINA LOUISA,[9] b. Sept. 8, 1858; d. April 21, 1859.
3180. GRACE EVELYN, b. July 13, 1862.
3181. EDMUND JAMES, b. April 16, 1867; d. May 13, 1875.

1895 Mary Louisa[8] Treat (*Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 11, 1837, in Prospect, now Searsport, Me.; married Dec. 12, 1865, at Searsport, Me., ANDREW JACKSON FIELD, of Prospect. He now resides at Bangor, Me.

Children of Andrew J. and Mary L. Field:

3182. LEWIS A.,[9] b. Oct. 9, 1866.

3183. Vena M., b. July 7, 1870.
3184. Sadie L., b. Dec. 10, 1872.

1901 Capt. Forrest William[8] Treat (*Richard,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 14, 1842, in Searsport, Me.; married July 26, 1863, Elizabeth Jane Nichols, of Searsport, born Nov. 22, 1845. Is a sea captain, and resides in Searsport. Is now (1891) captain of the ship *Iceberg*, in the China trade.

Children, the first born in Sidney, Australia, the second at sea:

3185. Sidney Joseph,[9] b. July 22, 1875.
3186. Charles Forrest, b. May 15, 1879.

1903 James Madison[8] Treat (*John,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 12, 1826, in Bucksport, Me.; died ——, 1862, in Virginia; married Nov. 11, 1856, Jane Rogers, born Nov. 15, 1835, in Yarmouth, Nova Scotia. In the fall of 1859, he removed from Yarmouth, N. S., to Evansville, Douglass Co., Wisc., and in the fall of 1861, enlisted in company D, 7th Reg't Wisconsin Vols. He had served just one year when he was wounded in the hip, and died in the hospital in Virginia. Was a school teacher.

Children, the first born in Yarmouth, the others in Evansville:

3187. Edgar Merrill,[9] b. Sept. 2, 1857; d. ——, 1880; unm. He was mate of the ship *Charles Murdock*, which sailed from Philadelphia in Nov., 1880, and was never heard from afterwards.
3188. Lois Augusta, b. Oct. 17, 1858; d. April 17, 1859.
3189. Joseph R., b. Jan. 2, 1860. Resides (1890) in Flagstaff, Yavapai Co, Arizona.
3190. Gussie, b. April 7, 1861; m. Dec. 24, 1889, Norman J. Raymond.
3191. James Lincoln, b. May 14, 1862. Resides (1890) in Flagstaff, Yavapai Co., Arizona.

1904 Richard[8] Treat (*John,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 17, 1828, in Bucksport, Me.; died Feb. 22, 1884, in Bucksport; married ———, Lois Brown, of Yarmouth, N. S. He was a potter by trade, and resided in Yarmouth, and Atlantic City, N. J.

Children, the first two born in Yarmouth, the others in Atlantic City:

3192. Walter Henry,[9] b. Sept. 16, 1855; d. Jan. 12, 1881.
3193. William Brown, b. April 9, 1861.
3194. Annie, b. Aug. 22, 1871; d. Aug. 22, 1871.
3195. Robey Brown, b. June 9, 1875; d. Aug. 1, 1876.

1905 Henry[8] Treat (*John,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 17, 1829, in Bucksport, Me.; married Sept. 12, 1849, Kate Atwood, born May 1, 1831, in Bucksport. Is a farmer, and resides in Atco, N. J.

Children:

3196. Eva,[9] b. March 27, 1853; m. Sept. 6, 1872, Joseph Evans, of Lumberton, N. J.
3197. Minnie, b. Aug. 12, 1863; m. ——, 1883, Joseph Morgan, of Woodbury, N. J.

1909 Jesse[8] Treat (*John,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 5, 1839, in Bradford, Me.; married Aug. 22, 1868, Mary Higgins, born Oct. 22, 1841, in Bucksport, Me. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. Enlisted in Company E, 6th Reg't Maine Volunteer Infantry; mustered July 15, 1861; was promoted to be sergeant, and discharged for disability Dec. 22, 1861; reënlisted March 8, 1863, and was discharged July 16, 1865. Has resided in Bucksport Centre, where he

was engaged in trade, in Lynn and Nahant, Mass. Resides now (1890) in Hammerton, N. J. Is a tinsmith.

Children, the first two born in Lynn, the third and fourth in Nahant, and the fifth in Bucksport:

3198. CHARLES,[9] b. Aug. 18, 1870.
3199. JESSIE, b May 9, 1872. Am indebted to her for the descendants of John[7] Treat.
3200. HARRY, b. Sept. 2, 1874.
3201. RUSSELL, b. Aug. 2, 1876.
3202. PARKER, b. April 7, 1880.

1921 Myra Caroline[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 13, 1844, in Frankfort, Me.; married April 1, 1877, Capt. CHARLES A. AREY, at San Francisco, Cal. Is captain (1891) of ship *Wachusett*. Resides at Port Townsend, Washington.

Children of Capt. Charles A. and Myra C. Arey, born in San Francisco:

3203. LISA,[9] b. Aug. 15, 1879.
3204. RALPH, b. March 8, 1887.

1925 James Madison[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 23, 1853, in Frankfort, Me.; married May 10, 1879, EMMA M. NICKERSON. He resides in Santa Maria, Santa Barbara County, Cal. Is a farmer.

Children, the first born in Felton, Cal., the second in Santa Maria:

3205. ORRIN BROWN,[9] b. March 17, 1880.
3206. ALMIRA LOUISA, b. Feb. 13, 1884.

1926 Hiram Henry[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 23, 1855, in Frankfort, Me.; married, first, April 29, 1882, SARAH INEZ ROWE, who died Jan. 15, 1885, in Frankfort, aged twenty-four years, ten months, twenty-six days (gravestone, Winterport, Me.), and daughter of Hon. John T. Rowe; second, Nov. 26, 1887, MARY ANN SPEED. Resides in Frankfort. Is a stone cutter by trade.

Son, born in Frankfort, by his second marriage:

3207. JOHN FRANK,[9] b. Nov. 17, 1888.

1928 Rosilla Grant[8] Treat (*Hiram*,[7] *John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 11, 1862, in Frankfort, Me.; married Sept. 28, 1887, ALFRED SIMEON RUTH. He is a civil engineer, and resides at Seattle, Washington.

Children of Alfred S. and Rosilla G. Ruth, born in Seattle:

3208. PEARL,[9] b. Nov. 11, 1888.
3209. *Son*, b. Aug. 13, 1891.

1932 Sarah Eliza[8] Treat (*James Madison*,[7] *John*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 20, 1841, in Frankfort, Me.; married March 22, 1860, Capt. GEORGE W. REED. Resides in Bucksport, Me. Is a sea captain.

Children of George W. and Sarah E. Reed, born in Bucksport:

3210. BELLE JEWETT,[9] b. Feb. 11, 1861.
3211. ANNIE MAUDE, b. March 7, 1864.
3212. GEORGE MADISON, b. Jan. 12, 1866.
3213. MARION ANTOINETTE, b. Nov. 18, 1869.
3214. FLORENCE SADIE, b. April 5, 1872.

1936 Georgia Anna[8] Treat (*Simeon Joslyn,[7] John,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 20, 1864, in Winterport, Me.; married Feb. 8, 1888, EPHRAIM WOOD PENDLETON, born Nov. 24, 1854, in Lincolnville, Me. Is a carpenter and resides in Camden, Me.

Children of Ephraim W. and Georgia A. Pendleton, born in Camden:

3215. HENRY TREAT,[9] b. Nov. 25, 1888.

1940 Phebe Staples[8] Treat (*Amos Treat,[7] Robert,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 29, 1829, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me.; died Dec. 24, 1889, in Stockton (gravestone); married, first, Nov. 24, 1851, ANDREW JACKSON CLIFFORD, of Prospect, born Nov. 22, 1827, died Feb. 1, 1856, aged twenty-eight years, ten months; second, April 26, 1863, as his second wife, WILLIAM GRAY MOULTON, of Stockton, who was born Oct. 13, 1823, in Bucksport, Me. For his first wife he married Mary Jane ———, who died Nov. 20, 1860, aged thirty-eight years, five months (gravestone, Stockton). He resides in Stockton.

Children of Andrew J. and Phebe S. Clifford, born in Stockton:

3216. ALVA JACKSON,[9] b. Oct. 26, 1852.
3217. DAVID BRAINARD, b. May 18, 1854.
3218. ANDREW JAMES, b. July 3, 1856.

Children of William G. and Phebe S. Moulton, born in Stockton:

3219. LILLIE AMELIA, b. July 7, 1865.
3220. FLORA MAY, b. June 13, 1867.

1942 Oliver Fletcher[8] Treat (*Amos Treat,[7] Robert,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 7, 1834, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me.; married March 30, 1867, Mrs. MARTHA JANE FENWICK, of Morrill, Me., who was born Dec. 19, 1844. Resides in Stockton. Is a seaman and mechanic.

Children, born in Stockton (they both have the name of Treat twice):

3221. AURELIA TREAT[9], b. Feb. 20, 1868; m. about 1888, Frederick Lewis Blake, who was b. 1864, in Orland, Me. Is a farmer and resides in East Orland.
3222. AMOS TREAT, b. Jan. 2, 1874.

1944 James Melvin[8] Treat (*Amos Treat,[7] Robert,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 4, 1840, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me.; married ———, ELZINA CATLIN, of Prospect, who was born May 28, 1841. He resides in Stockton, now Stockton Springs. He enlisted in Co. F, 19th Reg't Maine Vols., was mustered Aug. 25, 1862, and discharged Feb. 7, 1863, for disability. Has a farm on Cape Jellison, where he is largely engaged in the salmon fishery.

Children, born in Stockton:

3223. ALICE ORPHA,[9] b. Dec. 18, 1866.
3224. PHILENA HARDING, b. Oct. 7, 1867.
3225. MARY AMELIA, b. July 3, 1868; m. ———, Brainard Stowers Griffin.
3226. FRANK STAPLES, b. Dec. 17, 1874.

1946 Crawford Fletcher[8] Treat (*Amos Treat,[7] Robert,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 6, 1843, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me.; married March 17, 1863, ANN MARIA CURTIS of Monroe, Me., who was born April 17, 1846. Resides in Searsport, Me., and is a farmer and fisherman.

Children, born in Searsport:

3227. Lizzie Estella,[9] b. Nov. 24, 1865; m. Jan. 20, 1884, Isaac L. Fletcher.
3228. Alva Clifford, b. Sept. 22, 1868.
3229. Rosa Etta, b. May 4, 1872.
3230. Warren Curtis, b. Dec. 21, 1873.
3231. William Moulton, b. April 23, 1878.
3232. Minnie May, b. Nov. 26, 1879.
3233. Elisha Hopkins, b. March 20, 1889.

1947 Verina Estelle[8] Treat (*Amos Treat,*[7] *Robert,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 27, 1846, in Prospect, now Stockton, Me.; married Aug. 11, 1866, Robert Patterson Curtis, of Monroe, Me., where he was born Nov. 4, 1837. Resides in Belfast, Me., on Congress street. Is a seaman and carpenter.

Children of Robert P. and Verina E. Curtis:

3234. Sarah Jane,[9] b. Nov. 9, 1869.
3235. Harriet Treat, b July 15, 1871.
3236. Phebe Moulton, b. Feb. 22, 1874; d. April 16, 1874.
3237. Maurice Edwin, b. May 25, 1875.
3238. James Melvin, b. May 5, 1877.
3239. Robert Leslie, b. May 14, 1880.
3240. Allen Leonard, b. May 30, 1882.
3241. *Dau.*, b. Aug. 9, 1889.

1951 Capt. Hartford[8] Treat (*James,*[7] *Robert,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 29, 1835, in Prospect, now Stockton; married April 2, 1868, Harriet M. Closson, of Searsport, Me. Is a sea captain, and resides in Rockland. His family are in Searsport.

Children, born in Searsport:

3242. Malvina Clewley,[9] b. Feb. 25, 1869.
3243. Eliza Catharine, b. Feb. 2, 1871.
3244. Mary Ida, b. Aug. 2, 1873.
3245. Charles French, b. Sept. 2, 1874.

1954 Franklin[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers,*[7] *Robert,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 14, 1834, in Prospect, Me.; married July 23, 1856, Eliza Ellen Bucknam, daughter of Samuel and Olive (Moody) Bucknam, of Eastport, Me. He resides now (1889) in Port Kenyon, Humboldt Co., Cal.

Children, the first three born on Treat's island, Eastport, the fourth at Falmouth, Me.:

3246. Robert Bucknam,[9] b. Aug. 11, 1857; d. Feb. 11, 1859, on Treat's island.
3247. Alice Mowe, b. July 18, 1861; d. Aug. 6, 1867, on Treat's island.
3248. Forrest Shepard, b. June 8, 1863; m. May 13, 1884, Cora A. Graham, dau. of Samuel Graham, at Grinnell, Iowa.
3249. Ethel Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1869.

1955 Eulalia[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers,*[7] *Robert,*[6] *Joshua,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 6, 1837, in Prospect, Me.; married May 12, 1859, James Onsville Leighton, who died July 4, 1879, at Ferndale, Humboldt Co., Cal., and son of Abijah and Elizabeth (Gove) Leighton, of Eastport, Me., where they were married, on Treat's island, by Rev. Henry Eales. She resides (1889) at Port Kenyon, Humboldt Co., Cal. Has furnished me with the family record.

Children of James O. and Eulalia Leighton, born on Treat's island, Eastport:

3250. Frederick Austin,[9] b. June 8, 1862; d. July 18, 1867.
3251. *Son*, b. Feb. 3, 1869; d. Feb. 3, 1869.

1956 Upham Stowers[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 10, 1839, in Prospect, Me.; died April 15, 1869, on Treat's island, Eastport, Me.; married Nov. 24, 1863, JULIA ANN SANBORN, who died May 18, 1888, aged forty-four, at Belfast, Me., and daughter of Joseph, jr., and Mary Ann (Clements) Sanborn, of Prospect.

Children, born on Treat's island, Eastport:

3252. LEE MONROE,[9] b. Jan. 8, 1868.
3253. UPHAM STOWERS, b. July 4, 1869.

1959 Mary Park[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 29, 1846, in Eastport, Me.; married Aug. 30, 1870, JOHN ALBERT SWETT, son of Trescott and Emily (Balkam) Swett, of Eastport, by Rev. H. A. Philbrook, D.D. Resides in Ferndale, Cal.

Daughter of John A. and Mary P. Swett, born in Eastport:

3254. MARY TREAT,[9] b. May 6, 1871.

1960 Joseph Sanborn[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 5, 1847, in Eastport, Me.; died April 25, 1886, in Eastport; married March 22, 1870, CASSIE MELVINA LEIGHTON, daughter of Abijah and Lydia Eliza (Phelps) Leighton, of Eastport, by Rev. E. P. Crafts.

Daughter, born in Eastport:

3255. LAURA MABEL,[9] b. Jan. 2, 1876.

1961 Eliza[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 11, 1849, on Treat's island, Eastport, Me.; married Oct. 9, 1872, ISAAC CHICK, son of Ebenezer and Elmira (Noble) Chick, of Calais, Me., by Rev. E. P. Crafts. Resides in Ferndale, Humboldt Co., Cal.

Children of Isaac and Eliza Chick, the first born at Worcester, Mass., the second on Treat's island, Eastport, the third and fourth at Calais, and the fifth in Ferndale:

3256. EUGENE,[9] b. March 20, 1874.
3257. SARAH HELEN, b. July 19, 1875.
3258. AGNES ELMINA, b. Sept. 22, 1876.
3259. EDITH ESTHER, b. July 6, 1878.
3260. ARTHUR TREAT, b. Oct. 10, 1880.

1962 Kate Amanda[8] Treat (*Upham Stowers*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1856, on Treat's island, Eastport, Me.; married November 24, 1874, by Rev. C. G. Hammond, ALLEN NOYES STAPLES, son of Capt. Peleg and Catharine (Griffin) Staples, of Stockton, Me. Resides (1889) in St. Paul, Minn.

Children of Allen N. and Kate A. Staples, the first born in Portland, Me., the second in Lubec, Me., the third and fourth in Ferndale, Cal., and the fifth in St. Paul, Minn.:

3261. BLANCHE SANBORN,[9] b. March 9, 1876.
3262. HENRY LANPHER, b. March 14, 1878.
3263. ALLEN TREAT, b. Aug. 13, 1880.
3264. WILLARD LESLIE, b. Sept. 9, 1884.
3265. BESSIE LIBBEY, b. Aug. 20, 1887.

1993 Weston Sanders[8] Patten (*Mary Elizabeth*[7] *Treat*, *John Partridge*,[6]

Robert,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 10, 1838, in Enfield, Me.; married July 30, 1876, at Larned, Kansas, MARY C. MCPHERSON, who was born in Jacksonville, Ill. Resides (1886) at Weir, Cherokee Co., Kansas.

Children:

3266. EDNA M.,[9] b. May 21, 1877.
3267. EMMA FRANCES, b. April 13, 1879.

1994 Ella Maria[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 29, 1845, in Enfield, Me.; married Sept. 3, 1869, Capt. ROBERT BRADY, Jr., who was born April 28, 1845, in Houlton, Me. Mr. Brady's father was connected with a regiment of soldiers stationed at Houlton, and afterwards removed to Governor's Island, New York harbor. Young Brady enlisted in the 11th Reg't Maine Vols., at the outbreak of the Rebellion, and was promoted to the rank of captain for valor and efficiency. Soon after the close of the war he removed to New York, and connected himself with the press in the office of the *Examiner*, where he advanced from a subordinate to a leading position in the management of that paper.

Children of Robert and Ella M. Brady, born in Brooklyn, N. Y.:

3268. CHARLES MELVIN,[9] June 18, 1871.
3269. ROBERT TREAT, b. Feb. 8, 1886.

1998 Mary Anna[8] Treat (*Edward Holyoke*,[7] *John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 13, 1851, in Foxcroft, Me.; married June 24, 1873, PEMBROKE SOMERSET DINSMORE, who was born Nov. 11, 1840, in Skowhegan, Me. Resides (1886) in Riverside, Cal.

Children of Pembroke S. and Mary A. Dinsmore, the first two born in Enfield, Me., the third in Riverside:

3270. WILLIAM TREAT,[9] b. March 17, 1876.
3271. FREDERICK EBEN, b. Nov. 27, 1877.
3272. MAY LOUISE, b. Nov. 9, 1884.

2001 Joseph Ernest[8] Treat (*Joseph*,[7] *John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 17, 1850, in Bangor, Me.; married Nov. 1, 1879, ELIZA ANN BOWLEY, who was born May 10, 1865, in New York city. He received his early education at the juvenile high school for boys, and at the Adelphi Academy in 1866. He studied architecture, and decorative and ornamental painting. Is now (1887) engaged in the latter occupation, and resides in Brooklyn:

Children, born in Brooklyn:

3273. HARRIET PENDLETON,[9] b. Aug. 20, 1880.
3274. JOSEPHINE ERNESTINE, b. Nov. 22, 1883; d. March 30, 1885.
3275. FLORENCE MAY, b. May 4, 1886.
3276. JOSEPH ARTHUR, b. June 10, 1888.
3277. GEORGE ERNEST, b Nov. 23, 1890.

2003 Emma Laurana[8] Chase (*Rosanna Parmenter*[7] *Treat*, *John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 18, 1855, in Passadumkeag, Me.; married March 18, 1875, WALTER S. WASHBURN, born in 1854, in Parkman, Me., where they now (1886) reside.

Daughter of Walter S. and Emma L. Washburn, born in Exeter, Me.:

3278. LILLA ROSANNA,[9] b. Oct. 1, 1877.

2006 Lilla Frances[8] Buswell (*Caroline Patten*[7] *Treat, John Partridge*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1860, in Enfield, Me.; married Aug. 31, 1884, Roland Carlton Abbott, at Clinton, Me. Resides (1886) in Belfast, Me.

Children of Roland C. and Lilla F. Abbott, born in Belfast:

3279. Walter Buswell,[9] b. July 19, 1885.

2014 Capt. Jesse[8] Holbrook (*Prince*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Hannah*[5] *Treat, John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug., 1787, in Islesboro', Me.; died ———; married ——— Jane Hall, of Georgetown, Me., who died Dec. 16, 1855, aged sixty-eight, in Rockland, Me. He resided in Northport, Bangor, and Rockland, Me., and after the death of his wife, removed to Ohio.

Children, the first four born in Northport, the fifth in Bangor:

3280. John,[9] b. about 1812; m. ———, Eliza Kirkpatrick, of Warren, Me.
3281. William, b. about 1814; m. (pub. July 10, 1838), Hannah Leggett.
3282. Jesse, b. ———. Removed to Ohio.
3283. Samuel H., b. April 8, 1819; m. April 11, 1842, Catharine Rogers.
3284. Thomas K., b. about 1822; m. July 17, 1851, Melissa Robinson.

2022 Harriet[8] Holbrook (*Jonathan*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Hannah*[5] *Treat, John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 13, 1794, in Castine, Me.; died Sept. 24, 1852, in Ohio; married Jan. 31, 1811, Zechariah Lawrence.

Children of Zechariah and Harriet Lawrence:

3285. Thomas H.,[9] b. Nov. 29, 1811; d. Feb. 26, 1865, in Ohio.
3286. Rebecca, b. May 17, 1813.
3287. Otis Robbins, b. Dec. 13, 1815.
3288. Jonathan H., b. Jan. 5, 1817.
3289. Phebe, b. Dec. 13, 1818.
3290. Nancy, b. April 11, 1821.
3291. Esther, b. Sept. 21, 1823.
3292. Zechariah, b. Feb. 23, 1826.
3293. Warren, b. March 16, 1828.
3294. Peter, b. June 12, 1830.
3295. Perry, b. Aug. 30, 1832.
3296. Harriet Sidney, b. Aug. 30, 1834.
3297. Ruth Gardner, b. July 25, 1837.

2025 Ruby Rich[8] Holbrook (*Jonathan*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Hannah*[5] *Treat, John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 1, 1801, in Castine, Me.; died Jan. 2, 1877, in Northport Me.; married Aug. 10, 1834, Henry Gardner.

Children of Henry and Ruby Rich Gardner:

3298. Sarah R.,[9] b. Sept. 16, 1835.
3299. Cyrus Henry, b. March 25, 1838; d. Sept. 30, 1840.
3300. Esther S. M., b. Dec. 8, 1839; m. Oct. 20, 1875, Stephen W. Davis, of Salem, Me.
3301. Ruby A., b. Sept. 24, 1842; m. Sept. 21, 1863, William S. Howe.
3302. Mary H. L., b. Nov. 12, 1845; m. June 3, 1871, Samuel W. French.

2026 Phebe Coombs[8] Holbrook (*Jonathan*,[7] *Jesse*,[6] *Hannah*[5] *Treat, John*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 6, 1803, in Northport, Me.; died March 24, 1878, in Belfast, Me.; married Aug. 10, 1826, Jared Pendleton.

Children of Jared and Phebe C. Pendleton:

3303. William J.,[9] b. May 19, 1827.

3304. Benjamin Gardner, b. Feb. 9, 1829.
3305. Harriet E., b. April 13, 1831; m. June 11, 1850, Robert H. Coombs.
3306. Rebecca M., b. Sept. 8, 1833.
3307. Gorham Warren, b. Jan. 7, 1836.

2027 John Francis[8] Holbrook (*Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 12, 1806, in Northport, Me.; married June 6, 1836, Lucy Ann Lancaster. Resides in Rockland, Me.

Daughter:

3308. Mary Antoinette,[9] b. March 16, 1837; m. Sept. 1, 1859, Job P. Ingraham.

2028 Esther[8] Holbrook (*Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 30, 1808, in Northport, Me.; married Dec. 19, 1833, Gorham Lancaster. Resides in Belfast, Me.

Children of Gorham and Esther Lancaster:

3309. Dan,[9] b. March 28, 1845; d. March 28, 1845.
3310. Mary Kimball, b. March 13, 1849; m. June 16, 1870, Edward A. Perry.

2053 Elisha H.[8] Carter (*Abigail[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 27, 1806, in Northport, Me.; married ———, Nancy Campbell, in Montville, Me.

Children, born in Montville:

3311. Abbie Susan,[9] b. May 24, 1838; m. May 8, 1867, Orvis H. Keene. Son born in Montville:
    1. Brewster Carter[10] Keene, b. ———.
3312. Frances O., b. June 14, 1840.
3313. George A., b. Dec. 3, 1841; d. April 14, 1863, in the army.
3314. Elnora, b. Sept. 3, 1843; m. ———, Dominicus R. McGray.
3315. John P., b. Nov. 2, 1846; m. Nov. 14, 1870, Etta Williams. Have two sons born in Montville:
    1. Fitz Roy Carter, b. ———.
    2. ——— ———, b. ———.
3316. Jones H., b. Nov. 9, 1849; d. Feb. 20, 1871, in Iowa.
3317. Anna Maria, b. ———.

2054 Henry E.[8] Carter (*Abigail[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 14, 1808, in Montville, Me.; died April 27, 1881, in Belfast, Me.; married ———, Elizabeth Peck, in Belfast, where they resided.

Children, born in Belfast:

3318. Helen Augusta,[9] b. May 24, 1837; m. July 24, 1871, Henry Austin Carter.
3319. Martha S., b. Oct. 25, 1840; m. March 2, 1866, Henry E. Babcock.
3320. James Frederick, b. Dec. 26, 1844; m. ———, Emma Wilson. Resides in Boston.

2056 Jones[8] Carter (*Abigail[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 13, 1813, in Montville, Me.; died March 26, 1849, in Belfast, Me.; married Feb. 7, 1841, Delia Townsend.

Children, born in Belfast:

3321. Adelia A.,[9] b. Jan. 2, 1842; m. March 2, 1867, Charles Sargent.
3322. Preston Jones, b. Nov. 15, 1843; d. July 6, 1864, in the army at Petersburg, Va.
3323. Abbie H., b Feb. 25, 1847; m. Dec. 30, 1865, Albert A. Roix. Son:
    1. Adna G.[10] Roix, b. June 5, 1876.

2058 Elizabeth[8] Carter (*Abigail[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Montville, Me.; died ——, 1883, in Unity, Me.; married ———, THOMAS HUSSEY, of Unity. He now resides at the West. The sons are married, and the daughter graduated at Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Children of Thomas and Elizabeth Hussey, born in Montville:

3324. JOHN OTIS,[9] b. ———; m. ———, ———.
3325. THOMAS HENRY, b. ———; m. ———, ———.
3326. ABBIE ALLEN, b. ———; m. ———, ——— Severance. Dau:
1. Elizabeth Lavaugn[10] Severance, b. ———.

2065 Jesse H.[8] Frye (*Lucy[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 20, 1819, in Montville, Me.; married May 3, 1843, LUCY F. BANAN.

Children:

3327. MARY FRANCES,[9] b. April 3, 1844.
3328. JULIA ISABELLA, b. March 18, 1846.

2068 Wakefield Gale[8] Frye (*Lucy[7] Holbrook, Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 20, 1826, in Montville, Me.; married———, ANNIE ELIZABETH AREY. He studied at Waterville College, but graduated at Rochester, N. Y. Was appointed by President Garfield, consul general for the U. S. at Halifax, N. S. Soon after the election of Mr. Cleveland as President, Mr. Frye placed his resignation at his disposal. He was very popular with the merchants of Halifax, and numerous petitions were sent to Washington requesting that he might be retained in office, but in May, 1885, Mr. W. H. Phelan, a native of Halifax, but then a prominent Democrat of St. Louis, Mo., and editor of the *Catholic Western Churchman*, was appointed his successor. June 15, 1889, he was re-appointed consul to Halifax, by President Harrison.

Children, born in Belfast:

3329. ROBIE GALE,[9] b. Dec. 29, 1860. Grad. at Colby University in 1882.
3330. GERTRUDE HARRISON, b. Dec. 4, 1863.
3331. HARRY WAKEFIELD, b. April 21, 1868.
3332. JESSIE FIDELIA, b. May 18, 1871.

2103 Capt. Sylvanus Rich[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 18, 1802, in Wellfleet, Mass.; died Oct. 10, 1883, in Canton, Me.; married April 8, 1829, LOUISA PAINE, who died Feb. 9, 1880, in Canton. As soon as he came of age, with his brother William, he went to Quincy, Mass., and learned the stone cutter's trade. By his industry accumulated a fortune of about $30,000. Was also captain in the state militia and collector in his town for many years; also owned a farm. Resided in Canton.

Children, born in Canton:

3333. LUCY FULLER,[9] b. Feb. 20, 1831; d. Feb. 9, 1859; m. Jan. 20, 1858, Charles Aaron Waite. Dau.:
1. Lucy Treat[10] Waite, b. Jan. 11, 1859; d. Nov. 14, 1859.
3334. LOUISA, b. April 22, 1838; m. July 4, 1857, Byron Chesley Waite.

2104 Ann[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 3, 1804, in Wales, Me.; married Dec. 6, 1832, JOHN SOULE LUDDEN, of Canton, who died May 1, 1884. Was a farmer and resided in Canton. She resides in Dixfield, Me.

Children of John S. and Ann Ludden, born in Canto :

3335. EZEKIEL TREAT,[9] b. July 18, 1833; m. Nov. 24, 1866, Rachel Stover. Resides in Dixfield, Me. Children born in Dixfield:
1. Ellsworth[10] Ludden, b. Feb. 2, 1867.
2. Asa Ludden, b. Nov. 18, 1869.
3. Anna Ludden, b. Aug. 26, 1871.
4. Belle Ludden, b. May 10, 1878.

3336. JOHN MANDERVILLE, b. Feb. 6, 1837; m. Feb. 16, 1862, Eleanora Carver, of Canton. Resides in Dixfield, Me. Children born in Dixfield:
1. Charles Manderville Ludden, b. Nov. 3, 1863.
2. Forrest Edwin Ludden, b. Nov. 16, 1867.
3. William Elwood Ludden, b. May 13, 1871.

3337. SARAH ANN, b. Dec. 30, 1839; m. March 13, 1864, Charles Irving Howard. Resides in Dixfield, Me. Is a farmer. Children born in Dixfield:
1. John E. Howard, b. Dec. 19, 1864.
2. Sadie May Howard, b. Aug. 3, 1875.

2105 Ezekiel[8] Treat (*Ezekiel*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 14, 1806, in Wales, Me.; died June 26, 1879, in Livermore Falls, Me.; married, first, July 20, 1839, SARAH WINSLOW RICHARDSON, of Duxbury, Mass., who died Feb. 11, 1842, and daughter of George P. Richardson; second, Sept. 14, 1842, MRS. MARTHA (RICHARDSON) CLEVELAND, her sister, who died Sept. 18, 1891, aged seventy-six, in Livermore Falls. At the age of fourteen he commenced to go to sea, and was a captain before he was twenty-five, sailing from Boston. He sailed all over the world, and often sold vessel and cargo in foreign ports. After his marriage he settled on a large intervale farm on the Androscoggin river at Canton Point, Me. Was one of the selectmen. In the fall of 1844, he bought all the mills at Livermore Falls, Me., and moved there. The following spring, in March, a great freshet swept away every mill and place of business in the village, including his dwelling. As the flood occurred in the night, the family barely escaped with their lives. Not discouraged by his great losses, he went energetically to work, and in two years had built a saw, shingle and clapboard, planing and jointer, grist, and carding mill. With others he then began agitating for a railroad from Leeds Junction, which was built in 1854. Mr. Treat was the contractor for the grading and masonry work at that end of the road, and a director of the Androscoggin railroad for many years. He then went into the lumber and building business, and erected over fifty houses. Also bought standing timber which he sawed at his mill. Politically he was a Whig, but when that party ceased to exist, he became a Democrat. In 1873, the town was found to be heavily in debt, and it was the wish of all parties that he should act as chairman of the selectmen, and he did so for three years, when he resigned though unanimously re-elected. Was collector for ten years in succession. Was a prominent man in all that concerned the welfare of the town.

Children, the first three born in Canton, the fourth in Livermore Falls, by his first marriage:

3338. GEORGE MANDERVILLE,[9] b. Dec. 3, 1840; m. April 9, 1862, Emma Charlotte Morse.

3339. JOSEPHINE, b. ——, 1842; d. Feb. ——, 1842.

By his second marriage:

3340. SARAH JOSEPHINE, b. July 19, 1843; m. March 10, 1861, Dr. Albion R. Millet, of Livermore Falls, Me., who d. June 8, 1889. Had one child, not now living.

3341. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. June 23, 1847; m. Nov. 23, 1873, Sarah Boadicea Pierepont.

2106 William[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 18, 1808, in Wales, Maine; died July 13, 1889, in Canton, Me.; married Dec. 1, 1836, LYDIA LEAVETT WILSON, of Canton. He learned the stone-cutters' trade in Quincy, Mass., and was largely engaged in quarrying granite for market. Was also engaged in farming. Resided in Canton, where the widow still resides.

Children, born in Canton:

3342. WILLIAM PHILO,[9] b. July 20, 1840; m. Aug. 23, 1866, Helen I. Dalgleish.

3343. ASSYRIA W., b. Nov. 7, 1846; m. April 25, 1886, Dr. James T. Stacey Webb, of Montreal, who d. — — in Mass. She resides with her mother in Canton.

2107 Elisha[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 19, 1810, in Wales, Me.; died July 23, 1891, in Frankfort, Me.; married, first, —— 1840 (published Oct. 12, 1840), MARY ANN HALL, who died Aug. 21, 1883, aged sixty-seven years, four months (gravestone, Frankfort), and daughter of Rev. Joshua and Clarissa (Bourne) Hall. Mr. Hall was for a long time a Methodist minister in Frankfort, and a very eloquent and good man. Mr. Treat married, second, Oct. 12, 1884, ALICE WOODWARD. Was a farmer, and a worthy man. Resided in Frankfort. Was of Canton, Me., when first married.

Children, born in Canton, by his first marriage:

3344. ALMA ALTHEA,[9] b. Aug. 23, 1841; m. Jan. 10, 1867, Capt. John Fairchild Dorr.

3345. RUTH EMMA, b. May 15, 1844; m. Jan. 9, 1870, Joseph Coffin Dorr.

2110 Moses Watts[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 13, 1816, in Canton, Me., died Aug. 21, 1883, in Canton, Me.; married Oct. 26, 1845, HARRIET AUSTIN WAITE, at Dixfield, Me., who died Feb. 11, 1885. Was a farmer and resided in Canton, and Dixfield, Me.

Children, the first three born in Canton, the fourth in Dixfield:

3346. ANN MARTHA,[9] b. Nov. 29, 1846; d. Nov. 22, 1886; m. July 29, 1865, Oscar Meridon Howard.

3347. HORACE NATHANIEL, b. Nov. 6, 1848; d. Jan. 3, 1867.

3348. EMMA FRANCES, b. March 14, 1852; m., 1st, April 6, 1875, Frank Bartlett; 2d, ——, Alonzo Benson.

3349. CAROLINE LUELLA, b. March 21, 1860; d. in infancy.

2112 Ruth[8] Treat (*Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 23, 1821, in Canton, Me.; died Jan. 9, 1874, in Auburn, Me.; married April 19, 1843, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN DAILY, of Canton, who now resides in Auburn. Is married again.

Children of Benjamin F. and Ruth Daily, born in Canton:

3350. CHARLES HENRY,[9] b. April 28, 1845; m. ——, ——. Resides in Boston.

3351. EZEKIEL FRANKLIN, b. May 13, 1848; m. ——, ——. Resides in New Hampshire.

3352. *Son*, b. March 25, 1850; d. April 25, 1850.

3353. MARY ETTA, b. Nov. 18, 1852; m. ——, ——.

3354. RUTH ANNA, b. May 24, 1855; m. ——, —— Doyle, of Auburn, Me.

3355. *Son*, b. April 16, 1859; d. May 5, 1859.

3356. WILLIAM TREAT, b. Sept. 5, 1861; d. Sept. 11, 1863.

2136 Nathaniel[8] Treat (*Nathaniel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 18, 1822, in Truro, Mass.; died Feb. 22, 1853, in Boston,

and buried in Orleans, Mass.; married Dec. 4, 1848, PHEBE CROSBY NEWCOMB, born July 3, 1828, died March 15, 1855, and buried in Orleans. He was a salesman in Boston, and much respected by his employers, as well as by all with whom he had any dealings.

Children, born in Boston:

3357. CHARLES WHITTEN,[9] b. Jan. 2, 1850; m. Jan. 1, 1879, Nancy Ann Miller.
3358. ELLA ADELA, b. Dec. 24, 1852; m. Feb. 5, 1873, William Henry Worthen.

2151 Nathaniel William[8] Treat (*Aquilla Rich*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 19, 1832, in Truro, Mass.; married Sept. 12, 1872, HANNAH FRANCES NEWCOMB, of Provincetown, Mass. He resides at Cohasset, Mass. Is a mariner, but for many years past has followed the trade of cooper and boat builder. Has given me much assistance in regard to his branch of the family.

Children, born in Cohasset:

3359. NATHANIEL WILLIAM,[9] b. April 1, 1873.
3360. MIRIAM CROSBY, b. Feb. 6, 1877.
3361. MABEL FRANCES, b. Aug. 19, 1881.
3362. LUCY EVELYN, b. Dec. 20, 1884.

2155 Sylvanus Franklin[8] Treat (*Aquilla Rich*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 29, 1840, in Truro, Mass.; married Aug. 11, 1862, HARRIET LOUISA HUTCHINSON, of Scituate, Mass. He enlisted in Co. I, First Mass. Heavy Artillery, Aug. 9, 1862; was in all the battles with his company except one, and was discharged from his regiment July 8, 1864. Is a house carpenter and builder by trade.

Children, the first born in South Weymouth, the second in Cohasset:

3363. BURTON STANLEY,[9] b. Dec. 9, 1869. Is a book-keeper, 271 Franklin street, Boston.
3364. JULIUS WILEY, b. May 24, 1874.

2203 Mary Ann[8] Treat (*Atwater*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 1, 1840, in Oxford, Conn.; married Sept. 14, 1859, EDWIN S. PARMELEE.

Children of Edwin S. and Mary A. Parmelee, the first born in Southbury, the second and third in Woodbury, the fourth in Naugatuck, and the fifth in Wallingford, Conn.:

3365. JENNIE M.,[9] b. Aug 4, 1862; m. Oct. 6, 1880, Seymour G. Baldwin, of Wallingford. Have two children born in Wallingford:
    1. Edwin Seymour[10] Baldwin, b. July 20, 1881; d. Oct., 1881.
    2. Mary Eliza Baldwin, b. Sept. 30, 1884.
3366. HATTIE E., b. June 2, 1865.
3367. MARY R., b. June 22, 1868.
3368. EVA T., b. Nov. 11, 1874.
3369. SARAH EDWINA, b. Aug. 31, 1881.

2204 Capt. Bryant Atwater[8] Treat (*Atwater*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 30, 1842, in Oxford, Conn.; married, first, Sept. —, 1862, CAROLINE ELLEN[7] TREAT (**1463**), born Sept. 1, 1841, died April 7, 1866, aged twenty-five years, six months, and daughter of Robert Smith[6] and Mary (Lum) Treat, of Oxford; second, Dec. 11, 1866, at Woodbury, Conn., SARAH HILL, of Middlebury, Conn. Mr. Treat is captain of Co. K, 2d Reg't Conn. militia, at Wallingford, Conn., where he resides. Is treasurer of the Wallingford Wheel Co.

Children, the first four born in Woodbury, the fifth and sixth in Naugatuck, Conn., the others in Wallingford, by his first marriage:

3370. ROBERT,[9] b. Oct. 13, 1863; d. April 3, 1864, aged 6 mos. in Woodbury.
3371. WILLIAM BRYANT, b. ——, 1865; d. Feb. —, 1866, aged 3 mos.

By his second marriage:

3372. CHARLES C., b. Nov. 14, 1867.
3373. EMMA A., b. March 27, 1869.
3374. EDWARD B., b. June 4, 1875.
3375. KITTY I., b. May 11, 1877.
3376. FRANK, b. Aug. 19, 1878.

2206 Elijah Burt[8] Treat (*Atwater,[7] Elijah,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 13, 1850, in Oxford, Conn.; married April 23, 1873, SARAH A. CURTISS. Has furnished me with information in regard to the descendants of his grandfather Elijah Treat. Resides in Oxford. Is a farmer. Has held various public offices, as: town auditor; clerk of the board of health; justice of the peace; school visitor; agent of the town deposit fund; trustee of the Clark fund; clerk and treasurer of the school district; warden, and clerk of St. Peter's parish.

Children, born in Oxford:

3377. JENNIE MAY,[9] b. April 20, 1874.
3378. FLORENCE LOUISE, b. Nov. 6, 1877.
3379. MARY HENRIETTA, b. Oct. 1, 1881.
3380. ATWATER CURTISS, b. Feb. 15, 1883.

2207 Idella Maria[8] Treat (*Atwater,[7] Elijah,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 11, 1853, in Oxford, Conn.; died Aug. 9, 1876, aged twenty-three (gravestone, Seymour, Conn.); married April 17, 1871, CHARLES W. ROBINSON, of Southbury, Conn., born March 16, 1840, and son of Gilbert A. and Louisa Robinson.

Son of Charles W. and Idella M. Robinson, born in Southbury:

3381. IRVING TREAT,[9] b. Oct. 29, 1875.

2209 Mary A.[8] Treat (*Stephen,[7] Elijah,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 25, 1834, in Oxford, Conn.; married ——, 1853, JOHN ANDREWS.

Children of John and Mary A. Andrews:

3382. MARY EMMA,[9] b. Dec. 27, 1853; m. Oct. 17, 1877, Thomas L. Shea, of Woodbury, Conn.
3383. WILLIAM TREAT, b. Aug. 1, 1856.
3384. JOHN A., b. Feb. 19, 1859; d. May 1, 1862.

2211 Sheldon C.[8] Treat (*Stephen,[7] Elijah,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 13, 1838, in Oxford, Conn.; died Sept. —, 1873; married July 5, 1865, MARY E. MCCULLEY.

Children:

3385. SHELDON D.,[9] b. Feb. —, 1867.
3386. ANNA M., b. March 14, 1869; d. July 7, 1882.
3387. ESTHER J., b. Sept. 20, 1871.

2213 John O.[8] Treat (*Stephen,[7] Elijah,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 29, 1843, in Oxford, Conn.; married Oct. 26, 1868, ADELINE C. ALLEN, of New York.

Children:

3388. EMERY A.,[9] b. May 12, 1869.
3389. SHELDON J., b. April 15, 1871.
3390. EDNA A., b. Aug. 5, 1874.
3391. ELSIE M., b. May 9, 1884.

2214 Martha J.[8] Treat (*Stephen*,[7] *Elijah*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 27, 1846, in Oxford, Conn.; married Oct. 22, 1868, BRUCE L. PARMELEE.

Daughter of Bruce L. and Martha J. Parmelee, born in Woodbury, Conn.:

3392. FANNY AUGUSTA,[9] b. Nov. 13, 1870.

2224 Edward Beecher[8] Treat (*Atwater*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 27, 1831, in New Haven, Conn.; married Feb. 8, 1854, SARAH MARIA IVES, of New Haven. Is a dealer in hardware and stoves, at La Salle, La Salle Co., Ill.

Children:

3392. CHARLES ATWATER,[9] b. Nov. 10, 1854; d. June 7, 1857.
3394. ROBERT IVES, b. Dec. 6, 1856; d. Feb. 1, 1857.
3395. JENNIE, b. Sept. 28, 1858.
3396. ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 22, 1863.

2229 George Bulford[8] Treat (*Atwater*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 6, 1846, in New Haven, Conn.; married Oct. 27, 1869, HATTIE T. BRAY, in New Haven. Resides in La Salle, Illinois.

Children:

3397. ANN ELIZABETH,[9] b. Sept. 16, 1872.
3398. ADELINE MARIA, b. Nov. 27, 1873; d. April 23, 1879.
3399. MARY BRAY, b. July 4, 1876.
3400. ROBERT ATWATER, b. April 23, 1879.
3401. FRANCIS EDWARD, b. Dec 15, 1881.

2232 Eleanor Porter[8] Treat (*Isaac*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Philosebius*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 31, 1826, in Bridgeport, Conn.; died April 8, 1862, near Augusta, Ga.; married Sept. 25, 1845, WILLIAM DEAN DAVIDSON, born Aug. 23, 1822, in Newark, N. J., died Dec. 24, 1877. Removed to Augusta, Ga., and resided at the family homestead "Oaks," near Augusta. Was for many years a prosperous merchant in Augusta. She removed to Augusta where her husband was engaged in business, soon after her marriage in Milford at her grandmother's.

Children of William D. and Eleanor P. Davidson, born in Augusta:

3402. JOHN SHELDON,[9] b. ———. Is an attorney and counsellor at law; in 1884–1885, was president *pro tem.* of the senate of Georgia, and chairman of the senate finance committee; in 1886-7, was elected president of the Georgia senate by a unanimous vote; has been since 1883, grand master of the F and A masons of Georgia; been since 1882, corporation counsel of the city of Augusta; has been for many years treasurer of the Episcopal diocese of Georgia; is president of the board of education of Richmond Co., Ga.
3403. WILLIAM TREAT, b. ———. Is attorney and counsellor at law, in company with his brother, at Augusta.
3404. ALBERT HATCH, b. ———. Has been for many years civil engineer and surveyor of the city of Augusta.
3405. HORACE STEDMAN, b. ———; d. July 8, 1883, at Augusta.
3406. ELEANOR BESSIE, b. ———; d. Sept. 5, 1877, at the family homestead.
3407. BUCKINGHAM, b. ———; d. May 29, 1861, at the family homestead.

2236 Edwin Miles[8] Treat (*Miles,[7] Isaac,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 16, 1843, in Mobile, Alabama; died Aug. 8, 1877, in Mobile; married Nov. 14, 1866, KATE HALE BULL, daughter of Alfred and Mary Bull, descendants of an old English family. In 1857, he went to New Haven, Conn., where he attended a collegiate and commercial institute for two years, and then returned to Mobile entering his father's furniture store as a clerk. In 1861, he became a member of the 21st Alabama Reg't. At the battle of Shiloh, in 1862, he was taken prisoner and sent to Camp Douglass, Johnson's Island, near Chicago. While in prison he made himself so useful and agreeable to the sutler, that he took a great fancy to him, and through his influence with the officer on guard, he escaped the lines and worked his way to New York, where an old friend of his father's secured him a position in a government bakery. He next shipped on board a steamer that plied between New York and Havana, and made ten trips, the first as cabin boy, the last as purser. Returning to Mobile, he reëntered his father's employ, and was soon admitted a partner. He remained here till his death.

Children, born in Mobile:

3408. EDWIN MILES,[9] b. Aug. 10, 1867. Is now (1892) chief clerk in the general freight office of the Mobile & Ohio R. R. Resides in St. Louis, Mo.

3409. ALFRED BULL, b. March 31, 1869. Is engaged in the insurance business in St. Louis.

3410. MARTHA BEECHER, b. June 6, 1872; m. Oct. 28, 1891, in Mobile, William LeBaron Sands, son of Col. Robert M. Sands, of the famous 3d Alabama Reg't during the late war.

2240 Sarah Elizabeth[8] Booth (*Sarah[7] Treat, Isaac,[6] Philosebius,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 21, 1832, in New Haven, Conn.; married Aug. 4, 1863, HENRY CHAMPION, son of George and Susan (Larned) Champion, missionaries of the American board to South Africa. He died Jan. 30, 1867, at Mankato, Blue Earth Co., Minn., and was buried in New Haven. Mrs. Champion has been of very great assistance in furnishing me with material for this genealogy, and has also contributed a little biography of her husband. Among the group of five young ministers and their wives who sailed from Boston in December, 1834, for the purpose of starting a mission among the Zulus in South Africa, were the Rev. George Champion and his wife. There had been much opposition to his going, especially in the home circle. The cause of missions was new; the land to which he was assigned was very far off, and he was "the only son of his mother and she was a widow." Gen. Henry Champion, of Colchester, Conn., a man of large wealth for those days, offered to support three missionaries in the field, if he would remain at home. His reply was "Shall only the poor go?" His young wife, a lady of education and earnest piety, was anxious to go. The starting of the mission in South Africa was found to be accompanied with many discouragements, privations and even dangers. Yet seed was planted. In 1838, war between the Boors and the natives caused the abandonment of the mission station for a time, and Mr. Champion decided to return to America for a visit, at his own expense. His wife and infant son Henry, born Nov. 8, 1838, at Port Elizabeth, accompanied him. Failing health obliged him to give up all thoughts of a return to his work. He died at Santa Cruz, Dec. 17, 1851, of consumption, and his wife died July 8, 1846, in Boston, of the same dread disease. Their only child, Henry, was left in care of Deacon Noyes, of the Old South church. After his death, the family removed to Andover, where young Henry Champion fitted for college, entering Yale in 1857, and graduating in 1860. He devoted the next year to the study of modern languages, before taking up the law, his chosen profession. He was naturally diffident, but a warm friend to those who knew him best.

Fond of out-door life, he became a skilful botanist when only a lad, and knew the habits of most of the birds which are natives of New England. He was much interested in numismatics and collected a large number of coins, most of which he gave to his alma mater, as well as valuable foreign works on numismatics. He devoted much time to genealogical research, tracing his own family, through the Chaunceys, back to the year 1060. After his marriage to Sarah Elizabeth Booth, he began to collect materials for a history of the Booth and Treat families. He also prepared a paper on governor Robert Treat, and read it before the New Haven Historical Society in the autumn of 1865. He began the practice of law at New Haven about the time of his marriage, in 1863, and was in the habit of advising a peaceful settlement of all cases that came before him, if it were possible, though an opposite course would have been more to his advantage. In 1865, symptoms of the inherited disease appeared, and by advice of his physicians, he went to Minnesota in Jan., 1866. Here his wife soon joined him, and the climate having apparently checked the progress of the disease, he purchased a house and made Mankato his residence till his death. He was in the habit during the summer and early autumn of 1866, of taking his horse and buggy, and accompanied by his wife, making daily excursions to the prairies in search of new botanical treasures. He wrote almost every week some article for the local paper, either prose or poetry, always endeavoring to interest or instruct in some way. He was a cheerful christian and ready to obey the summons when his earth work was done. His collection of materials for a history of the Treat family has been of great value to me. (See his article on Governor Treat, p. 132–146.) No issue.

2245 Albert[8] Treat (*Robert*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 29, 1820, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Feb. 7, 1891, in Orange; married April 28, 1858, Lucinda Edmonds, in Southbury, Conn. Was a wealthy farmer in Orange. Had the gold seal ring once owned by Governor Treat, said to have been brought from England, which will go to the Robert Treat nearest of kin. He has given it in charge to Robert Belden[9] Treat, son of Leverett Bryan[8] Treat, of Orange (**3610**). This ring is mentioned in the will of Governor Treat, page 163.

Children, born in Orange:

3411. Lulu Augusta,[9] b. March 9, 1867.
3412. Clara Mallery, b. May 1, 1870; d. June 18, 1872.
3413. Jessie Edmonds, b. April 12, 1873.

2251 Jonah Newton[8] Treat (*Jireh*,[7] *Jonathan*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 15, 1815, in Orange, Conn.; died July 29, 1881, in New Haven, Conn.; married Oct. 7, 1840. Mary Amanda Gould. Was a mason, and resided in New Haven, where his widow now resides.

Children, born in New Haven:

3414. Roger Newton,[9] b. July 31, 1842; d. Sept. 30, 1869, aged 23 (g. s., New Haven).
3415. Sarah Amanda, b. July 29, 1844; d. April 8, 1877; m. Nov. 10, 1863, Enoch Knight Sperry, of New Haven. Had a dau:
    1. Edith Amanda[10] Sperry, b Jan. 8, 1873.
3416. Fisk Platt,[9] b. April 8, 1852. He had disappeared from home in 1881, and no trace of him could ever be found

2252 Lyman V.[8] Treat (*Jireh*,[7] *Jonathan*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 21, 1821, in Orange, Conn.; married June 11, 1844, Susan Maria

Merwin, born Jan. 12, 1821, and daughter of Mark and Susan Merwin. Is a mason and contractor, and resides in New Haven. The firm name is: L. V. Treat & Sons, mason builders.

Children, born in Orange:

3417. Frank N.,[9] b. Oct. 10, 1850; m. Dec. 30, 1875, Elizabeth Ryan.
3418. George M., b. Dec. 5, 1854; m. June 1, 1885, Ellen Disbrow.

2256 Stiles Jonathan[8] Treat (*Jonathan*,[7] *Jonathan*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 2, 1835, in Orange, Conn.; married Dec. 25, 1855, Anna Maria Fitts, who died July 9, 1888, aged fifty-three, in Orange. He is a farmer. Has in his possession the cane which once belonged to Governor Treat. It is of Malacca wood, with an ivory knob, and a brass ferule.

Children, born in Orange:

3419. Fanny Elizabeth,[9] b. Nov. 13, 1860; m. Feb. 16, 1881, Charles H. Dewell of New Haven. Have a son:
1. Robert Treat[10] Dewell, b. June 5, 1885.
3420. Mary Baldwin, b. Oct. 28, 1863; m. Oct. 24, 1888, Arthur Dennis Clark.

2257 George[8] Treat (*Samuel Willis*,[7] *David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 3, 1824, in Middlebury, Conn.; married Nov. 14, 1848, Esther E. Bronson, who died Jan. 23, 1872, and daughter of Abel W. Bronson, of South Britain, Conn. Was a farmer, but has no occupation at present. Resides in Middlebury.

Children, born in Middlebury:

3421. Mary Frances,[9] b. June 29, 1853; m. April 17, 1876, Rollin L. Andrus.
3422. Frank, b. Jan. 12, 1856; m. Feb. 7, 1884, Mary Pritchard.

2270 Robert Mallery[8] Treat (*Charles*,[7] *David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 13, 1838, in Waterbury, Conn.; died March 2, 1887, in Glendive, Dawson Co., Montana; married Feb. 22, 1860, Susan Pritchard. She has furnished me with the family record. Mr. Treat was a soldier during the late war. Enlisted Jan., 1864, in Co. F, 2d Reg't Iowa Cavalry; discharged Sept., 1865. Was engaged in many battles, the last being the terrible assault on Hood's works at Nashville, Tenn., Dec., 1864. Resided for many years in Alden, Hardin Co., Iowa; thence re-removed to Glendive, Montana, where he died.

Children, born in Alden:

3423. Elmer E.,[9] b. July 17, 1862; m. Oct. 17, 1883, Cora Bolitbo.
3424. Marian, b. July 24, 1866; m. June 17, 1887, John F. Dersham.
3425. Robert, b. Dec. 30, 1871.
3426. Frederick W., b. May 4, 1876.
3427. Philip P., b. Aug 10, 1878.

2272 Arthur[8] Treat (*Charles*,[7] *David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 25, 1850, in Waterbury, Conn.; married Oct. 14, 1876, Belle Stoughtenburg, of Alden, Harding Co., Iowa, where they reside.

Daughter, born in Alden:

3428. Angie,[9] b. ———.

2276 Alice Eunice[8] Treat (*Merritt*,[7] *David*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Robert*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 20, 1850, at Wolcottville, town of Torrington, Conn.; married May

22, 1871, WILLIAM C. HILLARD, born Oct. 29, 1843, and son of William Hillard of Preston, Conn. Is a druggist. Came to Wolcottville, in 1866. Resides in Bristol, Conn.

Children of William C. and Alice E. Hillard, born in Bristol:

3429. CAROLINE E.,[9] b. Sept. 2, 1872.
3430. *Dau.*, b. April 2, 1876; d. April 4, 1876.
3431. MARY C., b. Feb. 7, 1880.
3432. WILLIAM C., b. Feb. 7, 1883.

2282 Hannah Maria[8] Treat (*Robert Marcus,[7] David,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 19, 1844, in East Morris, Conn.; married Dec. 23, 1870, TIMOTHY WHITTELSEY, who was born Aug. 4, 1840, in New Haven, Conn., where he resides.

Children of Timothy and Hannah M. Whittelsey, born in New Haven:

3433. ROBERT SHELDON,[9] b. ———.
3434. FREDERICK ALFRED, b. ———.

2296 Bennett Porter[8] Van Horne (*Lucy Jane[7] Treat, Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 13, 1828, in Lexington, Greene Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 17, 1848, JANE E. BENNETT, born April 15, 1828, and daughter of Phineas and Sophia Bennett, of Bennettsville, Chenango Co., N. Y. He afterwards removed from Bennettsville to Bainbridge, in the same county.

Children, born in Bennettsville:

3435. MARY,[9] b. March 4, 1854; d. March 19, 1875, in Bainbridge, N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1872, George Henry Carver. Had one son:
  1. Fielding[10] Carver, b. July 19, 1874.
3436. DAVID, b. March 29, 1857; m. Jan. 14, 1885, Maria V. N. Greene. Resides in Livingstone, Montana Territory. Has two sons:
  1. Egbert Van Horne, b. Dec. 6, 1885.
  2. Albert Van Horne, b. Nov. 27, 1886.
3437. HERBERT, b. Feb. 11, 1865. Resides (1886) in Montana Territory.
3438. HELEN, b. Nov. 13, 1867; m. Aug. 28, 1887, Alfred M. Welch, of Bainbridge.

2297 Augusta Elizabeth[8] Van Horne (*Lucy Jane[7] Treat, Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 7, 1830, in Lexington, Greene Co., N. Y.; married June 12, 1859, REVILLO L. HARE, of Westkill, Greene Co., N. Y., born Sept. 21, 1825, and oldest child of Abraham and Mary (Loomis) Hare. He was born March 17, 1799, in Stockbridge, Mass., and died July 30, 1865, in Westkill. He removed from Massachusetts, to Hunter, Greene Co., N. Y., where he married Sept. 11, 1824, Mary Loomis, who was born July 17, 1806, in Windham, Greene Co., N. Y., and is still (1886) living.

Children of Revillo L. and Augusta E. Hare, born in Westkill:

3439. ARTHUR W.,[9] b. March 16, 1860. Resides (1886) in Westkill, and is unmarried.
3440. OLIVER L., b. April 9, 1867. Resides in Westkill.

2298 Alfred Amos[8] Van Horne (*Lucy Jane[7] Treat, Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 27, 1832, in Lexington, Greene Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 30, 1854, MARY JANE SCHOFIELD, of Masonville, Delaware Co., N. Y., and daughter of Jared and Lydia Schofield. He resides in Bainbridge, Chenango Co., N. Y. In 1886, he was elected the democratic member of the Assembly from Chenango

Co. Resided in Masonville from 1855–1868. Held the office of supervisor six years. Came to Bainbridge in 1868. Held the office of justice of the peace four terms, four terms in a year. Is a dealer in butter, etc.

Children, born in Masonville:

3441. LUCY A.,[9] b. Nov. 20, 1857; m. Sept. 12, 1882, Charles Chapman. Reside (1888) in Norwich, N. Y. Have a dau.:
1. Evelyn J.[10] Chapman, b. Aug. 31, 1883.

3442. PERRY, b. March 13, 1868. Resides (1886) in Canton, Ohio. Is a printer and works on *The Daily Democrat*. Is also a very fine cornet player.

2299 Annette[8] Van Horne (*Lucy Jane[7] Treat, Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 2, 1834, in Thompsonville, Sullivan Co., N. Y.; married, first, Oct. 25, 1857, STEPHEN GIRARD CORBIN, of Bainbridge, N. Y., who died Feb. 19, 1865, aged twenty-nine, in Bainbridge, and was buried in Bennettsville; second, June 14, 1868, JOHN P. GARDINIER, a miller from Hensonville, Greene Co., N. Y. Mr. Corbin was a musician in the 42d Reg't N. Y. Vols. during the Rebellion. Resided in Hensonville.

Children of Stephen G. and Annette Corbin, born in Bainbridge:

3443. ALMEDA,[9] b. Oct. 11, 1858; d. Dec. 28, 1865, in Hensonville.
3444. FREDERICK LESTER, b. May 31, 1861; d. Sept. 23, 1879, in Hensonville.
3445. HATTIE, b. April 25, 1865; m. Nov. 24, 1886, Huyler H. Scott, of Athens, Greene Co., N. Y. Have a dau.:
1. Annette[10] Scott, b. Sept. 1, 1887.

2306 Anna Elizabeth[8] Treat (*Alfred Amos,[7] Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 5, 1836, in Lexington, Greene Co., N. Y.; married April 28, 1869, AARON HOES. He was a member of the 120th N. Y. State Vols. during the Rebellion.

Children of Aaron and Anna E. Hoes, born in Westkill, N. Y., except the second, who was born in Rondout, N. Y.:

3446. EDWARD BARLOW,[9] b. April 18, 1870.
3447. MINNIE CHRISTINA, b. April 1, 1873.
3448. MARY JULIA, b. Nov. 9, 1876.
3449. CHAUNCEY LEFEVRE, b. July 25, 1879; d. Sept. 5, 1879.

2312 David Augustus[8] Treat (*Alfred Amos,[7] Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 9, 1845, in Rondout, Ulster Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 2, 1871, MARY A. HYNMAN. Mr. Treat was as patriotic as his brothers, and wished to enlist in the service during the Rebellion, but being under age he could not do this without his parents' consent, which was withheld. He thereupon wrote out a consent in the name of his parents, but as this would not do, he was obliged to remain at home. He resides (1886) in Rondout, and has been a cooper for twenty-two years in the employ of the Newark Lime and Cement Co.

Children, born in Rondout:

3450. MARY ANNA,[9] b. Sept. 16, 1872.
3451. HENRIETTA M., b. Nov. 13, 1876.
3452. FRANCIS G., b. March 20, 1879.
3453. WILLIAM C., b. Aug. 17, 1881.

2319 Gilbert Decker[8] Schermerhorn (*Anna Camp[7] Treat, Amos Camp,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 13, 1839, in Westkill, Greene Co.,

N. Y.; married March 9, 1867, ELIZA MARIA NEWCOMB, of Hensonville, N. Y., born April 13, 1849, in Windham, N. Y., and daughter of Ebenezer and Maria Newcomb. During the Rebellion he served in Co. E, 15th Reg't N. Y. volunteer engineers. Is a member of Pratt Post No. 127, G. A. R., department of New York. He is a bookkeeper by occupation, and resides in Rondout, N. Y.

Children, born in Rondout:

3454. HATTIE LUELLA,[9] b. Feb. 2, 1869; d. March 27, 1874.
3455. CHAUNCEY LEFEVRE, b. May 31, 1871; d. May 10, 1874.
3456. GILBERT DECKER, b. Sept. 20, 1873; d. Sept. 6, 1876.
3457. MARY CATHERINE, b. Aug. 5, 1875.
3458. HENRY SCHAEFFER, b. Aug. 17, 1877.
3459. CHARLES NEWCOMB, b. May 31, 1882.
3460. ANN CAMP TREAT, b. June 5, 1888.

2335 Lydia Ann[8] Treat (*Bethuel,[7] Alfred,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 6, 1831, in Southbury, Conn.; married Jan. 30, 1850, GEORGE NOYES PLATT, of Southbury, born June 11, 1827, died March 25, 1890, aged sixty-two, in South Britain where he resided, and son of David and Julia (Northrop) Platt. Was a farmer.

Children of George N. and Lydia A. Platt, the first born in Roxbury, Conn., the second in South Britain, Conn.:

3461. ALFRED NOYES,[9] b. Sept. 7, 1851; m Dec. 16, 1891, Mary Elizabeth Beecher.
3462. EDNA GERTRUDE, b. Feb. 12, 1860; m. Sept. 16, 1891, Frederick E. Wyckoff.

2336 Hannah More[8] Treat (*Bethuel,[7] Alfred,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 29, 1838, in Southbury, Conn.; married Dec. 3, 1856, CHARLES HENRY JESSUP, born Jan. 28, 1832, died March 28, 1891, and son of Jonathan and Abigail (Minor) Jessup, of Bridgewater. Was a farmer and resided on his father's homestead in Bridgewater. Mrs. Jessup has rendered me much assistance in the preparation of this book.

Children of Charles H. and Hannah M. Jessup, born in Bridgewater:

3463. WILLIAM CLINTON,[9] b Nov. 29, 1859; m. Feb. 16, 1886, Olive Justine Benton, dau. of D. R. Benton, of New Haven. Is a book-keeper and cashier for George Hotchkiss & Co., of New York city. Children:
  1. Viola May[10] Jessup, b. Sept. 8, 1887.
  2. Irene Jessup, b. March 11, 1890.

3464. JULIA SNOWDON, b. Jan. 24, 1863; m. June 6, 1883, E. Hubbell Hotchkiss, of Ansonia, Conn., of the firm of George Hotchkiss' Sons, wholesale commission dealers in Hammond's Chicago dressed beef, at Ansonia. Children born in Ansonia:
  1. Leila Jessup Hotchkiss, b. Jan. 21, 1886; d. June 6, 1890.
  2. Esther Hubbell Hotchkiss, b. June 3, 1888; d. May 28, 1890.
  3. Gertrude Hubbell Hotchkiss, b. Oct. 3, 1890.

3465. ANNIE GERTRUDE, b. June 27, 1864; m. Feb. 9, 1888, Dr. Theodore Wilbur Harris, of Bridgewater, as his second wife. He removed to Springfield, N. J., in 1890. Son, b. in Springfield:
  1. Theodore Kenneth Harris, b. Dec. 1, 1890.

2337 Gertrude Amanda[8] Treat (*Bethuel,[7] Alfred,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 24, 1844, in Southbury, Conn.; married, first, Oct. 28, 1861, JOSEPH STONE NETTLETON, of Bridgewater, Conn., born June 17, 1838, died Jan. 25, 1869, in Bridgewater, and son of David and Mehitable (Platt) Nettleton; second, Dec. 31,

1873, GEORGE H. BEERS, of Roxbury, Conn., born May 1, 1848, and son of Chauncey and Laura (Dunning) Beers. Resides in Danbury, Conn. Is in the ice business.

Children of Joseph S. and Gertrude A. Nettleton, born in Bridgewater:

3466. ARTHUR TREAT,[9] b. July 29, 1862; m. March 4, 1885, Jennie E. Morris, of Hartford, Conn., who d. April 5, 1886, and dau. of the late Eli C. Morris, of Newtown, Conn. He resides at St. Paul, Minn., connected with Smith and Taylor, real estate and loan agents. He was on his way east with the remains of his wife and child. The car which contained their bodies took fire near Oak Harbor, Ohio, and was consumed with the contents, April 28, 1886.

3467. SUSAN FENN, b. Sept. 4, 1863; m Oct. 10, 1883, Samuel Gibson Judd, of Ansonia, Conn. He was a widower with two children, and resides in Stamford, Conn., and is a wholesale dealer in Chicago beef. Son:

1. Arthur Nettleton[10] Judd, b. April 25, 1887.

3468. JOSEPH HOWARD, b. July 24, 1865; m. Oct. 23, 1889, Hattie A. Soule, b. Nov. 10, 1862, in New Milford, Conn., and dau. of Turney and Alosia B. (Fairchild) Soule. Is teller of the First National bank, New Milford, Conn.

Son of George H. and Gertrude A. Beers, born in New Milford, Conn.:

3469. NORMAN CLINE, b. June 13, 1876.

2339 Bethuel Northrop[3] Treat (*Bethuel,[7] Alfred,[6] Bethuel,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 27, 1855, in Southbury, Conn.; married Nov. 14, 1879, SARAH E. FORD, who was born Dec. 3, 1854, and daughter of Russell H. and Jane Ford, of South Britain, Conn. He is a farmer, and resides in South Britain. Has held the office of collector of taxes for many years, and was elected again at the last election (1886). Has a fine collection of Indian relics.

Children, born in South Britain:

3470. BETHUEL ROBERT,[9] b. Dec. 3, 1884.

3471. ALFRED AMOS, b. Dec. 9, 1888.

2357 Samuel Aurelius[5] Treat (*Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 3, 1821, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; died May 9, 1880, in Bryan, Williams Co., Ohio; married Oct. 3, 1855, SARAH A. FULTON, of Bryan. Was a lawyer and always practised in Bryan.

Children, born in Bryan:

3472. HENRY BRYAN,[9] b. Oct. 4, 1856; m. April 11, 1888, Mary Eliza[9] Wolcott.

3473. EMMA ALMIRA, b. Oct. 7, 1858. Is a teacher (1886) of a kindergarten school in Chicago, Ill.

3474. AMELIA, b. Feb. 7, 1863.

3475. STANLEY WILLIAM, b. Jan. 28, 1871.

2359 Stanley William[5] Treat (*Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 6, 1826, in Tallmadge, Ohio; died Sept. 23, 1888, in Tallmadge; married, first, Nov. 4, 1852, ELIZA STILLWELL, of Brimfield, Portage Co., Ohio, who died March 14, 1860; second, ——, 1860, CHARITY KENT, of Mogadore, Ohio. Was a farmer, and resided in Tallmadge. Was vice president of the Summit Co. Agricultural Society, and prominent in the affairs of the town. He was an excellent farmer, honest in his dealings, and universally respected. The procession of carriages which followed his remains to the cemetery was fully a mile in length. The officers of the agricultural society attended the funeral.

Children, born in Tallmadge, by his first marriage:

3476. Belle Grace,[9] b. Nov. 25, 1855; m. Feb. 23, 1881, William J. Emmitt, of Tallmadge. Children, born in Tallmadge:
1. Homer I.[10] Emmitt. b. ———.
2. Addis T. Emmitt, b. ———; d. less than a year old.

By his second marriage:

3477. Hattie M , b. Nov. 26, 1861.
3478. Mary A., b. Oct. 24, 1863. Graduated at Oberlin College in 1887.

2361 Dennis[8] Treat (*Samuel*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 28, 1831, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married Dec. 24, 1857, Rhoda H. Wright, daughter of Dr. Philo Wright of Tallmadge. He is a farmer in Tallmadge. In 1864, enlisted in company D, O. N. G. I., and was stationed at Fort Woodbury, Arlington Heights, Va., guarding Washington. After his discharge, he returned to the old home farm. Was president of the Summit County Agricultural Society two years, and an officer for fifteen. Since 1880, has been prominent in organizing a County Farmers' Institute, and for five years was its president.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

3479. Alice Weston,[9] b. April 25, 1859.
3480. Florence Seely, b. July 16, 1862.
3481. Hiram Bryan, b. Aug. 19, 1866; m. Dec. 25, 1889, Lizzie Marsh, dau. of Rev. W. B. Marsh, of Springfield, Ohio. He resides in La Fayette, Indiana, and is connected with the car works.
3482. Henry Wright, b. June 26, 1869.

2368 Sarah Jane[8] Treat (*Orrin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 5, 1832, in Milford, Conn.; died Nov. 22, 1889, in Bridgeport, Conn., and buried in Park cemetery; married Feb. 17, 1864, George Nelson Platt, of Warren, Conn., born Nov. 20, 1838. He resides in Bridgeport, 122 North Ave., and is a butcher. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. Enlisted Nov. 6, 1861, in Co. I, First Maryland Cavalry; discharged 1864.

Children of George N. and Sarah J. Platt, born in Bridgeport:

3483. Ida Jane,[9] b. April 19, 1865; m. ——, 1888, George Moll.
3484. Charles Treat, b. Nov. 27, 1867.

2372 Orriel Clarissa[8] Treat (*Calvin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 17, 1828, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; married Oct. 5, 1853, Dr. Charles R. Peirce, born Dec. 28, 1825, died Jan. 29, 1863, and son of Rev. George Edmond and Susan (Rockwell) Peirce, of Southbury, Conn. He was afterwards president of Western Reserve College, Hudson, Ohio. Dr. Peirce graduated at the Western Reserve College; practised medicine in Hudson and Akron, Ohio, and was a surgeon during the Rebellion in the 76th Reg't Ohio Vols., having enlisted in 1862. Died from overwork in the service, on his return home, after severe illness on a hospital boat, near Helena, Ark. Resided in Hudson, Summit Co., Ohio.

Children of Dr. Charles R. and Orriel C. Peirce, born in Hudson:

3485. Mary Rockwell,[9] born Aug. 11, 1854.
3486. George Edmund, b. Sept. 30, 1860; d. Sept. 23, 1861.

2373 Nancy Allen[8] Treat (*Calvin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 18, 1829, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Nov. 16, 1854, Benjamin D. Wright, an insurance agent. Resides in Tallmadge.

Children of Benjamin D. and Nancy A. Wright, born in Tallmadge:

3487. Charles Handel.[9] b. Aug. 17, 1855; m. ———, Margaret Shelton. Has one dau:
1. Margaret[10] Wright, b. ———.

3488. Fannie Virginia, b. Oct. 26, 1858; d. Sept. 10, 1878.

2374 Mary Bryan[8] Treat (*Calvin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 8, 1831, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married March 26, 1867, Rev. Edward D. Morris. She graduated at Mt. Holyoke seminary, Hadley, Mass., in 1855, and taught in Granville and Oxford seminaries, and in Columbus High school, Ohio, from 1855–1867. Rev. Mr. Morris graduated at Yale in 1849, and at Auburn theological school in 1852; was pastor of the Second Presbyterian church at Auburn, N. Y., from 1852–1855; of the Second Presbyterian church at Columbus, Ohio, from 1855–1867; was chosen professor of church history in Lane Theological seminary, Cincinnati, in 1867, and was transferred to the chair of systematic theology in 1876, which position he now (1888) holds. He is the author of two books,—one on the church, and the other on the question of salvation after death.

Children of Rev. Edward D. and Mary B. Morris, born in Cincinnati:

3489. Lizzie Parmelee,[9] b. Oct. 18, 1868.

3490. Woodbury Treat, b. April 11, 1870.

2375 John Calvin[8] Treat (*Calvin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 29, 1835, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; died May 1, 1878, in Tallmadge; married March 4, 1858, Mary Wolcott. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

3491. Lucy E.,[9] b. May 10, 1860; m. ———, Calvin Vaughn. Has one son.

3492. Mary B., b. Sept. 7, 1866.

3493. Frederick Wolcott, b. March 1, 1876.

2376 David Brainard[3] Treat (*Calvin*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 8, 1836, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Sept. 29, 1861, Catharine Peirce. He enlisted Dec. 7, 1863, in the Independent 9th Co. Ohio Sharpshooters, and served under Sherman and Thomas to the close of the war. He is a farmer and resides in Tallmadge.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

3494. Josephine P.,[9] b. Nov. 17, 1862; d. Jan. 29, 1863.

3495. John Calvin, b. June 2, 1866.

3496. Fannie Peirce, b. Jan. 7, 1869.

3497. Edward Peirce, b. March 21, 1871.

3498. Elizur Wolcott, b. Nov. 24, 1875.

3499. Evangeline, b Nov. 6, 1878; d. Dec. 15, 1878.

3500. Nellie Catharine, b. March 21, 1884.

2400 Jonah David[3] Treat (*Jonah*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 26, 1829, in Orange, Conn.; married ———, Helen S. Jennings. Resides in Elko, Elko Co., Nevada. Was one of the pioneers to California, where he has been engaged in mining and various other enterprises, including the hotel and real estate business.

Children:

3501. Nellie L.,[9] b. May 8, 1861.

3502. Archibald J., b April 30, 1864. Is private secretary to one of the directors of the Southern Pacific Co., and secretary of the Ione Coal and Iron Co. Res. San Francisco, Cal.

3503. DeWitt Clinton, b. May 29, 1868. Is collection clerk in the Crocker-Wadsworth National bank, San Francisco, Cal.

2401 Elbee Joseph[8] Treat (*Jonah*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 30, 1832, in Orange, Conn.; married. first, Oct. 28, 1856, Sarah Thomas, born July 25, 1838, in Roxbury, Conn., died Feb. 10, 1871 (gravestone, Orange), and daughter of Ela and Sophia (Warner) Thomas; second, Nov. 28, 1880, Louise M. Croffut, of Derby, Conn., and daughter of David K. Croffut. Mr. Treat is a prominent man in Orange, and a farmer. Was selectman in 1888.

Children, born in Orange, by his first marriage:

3504. Frederick Jonah,[9] b. March 26, 1860; m. Sept. 21, 1881, Nellie A. Pope.
3505. Ellen Sophia, b. April 16, 1864; d. April 28, 1865 (gravestone, Orange).
3506. Clifford Elbee, b. April 17, 1866. Is (1888) a farmer in Orange.
3507. Alice Corinne, b. April 15, 1868.
3508. Sarah Thomas, b. June 8, 1871.

2402 Emeline[8] Treat (*Jonah*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 7, 1834, in Orange, Conn.; married June 19, 1855, Henry C. Platt, son of Jonah Platt, of Milford, Conn. He is a real estate broker in New Haven, Conn.

Children of Henry C. and Emeline, or Emma (as she calls herself) Platt, born in Milford:

3509. Louisa,[9] b. Feb. 12, 1860; m. July 24, 1879, George W. Butts, of Providence, R. I., a banker. Son:
  1. George Whitefield[10] Butts, b. Aug. 13, 1880.
3510. Harrison Gray, b. Aug. 24, 1866. Graduated at Yale College 1888.
3511. Robert Treat, b. Jan. 13, 1868. Graduated at Yale College 1889.
3512. Helen, b. Nov 9, 1876.

2403 Ellen Gertrude[8] Treat (*Jonah*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 19, 1839, in Orange, Conn.; married Dec. 25, 1872, Elias E. Bradley, son of Lewis Bradley, of Orange. Is now (1888) deputy sheriff for New Haven Co. Resides in Milford, Conn.

Daughter of Elias E. and Ellen G. Bradley, born in Milford:

3513. Alice,[9] b. Nov. 13, 1873.

2406 Frances Jerusha[8] Treat (*Alfred*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 19, 1835, in Orange, Conn.; married Jan. 1, 1856, Treat Camp.

Children of Treat and Frances Jerusha Camp:

3514. Walter,[9] b. Nov. 4, 1856; m. ———, Elizabeth Packard, of Vt. Dau.:
  1. Hattie[10] Camp, b. ——, 1885.
3515. Anna, b. March 2, 1858; m. Caleb Tuttle, of Bridgeport, Conn.
3516. Charles A., b. May 11, 1860.
3517. Thelos Treat, b. Feb. 5, 1862.
3518. Harriet Belle, b. Jan. 2, 1864; d. Sept. 11, 1864.
3519. George Warren, b. June 8, 1873.
3520. Grace A., b. Nov. 1, 1876.

2407 Joseph Atwater[8] Treat (*Alfred*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 15, 1838, in Orange, Conn.; married Nov. 21, 1861, Isabella Laidly, whose parents came from Scotland. Her mother was born Oct. 8, 1797, and was alive in 1886. Mr. Treat, when about eighteen years old, left Orange and

entered the store of his uncle in Northampton, Mass., in order to learn the trade of merchant tailoring. Here he remained till 1873, when he removed to Indianapolis, Indiana, where he now resides, and carries on the business of merchant tailor.

Children, born in Northampton:

3521. CARRIE BELLE,[9] b. July 7, 1866; d. July 9, 1868.

3522. EDWARD LAIDLY, b. Sept. 16, 1869.

2408 Thelos Clark[3] Treat (*Alfred*,[7] *Jonah*,[6] *Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 13, 1842, in Orange, Conn.; died Nov. 6, 1875; married Oct. 12, 1864, CELIA BALDWIN, daughter of Charles and Charlotte Baldwin. She now resides in New Haven. Mr. Treat was a soldier in the Rebellion having enlisted at Orange, Oct. 22, 1863, in Co. G, 27th Reg't Conn. Vols.

Children, born in New Haven:

3523. CHARLOTTE ADELAIDE,[9] b. June 14, 1866; m. Oct. 8, 1890, John W. Singleton, of Indianapolis, Ind.

3524. CHARLES ALFRED, b. July 25, 1870.

3525. GEORGE ATWATER, b. June 28, 1872; d. Feb. 5, 1874.

2415 Elizabeth Ann[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 4, 1821, in Vienna, Ohio; married Dec. 30, 1841, LEWIS BUSHNELL, who was born March 23, 1818, in Johnsonville, Trumbull Co., Ohio. Is a farmer and resides in Johnsonville.

Children of Lewis and Elizabeth A. Bushnell, born in Johnsonville:

3526. HUBERT TREAT,[9] b. Sept. 26, 1843; m Dec. 23, 1868, Jennie Hollett. Served as a private in Co. B, 87th Reg't Ohio Vols. Is a merchant in Hartford, Cortland Co., N. Y., and was supervisor 1884–7; is now clerk of Cortland Co, with office at Cortland. Children:
   1. Charles LaVerne[10] Bushnell, b. Jan. 10, 1871.
   2. Bertie Bushnell, b. Sept. 21, 1875; d. Jan. 22, 1876.

3527. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 27, 1845; m. June 15, 1876, Frank Cady[9] Hinman (1319). Children:
   1. Lewis Calvin Hinman, b. Sept. 28, 1877.
   2. Flora Elizabeth Hinman, b. Aug. 28, 1879.
   3. Clark Frank Hinman, b. Nov. 1, 1881.
   4. Charles Howard Hinman, b. June 27, 1884.

3528. MARTHA ANN, b. Jan. 4, 1848; m. May 10, 1876, Sullivan Hutchins. Children:
   1. Grace Adelle Hutchins, b. June 18, 1877.
   2. Mary Elizabeth Hutchins, b. Jan. 11, 1880.
   3. Howard Hugh Hutchins, b. July 12, 1883; d. Sept. 20, 1885.
   4. Frank Elmer Hutchins, b. Dec. 16, 1885.
   5. Orange Treat Hutchins, b. Dec. 18, 1890.

3529. HOWARD LEWIS, b. Jan. 18, 1850; m. Sept. 18, 1876, Lucretia Clark. Is a farmer in Hemingford, Box Butte Co., Nebraska. Children:
   1. Ira Earl Bushnell, b July 17, 1880.
   2. Bert Lewis Bushnell, b. Dec. 12, 1882.
   3. Mary Elizabeth Bushnell, b. July 25, 1884.
   4. Hugh Clark Bushnell, b. April 12, 1886.
   5. Charles Treat Bushnell, b. July 28, 1887.
   6. Carrie Treat Bushnell, b. June 3, 1890.

3530. LINUS SIDNEY, b. Jan. 1, 1853; m. Jan. 1, 1876, Emma A. Taylor. Is a farmer in Johnsonville, Ohio. Children:
   1. Ida May Bushnell, b. March 8, 1877.
   2. Lewis Robert Bushnell, b. Dec. 30, 1884.

3531. ESTHER TREAT, b. Jan. 30, 1855; m. July 23, 1885, Rev. William Eleazer Barton. He was b. in Sublette, Lee Co., Ill., son of Jacob B. and Helen (Methven) Barton, and great

grandson of Col. William Barton who received a sword and the thanks of Congress for the capture of Gen. Robert Prescott in 1777; grad. at Berea College (Ky.), 1885 and at Oberlin Theological Seminary, 1890; ordained 1885 a missionary in the American Missionary Association in the Cumberland mountains, with home at Robbins, Tenn., 1885–7; published "The Wind-Up of the Big Meetin' on No-Business," (1887), and "Life in the Hills of Kentucky" (Oberlin, 1890); acted as pastor of the Congregational church at Litchfield, Ohio, while at Oberlin Seminary, 1887–90; has been pastor of the First Congregational church of Wellington, Ohio, from April 1, 1890, where he was installed Jan. 21, 1891. Children:

1. Bruce Fairchild Barton, b. Aug. 5, 1886.
2. Charles William Barton, b. Nov. 24, 1887.
3. Helen Elizabeth Barton, b. Jan. 23, 1889.

3532. SARAH ELIZA, b. June 15, 1857; m. July 23, 1885, William Wright Clapp.

3533. GEORGE ALBERT, b. April 20, 1861; m. May 1, 1886, Gertrude Keturah Woodford. Is a farmer in Johnsonville, Ohio. Son:

1. Almon Woodford Bushnell, b. Aug. 9, 1890.

2416 Sidney Clark[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 5, 1823, in Vienna, Ohio; died Dec. 11, 1891, in Hazleton, Ohio, while on a visit to his son; married Oct. 23, 1851, LUCY A. CLINTON, who was born Sept. 2, 1828, in Vienna. Resided in Weeping Willow, Cass Co., Nebraska. Was a farmer, and agent of the City Roller mills.

Children, born in Vienna:

3534. SEYMOUR EMMET,[9] b. Feb. 6, 1854; m. Sept. 4, 1878, Ella Cover.

3535. NETTIE E., b. Sept. 10, 1856; m. July 29, 1885, James A. Leonard.

3536. MINNIE L., b. May 3, 1860.

3537. D. CLINTON, b. March 5, 1864.

2417 Mary Esther[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[3] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 21, 1825, in Vienna, Ohio; died Nov. 1, 1865, in Vienna; married July 24, 1846, JAMES A. GANO. Was a farmer.

Children of James A. and Mary E. Gano, born in Vienna:

3538. LUCY A.,[9] b. Jan. 2, 1848.

3539. FLORA A., b. Dec. 25, 1849.

3540. JOHN T., b. Nov. 12, 1851.

3541. ELLEN D., b. Sept. 13, 1854.

3542. FRANK E., b. May 22, 1856.

3543. LIBBIE M., b. June 24, 1858.

2418 Julius Hubbard[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 17, 1828, in Vienna, Ohio; died June 16, 1858; married May 11, 1851, MARGARET A. MACKEY, daughter of Andrew and Mary M. Mackey, of Vienna. She married, second, Oct. 6, 1859, Garry A.[8] Treat (**2419**), brother of Julius H. Treat.

Children, the first born in Vienna, the second in Weathersfield (P. O. Niles), Ohio:

3544. ANDREW MACKEY,[9] b. Jan. 22, 1853; m. Nov. 2, 1886, Gertrude Poore.

3545. JOHN GARRY, b. March 1, 1855; m. June 15, 1882, Augusta E. Griffin. Is in business at Lodge Pole, Nebraska.

2419 Garry Augustus[8] Treat (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 17, 1830, in Vienna, Ohio; married Oct. 6, 1859, Mrs. MARGARET A. (MACKEY) TREAT, the widow of his brother Julius H.[8] Treat (**2418**). He is a farmer and resides in Vienna.

Children, born in Vienna:

3546. J. Eugene,[9] b. Dec. 2, 1860; d. Feb. 3, 1865.
3547. Mary E., b. May 28, 1862. Am indebted to her for a record of the descendants of her grandfather John[7] Treat.
3548. Mina M., b. Sept. 28, 1869; d. March 10, 1871.
3549. Mina H., b. May 17, 1873.

2423 Garry[8] Treat (*Garry,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 20, 1838, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Feb. 25, 1867, Kate Hawley, of Tabor, Iowa. Studied at Mt. Union College, Stark Co., Ohio; enlisted in Co. B, 29th Reg't Iowa Infantry, in Aug., 1862; was wounded and taken prisoner by the Confederates in July, 1863, at a battle near Camden, Arkansas, and kept in a stockade prison at Camden for five and a half months, and then had a fearful march to Tyler, Texas, where he was held nearly five months longer. Was finally paroled Feb. 15, 1864, and exchanged at the mouth of Red river, Arkansas, June 1, 1865. Resides (1891) at Weeping Water, Nebraska.

Children, born in Weeping Water:

3550. Charles H.,[9] b. Jan. 10, 1868.
3551. Annie N., b. Jan. 12, 1870.

2425 Charles Payson[8] Treat (*Garry,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 17, 1847, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Jan. 1, 1883, Sara Hale Wellington, daughter of Dr. O. H. and Charlotte Kent Wellington, of Boston, Summit Co., Ohio. Mr. Treat served four months in Co. B, 46th Iowa Infantry. Enlisted May 21, 1864, at Tabor, Iowa; mustered June 10, 1864. Spent the summer and fall of 1867 in Europe with his brother Sidney Clark Treat; graduated from Oberlin College, Ohio, in 1870; managed real estate investments and business in Savannah, Ga., and in Baltimore, Md., for C. J. Hill, of Chicago, for three years; was in the real estate business in Washington, D. C., and in Colorado and New Mexico for several years; commenced to take contracts on railways in 1877, and has done much work in that direction, including construction work in Colorado and New Mexico, and the building of 350 miles of railroad in Wyoming, Dakota and Nebraska. Had contracts in Wyoming, and eastern and central Nebraska. Is now (1891) engaged upon the Nicaragua Canal across the Isthmus, where he has contracts. Has built a railroad from the harbor at San Juan del Norte (Greytown), across the swamps to high land, a distance of about ten miles. It was a work of considerable difficulty. Has rendered me much assistance in this work both in material and money. His home is in Chicago.

Children, the first born in Guadalajara, State of Jalisco, Mexico, the second and third in Chicago, the fourth in Washington, D. C.:

3552. Katharine Woodruff,[9] b Sept. 25, 1884.
3553. Sidney Wellington, b. Feb. 21, 1886.
3554. Marjorie Kent, b. Aug. 2, 1887.
3555. Dorothy Kent, b. Jan. 6, 1889.

2428 Eliza Amna[8] Treat (*Richard Bryan,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 11, 1829, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; died Aug. 12, 1890, in Tallmadge; married Oct. 29, 1848, Deacon Hiram Aiken Sackett. He is a farmer and resides in Tallmadge.

Children of Hiram A. and Eliza A. Sackett, born in Tallmadge:

3556. Lucy Melissa,[9] b. July 31, 1849; m. Feb. 4, 1885, Frank Alling, of Tallmadge. Children:
1. Myrtle Sackett[10] Alling, b. Aug. 13, 1886.
2. Eliza Treat Alling, b. Aug. 11, 1891.

3557. Howard Treat, b. June 13, 1851; m. April 27, 1882, Hattie Brown. Children:
1. Edwin Hiram Sackett, b. June 12, 1885.
2. Arthur James Sackett, b. Jan. 9, 1887.

3558. Walter Bryan, b. April 6, 1853; m. June 13, 1878, Ella Baldwin. Children:
1. Clara Baldwin Sackett, b. Nov. 12, 1879.
2. Harriet Eliza Sackett, b. May 28, 1885.

3559. Edward Arthur, b. July 28, 1856; m. Oct. 6, 1887, Nellie Monroe. Children:
1. William Monroe Sackett, b. Aug. 13, 1888.
2. Hiram Aiken Sackett, b. June 13, 1890.

3560. Charles Clark, b. Jan. 15, 1859; m. Oct. 21, 1884, Cora Alling. Children:
1. Claude Charles Sackett, b. Oct. 6, 1885.
2. Frances Alling Sackett, b. Oct. 11, 1889.
3. Elmer Beach Sackett, b. Sept. 10, 1891.

3561. Frank Hutchins, b. Sept. 13, 1861.

3562. Stella Eliza, b. May 25, 1864.

3563. Gertrude Viola, b. July 12, 1867, m. Oct. 9, 1888, Walter Atwood. Son:
1. Ernest Sackett Atwood, b. Oct. 23, 1889.

3564. Katharine Amorette, b. Sept. 24, 1870.

2429 Harriet Esther[8] Treat (*Richard Bryan,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 9, 1831, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Nov. 2, 1856, Lemuel Porter Wolcott. Is a farmer and resides in Tallmadge.

Children of Lemuel P. and Harriet E. Wolcott, born in Tallmadge:

3565. Mary Eliza,[9] b. July 30, 1859; m. April 11, 1888, Henry Bryan[9] Treat. (See **3472**.)

3566. Flora Isabella, b. Feb. 21, 1864.

3567. Bryan Treat, b. Oct. 18, 1867.

2430 Serena Elizabeth[8] Treat (*Richard Bryan,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 31, 1833, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Nov. 12, 1854, Alvin Newton Stone. Is a farmer and resides in Tallmadge.

Children of Alvin N. and Serena E. Stone, born in Tallmadge:

3568. Fannie Peirce,[9] b. Sept. 11, 1855; m. April 17, 1878, Florain Maurice Kent. Dau.:
1. Nellie May[10] Kent, b. Feb. 23, 1879.

3569. Charles Edward, b. Oct. 4, 1857; d. Aug. 1, 1878.

3570. Mary Amanda, b. May 21, 1859; m. Sept. 15, 1880, Duane Miller Kent. Children:
1. Charles Stone Kent, b. Oct. 25, 1881.
2. Florence Viola Kent, b. Aug. 25, 1886.

3571. Richard Treat, b. Dec. 13, 1861; m. Oct. 27, 1886, Minnie Gertrude Hart. Children:
1. Addie Marie Stone b. June 21, 1887.
2. Charles Everit Stone, b. March 30, 1889.

3572. Eva Serena, b. March 13, 1864.

3573. Emma Hutchins, b. Sept. 20, 1866.

3574. Harriet Eliza, b. Oct. 20, 1868.

3575. Alvin Henry, b. July 14, 1872.

3576. Flora Amorette, b. Feb. 11, 1880.

2432 Orange Sackett[3] Treat (*Richard Bryan,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 26, 1838, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Oct. 16, 1861, Sarah Miranda Lyman, born Oct., 1837, in Tallmadge, and daughter of Elijah and Lauretta (Freeman) Lyman. Is a farmer and resides on his father's farm. Is also a deacon of the Congregational church. Has held many offices of trust in the community.

Children, born in Tallmadge:

3577. JULIA AMORETTE,[9] b. Nov. 8, 1862; d. March 13, 1889; m. Oct. 20, 1886, Carlton Bradford Skinner. Dau:
1. **Julia Treat[10] Skinner, b. March 4, 1889; d. April 19, 1889.**

3578. LAURA LYMAN, b. Aug. 26, 1866.
3579. GEORGE LYMAN, b. April 18, 1870.
3580. ALFRED ORANGE, b. July 5, 1877.
3581 LAMIRA HUTCHINS, b. Feb. 26, 1880.

2433 Amorette Hutchins[8] Treat (*Richard Bryan*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 4, 1840, in Tallmadge, Summit Co., Ohio; married Oct. 12, 1864, Rev. JONATHAN SPRAGUE UPTON, son of William Upton, pastor of the First Congregational church in Bridgewater, Oneida Co., N. Y.

Son of Rev. Jonathan S. and Amorette H. Upton:

3582. WILLIAM TREAT,[9] b. Dec. 17, 1870.

2435 Flora Isabel[8] Treat (*Richard Bryan*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Robert*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 11, 1845, in Tallmadge, Ohio; married Nov. 18, 1869, CHARLES HINE SACKETT. He is a brother of Dea. Hiram A. Sackett, who married her sister Eliza A. Treat. Is a farmer and resides on a part of the old Treat homestead in Tallmadge.

Children of Charles H. and Flora I. Sackett, born in Tallmadge:

3583. AMORETTE TREAT,[9] b. Feb. 19, 1873.
3584. GRACE HUTCHINS, b. Dec. 2, 1878.
3585. CLARK HAROLD, b. July 11, 1882.
3585a. FLORA ISABEL, b. Nov. 16, 1888.

2444 Julia Eunice[8] Treat (*Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 18, 1801, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Sept. 30, 1824, in Orange; married Oct. 6, 1819, ELIAS MYRRICK, of Orange. After the death of his wife he married again, and removed to Canada, where he died.

Daughter of Elias and Julia E. Myrrick, born in Orange:

3586. **JULIA ELIZA,[9] b. Oct. 12, 1823; d. May 27, 1888; m. Oct. 12, 1843, John Caruthers, a native of Tallmadge, Ohio, who d. there July 7, 1889. After the death of her mother, she was adopted by her grandmother, Eunice Newton Treat (1341), and went with her to Tallmadge, where she spent most of her life. She was much respected for her amiable disposition and christian character. Three children survived her:**
1. **Helen[10] Caruthers, b. April 20, 1847; m. Oct. 30, 1879, Albert Vial.**
2. **Lucy Marietta Caruthers, b. March 8, 1849; m. Dec. 15, 1880, William Lloyd Hinman.**
3. **Clarence David Caruthers, b. May 13, 1858; m. Sept. 13, 1883, Nettie Stillwell.**

2448 Calvin Austin[8] Treat (*Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 27, 1809, in North Milford, now Orange, Conn.; died Sept. 27, 1876, and buried at Tallmadge, Ohio; married, first, March 21, 1831, ESTHER MARIA LAMBERT, born Dec. 20, 1811, died April 4, 1887, and buried beside her children in Orange cemetery, and daughter of John and Esther (Woodruff) Lambert, of Milford. She was an amiable and christian woman. In 1827, Mr. Treat visited Tallmadge and remained there for more than a year with his sister who had married Andrew Treat. After his return to Orange, he married in 1831, and lived on the homestead of his father. In 1836, when Mr. Treat removed to Ohio with his parents, and purchased a farm in Bath township,

Summit Co., his wife refused to accompany him, which caused a separation, followed by a divorce granted by a New Haven court. Mr. Treat married, second, Feb. 9, 1845, Lucy M. Skinner, who now resides in Tallmadge Centre, Ohio, very pleasantly situated.

Children, the first two born in Orange, the third in North Hampton, Clarke Co, Ohio, by his first marriage:

3587. Noyes Daffner,[9] b. May 10, 1832; d. July 17, 1837, aged 5 yrs (g. s., Orange). He was a very promising child.

3588. *Infant*, b. ——; d. Dec. 14, 1834 (g. s., Orange).

By his second marriage:

3589. Juliet Geneva, b. April 5, 1851. She has been a school teacher, but now resides with her mother.

2454 Nathan C.[8] Treat (*Isaac*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 29, 1824, in Orange, Conn.; died Sept. 15, 1889, in Derby, and buried at Orange; married June 19, 1850, Lucy Adelaide Alling. Mr. Treat was a very prominent and much respected man in Derby, where he resided. He acted as assessor for many years; was first selectman in 1869, and again in 1888; collector for 1874, and again from 1877 to 1884 inclusive; in 1880 was representative to the legislature. He was a life-long democrat and retained the confidence of his constituents. He was of a very jovial nature and fond of a joke. Was a member of King Hiram Lodge of Masons, and the Knights Templar took charge of the funeral services at the grave.

Children, born in Derby:

3590. Ellen M.,[9] b. ——, 1852; d. May 18, 1855, aged 2 yrs. 6 mos. (g. s., Orange).

3591. Ellen Lucy, b. Dec. 16, 1865; m. May 29, 1889, Otis Bradley.

2455 Isaac Platt[8] Treat (*Isaac*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 8, 1826, in Orange, Conn.; married, first, Jan. 27, 1850, Mary Jane Barnes, who died Jan. 31, 1857, aged twenty-seven (gravestone, Orange); second, June 15, 1858, Sarah Booth, at Woodbury, Conn., who died April 20, 1881, aged fifty-four (gravestone, Orange); third, Nov., 1885, Lydia Osborn. He is a farmer in Orange. Taught school for many winters. Has been and still is (1889) chairman of the board of school visitors. Has served as selectman, assessor, and grand juror, at various times.

Children, born in Orange, by his first marriage:

3592. Emma Jane,[9] b. May 23, 1851; m. Nov. 28, 1872, Henry Clay Beers.

3593. Arthur Barnes, b. April 7, 1853; m. Sept. 25, 1876, Leona Weeks.

3594. Howard Platt, b. Jan. 20, 1857; m. Dec. 22, 1880, Alfreda Isabel Rogers.

By his second marriage:

3595. Flora Booth, b. Feb., 1860; m. July, 1881, Wellington Miles Andrew.

2457 Merritt Edward[8] Treat (*Isaac*,[7] *Isaac*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 18, 1833, in Orange, Conn.; married, first, Sept. 18, 1867, Helen Isabel Swift, of Derby, Conn., who died Dec. 28, 1872, in Orange; second, Jan. 27, 1875, Mrs. Eliza Johnson Betts, of Woodbridge, Conn. He taught school for many winters in Orange, and was chairman of the board of assessors for fifteen years, when he refused to serve any longer. Some years since he removed to Derby, where he now resides. Am greatly obliged to him for information in regard to the family. Upon my visiting him in 1889, he drove over to Orange, where he took me to the houses of

quite a number of "cousins," by whom I was very kindly received, and pointed out many places of family interest. He was born and formerly resided on Grassy Hill, which was once owned by governor Treat.

Daughter, born in Orange, by his first marriage:

3596. HELEN BELLE,[9] b. Jan. 1, 1872; d. Dec. 27, 1888, in Derby.

2458 Laura Ann[8] Treat (*Isaac,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Joseph.*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 1, 1836, in Orange, Conn.; married Jan. 10, 1856, CLARK NOAH ROGERS, superintendent of the Derby Building and Lumber Co., Derby, Conn.

Children of Clark N. and Laura A. Rogers, born in Derby:

3597. JENNIE MAY,[9] b. July 10, 1862.
3598. MATIE BELL, b. Dec. 6, 1865.
3599. CHARLES, b. ———; d. ———, aged 2 yrs.
3600. ALICE MARIA, b. Feb. 9, 1874.

2460 Charles Henry[8] Treat (*Isaac,*[7] *Isaac,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 4, 1843, in Orange, Conn.; married March 4, 1872, in Brooklyn, N. Y., ANNISLIA DAVIS, who was born Sept. 17, 1852, in Seymour, Conn. He is a member of the firm of Davis & Treat, plumbers, gas fitters, tin and sheet iron workers, and dealers in furnaces, ranges, etc., 1521 Broadway, N. Y. Is successful in his business. He enlisted at Orange, Sept. 9, 1862, in Co. —, — Reg't Conn. Vols.

Children, born in New York city:

3601. CHARLES LESLIE,[9] b. Sept. 24, 1874.
3602. ALBERT WESSON, b. Dec. 19, 1875.
3603. MABEL, b. Sept. 11, 1878.
3604. HERBERT AINSBY, b. Aug. 10, 1882.

2479 Mortimer Smith[8] Treat (*Richard,*[7] *Richard,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 9, 1833, in Milford, Conn.; married Dec. 20, 1858, LUCY M. DURAND, of Derby, who died Dec. 24, 1879, aged forty-two (gravestone, Milford). He resides in that part of Milford now called Woodmont, and is the only person by the name of Treat residing in Milford proper. Is a farmer and raises seeds.

Children, born in Milford:

3605. LUCIE ISABELLA,[9] b. Jan. 6, 1861; m. March 29, 1888, Charles E. Smith, of Milford.
3606. RICHARD MORTIMER, b. Sept. 27, 1865.

2486 Leverett Bryan[8] Treat (*Leverett,*[7] *David,*[6] *Joseph,*[5] *Joseph,*[4] *Joseph,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 24, 1835, in Milford, Conn.; married April 7, 1858, JULIA[9] ROGERS, born Aug. 3, 1837, and daughter of Jonah[8] and Sarah (Clark) Rogers, and granddaughter of Jonathan and Polly[7] (Treat) Rogers (**1342**). He is a large farmer and resides in Orange. In 1875, he received a patent for a machine for tenoning spokes. His son Robert B. Treat has just received from Albert[8] Treat (**2245**) the signet ring once worn by Gov. Robert Treat, which is to be handed down. It contains the letters R T in monogram.

Children, born in Orange:

3607. LULU BELLE,[9] b. Jan. 17, 1859; m. Jan. 5, 1881, Alfred Elisha Walker.
3608. WALTER LEVERETT, b. Dec. 6, 1862; m. Aug. 22, 1889, Lizzie Sanford Brotherton.
3609. CHARLES ROGERS, b. Aug. 2, 1872.
3610. ROBERT BELDEN, b. Oct. 15, 1875.
3611. VICTORIA JULIA, b. Nov. 1, 1877.

2492 Noyes Alling[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 2, 1828, in Orange, Conn.; died April 28, 1862, in Newbern, N. C., of fever; married May 4, 1851, FRANCES ANN FENN, born May 26, 1834, in Milford, Conn., a great granddaughter of Sarah[5] Treat (209), born July 20, 1745, and daughter of Capt. Joseph[4] and Clemence (Buckingham) Treat, and who married, 1765, Lieut. Benjamin Fenn, Jr. He enlisted Oct. 22, 1861, in Co. C, 10th Reg't Conn. Vols.

Son, born in Orange:

3612. GEORGE ALLING,[9] b. Jan. 14, 1853; m. April 23, 1874, Emma Charlotte Hine.

2493 Lewis Asa[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 21, 1830, in Orange, Conn.; married May 19, 1853, MARTHA R. BEACH, in Orange, where he now resides.

Children, born in Orange:

3613. JARED BEECHER DEWITTE,[9] b. Sept. 27, 1856; d. June 29, 1859, in Orange.
3614. DWIGHT, b. Nov. 15, 1862; m. Jan., 1883, Phebe Edwards, in New Haven. Is an engineer on the N. H. and Derby R. R. Resides in Ansonia. Have a son:
1. Charles[10] Treat, b. March —, 1884.

2494 Harriet Emeline[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 29, 1839, in Orange, Conn.; married May 13, 1858, in Orange, ISAAC HAROLD BEECHER, who died Dec. 18, 1863, in Naugatuck, Conn. Resides in Orange.

Children of Isaac H. and Harriet E. Beecher, born in Orange:

3615. WALTER HAROLD,[9] b. May 17, 1861.
3616. NELLIE TREAT, b. Feb. 3, 1864.

2495 Juliette Irene[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *David*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 5, 1841, in Orange, Conn.; married Oct. 7, 1862, ALLEN D. BALDWIN, born Aug. 26, 1836, and son of Darius and Thirza (Dorman) Baldwin, of Orange. Was a sergeant in Co. G, 27th Reg't Conn. Vols. Resides in New Haven.

Children of Allen D. and Juliette I. Baldwin, the first born in Orange, the others in New Haven:

3617. FRANK WILLIAM,[9] b. April 17, 1864; m. June 8, 1887, Alice Tisdale, in New Haven.
3618. ELBERT HENRY, b. Aug. 3, 1867.
3619. FREDERICK DIBBLE, b. Feb. 9, 1870.

2498 Royal Canfield[8] Treat (*Joseph Canfield*,[7] *Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 19, 1809, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married Oct. 20, 1835, JANE COOK, born Aug. 5, 1811. He was a carpenter in early life, and afterwards a farmer. Resides in Dover, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Daughter:

3620. ELIZABETH,[9] b. Oct. 11, 1847; m. Oct. 13, 1869, Linus Watson Hungerford, of Sherman, Conn., who was b. 1849. He is a dealer in groceries. Has one dau. born in Washington, Dutchess Co., N. Y.:
1. Minnie Treat[10] Hungerford, b. Oct. 5, 1878.

2502 Daniel Abijah[8] Treat (*Joseph Canfield*,[7] *Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 29, 1817, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died July 23, 1885, in Great Barrington, Mass.; married Nov. 28, 1843, ANNA MARIA THORP, of Brookfield, Conn., who died June, 1890, in Great Barrington,

and daughter of Dea. Nathan Thorp, formerly of Bridgewater. He removed from Bridgewater to West Stockbridge, Mass., about 1844, and to Great Barrington in the spring of 1865. Was a stone mason by trade.

Children, born in West Stockbridge:

3621. FREDERICK MADISON,[9] b Aug. 27, 1844; m. Nov. 12, 1868, Eliza Adeline Hollinbeck.
3622. JENNIE ISABEL, b. March 22, 1854; m. Jan. 14, 1880, William E. Merrill.
3623. ELLEN MARIA, b. March 21, 1856; m. Oct. 14, 1885, George M. Cook, of Amherst, Mass.

2503 Joseph Eli[8] Treat (*Joseph Canfield,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born Sept. 28, 1818, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died about 1888, in Chicago; married March 6, 1844, ELLEN MOORE, born Dec. 8, 1819. She now resides with her daughter, in Michigan. He was formerly a flourishing merchant in the dry goods business, in New Milford, but removed to Chicago.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

3624. HELEN MARIA,[9] b. Sept. 6, 1846; m. Nov. 16, 1871, Gad N. Smith, b. in 1843, in Cornwall, Conn. Has been in mercantile business. Removed to Negaunee, Marquette Co., Mich. Was county sheriff. Served as a soldier during the Rebellion. Was sergeant in Co. G, 2d Reg't H. Art., Conn. Vol., July 30, 1862. Promoted to be captain. Appointed by the President, major by brevet, for gallant services before Petersburg, Va., to date from April 2, 1865. Mustered out of service Aug 18, 1865.
3625. MARTHA ALICE, b. Nov. 4, 1851; d Dec. 23, 1857, aged 6 yrs.

2504 Benjamin[8] Treat (*Joseph Canfield,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born July 17, 1823, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married, first, Dec. 11, 1850, BETSEY RUGGLES, born April 28, 1830, in Brookfield, Conn., died June 15, 1872, and sister of William Ruggles, who married Mary Abigail[8] Treat, Benjamin Treat's sister; second, Jan. 18, 1875, Mrs. MARY ANN ALVORD, of Oswego, N. Y. They have no children, but she had some by her first husband. He is a merchant in New Milford, a member of the firm of Treat & Starr, No. 20 Bank street. He succeeded his brother Joseph Eli Treat, in the dry goods business.

Daughter, born in New Milford:

3626. SUSAN OLIVE,[9] b. Aug. 4, 1851; m. Nov. 10, 1869, Henry Starr Beers, a merchant in Brookfield, Conn., and also engaged in the undertaking business. Had one son born in Brookfield:
1. Harry Treat[10] Beers, b. Aug. 13, 1875; d. April 3, 1885.

2505 Madison Arza[8] Treat (*Joseph Canfield,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born Aug. 11, 1825, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Dec. 1, 1884, aged fifty-nine, in Meriden, Conn.; married Aug. 11, 1849, SUSAN H. BASSETT, born Oct. 12, 1826, died July 23, 1874, aged forty-eight. He was a carriage maker, and resided in Meriden. Enlisted July 16, 1862, at Meriden, during the Rebellion.

Children:

3627. WILLIAM H.,[9] b. June 28, 1850; d. Feb. 1875.
3628. FRANK N., b July 19, 1854; d. Oct. 24, 1855.
3629. JENNIE MARY, b. Oct. 20, 1866; m. Feb. 24, 1885, Waldo Emerson Rogers, who was b. Dec. 22, 1847. Resides in Meriden.

2508 Mary Adeline[8] Treat (*Almon,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born Sept. 4, 1828, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.;

died Aug. 31, 1867, in Bridgewater; married May 20, 1849, FREDERICK SMITH SANFORD, born Feb. —, 1826, died Nov. 28, 1876, in Bridgeport, Conn., and son of Glover and ——— Sanford. He was a member of the firm of Glover Sanford and sons, hatters, who moved from Bridgewater to Bridgeport about 1870.

Children of Frederick S. and Mary A. Sanford, born in Bridgewater:

3630. EMMA CAROLINE,[9] b. Nov. 4, 1851; d. March 29, 1879, in Bridgeport.
3631. NELLIE FRANCES, b. June 30, 1853; m. Oct. 25, 1876, Lucian W. Shepard, of Bethel, Conn., who d. May 7, 1884, aged 34. Had one dau. b. in Bridgeport:
1. Emma Adeline[10] Shepard, b. March —, 1879; d. Sept. 1, 1879, aged 6 mos.

2509 Nancy Lorana[8] Treat (*Almon,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 24, 1830, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married May 10, 1853, WILLIAM HENRY BOLAND, born Jan. 12, 1831, in Brookfield, Conn., and son of Frederick Mortimer and Jacintha (Randall) Boland. He is a hat finisher, and has worked for Glover Sanford & Sons for many years. He removed to Bridgeport, Conn., in 1875.

Children of William H. and Nancy L. Boland, the first born in Southville, Conn., the other two in Bridgewater:

3632. ELLA AMELIA,[9] b. Aug. 5, 1854.
3633. CAROLINE ADELINE, b. Jan. 7, 1863; m. May 9, 1883, Henry Granville Fuller, b. Jan., 1861, and son of William and Nancy Fuller. Is a house painter, and resides in Bridgeport. Has a son b. in Bridgeport:
1. Hubert Sanford[10] Fuller, b. Nov. 27, 1884.
3634. ALMON TREAT, b. Nov. 17, 1869.

2516 Aurae Jennette[8] Treat (*Horace,[7] John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 11, 1819, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married Dec. 1, 1838, SAMUEL ALBERTSON.

Children of Samuel and Aruae J. Albertson, born in Bridgewater:

3635. EDWARD HORACE,[9] b. Dec. 3, 1839.
3636. ISAIAH NELSON, b. Jan. 25, 1841.
3637. EMMA FRANCES, b. Aug. 7, 1842; d. Dec. 28, 1855.
3638. ELLA JANE, b Dec. 19, 1844; m. Sept. 30, 1868, Charles Coit Cokefear. Have one son:
1. Frank[10] Cokefear, b. ——, 1869.
3639. NICHOLAS JAY, b. Sept. 5, 1846; m. ———, Mary Tillitson.

2519 Isaiah Grant[8] Treat (*Horace,[7] John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1827, in New Milford, now Bridgewater, Conn.; married ——, 1847, SARAH ELIZABETH BURGE.

Children:

3640. SYLVESTER JAY,[9] b. ——, 1848.
3641. ARUAE MARCELLA, b. ——, 1851.
3642. CALEB HOWELL, b. ——, 1854.
3643. WILLIAM LUCIUS, b. ——, 1855.
3644. ASA HOWELL, b. ——, 1857; m. ———, ———.
3645. HATTIE ROSELINE, b. ——, 1860.
3646. *Infant*, b. ———; d. ———, aged 5 mos. 14 das.

2520 James Granville[8] Welton (*Anna Aruae[7] Treat, John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 21, 1822, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; married Dec. 25, 1844, ELIZA MARIA CASTLE, who was

born Dec. 8, 1819, died Jan. 15, 1892, and daughter of Harvey Hanmer and Lucinda (Young) Castle. He is a farmer.

Children, born in New Milford, now Bridgewater:

3647. GEORGE HARVEY,[9] b. Oct. 20, 1845; d. Aug. 20, 1846, aged 10 mos.

3648. JULIA ELIZA, b. Oct. 25, 1847; m. June 17, 1874, Lester Alva Worden, b. May 25, 1846, and son of Monroe P. and Susan (Northrop) Worden, of Fayetteville, N. Y., where he resided till the fall of 1885, when he went to Syracuse, where he is engaged in the real estate business.

3649. ANNA LUCINDA, b. July 15, 1861.

2521 Walter Beroni[8] Welton (*Anna Aruae[7] Treat, John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 26, 1825, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died Dec. 5, 1891, in Northampton, Mass.; married, first, Oct. 18, 1848, JANE ELIZABETH FOOT, born July 22, 1825, died March 5, 1867, in Newtown, Conn., and daughter of Rhisa and Polly (Hawley) Foot; second, Nov. 10, 1867, Elizabeth S. Humphrey. He is a farmer.

Children, born in Bridgewater:

3650. GEORGE NELSON,[9] b. Oct. 22, 1851; d. Sept. 2, 1857.

3651. WALTER BEACH, b. Aug. 21, 1854; m. Jan. 2, 1884, Ella Jane Briscoe.

3652. HENRY HOBART, b. May 14, 1859; d. Aug. 29, 1859.

3653. JANE ELIZA, b. Jan. 17, 1861; d. Jan. 20, 1861.

2522 Eli Horace[8] Welton (*Anna Aruae[7] Treat, John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug 7, 1827, in New Milford, that part now called Bridgewater, Conn.; died July 4, 1892; married Sept. 11, 1850, LAURA ANN JESSUP, born March 21, 1831, and daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Minor) Jessup, of Bridgewater. The name is spelled Jesup in old records. She is a sister to Charles Henry Jessup, who married Hannah More[8] Treat. She has furnished me with a very great amount of information in regard to the descendants of John[5] Treat, and other families. Is very well informed in genealogical matters. Mr. Welton was a farmer, and (1887) one of the assessors of Bridgewater.

Children, born in Bridgewater:

3654. ALICE ARUAE,[9] b. Jan 17, 1856; d. Feb. 2, 1880; m. April 14, 1874, David Beers, b. Sept. 1, 1843, in Roxbury, Conn., and son of Chauncey Abram and Laura (Dunning) Beers. He taught school till 1878, when he went into the coal business at Danbury, Conn. In 1884, he added the lumber business. He m., 2d, Sept. 27, 1883, Frances Amelia Seifert, of Danbury. No issue.

3655. HARRIET ABIGAIL, b. June 1, 1860; d. Dec. 18, 1861 (g. s., Bridgewater).

3656. JOHN NELSON, b. March 27, 1866; d. Jan. 14, 1867 (g. s., Bridgewater).

2535 Lillie Etta[8] Treat (*John Bethuel,[7] John Hawley,[6] John.[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 25, 1854, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; married Dec. 29, 1880, CHARLES HUBERT WILLIAMS, born July 29, 1857. He resides in Rahway, N. J. Is engaged on the railroad.

Child of Charles H. and Lillie E. Williams, born in Rahway:

3657. ALICE MAY,[9] b. Dec. 11, 1882.

2536 Horace Emmons[8] Treat (*John Bethuel,[7] John Hawley,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 1, 1857, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; married Oct. 26, 1881, CORDILLA MUDDELL, born in 1855. Reside (1887) in Freehold, N. J.

Children, the first born in Rahway, N. J., the second in Freehold:

3658. HORACE EDWARD,[9] b. Jan. 24, 1883.
3659. CATHARINE MAY, b. May 9, 1885.

2537 Isadora[8] Treat (*John Bethuel*,[7] *John Hawley*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 26, 1859, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; married April 7, 1881, WILLIAM L. DEY, born in 1856, and son of Joseph Dey. Resides (1887) in Freehold, N. J., and is clerk in the store of David C. Perrine.

Son of William L. and Isadora Dey, born in Freehold:

3660. HORACE WILLIAM,[9] b. Feb. 29, 1884.

2548 Daniel Allen[8] Treat (*Harmon*,[7] *Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 6, 1858, in Bridgewater, Conn.; married May 18, 1880, PHEBE BELLE MEEKER, daughter of Ithamer and Abby F. Meeker, of Bridgeport, Conn., where he resides. Is a book-keeper for the Farist Steel Co.

Daughter:

3661. FLORENCE WOOSTER,[9] b. April, 1881.

2550 Harmon Wooster[8] Treat (*Harmon*,[7] *Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 28, 1862, in Bridgewater, Conn.; married April 5, 1889, ANNIE FLORENCE BAINE, a native of England. He resides with his father on the farm. Has taught school in the winter. Is an active member of the Congregational church.

Children, born in Bridgewater:

3662. ALLEN HARMON,[9] b. Dec. 27, 1889.
3662a. RUTH, b. Nov. 27, 1892.

2552 Stephen Platt[8] Treat (*Charles*,[7] *Daniel Allen*,[6] *Gideon*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 7, 1859, in Bridgewater, Conn.; married March 20, 1889, Mrs. EMILY SAMANTHA[9] (RANDALL) SMITH, of Morris, Conn., born Feb. 25, 1852, and daughter of Phineas Burroughs and Flora Elmina[8] (Mead) Randall (2512). For her first husband she married Sept. 25, 1872, George Henry Smith, born Jan. 5, 1845, died Feb. 16, 1885, and son of Henry Smith. Had two children: Edith Miranda[10] Smith, born July 26, 1873; Bessie Emily Smith, born March 12, 1879. Mr. Treat is a farmer and resides in Bridgewater with his father. Also teaches in the schools.

Son, born in Bridgewater:

3663. ROBERT,[9] b. Oct. 19, 1890.

2557 Anna[8] Bay (*Elizabeth*[7] *Treat*, *Richard Samuel*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Richard*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 13, 1829, in Albany, N. Y.; married, first, Sept. 16, 1852, CHARLES W. BRASS, who died April 19, 1863; second, Aug. 21, 1865, LOUIS STAHL. They resided (1885) in Seward, Nebraska.

Children of Charles W. and Anna Brass:

3664. *Infant*,[9] b. Nov. 25, 1853; d. Nov. 25, 1853.
3665. WILLIAM CHARLES JOHN, b. Aug. 22, 1857. He is a minister.
3666. EMILY C. E., b. Nov. 26, 1858.
3667. RICHARD WILLIAM, b. Jan. 28, 1861. He is a member of the firm of Voorhees and Brass, attorneys and counsellors at law, No. 73 State St., Albany, N. Y.

Children of Louis and Anna Stahl:

3668. GEORGE LOUIS, b. June 14, 1866.
3669. CHARLES LOUIS, b. July 12, 1869; d. Aug. 16, 1869.

2560 Reyno Hoffman[8] Treat (*Samuel Henry,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Richard,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 12, 1857, in Lima, Allen Co., Ohio; married Dec. 25, 1882, Emma F. Howard, of Lima. He is a dealer in dry goods, fancy goods, notions, and novelties, Bell's Block, North Maine Street, Lima.

Son, born in Lima:

3670. Howard Hoffman,[9] b. May 22, 1884.

2572 Jennie[8] Treat (*Thomas Alonzo,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 22, 1846, in Kosciusko, Attala Co., Miss.; married Jan. 9, 1874, L. J. E. Rush. He is a blacksmith, and resides in Vaiden, Carroll Co., Miss.

Children of L. J. E. and Jennie Rush, born in Vaiden:

3671. Thomas Eugene,[9] b. Jan. 24, 1875.
3672. Henrietta R., b. Sept. 22, 1876.
3673. Amos, b. May 15, 1878.
3674. Carl, b. Feb. 18, 1880.
3675. Josephine, b. May 29, 1885.

2575 Joseph Preston[8] Treat (*Thomas Alonzo,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 12, 1850, in Kosciusko, Attala Co., Miss.; married Aug. 12, 1873, Emma A. Rush, born Sept. 25, 1855, and daughter of Peter and Sarah J. Rush. He is a merchant in Vaiden, Carroll Co., Miss. Is a dealer in whisky, wines, cigars, tobacco, fancy groceries and confectioneries.

Children, born in Vaiden:

3676. Robert Preston,[9] b. May 26, 1874.
3677. William P., b. March 30, 1876; d. June 2, 1876.
3678. Sallie Pearl, b. Jan. 5, 1878.
3679. Joseph P., b. Nov. 27, 1881.

2577 Thomas Alonzo[8] Treat (*Thomas Alonzo,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 23, 1855, in Kosciusko, Attala Co., Miss.; died April 24, 1881, in Vaiden, Carroll Co., Miss.; married March 9, 1878, Rachel E. Rush, born Aug. 23, 1856, and daughter of Louis and Lovie Rush. For her second husband, she married Feb. 26, 1889, W. C. Tipton, and resides at Greenwood, Le Flore Co., Miss. Mr. Treat was a blacksmith.

Children, born in Vaiden:

3680. Jennie,[9] b. Feb. 21, 1879; d. Aug. 14, 1882.
3681. Tommie, b. Feb. 15, 1881. She was born while her father was on his death bed, and was named for him.

2592 Durious William[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 31, 1838, in Youngstown, Mahoning Co., Ohio; married Oct. 9, 1860, at Millersburgh, Holmes Co., Ohio, Letitia Force, born Feb. 28, 1830, in Franklin, Wayne Co., Ohio, and daughter of William and Lucinda Force. He united with the Methodist church, Feb. 16, 1863. May 2, 1863, he enlisted in Co. —, — Reg't Ohio Vols., and served four months and eight days in the army during the Rebellion. Is a miner by occupation. Resides in What Cheer, Keokuk Co., Iowa.

Children:

3682. William Hubert,[9] b. July 18, 1861, in Franklin, Wayne Co., Ohio; m. May 7, 1884, at Doylestown, Wayne Co., Ohio, Jennette Davis, b. June 25, 1861, at Canal Fulton, Stark Co., Ohio, and dau. of Thomas and Jennie Davis. Is a miner by occupation.

3683. Matilda Lucinda, b. Jan. 9, 1863, in Prairie, Holmes Co., Ohio.
3684. Lewellyn James, b. Sept. 10, 1865, in Fredericksburgh, Wayne Co., Ohio; d. Sept. 15, 1865.
3685. Lois Theanna, b. June 8, 1868, in Franklin, Ohio; m. Dec. 25, 1886, Benjamin F. Garrett.
3686. Rebecca Jane, b. Dec. 10, 1870, in Franklin, Ohio.

2593 Alonzo Lewellyn[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert*,[7] *William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 4, 1840, in Greenfield, Mercer Co., Penn.; married Feb. 23, 1864, Lucinda Woodward Manson, born May 25, 1846, and daughter of John Charles and Sarah Manson. He enlisted April 22, 1861, in Co. G, 16th Reg't Ohio Vols., and was discharged Aug. 18, 1861. He reënlisted Dec. 25, 1861, in Co. C, 67th Reg't Ohio Vols., for three years. Was in Virginia and the Southern Department. Was wounded at the charge on Fort Wagner, S. C. July 18, 1863, was promoted to be color sergeant for bravery, and furloughed for meritorious conduct. Was discharged Dec. 27, 1864. Became a member of the Church of the United Brethren in Christ, and a local preacher. Is a miner by occupation, and is 5 ft., 10 in. in height, dark hair and eyes. Resides in Wadsworth, Medina Co. Is a very intelligent man. Has taken great interest in this book and furnished much information.

Children, born in Wadsworth, except the first and second at Fredericksburg, Wayne Co., Ohio, the third at Johnson's Corners, Summit Co., Ohio, the fifth at Norton, Summit Co., and the sixth in Franklin, Summit Co., Ohio:

3687. Theresa Matilda,[9] b. Nov. 9, 1864; m. July 16, 1887, John Latch, a German.
3688. Charles Lewellyn, b. June 24, 1865; m. Oct. 9, 1887, Anna Davis. Is a conductor on the B. & O. R. R. Resides in Pittsburgh, Penn.
3689. Alonzo William, b. July 4, 1869. Is a miner.
3690. Irene Martha, b. May 4, 1871; m. Sept. 29, 1889, Michael Latch, a German.
3691. Ada Almedia, b. June 26, 1873.
3692. Warren Frithey, b. Aug. 20, 1875.
3693. Mary Mariah, b. May 29, 1878.
3694. Harriet Lucinda, b. July 30, 1880; d. Jan. 4, 1882.
3695. Gertrude Ellen, b. March 19, 1883; d. June 15, 1888.
3696. Alvin Coe Voris, b. Aug. 8, 1885; d. Sept. 2, 1887.
3697. Grace Ann, b. Nov. 8, 1887.

2598 Jemima Malissa[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert*,[7] *William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 28, 1849, at Budd's Corners, Mercer Co., Penn.; married Dec. 17, 1866, Henry West Fink, born Nov. 7, 1843, in Fredericksburg, Wayne Co., Ohio; died March 12, 1889, at Newburgh, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, where he was buried with all honors by the Post of the G. A. R., of which he was a worthy member. He enlisted Oct., 1861, in the 16th Reg't Ohio Vols., and served one year and eight months, when he was transferred to the 15th Regulars, where he served three years as sergeant in Co. I.

Children of Henry W. and Jemima M. Fink:

3698. Mary Jane,[9] b. May 28, 1867, in Millersburgh, Holmes Co., Ohio.
3699. Chloe Ellen, b. Oct. 20, 1872, in Western Star, Summit Co., Ohio.
3700. Martha Elizabeth, b. June 6, 1874, in Western Star, Medina Co. (The town of Western Star is situated in two counties.)
3701. Richard James, b. Feb. 12, 1876, in Norton, Summit Co., Ohio.
3702. George Ely, b. April 29, 1878, in Wadsworth, Ohio.
3703. William Hubert, b. Oct. 11, 1879, in Wadsworth.
3704. Amanda Pearl, b. Feb. 14, 1883, in Wadsworth.
3705. Mabel, b. Jan. 16, 1887, in Wadsworth.

2599 John Donald[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 20, 1851, in Brookfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; died Feb. 13, 1891, in What Cheer, Keokuk Co., Iowa; married Feb. 20, 1874, at Wadsworth, Ohio, ORA ANN RASOR, born July 27, 1853, and daughter of William and Caroline Rasor. Is a miner by occupation, and resided in What Cheer.

Children, the first six born in Wadsworth, the seventh in What Cheer:

3706. GEORGE WASHINGTON,[9] b. June 21, 1874.
3707. HENRY OLIVER, b. Feb. 20, 1876.
3708. MARY ELLEN, b. Oct 30, 1877.
3709. MINNIE ANN, b. April 24, 1880.
3710. EBENEZER WALLACE, b. May 17, 1882.
3711. JAMES FRITHEY, b. Feb. 11, 1884.
3712. JOHN, b. Sept. 22, 1887.

2601 Rebecca Anna[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 27, 1854, in Brookfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; married Oct. 24, 1872, in Medina, Ohio, THOMAS HOUSTON, born Jan. 8, 1819, in Lanarkshire County, Scotland.

Children of Thomas and Rebecca A Houston:

3713. DAVID WILLIAM,[9] b. March 29, 1873.
3714. JOSEPH HUBERT, b. Sept. 21, 1874.
3715. EMMA JANE, b. April 28, 1876.
3716. EUPHEMIA, b. Aug. 18, 1879.
3717. JEMIMA VICTORIA, } twins, b. Nov. 21, 1882.
3718. JOHN LEWELLYN, }
3719. REBECCA DELL, b Jan. 3, 1884.
3720. THOMAS HENRY, b. June 3, 1887.
3721. CLYDE WESLEY, b. March 3, 1889.

2602 Warren Frithey[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 13, 1856, in Wethersfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio; married Dec. 31, 1877, ALICE ELIZABETH AMWEG, born Oct. 5, 1856, at Weidlesbach, Canton of Berne, Switzerland. Is a miner by occupation, and resides in What Cheer, Keokuk Co., Iowa.

Children, the first four born in Wadsworth, Ohio, the last two in What Cheer, Iowa:

3722. FLORA ELLEN,[9] b. July 31, 1878.
3723. JOHN JAMES, b. May 10, 1880.
3724. CAROLINE REBECCA, b. Feb. 23, 1882.
3725. HOWARD NUTON, b. Dec. 28, 1883.
3726. MARY ANN, b. Dec. 28, 1885.
3727. EMMA MARIAH, b. Dec. 10, 1887.

2604 Emma Mariah[8] Treat (*Joseph Hubert,[7] William S.,[6] Donald,[5] Edmund,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 5, 1862, in Prairie, Holmes Co., Ohio; married Jan. 12, 1880, at Fredericksburgh, Wayne Co., Ohio, GEORGE MACKEY, born Oct. 29, 1858, in Northumberland Co., England, and son of William and Elizabeth Mackey.

Children of George and Emma Mariah Mackey, born in Fredericksburg:

3728. ROBERT WILLIAM,[9] b. Feb. 4, 1881.
3729. JAMES JOSEPH, b. April 3, 1883.
3730. MAUD BELL, b. May 30, 1885.
3731. BESSIE MAY, b. March 1, 1888.
3732. JOHN EDWARD, b. Jan. 2, 1890.

2628 Joseph Orrin[8] Treat (*Orrin Royce,[7] Barzillai,[6] Abijah,[5] Samuel,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 25, 1843, in Bristol, Conn.; married May 16, 1866, ADA MARIA WOODWORTH, by Rev. J. A. Bailey, in the Baptist church, at Waterbury, Conn. She was born March 14, 1846. He is (1886) employed in the clock manufactory, and has charge of the dial and tablet rooms. Is a member of the Baptist church and drum major in the militia. Resides in Waterbury.

Children, born in Waterbury:

3733. JENNIE ADO,[9] b. May 25, 1867.
3734. CHARLES ORRIN, b. Sept. 2, 1869.
3735. FRANK NEWMAN, b. Dec. 20, 1871.
3736. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. May 5, 1875.
3737. ORRIN ROYCE, b. July 28, 1877.
3738. FREDERICK JOSEPH, b. May 15, 1881.

2643 Susan Frances[8] Treat (*David Bonfoey,[7] Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 29, 1838, in Adrian, Mich.; married April 11, 1859, GEORGE ROOT ALLIS.

Children of George R. and Susan F. Allis:

3739. GEORGE LEE,[9] b. Sept. 13, 1862; d. Nov. —, 1881.
3740. SARAH PAMELIA, b. Jan. 14, 1877.

2645 Louisa Maria[8] Treat (*David Bonfoey,[7] Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 19, 1843, in Adrian, Mich.; married June 30, 1875, JOHN H. SMITH. Is a farmer, P. O. Clinton, Lenawee Co., Mich.

Son of John H. and Louisa M. Smith, born in Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich.:

3741. WALTER DAVID,[9] b. Feb. 26, 1878.

2646 Edward Barney[8] Treat (*David Bonfoey,[7] Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 4, 1851, in Adrian, Mich.; married Feb., 1878, DELIA GRAVES. Is a machinist, and resides in Adrian.

Daughter, born in Adrian:

3742. MYRA LOUISA,[9] b. Oct. 28, 1881.

2647 Samuel Ives[8] Treat (*Samuel Marshall,[7] Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 19, 1839, in Ovid, Branch Co., Mich.; married May 22, 1867, HELEN ELIZABETH ARMSTRONG, at Coldwater, who was born Aug. 26, 1842, in Ridgeway, Orleans Co., N. Y. He served as a soldier during the Rebellion, having enlisted for three years at Palos, Ill., in Co. F, 100th Reg't Illinois Vols. Coldwater is a village in the township of Ovid.

Children, the first born in Ovid, the second in Coldwater:

3743. FRANK M.,[9] b. July 31, 1869. Is in a large electrotyping establishment in New York city.
3744. VERNON IVES, b. Jan. 3, 1875.

2649 Hosea Grant[8] Treat (*Samuel Marshall,[7] Hosea,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 14, 1843, in Ovid, Branch Co., Mich.; died June 5, 1888, in Fresno, Cal.; married Jan. 31, 1867, CATHARINE JORDAN. Was a farmer and resided in Ovid till about 1866, when he went to Fresno for his wife's health, where the family still reside.

Children, born in Ovid:

3745. HOSEA HARRY,[9] b. Nov. 22, 1868. Is a jeweler in Seattle, Washington.

3746. Orie John, b. Nov. 2, 1870. Is a printer.
3747. Buskella Jordan, b. March 31, 1878.

2670 Laura J.[8] Treat (*Albert Butler,[7] Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 19, 1849, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; married Dec. 15, 1869, Frederick A. Peabody, a farmer residing in Holland Patent.

Children of Frederick A. and Laura J. Peabody, born in Holland Patent:

3748. Frederick Albert,[9] b. May 26, 1872.
3749. Charles Thomas, b. Oct. 13, 1874.
3750. Walter Treat, b. Dec. 23, 1877.

2671 Charles L.[8] Treat (*Albert Butler,[7] Amos,[6] Stephen,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 11, 1853, in Holland Patent, N. Y.; married Dec. —, 1871, Antha L. Beebe. He now resides in Ogden, Boone Co., Iowa, where he has charge of a graded school.

Children, born in Holland Patent:

3751. Howard Alton,[9] b. Sept. 25, 1877.
3752. Edna Beebe, b. Jan. 6, 1879.

2695 Alminia Ballou[8] Treat (*Allen,[7] Samuel Lancton,[6] John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 17, 1838, in Portsmouth, N. H.; married Sept. 26, 1872, George L. Harriman, of Portsmouth.

Children of George L. and Alminia B. Harriman, born in Portsmouth:

3753. Frederick Treat,[9] b. Sept. 12, 1873.
3754. Arthur Ilsley, b. Feb. 4, 1875.
3755. Willie Hanson, b. April 11, 1884.

2706 Mary[8] Treat (*Samuel,[7] Samuel Lancton,[6] John,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1842, in St. Louis, Mo.; married ——, 1870, N. A. Jennings, of Philadelphia, Penn., who died Jan., 1886. He was an auction and commission merchant, of the firm of M. Thomas & Sons. After the death of her husband, she removed to Geneseo, N. Y., where she now resides.

Children of N. A. and Mary Jennings, born in Philadelphia:

3756. Clara,[9] b. July 2, 1871.
3757. Samuel, b. Nov. 27, 1872.
3758. Bryan, b. Feb. 13, 1874.
3759. Mary, b. Jan. 17, 1878.
3760. Caroline, b. Jan. 29, 1881.

2729 Frank M.[8] Treat (*Miner S.,[7] Abba,[6] Amos,[5] Stephen,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 1, 1856; married July 3, 1882, M. Augusta Fay, born ——, 1864, and daughter of Timothy and Ellen (Casey) Fay. Lives in Middletown, Conn.

Children, born in Middletown:

3761. Harry Lee,[9] b. June 17, 1883.
3762. Ellen Fay, b. Feb. 2, 1886.

NINTH GENERATION.

2765 Benjamin Wisner[9] Goodhue (*Mary Elizabeth*[8] *Bell*, *Elizabeth*[7] *Parkman*, *Abigail*[6] *Treat*, *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 22, 1835, in Boston; married, first, April 15, 1859, KATIE WILLIAMS, who died Aug. 22, 1868; second, ———, AMY LOUISA SMITH. He is (1885) a member of the firm of Goodhue and Schroeder, proprietors of the Palisade Silver Smelting Works, Palisade, Nevada, and resides in Chicago, Ill. Is a prominent speaker and worker in the "Labor cause." Was the United Labor candidate for the U. S. Senate a few years since.

Children, by his first marriage:

3763. GILBERT H.,[10] b. April 15, 1861; m. ———, Grace E. ———.
3764. LOTTIE E., b. Jan. 29, 1863.
3765. BENJAMIN W., b. March 1, 1867.

By his second marriage:

3766. ARTEMAS, b. Aug. 20, 1870.
3767. CLARENCE, b. April 12, 1874.
3768. CLARA LOUISA, b. Aug. 19, 1876.
3769. RALPH WALDO, b. Dec. 6, 1879.
3770 REUBEN LOPEZ, b. April —, 1881; d. Sept. 16, 1885.
3771. JOSEPH WHITMAN, b. Sept. 25, 1883.
3772. AMY NEVADA, b. March 12, 1885; d. Sept. 30, 1885.
3773. LE ROY VOLDO, b. March 24, 1887.

2789 Ella Jane[9] Brown (*Ann Maria*[8] *Treat*, *Lucius Junius Brutus*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 5, 1850, in Shirley, Mass.; married Nov. 25, 1867, WILLIAM J. HALL. Is a carpenter, and resides in South Williamsport, Penn.

Children of William J. and Ella J. Hall, all born in Williamsport, except the second who was born in Belleforte, Centre Co., Penn.:

3774. CLARENCE ALVIN,[10] b. Sept. 25, 1869; m. Dec. 21, 1889, Stella Klotz.
3775. ANNIE MARIE, b. Jan. 5, 1875.
3776. WILLIAM STEVEN, b. March 21, 1877.
3777. ALICE EMELINE, b. Oct. 19, 1881.
3778. LAURA ELLA, b. Aug. 21, 1884.

2790 Alice Maria[9] Brown (*Ann Maria*[8] *Treat*, *Lucius Junius Brutus*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 24, 1854, in Shirley, Mass.; married March 4, 1871, JOHN O'NEILL, who died May 4, 1879, in Williamsport, Penn. Was a mill engineer.

Daughter of John and Alice M. O'Neill, born in Williamsport:

3779. BLANCHE,[10] b. March 4, 1872.

2791 Lizzie Annie[9] Brown (*Ann Maria*[8] *Treat*, *Lucius Junius Brutus*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 4, 1859, in Shirley, Mass.; married July 31, 1875, THOMAS STUTZMAN, born Aug. 29, 1848, in Milton, Northumberland Co., Penn. Resided in Williamsport, Penn.; removed May 26, 1890, to Buffalo, N. Y. Is a machinist.

Children of Thomas and Lizzie A. Stutzman, born in Williamsport:

3780. CORA REBECCA,[10] b. Aug. 13, 1876.
3781. JACOB HEITZMAN, b. Sept. 22, 1878; d. Aug. 16, 1879.

3782. Frederick Ambrose, b. April 13, 1880.
3783. John Alvin, b. Nov. 8, 1882.
3784. Arthur Leonard, b. April 12, 1883.
3785. Maud Belva, b. Aug. 28, 1885.
3786. Benjamin Harrison, b. Sept. 8, 1888.

2792 Frederick Turner[9] Lane (*Amanda[8] Treat, Lucius Junius Brutus,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 4, 1848, in Waltham, Mass.; married Jan. 1, 1876, Margaret Holdfellow, of Glencoe, Cook Co., Ill. He is a carpenter.

Children of Frederick T. and Margaret Lane, born in Glencoe:

3787. Annie Maggie,[10] b. Jan. 3, 1878.
3788. Frank Turner, b. April 16, 1879.
3789. George Everett, b. Dec. 1, 1880.

2793 Lucy Marie[9] Lane (*Amanda[8] Treat, Lucius Junius Brutus,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 2, 1851, in Waltham, Mass.; married Jan. 31, 1872, George W. Simpson. Resides in West Newton. Is a carpenter.

Children of George W. and Lucy M. Simpson, born in West Newton:

3790. Isabel Treat,[10] b. Dec. 4, 1873.
3791. Bertha Jane, b. March 2, 1875; d. June 4, 1875.
3792. Walter Raymond, b. June 9, 1879.

2798 Nathaniel Toplief[9] Lane (*Amanda[8] Treat, Lucius Junius Brutus,[7] Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 30, 1862, in Waltham, Mass.; married June 30, 1887, Lulu Aletta Seaverns. Is a travelling salesman, and resides in West Newton, Mass.

Daughter, born in West Newton:

3793. Beatrice,[10] b. April 1, 1888.

3005 Helena Merlino De St. Prie[9] Sanderson (*James Augustus[8] Sanderson, Eliza Parkman[7] Treat, Samuel,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 26, 1867, in Wickford, R. I.; died June 6, 1888, at Newport, R. I., after a short illness; married Dec. 30, 1884, Daniel Rogers Case, of Newport, R. I., youngest son of Augustus Ludlow Case, Rear Admiral U. S. Navy. See Hamersly's Records of living officers of the U. S. Navy and Marine Corps, p. 52–53. They were married at St. John's Church, Waverly, Baltimore Co., Md., and resided in Newport, R. I., and Washington, D. C.

Children of Daniel R. and H. M. De St. Prie Case, the first born in Newport, the second in New Bedford, Mass., and the third in Providence, R. I.:

3794. Anna Rogers,[10] b. Nov. 1, 1885.
3795. Helena De St. Prie, b. Oct. 18, 1886.
3796. Daniel Rogers, b. March 22, 1888.

3027 Silas Herbert[9] Treat (*Amos Buck,[8] Amos,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 27, 1846, in Frankfort, Me.; married Jan. 1, 1868, in Boston, Mary Ellen Kelly. Resides on Harrison avenue, Boston. Is engaged in the milk business.

Children, born in Boston:

3797. Lillian Maud,[10] b. May 8, 1870.
3798. Frederick Henry, b. Oct. 27, 1871.
3799. Carrie McIntire, b. Jan. 15, 1876; d. Aug. 29, 1876.
3800. Etta May, b. June 5, 1880.

3032 Oliver Parker[9] Treat (*Oliver Parker,[8] Joshua,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 18, 1833, in Frankfort, Me.; married Jan. 1, 1855, ELIZABETH B. JONES, in Calais, Me., who died May, 1892. From 1854 to about 1860, he was a clerk on one of the steamers of the International Line plying between Boston and St. John, New Brunswick. Was a very popular officer. Since 1860, he has been engaged in the book and stationery business in Calais.

Children, born in Calais:

3801. LOUIS KELLY,[10] b. Dec. 15, 1857.
3802. MARY LEE, b. Jan. 7, 1860; d. Nov. 17, 1861.
3803. WALTER PARKER, b. March 7, 1862. Is in San Francisco, in the jewelry business.

3044 Evelyn Maria[9] Treat (*Upton,[8] Joshua,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 11, 1865, in Frankfort, Me.; married June 30, 1885, FREDERICK B. CUTLER, son of Hon. J. L. Cutler, of Bangor, Me. He resided in Bangor for a short time after his marriage. Resides now in Boston, Mass. Is engaged in the lumber business under the firm name of Stetson, Cutler & Co., 70 Kilby St., Boston.

Children of Frederick B. and Evelyn M. Cutler, born in Bangor:

3804. HELEN,[10] b. March 20, 1886.
3805. DONALD FREDERICK, b. May 16, 1887.

3049 Joshua[9] Treat (*William,[8] Jonathan,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 5, 1841, in Frankfort, Me.; married April 16, 1870, ANNIE E. WARDWELL, of Winterport, Me. Was a merchant and manufacturer of cooperage. Was a member of the board of health in Winterport.

Children, born in Winterport:

3806. DAISY NINA,[10] b. Oct. 25, 1872; d. May 7, 1885 (g. s., Winterport).
3807. JOSHUA, b. June 16, 1874.
3808. LIZZIE ZEBIAH, b. Nov. 8, 1878.

3052 William Irving[9] Treat (*William,[8] Jonathan,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 5, 1849, in Frankfort, Me.; married June 29, 1873, at Winterport, Me., LAURA ELLA ATWOOD, daughter of J. C. Atwood, of Winterport. Resides in Bangor, Me. Is shipping clerk (1890) for the Atkinson House Furnishing Co.

Children, the first two born in Waterloo, Iowa, the third in Bangor:

3809. JOSEPH ATWOOD,[10] b. Sept. 2, 1875.
3810. WILLIAM G., b May 26, 1880.
3811. HELEN, b. May 14, 1887.

3057 Charles Henry[9] Treat (*Henry,[8] Jonathan,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 15, 1841, in Frankfort, Me.; married Oct. 2, 1866, FRANCES EMILY HUXFORD, of Brooks, Me. In early youth Mr. Treat developed a great fondness for study. He entered the Chandler Scientific School, Dartmouth College, where he was graduated in 1865. At that time he resided in Bath, Me., and intended to make the law his profession. His father persuaded him to enter upon commercial life and he became a large manufacturer and exporter of lumber. In 1877, he made a tour of observation through the Southern states. He was induced to locate in Georgetown, in the southern part of Sussex Co., Delaware, where he became extensively engaged in the manufacture of wood veneers made into various forms of baskets, butter dishes, pie plates, placques

for decorative painting, etc. Was also engaged in the canning business and in the evaporating of fruit. His establishment was the largest and most unique of its kind in the world, giving employment to some two hundred and fifty persons. His business was very extensive, and he exported largely to Europe. After the burning of his mill in 1890, he removed to Baltimore, Md., where he patented some valuable inventions for making wooden ware, which are now being manufactured. In politics he is a Republican. His aptitude for political combinations is recognized even by his opponents. To this are added a persuasiveness of argument, a magnetic power of declamation, that have made him very popular and successful in his addresses on the stump. He has served on the state committees of Maine and Delaware. In the Presidential campaign of 1888, he was chosen Delegate at Large from Delaware to attend the Chicago convention, where he was one of the Committee on Resolutions. He took a prominent part from the first, and was one of the men who were mainly instrumental in nominating Harrison and Morton. In September, 1888, he was nominated for Congress, and made the most brilliant and successful Republican campaign ever inaugurated in Delaware. He astonished alike friends and foes in displaying remarkable powers of political organization, inspiring in his followers a high pitch of enthusiasm, and electrifying the country by securing to Delaware her first Republican U. S. Senator. Mr. Treat was among the unsuccessful candidates for the Senatorship, but only lacked three votes of being elected. As President of five large manufacturing companies, his time is wholly engrossed, nevertheless he finds a pleasant recreation in promoting the cause of education and temperance reform. He is philanthropic in his views, public spirited in his aims and plans.

Children, the first born in Brooks, the others in Winterport, Me.:

3812. Mabel Huxford,[10] b. June 23, 1867.
3813. Gail A., b. Aug. 27, 1868.
3814. Gertrude Margaret, b. Nov. 17, 1870.

3058 Abbie Harriet[9] Treat (*Henry*,[8] *Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 15, 1811, in Frankfort, Me.; married June 1, 1863, at Orono, Me., David Augustus Boody. He is a stock broker, a member of the firm of Boody, McLellan & Co., 58 Broadway, New York city. They do a large business, and have a branch house in Chicago. He resides 206 Berkeley Place, Brooklyn, N. Y. Was elected a member of Congress from the second N. Y. district, but resigned his seat upon his nomination for mayor of Brooklyn, to which position he was elected in Nov., 1891.

Children of David A. and Abbie H. Boody, born in Brooklyn, except the fourth who was born in Bath, Me.:

3815. Henry Treat,[10] b. April 12, 1866; m. April 23, 1890, Gertrude M. Rickerson, of Brooklyn. Son:
  1. Irving Rickerson[11] Boody, b. Feb. 16, 1891.
3816. Maude L., b. Sept. 5, 1867; m. June 1, 1891, Leon Booth Carey, of Stamford, Conn.
3817. Charles A., b. Aug. 23, 1870.
3818. Alvin, b. Jan. 26, 1873.
3819. Edgar, b. Sept. 19, 1874.

3059 Bradford Ezra[9] Treat (*Henry*,[8] *Jonathan*,[7] *Joshua*,[6] *Joshua*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 4, 1843, in Frankfort, Me.; married July 21, 1881, Caroline M. Ekermann, in Boston, where he resides, at No. 24 Hammond street. Was appointed acting master's mate on the U. S. steamer *Rose*, Jan. 12, 1864. Is a teamster.

Children, born in Boston:

3820. Eva Adeline,[10] b. April 30, 1882.
3821. Dana Bradford, b. May 16, 1883.

3080 Helen[9] Treat (*Webster,[8] Robert,[7] Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 26, 1852, in Frankfort, Me.; married Nov. 28, 1877, Col. John Frank Godfrey, formerly of Bangor, son of John E. Godfrey, of Bangor, judge of the probate court, Penobscot Co. Resides at Los Angeles, Cal.

Children of Col. John F. and Helen Godfrey, born in Los Angeles:

3822. Ruth Treat,[10] b. Dec. 18, 1878.
3823. Marion, b. June 15, 1880.
3824. Elinor Parker, b. March 25, 1884.
3825. Helen Stackpole, b. March 16, 1886.

3101 Willis Frank[9] Buck (*Ann Catharine[8] Buck, Lydia[7] Treat, Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 18, 1851, in Orland, Me.; married Sept. 29, 1873, Helen Sweetser Soper, of Bucksport, Me., who was born May 13, 1853. Resides in Bucksport.

Daughter, born in Orland:

3826. Belle Pierson,[10] b. Oct. 3, 1878.

3104 George Alfred[9] Buck (*Ann Catharine[8] Buck, Lydia[7] Treat, Joshua,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 22, 1857, in Orland, Me.; married May 4, 1882, Edna Cornelia Hurd, of Eau Claire, Wisc., who was born March 18, 1860, at Montrose, Wisc.

Children, born in Eau Claire, Wisc.:

3827. Nellie Thurston,[10] b. April 13, 1883.
3828. Henry Alfred, b. June 29, 1884; d. Aug. 3, 1884.

3163 Albert[9] Treat (*George W.,[8] Joseph,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, in Bradford, Me.; married, first, May 15, 1870, in Boston, Ella F. La Forest, who died ———, in Boston; second, April 6, 1881, Emma L. McDougall. He was a soldier in the late war. He enlisted in Co. B, 1st Reg't Heavy Artillery, Maine Vols., and was mustered Aug. 21, 1862; discharged May 8, 1863, for disability; enlisted Dec. 6, 1863, in Co. K, 20th Reg't; transferred Dec. 15, 1863, to Co. G, 18th Reg't; paroled prisoner in the hospital when regiment was mustered out of service, July 16, 1865. Is a carpenter, and now resides in Boston.

Children, born in Boston, by his first marriage:

3829. Percy Albert,[10] b. ———; d. ———.

By his second marriage:

3830. Clara Alice, b. Dec. 17, 1881.
3831. Bertha Emma, b. Jan. 20, 1884.
3832. George Alexander, b. Nov. 11, 1889.
3833. Charles Russell, b. June 3, 1891.

3167 Mary Ellen[9] Treat (*David Nichols,[8] Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 1, 1843, in Searsport, Me.; married Aug. 14, 1862, Thomas Rich. They reside in Searsport.

Children of Thomas and Mary E. Rich, born in Searsport:

3834. Annie Porter,[10] b. May 11, 1863.
3835. Huldah Treat, b. March 17, 1869.
3836. Edna Louise, b. Oct. 23, 1885.

3172 Alice Emma[9] Treat (*David Nichols,[8] Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 5, 1861, in Searsport, Me.; married Aug. 14, 1878, George Fowler Davis, of Monroe, Me., born June 21, 1855. Is a watchman in Searsport.

Children of George F. and Alice E. Davis, the first two born at Vinal Haven, Me., the others in Searsport:

3837. David,[10] b. Dec. 3, 1879; d. Dec. 17, 1879.
3838. Frederick, b. Jan. 19, 1881; d. Sept. 27, 1881.
3839. Sophia Ellen, b. Sept. 26, 1882.
3840. Bertha Mary, b. March 14, 1885.

3173 Ella Frances[9] Treat (*James Blanchard,[8] Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 9, 1856, in Searsport, Me.; married June 6, 1880, Albert Mowry, of Boston, born 1846, in Providence, R. I. Is a druggist in Boston, and does a large business, having three stores.

Children of Albert and Ella F. Mowry, born in Boston:

3841. Albert D.,[10] b. Nov. 21, 1881.
3842. Lillian Geneveve, b. Feb. 7, 1884.
3843. William Hillman, b. Nov. 12, 1885.

3174 Lottie Louisa[9] Treat (*James Blanchard,[8] Samuel,[7] William James,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 22, 1861, in Searsport, Me.; married Sept. 29, 1883, Franklin Nickerson Fowler. Is in the grain business, and resides in Ames, Story Co., Iowa.

Son of Franklin N. and Lottie L. Fowler, born in Ames:

3844. Albert Eugene,[10] b. May 15, 1890.

3227 Lizzie Estella[9] Treat (*Crawford Fletcher,[8] Amos Treat,[7] Robert,[6] Joshua,[5] Joseph,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 24, 1865, in Searsport, Me.; married Jan. 20, 1884, Isaac L. Fletcher, who was born Nov. 18, 1862, in Stockton, Me., where they reside. Is a stationary engineer.

Child of Isaac L. and Lizzie E. Fletcher, born in Stockton:

3845. George Crawford,[10] b. June 19, 1886.

3280 Capt. John[9] Holbrook (*Jesse,[8] Prince,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1812, in Northport, Me.; married ———, Eliza Kirkpatrick, of Warren, Me. He removed to Rockland, Me.

Children, born in Rockland:

3846. Ibra W.,[10] b. about 1836. He is a mariner.
3847. Orissa J., b. April 18, 1837. Resided in Rockland. Was a milliner.
3848. Irene F., b. Dec. 30, 1840. Resides in Rockland.
3849. William D., b. about 1846.

3281 William[9] Holbrook (*Jesse,[8] Prince,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1814, in Northport, Me.; married (published July 10, 1838), Hannah Leggett.

Children, born in Rockland, Me.:

3850. Sarah B.,[10] b. Nov. 30, 1839.
3851. William H., b. May 13, 1841; d. April 12, 1842.
3852. Priscilla, b. Feb. 13, 1843.

3283 Capt. Samuel H.[9] Holbrook (*Jesse,[8] Prince,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 8, 1819, in Northport, Me.; married April 11, 1842, in England, Catharine Rogers, of Liverpool.

Children, born in Rockland, Me.:

3853. John,[10] b. about 1847.
3854. Sarah, b. about 1851.
3855. Samuel, b. about 1853.
3856. Emma, b. about 1855.
3857. Aurelia, b. about 1857.

3284 Capt. Thomas K.[9] Holbrook (*Jesse,[8] Prince,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born about 1822, in Bangor, Me.; married July 17, 1851, Melissa Robinson.

Children:

3858. Jesse,[10] b. about 1853.
3859. Melissa E., b. Dec., 1854; d. Jan. 25, 1863.
3860. Lizzie, b. about 1856.
3861. Ezra T., b. about 1858.

3302 Mary H. L.[9] Gardner (*Ruby Rich[8] Holbrook, Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born Nov. 12, 1845; married June 3, 1871, Samuel W. French.

Children of Samuel W. and Mary H. L. French:

3862. Harry Whiting,[10] b. May 8, 1872.
3863. Anna Esther, b. Dec. 22, 1877.
3864. Geneva Gardner, b. Jan. 23, 1879.
3865. Lena Perry, b. April 3, 1882.

3305 Harriet E.[9] Pendleton (*Phebe Coombs[8] Holbrook, Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born April 13, 1831; married June 11, 1850, Robert H. Coombs.

Children of Robert H. and Harriet E. Coombs:

3866. Walter Hudson,[10] b. March 20, 1851.
3867. Cora Jane, b. Sept. 18, 1852; m. Feb. 20, 1871, Alexander Leath.
3868. Frank Barnes, b. Dec. 12, 1858; d. Feb. 15, 1859.
3869. Charles, b. March —, 1864.

3308 Mary Antoinette[9] Holbrook (*John Francis,[8] Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born March 16, 1837; married Sept. 1, 1859, Job P. Ingraham.

Children of Job P. and Mary A. Ingraham:

3870. Edward Brann,[10] b. ———.
3871. Margert Helen, b. ———.

3310 Mary Kimball[9] Lancaster (*Esther Holbrook,[8] Jonathan,[7] Jesse,[6] Hannah[5] Treat, John,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard*[1]), born March 13, 1849; married June 16, 1870, Edward A. Perry.

Children of Edward A. and Mary K. Perry:

3872. LENA S.,[10] b. Sept. 20, 1871.
3873. ROBERT EDWARD, b. Sept. 6, 1875.

3321 Adelia A.[9] Carter (*Jones,*[8] *Abigail*[7] *Holbrook, Jesse,*[6] *Hannah*[5] *Treat, John,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 2, 1842, in Belfast, Me.; married March 2, 1867, CHARLES SARGENT.

Children of Charles and Adelia A. Sargent:

3874. FLORENCE P.,[10] b. Sept. 30, 1869.
3875. FANNIE ADELIA, b. Jan. 5, 1882.

3334 Louisa[9] Treat (*Sylvanus Rich,*[8] *Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 22, 1838, in Canton, Me.; married July 4, 1857, BYRON CHESLEY WAITE. Is a farmer and resides at Canton Point, Me.:

Children of Byron C. and Louisa Waite, born in Canton:

3876. ORMOND SYLVANUS,[10] b. March 18, 1859.
3877. MULFORD AARON, b. Dec. 5, 1864.
3878. ELLA MAY, b. Oct. 27, 1868.
3879. WILLIAM TREAT, b. March 17, 1873.

3338 George Manderville[9] Treat (*Ezekiel.*[8] *Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1840, in Canton, Me.; married April 9, 1862, EMMA CHARLOTTE MORSE. Resides at Livermore Falls, Me.

Children, born in Livermore Falls:

3880. GEORGE FLOYD,[10] b. Nov. 24, 1862; m. Nov. 16, 1887, Lillian May Allen.
3881. SARAH WINSLOW, b. Nov. 20, 1864.
3882. BINA AROLINE, b. Aug. 26, 1867.
3883. ANGIE EMMA, b. Dec. 5, 1869.
3884. MARTHA RICHARDSON, } twins; b. Jan. 25, 1876, { d. May 19, 1876.
3885. MARY, }
3886. HARRY MELVILLE, b. Nov. 12, 1880.

3341 Winfield Scott[9] Treat (*Ezekiel,*[8] *Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 23, 1847, in Livermore Falls, Me.; married Nov. 23, 1873, SARAH BOADICEA PIERPONT, born Aug. 16, 1853, and daughter of George W. and Boadicea L. (Thompson) Pierpont. At the age of fifteen, he entered a store as clerk, and when nineteen went into business for himself. Is now (1891) a prosperous merchant, and influential citizen. Resides at Livermore Falls, Me. Was postmaster for four years under President Cleveland. See Thompson Genealogy.

Children, born in Livermore Falls:

3887. GEORGE WINFIELD,[10] b. July 21, 1875.
3888. EDITH LOUISA, b. Dec. 27, 1886.

3342 William Philo[9] Treat (*William.*[8] *Ezekiel,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Samuel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Robert,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 20, 1840, in Canton, Maine; married Aug. 23, 1866, HELEN I. DALGLEISH, who was born in Quebec, in 1843. Mr. Treat was a soldier during the Rebellion. Enlisted Sept. 12, 1862, in Co. D, 44th Reg't Mass. Vols.; discharged June 18, 1863. Is engaged in the fancy dry goods business, in Medford, Mass. Also conducts a similar store at 81 Meridian St., East Boston. Resides 11 Winthrop St., East Boston. Spells his name Treet.

Son, born in East Boston:

3889. HERBERT WILLIAM,[10] b. July 29, 1876.

3344 Alma Althea[9] Treat (*Elisha,[8] Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 23, 1841, in Canton, Me.; married Jan. 10, 1867, Capt. JOHN FAIRCHILD DORR. Was a sea captain, but is now the proprietor of the hotel in Frankfort, Me.

Children of Capt. John F. and Alma A. Dorr, born in Winterport, Me.:

3890. HATTIE MAY,[10] b. Oct. 7, 1867; m. April 8, 1890, Charles Averill, proprietor of the livery stable in Frankfort. Daughter:
1. Lizzie Treat[11] Averill, b. March 22, 1891.

3891. CLARA EMMA, b. June 13, 1869.

3345 Ruth Emma[9] Treat (*Elisha,[8] Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 15, 1844, in Canton, Me.; married Jan. 9, 1870, JOSEPH COFFIN DORR. Is a farmer and resides in Frankfort, Me.

Children of Joseph C. and Ruth E. Dorr, born in Frankfort:

3892. SARAH LIZZIE,[10] b. Nov. 16, 1870.

3893. ELISHA TREAT, b. April 20, 1874.

3346 Ann Martha[9] Treat (*Moses Watts,[8] Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 29, 1846, in Canton, Me.; died Nov. 22, 1886, in Dixfield, Me.; married July 29, 1865, OSCAR MERIDON HOWARD, of Dixfield, born 1842, in Mexico, Me., and son of John, jr. and Eliza (Whitman) Howard. Is a cabinet maker.

Children of Oscar M. and Ann M. Howard, born in Dixfield:

3894. AVA IZADORA,[10] b. Oct. 24, 1868.

3895. EDITH ALMEDA, b. Feb. 16, 1870; d. July 14, 1876.

3896. WALTER EVERETT, b. July 20, 1871.

3897. ELMER LEON, b. March 12, 1873; d. May 1, 1876.

3898. ARNO GUY, b. Sept. 9, 1875.

3899. MOSES TREAT, b. Nov. 7, 1877.

3900. HERBERT CLINTON, b. Nov. 20, 1879.

3348 Emma Frances[9] Treat (*Moses Watts,[8] Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 14, 1852, in Canton, Me.; married, first, April 6, 1875, FRANK BARTLETT, who died July 6, 1886, in Canton; second, ———, ALONZO BENSON, of Dixmont, Me. Is a farmer and resides in South Dixfield, Me., P. O. Canton Point, Me. She has greatly assisted me.

Children of Frank and Emma F. Bartlett, born in Dixfield.

3901. HATTIE LUELLA,[10] b. March 27, 1876.

3902. CARRIEL ERNEST, b. Oct. 16, 1878.

3903. ARTHUR FREMONT, b. March 17, 1880.

Daughter of Alonzo and Emma F. Benson, born in Dixfield:

3904. ROSE ELLA, b. Nov. 28, 1887.

3357 Charles Whitten[9] Treat (*Nathaniel,[8] Nathaniel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 2, 1850, in Boston, Mass.; married Jan. 1, 1879, NANCY ANN MILLER, born June 4, 1860, in Charleston, Coles Co., Ill. Resides (1891) in Blooming Prairie, Steel Co., Minn.

Children:

3905. JASON EDGAR[10] b. March 9, 1880, in Udolpho, Minn.

3906. WALTER IRVIN, b. June 1, 1882, in Lansing, Minn.

3907. ALBERT MILLER, b. Jan. 23, 1887, in Blooming Prairie.

3358 Ella Adela[9] Treat (*Nathaniel,[8] Nathaniel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 24, 1852, in Boston, Mass.; married Feb. 5, 1873, WILLIAM HENRY WORTHEN, jr. Is a stereotyper, and resides (1891) in Worcester, Mass.

Children of William H. and Ella A. Worthen, the first two born in Charlestown, Mass., the third in Worcester, Mass.:

3908. MABEL EVA,[10] b. Nov. 6, 1873.
3909. EMILY GERTRUDE, b. March 6, 1875.
3910. NATHANIEL TREAT, b. Dec. 5, 1890.

3417 Frank N.[9] Treat (*Lyman V.,[8] Jireh,[7] Jonathan,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 10, 1850, in Orange, Conn.; married Dec. 30, 1875, ELIZABETH RYAN. Is a mason and member of the firm of L. V. Treat & Sons. Resides in New Haven:

Children, born in New Haven:

3911. MARY R.,[10] b. Nov. 29, 1877.
3912. IRVING LYMAN, b. May 3, 1884.

3418 George M.[9] Treat (*Lyman V.,[8] Jireh,[7] Jonathan,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 5, 1854, in Orange, Conn.; married June 1, 1885, ELLEN DISBROW. Is a mason and a member of the firm of L. V. Treat & Sons. Resides in New Haven, Conn.

Son, born in New Haven:

3913. GEORGE DISBROW,[10] b. April 6, 1890.

3421 Mary Frances[9] Treat (*George,[8] Samuel Willis,[7] David,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 29, 1853, in Middlebury, Conn.; married April 17, 1876, ROLLIN L. ANDRUS. Resides in Waterbury, Conn.

Children of Rollin L. and Mary F. Andrus, the first born in Torrington, Conn., the others in Waterbury:

3914. MARY ELIZA[10] b. Jan. 27, 1877.
3915. CHARLES BRONSON, b. June 21, 1880.
3916. FRANK HOWARD, b. Oct. 24, 1882.
3917. EMMA ESTHER, b. Nov. 20, 1886.
3918. JENNIE ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 22, 1889.

3422 Frank[9] Treat (*George,[8] Samuel Willis,[7] David,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 12, 1856, in Middlebury, Conn.; married Feb. 7, 1884, MARY PRITCHARD, in Waterbury, Conn. Resides in Hartford, Conn., and is the proprietor of a meat market.

Children, born in Waterbury:

3919. OLIVE,[10] b. Nov. 16, 1884.
3920. MARY, b. June 11, 1886.
3921. ESTHER, b. Jan. 15, 1888.

3423 Elmer E.[9] Treat (*Robert Mallery,[8] Charles,[7] David,[6] Robert,[5] Robert,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*) born July 17, 1862, in Alden, Hardin Co., Iowa; married Oct. 17, 1883, CORA BOLITHO, of Alden, who died July 18, 1887. Resides in Alden.

Son, born in Alden:

3922. ROY M.,[10] b. ——.

3472 Henry Bryan[9] Treat (*Samuel Aurelius,[8] Samuel,[7] Samuel,[6] Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 4, 1856, in Bryan, Williams Co., Ohio; married April 11, 1888, MARY ELIZA WOLCOTT (3565), born July 30, 1859, in Tallmadge, Ohio, and daughter of Lemuel P. and Harriet E. (Treat) Wolcott, of Tallmadge. Resides in Fremont, Nebraska. Is with Huett & Son, wholesale hardware merchants.

Children, born in Fremont:

3923. HOWARD WOLCOTT,[10] b. May 6, 1889.
3924. HELEN FULTON, b. Dec. 15, 1890.

3504 Frederick Jonah[9] Treat (*Elbee Joseph,[8] Jonah,[7] Jonah,[6] Samuel,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 26, 1860, in Orange, Conn.; married Sept. 21, 1881, NELLIE A. POPE, daughter of Frederick B. Pope, of Ansonia, Conn. Is a farmer in Orange. Have had three children; two died in infancy.

Son, born in Orange:

3925. HERBERT LEROY,[10] b. July 18, 1884.

3534 Seymour Emmet[9] Treat (*Sidney Clark,[8] John,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 6, 1854, in Vienna, Ohio; married Sept. 4, 1878, ELLA COVER. He resides in Girard, Ohio, where he owns an interest in the Girard grist mill.

Children, born in Coitsville, Mahoning Co., Ohio:

3926. CECIL MYGATT,[10] b. Sept. 19, 1879; d. May 14, 1888.
3927. LUCIUS COCHRAN, b. Feb. 15, 1882.
3928. HELEN LOVELAND, b. Dec. 23, 1885.
3929. MARK LIDDLE, b. Sept. 20, 1887.

3535 Nettie E.[9] Treat (*Sidney Clark,[8] John,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 10, 1856, in Vienna, Ohio; married July 29, 1885, JAMES A. LEONARD, principal of the Front street schools, in Youngstown, Ohio.

Children of James A. and Nettie E. Leonard, born in Youngstown:

3930. LUCY E.,[10] b. Sept. 19, 1886.

3544 Andrew Mackey[9] Treat (*Julius Hubbard,[8] John,[7] John,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Robert,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 22, 1853, in Vienna, Trumbull Co., Ohio; married Nov. 2, 1886, GERTRUDE POOKE. Is a dealer in hardware, stoves, cutlery, etc., Lodge Pole, Cheyenne Co., Nebraska.

Son, born in Lodge Pole:

3931. LAWRENCE EARLE,[10] b. Oct. 18, 1890.

3592 Emma Jane[9] Treat (*Isaac Platt,[8] Isaac,[7] Isaac,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 23, 1851, in Orange, Conn.; married Nov. 28, 1872, HENRY CLAY BEERS, of New York city. He is a bookkeeper.

Children of Henry C. and Emma J. Beers, born in New York:

3932. INEZ GRACE,[10] b. MARCH 10, 1874.
3933. HARRY CHARLES, b. June 29, 1876.
3934. JENNIE MAY, b. Feb. 15, 1878.
3935. ARTHUR, b. Dec. 20, 1879.

3593 Arthur Barnes[9] Treat (*Isaac Platt,[8] Isaac,[7] Isaac,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 7, 1853, in Orange, Conn.; married Sept. 25,

1876, LEONA WEEKS. Is a mason, and of the firm of Smith, Sperry & Treat, New Haven, Conn.

Children, born in New Haven:

3936. FANNY,[10] b. July 16, 1877.
3937. GEORGE, b. Oct. 19, 1883.
3938. FLORENCE, b. Oct. 20, 1885.

3594 Howard Platt[9] Treat (*Isaac Platt,[8] Isaac,[7] Isaac,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 20, 1857, in Orange, Conn.; married Dec. 22, 1880, ALFREDA ISABEL ROGERS, who was born Dec. 7, 1859. Is a farmer and resides in Orange, on Grassy Hill.

Children, born in Orange:

3939. LOTTIE BELLE,[10] b. Nov. 2, 1881.
3940. ARTHUR P., b. May 9, 1883.
3941. LAURA M., b. Nov. 1, 1885.

3607 Lulu Belle[9] Treat (*Leverett Bryan,[8] Leverett,[7] David,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 17, 1859, in Orange, Conn.; married Jan. 5, 1881, ALFRED ELISHA WALKER, son of Henry Walker. He is engaged in the wholesale dry goods business in Chicago, Ill. Resides in Hinsdale, Ill.

Children of Alfred E. and Lulu B. Walker:

3942. ALFRED NORTHROP,[10] b. Nov. 13, 1881.
3943. WALTER TREAT, b. July 3, 1883.
3944. EDWARD SMITH, b. Jan. 1, 1885.
3945. LULU BELLE, b. June 13, 1887.
3946. JULIA ROGERS, b. Feb. 20, 1891.

3608 Walter Leverett[9] Treat (*Leverett Bryan,[8] Leverett,[7] David,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 6, 1862, in Orange, Conn.; married Aug. 22, 1889, LIZZIE SANFORD BROTHERTON. Resides 214 E. 20th street, New York city.

Son, born in New York city:

3947. ROGER BROTHERTON,[10] b. Jan. 26, 1891.

3612 George Alling[9] Treat (*Noyes Alling,[8] William,[7] David,[6] Joseph,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 14, 1853, in Orange, Conn.; married April 23, 1874, in New Haven, Conn., EMMA CHARLOTTE HINE, born Sept. 7, 1853, in Southbury, Conn., and dau. of Edward and Charlotte Hine. He resides in New Haven. Is a clerk by occupation, and holds a responsible position in the bakery of S. S. Thompson.

Children, the first born in Orange, the second in New Haven:

3948. LOTTIE ELIZABETH,[10] b. Nov. 24, 1875.
3949. FANNIE, b. Aug. 12, 1882.

3621 Frederick Madison[9] Treat (*Daniel Abijah,[8] Joseph Canfield,[7] Abijah,[6] John,[5] Joseph,[4] Joseph,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 27, 1844, in West Stockbridge, Mass.; married Nov. 12, 1868, ELIZA ADELINE HOLLINBECK, at Hillsdale, N. Y., born Dec. 6, 1843. In 1861, Mr. Treat went to New Milford, Conn., and entered the employ of his uncle, Joseph Eli Treat, as clerk. Aug. 28, 1862, he enlisted in Co. D, 28th Reg't Conn. Vols. for nine months. Was in Banks' expedition, 19th army corps, department of the Gulf. Received a flesh wound just above the knee, at Port Hudson, June 14, 1863; was in the hand grenade party that stormed the fort. July 23, 1863, he reënlisted

in Co. B, Head Quarters' troops, General Banks' body guard, department of the gulf, for one year, and was mustered out July 30, 1864. He returned home and in the spring of 1865, went to Kenosha, Wisc., where he remained for two years, and then returned to Great Barrington. In the fall of 1873, he went to Amenia, N. Y., and engaged in the shoe business; was also deputy sheriff there for four years. In the spring of 1882, he returned to Great Barrington, where he now (1886), resides. Is a prominent man in the G. A. R.

Children, the first born in Great Barrington, the second in Amenia:

3950. FRANK B.,[10] b. March 22, 1873.
3951. GRACE ELIZA, b. Aug. 28, 1875; d. June 19, 1880, in Amenia.

3622 Jennie Isabel[9] Treat (*Daniel Abijah*,[8] *Joseph Canfield*,[7] *Abijah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 22, 1854, in West Stockbridge, Mass.; married Jan. 14, 1880, WILLIAM E. MERRILL, of Lee, Mass.

Children of William E. and Jennie I. Merrill, born in Lee:

3952. EDITH LOUISA,[10] b. March 26, 1881.
3953. GERTRUDE, b. July 2, 1883.
3954. ELLA MARIA, b. ——, 1885.

3685 Lois Theanna[9] Treat (*Durious William*,[8] *Joseph Hubert*,[7] *William S.*,[6] *Donald*,[5] *Edmund*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *Robert*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 8, 1868, in Franklin, Wayne Co., Ohio; married Dec. 25, 1886, BENJAMIN F. GARRETT, at What Cheer, Keokuk Co., Iowa, where they reside.

Children of Benjamin F. and Lois T. Garrett, born in What Cheer:

3955. MANNING D.,[10] b. Nov. 23, 1887.
3956. HARRY F., b. Oct. 25, 1889.

TENTH GENERATION.

3880 George Floyd[10] Treat (*George Manderville,[9] Ezekiel,[8] Ezekiel,[7] Nathaniel,[6] Samuel,[5] Nathaniel,[4] Samuel,[3] Robert,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 24, 1862, in Livermore Falls, Me.; married Nov. 16, 1887, LILLIAN MAY ALLEN. Resides in San Diego, San Diego Co., Cal. **Is engaged in the lumber business.**

Daughter, born in San Diego:

3957. WINNIE LOUISE[11], b. Feb. 7, 1891.

ELIZABETH TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(6) **Elizabeth[2] Treat** (*Richard[1]*), born ——, 1627; baptized July 25, 1627, in Pitminster, Somerset Co., Eng.; died ———, after 1662, in Wethersfield, Conn., probably; married about 1649, George[2] Wolcott. We learn from Wolcott family tradition that he married a Treat, and from the probate records that her name was Elizabeth. We assume that she was a daughter of Richard[1] Treat, because he had a daughter Elizabeth, and also was one of the two who presented the inventory of the estate of her late husband. He does not mention her in his will, 1668–9 (p. 29, 30), but perhaps she was then dead, though the children were living. George[2] Wolcott, born ———, died early in 1662, was the son of Henry[1] Wolcott of Tolland, England, who was baptized Dec. 6, 1578, died ———, married Jan. 19, 1606, Elizabeth Saunders, born 1589, died July 7, 1655. George[2] Wolcott came to New England with his father in the *John and Mary*, which sailed March 30, 1630, and arrived at Nantasket on the 30th of May following. He removed from Dorchester, Mass., to Windsor, Conn., where he was in 1640. He went to Wethersfield in 1650, where he was admitted a freeman in 1657. His will is dated Jan. 19, 1662. Mentions wife Elizabeth, sons George and John, daughters Elizabeth and Mercy. The inventory of the estate of George Wolcott was taken Feb. 17, 1662, by Richard Treat and Henry Wolcott. See Wolcott memorial.

Children of George and Elizabeth Wolcott, born in Wethersfield:

1. Elizabeth,[3] b. June 20, 1650; d. ———; m. ——, 1686, Gabriel Cornish.
2. George, b. Sept. 20, 1652; d. ———; m. Aug. 30, 1691, Elizabeth Curtis, who d. Aug. 31, 1741. Had 10 children.
3. John, b. Aug. 6, 1656; alive in 1662.
4. Mercy, b. Oct. 4, 1659; d. ———. She was alive in 1687, but infirm and under a guardian.

SUSANNA TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(7) **Susanna[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born ——, 1629; baptized Oct. 8, 1629, in Pitminster, Somerset Co., England; died ——, 1705, in Hartford, Conn.; married about 1652, Robert Webster, of Middletown, Conn., and after 1660, of Hartford. He was the son of John and Agnes (———) Webster the fifth governor of the colony of Connecticut, and died at Hartford in 1677. After the organization of the town of Middletown, in 1651, or 1652, he was chosen recorder, Feb. 26, 1654. In 1672, he received a grant of three hundred acres of land for services in the war, having been made a lieutenant by the General Court in April, 1654. He was a deputy nine times, from 1653–1662. About 1660, he returned to Hartford. Was chosen townsman in 1664; list and rate maker in 1668. Mrs. Webster's will is preserved in the probate office, Hartford. It is sealed with a fine seal, in excellent preservation, displaying a crest composed of a pair of clasped hands and on them a bowman with bow and arrow. The seal is oval in shape and around the device is this motto: "I am sure in good daylight."

Children of Robert and Susanna Webster, the first four born at Middletown, the others probably in Hartford:

1. John,[3] b. Nov. 10, 1653; d. Dec. 6, 1695, aged 42; m. ———, Sarah Mygatt, dau. of Jacob and Sarah Mygatt, of Hartford. For her second husband she m. Nov. 28, 1698, Lieut. Benj. Graham as his second wife. **Noah[6] Webster, LL.D., the celebrated lexicographer, derives his descent from John[3] Webster. He published the Webster genealogy in 1836, the seventeenth in order of time of early printed American Genealogies. The pamphlet consisted of eight pages.**

   John[3] Webster had seven children, four sons and three daughters. His son:

   Capt. Daniel[4] Webster, bapt. Oct. 1, 1693; d. Dec. 21, 1765, aged 72, at Hartford; m., 1st, ———, Mrs. Miriam Kellogg; 2d, ———, Mrs. Hannah Bird. Had seven children, six sons, and one daughter. His son:

   Noah[5] Webster, b. March 5, 1722; d. Nov. 9, 1813, in his 92d year in Hartford; m. Jan. 12, 1749, Mercy Steel. Had five children, three sons, and two daughters. His son:

   Noah[6] Webster, b. Oct. 16, 1758; d. May 28, 1843, aged 85; m. Oct. 26, 1789, Rebecca Greenleaf, of Boston. In the Webster genealogy, he is of the seventh generation, instead of the sixth as by the Treat line of descent.

2. Sarah, b. June 30, 1655; d. Feb. —, 1744, in her 89th year; m., 1st, Nov. 15, 1677, Joseph Mygatt, of Hartford who d. March —, 1698; 2d, Dec. 13, 1722, Bevil, or Bird, Waters, who d. Feb. 14, 1729, aged 97, as his second wife. Had nine children, five sons, and four daughters.
3. Jonathan, b. Jan. 9, 1657; d. ——, 1735, aged 78; m., 1st, May 11, 1681, Dorcas Hopkins who d. 1694, and dau. of Stephen Hopkins of Hartford; 2d, Jan. 2, 1696, Mary Judd. Had six children, three sons, and three daughters.
4. Susanna, b. Oct. 26, 1658; d. ——, 1688, aged 30; m. May 11, 1681, John Graves, of Hartford, who d. Aug. —, 1702. For his second wife he m., 1690, Hannah Davis. Had two daughters.
5. Samuel, b. ———; d. Feb. 1, 1744; m. ———, Elizabeth Reeve, of Hartford. He was appointed high sheriff of Hartford Co., Sept. 7, 1708, and resigned Aug. 1, 1721. No issue.

6. Robert, b. ———; d. Feb. —, 1744; m., 1st, Sept. 10, 1689, Hannah Beckley, daughter of John Beckley of Wethersfield, Conn.; 2d, ———, Mrs. Sarah Colfax, who d. Feb. 15, 1725, aged 53, dau. of Joseph Edwards, and widow of Jonathan Colfax; 3d, July 30, 1731, Susannah Baker, who d. Dec. —, 1746, and dau. of John Baker. Had eight children, five sons and three daughters.
7. Joseph, b. ———; d. May —, 1750; m., 1st, Feb. 23, 1696, Mary Judd, dau. of Benj. Judd, of Farmington, Conn.; 2d, May 11, 1726, Mrs. Hannah Baker, widow of Basey Baker, of Middletown, and dau. of Nathaniel Willet of Hartford. Had two daughters.
8. William, b. ———; d. June —, 1722; m. Nov. 20, 1700, Sarah Nichols, dau. of Cyprian Nichols, of Hartford. For her second husband she m. May 13, 1725, Samuel Catlin of Hartford. Mr. Webster was an ensign in the militia. Had eight children, six sons, and two daughters.
9. Mary, b. ———; d. Sept. 27, 1706; m. ———, Thomas King, of Hartford, who d. Dec. 26, 1711.
10. Elizabeth, b. ———; d. May 15, 1754; m. Dec. 19, 1693, John Seymour, Jr., of Hartford, who d. May 17, 1748, in his 82d year. Had ten children, eight sons, and two daughters. George Dudley[8] Seymour, of the firm of Earle & Seymour, American and Foreign Patents, New Haven, Conn., is a descendant.

JAMES TREAT: SECOND GENERATION.

(9) **Lieut. James[2] Treat** (*Richard*[1]), born ——. 1634; baptized July 20, 1634, in Pitminster, Somerset Co., England; died Feb. 12, 1708–9, in his seventy-fifth year, in Wethersfield, Conn.; married Jan. 26, 1664–5, Rebecca Lattimer, died April 2, 1734, aged eighty-eight (gravestone), and daughter of John Lattimer, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield. On her gravestone, almost illegible, Mrs. Treat is spoken of as "That godly woman Rebecca Treat." James Treat was the youngest son of Richard Treat, and received from him by will, in 1668–9, his grist mill, and also his lands on the west side of the river in Wethersfield, including two homesteads on Broad street. He was made a freeman, May 21, 1657. In 1678, he met with a heavy loss from fire, his house having been burnt, so that the General Court, in May of 1779, remitted his county tax, granted him two hundred acres for a farm, and recommended that the town of Wethersfield also remit his town tax and minister's rate. He was listed as a trooper in 1658, and in 1679 was elected lieutenant of the Wethersfield train band, which choice was approved by the General Court on the 14th of Oct. of that year, and again May 20, 1680. He was engaged in the Indian Wars.

Mr. Treat held various town offices; in 1665 and 1682, he was constable; in 1668, fence viewer; in 1669–72, and 1677, townsman; in 1683 and 1686, selectman; in 1692, was on a committee to get a minister; and in 1701, was appointed to audit accounts. He filled various civil offices with great credit, serving as deputy from Wethersfield from 1672–1707; was chosen with others in 1689, on a council of safety with the governor and assembly; was commissioner 1693–7; one of a committee to settle the bounds of Wethersfield, May, 1695; justice of the peace for Hartford Co., 1698–1708; was a member of the governor's council for the years 1696, 1697–8.

In March, 1675, the "Palisado" in the centre of the town, probably on High street, was constructed under the direction of James Treat and others. In 1685, Lieut. James Treat and others received a patent, confirming title to the township of Wethersfield, about fifteen miles from east to west, on both sides of the river, and seven or eight from north to south, signed by Robert Treat, governor. In 1705, Mr. Treat bought of the Indians five hundred acres of land in the wilderness on the east side of the Connecticut river. According to the land records of New London, Conn. (3 : 203), James Treate, of Wethersfield, bought land of Wm. Morton, June 7, 1666.

The inhabitants of the western part of Wethersfield, called Newington parish, held a meeting Dec. 20, 1708, and wished to be made a separate town, as it was a difficult matter for them to attend meeting in the winter season owing to the distance. Lieutenant Treat was appointed one of a committee who were to report at the next meeting, to be held Dec. 14, 1709. Meanwhile Mr. Treat had died. At that meeting the committee were given further time and reported Dec. 18, 1710, granting them permission to meet by themselves during the four worst months of the year, from December to March, and

remitting one-third of the minister's tax. Dec. 24, 1712, they were granted permission to form a separate town.

The inventory of Mr. Treat's estate was taken March 3, 1708–9, and amounted to £1235 14s. 2d. His sons James and Samuel received two hundred acres of land and the stone house beyond the bounds of Glastonbury, and his son Salmon, two hundred acres on or near the road leading to Colchester, near the great pond.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

2. JAMES[3], b. April 1, or 12, 1666; d. Feb. 18, 1742; m., 1st, Dec. 17, 1691, Prudence Chester; 2d, ———, Mrs. Hannah (Wright) Boardman.
3. JEMIMA, b. March 15, 1667–8; d. May 25, 1727; m. Dec. 17, 1691, Stephen Chester, Jr.
4. SAMUEL, b. about 1669; d. March 5, 1732–3; m. Nov, 22, 1716, Sarah Wolcott.
5. SALMON, b. about 1672; d. Jan. 6, 1762; m., 1st, April 28, 1698, Dorothy Noyes; 2d, Nov. 6, 1716, Mrs. Mary Parks.
6. RICHARD, b. about 1675; d. May 7, 1713; m. Nov. 23, 1704, Catharine Bulkley.
7. JERUSHA, b. about 1678; d. Jan. 15, 1754; m., 1st, May 17, 1705, Capt. Thomas Welles; 2d, Dec. 25, 1712, Capt. Ephraim Goodrich.
8. JOSEPH, b. about 1680; d. Sept. 15, 1756; m. July 16, 1713, Mary Robbins.
9. REBECCA, b. about 1686; d. Dec. 26, 1753; m. Dec. 27, 1704, Ebenezer Deming, Jr.
10. MABEL, b. ———; d. ———; m. May 4, 1716, Samuel[3] Stanton, in Hartford, Conn. No issue. He was b. May 21, 1682, in Stonington, Conn., son of Thomas[2] and Sarah (Denison) Stanton, and grandson of Thomas[1] and Ann (Lord) Stanton. For his 2d wife, Samuel Stanton m. Jan. 23, 1729, Rebecca Worden of Stonington, and had five children.

THIRD GENERATION.

2 James[3] Treat (*James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 1, or 12, 1666 (gravestone), in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Feb. 18, 1742, aged seventy-six (gravestone), in Wethersfield; married, first, Dec. 17, 1691, PRUDENCE[3] CHESTER, born Dec. 10, 1666, died May 25, 1727, in her sixty-first year (gravestone), and daughter of Maj. John and Sarah (Welles) Chester, of Wethersfield; second, ———, Mrs. HANNAH (WRIGHT) BOARDMAN, who died Feb. 25, 1745–6, aged eighty-three, widow of Daniel Boardman of Wethersfield, and daughter of Samuel Wright of the same town. In 1702, and 1703, he was a selectman, and in 1717, on a committee to seat persons in the meeting house. Both he and his wife were members of the church in Wethersfield. He died in rather poor circumstances. His will was dated Aug. 31, 1739, and exhibited in court, May 19, 1742. A large double stone is erected to the memory of James and Prudence Treat.

Children, born in Wethersfield, all by his first marriage:

11. ABIGAIL,[4] b. Dec. 1, 1692; d. ———; m. Dec. 6, 1717, David Boardman, of Wethersfield.
12. CHARLES, b. Jan. 29. 1694–5; d. Oct. 4, 1742 (g. s., Wethersfield); m. ———, Dorothy Belding, who d. April 25, 1742, in her 34th year (g. s., Wethersfield) and dau. of Josiah Belding. No issue so far as known. The inventory of his estate is dated Oct. 20, 1742, and is quite large. Jan. 2, 1742–3, the other heirs give a quit claim to all the property that Mrs. Dorothy Treat possessed before marriage. A large double stone marks the graves of Charles and Dorothy Treat.
13. PRUDENCE, b. April 23, 1697; d. Aug. 28, 1744, in her 48th year (g. s.)
14. EUNICE, b. Jan. 26, 1699; d. Dec. 12, 1738; m., 1st, Dec. 19, 1723, David Buck; 2d, Feb. 13, 1728, Jonathan Riley.
15. JAMES, b. Sept. 2, 1701; d. May 1, 1762; m. Aug. 11, 1731, Mary Crane.
16. OLIVER, b. May 31, 1705; d. Oct 18, 1785; m. May 12, 1747, Damaris Rose.
17. JERUSHA, b. March 14, 1707; d. Jan. 15, 1754; m. Jan. 10, 1734, Wait Welles.

3 Jemima[3] Treat (*James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 15, 1667–8, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died May 25, 1727, in Wethersfield (on page 12, Goodwin's Geneal. Notes, it is stated that she died Oct. 5, 1755, in her eighty-seventh year, and that she was buried in Newington society burying ground, but on page 231, she is said to have died May 25, 1727, aged fifty-nine); married Dec. 17, 1691, STEPHEN[2] CHESTER, Jr., of Wethersfield, born May 26, 1660, died Feb. 9, 1697–8, and son of Capt. John[1] and Sarah (Welles) Chester. His brother, Thomas Chester, married Mary Treat, Jemima Treat's cousin, and his sister, Prudence Chester, married James Treat, a brother of Jemima Treat.

Children of Stephen and Jemima Chester, born in Wethersfield:

18. DOROTHY,[4] b. Sept. 5, 1692; d. Sept. 26, 1754; m. Jan. 13, 1716, Capt. Martin Kellogg, of Wethersfield, who d. Nov. 13, 1753.
19. SARAH, b. March 5, 1694.
20. MERCY, b. Oct. 26, 1696.
21. STEPHEN JOHN, b. Feb. 14, 1698 (posthumous); d. June 8, 1725.

4 Samuel[3] Treat (*James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1669, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died March 5, 1732–3, aged sixty-three (gravestone, Wethersfield); married Nov. 22, 1716, SARAH WOLCOTT, born ———, 1690, died April 10, 1743, aged fifty-three (gravestone, Wethersfield), and daughter of Simon[3] and Sarah (Chester) Wolcott, of Windsor, Conn. He was hayward in 1693. The inventory of his estate is dated April 26, 1733, and his widow Sarah was appointed administratrix, June 3, 1735, and guardian of his son Samuel, aged about eleven years, the only child mentioned.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

22. SARAH,[4] b. April 26, 1718; d. March 5, 1732–3, aged 15 (g. s.)
23. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 22, 1723; d. Feb. 23, 1756; m. ———, Jerusha Wolcott.

5 Rev. Salmon[3] Treat (*James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1672, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 6, 1762, aged ninety (gravestone, Preston, Conn.); married, first, April 28, 1698, DOROTHY[3] NOYES, born June 20, 1675, or Jan. 2, 1676, died Dec. 6, 1714 (gravestone, Preston), and daughter of Rev. James and Dorothy (Stanton) Noyes, pastor of the Congregational church at Stonington, Conn.; second, Nov. 6, 1716, Mrs. MARY PARKS, widow of Capt. John Parks, or Parke. Mrs. Dorothy Treat was admitted to the First church, Stonington, Aug. 14, 1698. Mr. Treat graduated at Harvard College in 1694, and was one of the four young Harvard graduates who received the degree of master of arts at the first commencement of Yale College, held at Saybrook in 1702. In 1695, he received a call from the people of Greenwich, Conn., "to come and settle among them, and preach upon the Sabbath." But he acted only as stated supply, and refused to settle among them, owing to dissensions in the church. At first he received £55, and firewood as a yearly salary, which was soon increased to £60, in hope of inducing him to settle. Dec. 15, 1697, the town of Preston "Voted to receive Rev. Mr. Salmon Treat as a lawful minister and inhabitant of the town, and give him an equal share in the common land that lies undivided, also forty pounds in money annually as long as he continued in the work of the ministry, and to add to his salary after the year 1698, two pounds per year until it comes to fifty pounds, to give him the improvement of the house we build for the minister, and the land that formerly belonged to Sergt. Thomas Tracy and Jonathan Tracy, by estimation seventy acres, provided Mr. Treat continued in the ministry and is called to office and continues with us. We give him the use of one hundred acres of land we bought of Ephraim and Joseph Miner. We do engage to cut and cart him thirty loads of wood annually for his use and cut ten loads of wood on the Commons." Mr. Treat accepted the call July 4, 1698. Previously, on the 19th of June, the town had voted to lay a foundation for a meeting house, and also to contribute for the ordination of the minister, and appointed a committee to collect funds for that purpose. The church was organized Nov. 16, 1698. On the subject of locating a meeting house there was much diversity. Some wanted it at Killian City, and others at Cedar Swamp. After several meetings, the locating of the building was left to Mr. Treat, who gave the town four acres of land for that purpose where now stands the Congregational church at Preston city. The next difficulty was in regard to locating a burial place. The town voted that it should be at the meeting house lot. Mr Treat objected to this, and the town left the matter to him. He gave the land where it now is at Preston city. Curiously enough the first person buried there was a young man who lived with Mr. Treat, who was drowned in the neighboring lake. Mr. Treat resigned March 14, 1743–4. For the last four years and two months he had not been paid in full. At a trial for recovering the amount due, held at New London the fourth Tuesday of Sept., 1746, the verdict was against Mr. Treat, but he appealed to the General Assembly, and at the May session of 1747, he was granted a new trial at the Superior court to be holden at New London in Sept., 1747. The records of the court were burnt in 1781, when the town was destroyed by the British, so that we are unable to ascertain how this case was settled, but from the church records can conjecture that a compromise was made. At a meeting of the South society of Preston, held Nov. 21, 1745, Humphrey Avery was chosen an agent to defend the said society against Mr. Treat's claim of £900 due him as salary, at a court to be held at Norwich the fourth

Tuesday of Nov. instant. May 11, 1747, at a meeting of the society, Mr. Avery was appointed to appear before the General Assembly to defend their case in Mr. Treat's suit. Aug. 27, 1747, Mr. Avery was again chosen by the society as its agent to appear before the Superior court to be held at New London on the fourth Tuesday of Sept. next. Sept. 7, 1748, the society again held a meeting at which it was voted to pay Mr. Treat £50 in bills of credit and his cost, provided he would withdraw his suit then pending in the Superior court. This meeting was adjourned to the fourteenth of the month, but no further action was taken on this occasion. Oct. 10, the society voted to pay Mr. Treat £100 on condition that he should relinquish any further demands against the society, and granted "a rate five pence on ye pound old tenor," and chose a collector to gather said rate. At a meeting of the inhabitants of the South society, Dec. 1, 1748, a collector was chosen to gather the rate voted Oct. 10th last, and pay Mr. Treat £100 according to agreement. This is all that can be gathered from the church records in regard to the £900 claimed by Mr. Treat. The settlement seems to have been satisfactory to both parties, for only two years later Mr. Treat by a donation of £87 10s., laid the foundation of the church fund in this parish. At a meeting of the South society, held Oct. 8, 1750, Mr. Ebenezer Witter being moderator, "Rev^nd Mr. Salmon Treat appeared and presented a writing in his hand in the following words (viz): A Donation to the remainder of the Church in South Preston and the professors of the presbyterian religion there, Given to them Sept. 28^th Anno Dom. 1750.

'Be it known hereby that I Salmon Treat, of South Preston in the county of New London in the Colony of Connecticut in New England have Devoted and given to the Society and remainder of the Church of said Preston, the sum of eighty and seven Pounds and ten Shillings Currant money of New England, and of the colony of Connecticut, to be somewhat of a fund or Stock to procure Interest and profit yearly for the helping the maintainence of the worship and service of God in said society and it is to be noted that the Professors of the Church of England, Nor such Separatists as are among us, Nor the baptists, Nor any other Sect, Shall have the benefit of said gift but the presbyterian Professors of said society Shall have it, being the remainder of the Society and the Church who were formerly under the pastoral Care of said Salmon Treat and the said gift is to profit my children that may Dwell on my Farm that my old house and my new house Do Stand on, so as that the Interest of it shall pay and answer the rate and proportional sum that may belong to them yearly to allow in order to the maintainence of a Minister and the service of God, in said Profession and Society and my will is that my heirs that may Dwell of said farm Shall allow more for above said purpose According as it may appear to be Just and Reasonable. ——— Salmon Treat.' "

The Society accepted Mr. Treat's gift. It is curious to note that his son, Rev. Samuel Treat became a Separatist Minister, and his grandson James, a Baptist.

In 1702, Mr. Treat, with two other ministers, was invited by the inhabitants of Plainfield to assist them respecting calling a minister. A meeting house was erected at Canterbury and constituted June 13, 1711. Mr. Treat gave "the right hand of fellowship." He had great influence among the churches of eastern Connecticut, being a member of ecclesiastical councils in various towns, for the organization of churches, ordination of ministers, and the settlement of church difficulties. He often officiated in Stonington.

By his father's will, Mr. Treat inherited the two hundred acres of land on the road leading from Glastonbury to Colchester and New London, which had been granted to him by the Assembly in 1679. But in 1718, this land was found to be within the limits of Colchester, and had been allowed to persons of that town, so he obtained permission of the Assembly to have the same amount laid out elsewhere. He subsequently became a very large

land owner. Jan. 25, 1690, he received from the town of Preston a deed of the land promised him at his ordination, amounting to sixty-seven acres. Before his retirement from the ministry he seems to have kept a store or sold goods, the accounts being kept by one of his daughters. There is still in existence an old account book marked "Dorothy Treat, her second Book of Acc'ts, Oct. 1714." There is a charge of "March 17, 1714–5, to Goodwife Yerrington or Sam[ll] Standish his wife had 2 yds of tape 2d." There is a charge of silk twist to "a new comer," no name given. What is very strange, is that there are no charges for rum, considering that in those times most every one drank or sold the article. The following item probably refers to his son: "March 13, 1727, James Treat began to undertake my business, then in order to working for me a year, at £22 and a pair of shoes."

Mr. Treat left many sermons, which were subsequently burned by a descendant, and a book in MS., entitled "Advice to young men," bound in leather with a silver clasp. His will is dated Aug. 8, 1757, and probated June 7, 1762. In it, mention is made of his children Anna, Dorothy, Jemima, Jerusha, Prudence, Salmon, James and Samuel. James and Jerusha were subsequently deranged. See Conn. Col. Records, 13: 111. The inscription on Mr. Treat's tombstone in the cemetery at Preston city, Conn., is as follows:

"In memory of ye Rev[d] Salmon Treat who was Educated at Yale College, and was ye First Minister that was ever ordained in Preston. He came to ye ministry Nov. 16, 1698, and Resigned his Pastoral office March 14, 1744. He departed this life Jan. 6th, 1762, in ye 90 year of his age.

"The memory of the just is blessed, and the true Christian[s] last end is Happiness."

Goodwin and some others incorrectly place the date of his death in 1746.

Children, born in Preston, by his first marriage:

24. Anna,[4] b. Aug. 26, 1699; d. March 17, 1777; m. Oct. 21, or 25, 1721, Jonathan Richardson.

25. James, b. Nov. 29, 1700; d. June 25, 1774; unm.

26. Dorothy, b. Feb. 9, 1702; d. Jan. 13, 1795; m. Sept. 25, 1725, Capt. John Brewster.

27. Jerusha, b. Nov. 21, 1704; d Aug. 8, 1771; unm.

28. Prudence, b. Nov. 23, 1706; d. ———; m. Dec. 10, 1762, Capt. Daniel Stanton, of Coventry, Conn., who d. Dec. 28, 1773, as his third wife. Her name was held in high esteem.

29. Sarah, b. Sept. 19, 1708; d. Nov. 14, 1754; m. May 10, 1737, Thomas Partridge.

30. Rebecca, b. June 29, 1710; d. ——, 1757; m. May 2, 1741, Jonathan Jackson, of Newent Parish in Norwich, now Lisbon, Conn.

31. Samuel, b. July 21, 1712; d. Sept. 16, 1773; m. Dec. 23, 1751, Elizabeth Stark.

32. Jemima, b. Nov. 27, 1714; d. ———; m. April 15, 1755, Nathaniel Welles, of Preston. Children, probably there were others:

1. Dorothy[5] Welles, b Sept. 12, 1756, in Preston.
2. Thurstin Welles, b. July 12, 1766, in Stonington, Conn.

6 Richard[3] Treat (*James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1675, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died May 7, 1713, in Glastonbury, Conn.; married Nov. 23, 1704, Catharine[3] Bulkley, born about 1660; died about 1712, and daughter of Rev. Gershom[2] and Sarah (Chauncey) Bulkley, of Glastonbury, formerly of Wethersfield, Conn. The name in the old records is spelled Bulckley or Bulkeley, and in one instance he is called "the Rev. and Hon. Garsham backley." He was the son of Rev. Peter[1] Bulkley, the Puritan settler at Concord, Mass., and his wife was the daughter of President Chauncey, of Harvard College. Mr. Bulkley removed from New London, Conn., to Wethersfield, about 1667. He withdrew

from the ministry in 1677, and devoted himself to medicine and surgery, but his peculiar notions kept him always at strife with his neighbors, his parish, and the Government. His will is dated May 26, 1712, and contains the following provision for his daughter:

"Item to my daughter Catharine Treat (now deceased), I have already given a competent portion in proportion to my tenuity, yet her only child and daughter *Catharine Treat*, I give and bequeath my lesser silver tankard, my lighter silver cucurbite to be distinguished by its weight from that which I have already given to my daughter Dorothe (tis not that which belongs to the silver retort but is much bigger and better than that), I give her also the silver salt sellers and the small dram cup, all which I had intended for her mother, had she survived me, and which are (I doubt not) worth at least twenty pounds in money. Yet I reserve and give liberty to my daughter *Dorothy*, to redeem any of the vessels aforesaid for the full value thereof, if she desire so to do. This Legacy I will to be paid to the said Catharine Treat, at her age of eighteen years, or day of marriage which of them first happen, then at her decease, to her father (my grandson in law, Richard Treat, if he be then living, but if not then this legacy to be divided equally, in value, between my son Charles, his daughter *Hannah Goodrich* aforesaid and my daughter Dorothy Treat aforesaid, or their next legal representatives, by nature and blood respectively." Bulkley Genealogy, p. 84.

Mr. Treat's will is dated May 2, 1713, and probated on the 11th of June. The inventory is dated July 1, 1713, and amounts to £636 2s. 6d. His brother Joseph Treat was appointed administrator of his estate, May 18, 1713, which was left to his only child, Catharine.

Daughter, born in Wethersfield:

33. CATHARINE,[4] b. Aug. 26, 1706; d. ——; m. June 16, 1726, Samuel Deming.

7 Jerusha[3] Treat (*James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1678, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 15, 1754, in Wethersfield, in her seventy-sixth year (gravestone, almost illegible); married, first, May 17, 1705, as his second wife, Capt. THOMAS[3] WELLES, born July 29, 1662, died Dec. 7, 1711, in his fiftieth year, and son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hollister) Welles, whose first wife, Thankful Root, married Jan. 7, 1697, died Nov. —, 1704; second, Dec. 25, 1712, Capt. EPHRAIM[2] GOODRICH, born June 2, 1663, died Feb. 27, 1739, aged seventy-six, and son of William and Sarah (Marvin) Goodrich, as his second wife. His first wife, Sarah[3] Treat, page 36, daughter of Richard[2] Treat, was her cousin.

Children of Capt. Thomas and Jerusha Welles, born in Wethersfield (these children are of the third generation in the Goodrich line):

34. WILLIAM,[4] b. Jan. 12, 1706; d Dec. 7, 1783.
35. WAIT, b. Jan. 4, 1708; d. ——; m. Jan. 10, 1734, Jerusha[4] Treat (see 17).
36. JOHN, b. Feb. 10, 1710; d. ——.
37. ICHABOD, b. April 26, 1712; d. ——; m. Jan. 3, 1751, Abigail Bigelow, b. Sept. 8, 1729, probably, dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Spencer) Bigelow.

Children of Capt. Ephraim and Jerusha Goodrich, born in Wethersfield:

38. OLIVER, b. Sept. 14, 1714; d. Sept. 23, 1780; m. June 26, 1740, Temperance Wright, who d. Oct. 4, 1803, in her 89th year. Had ten children,— 3 sons and 7 daus. He was a sea captain.
39. GURDON, b. Dec. 29, 1717; d. ——; m. June 7, 1739, Abigail Belden, who d. Feb. 22, 1787. Had 10 children,— 5 sons and 5 daus.

8 Lieut. Joseph[3] Treat (*James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1680, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Sept. 15, 1756, in his seventy-sixth year (gravestone in Wethersfield); married July 16, 1713, MARY ROBBINS, born July 10, 1692, died Sept. 17, 1760, in her sixty-eighth year (gravestone), and daughter of Capt. Joshua and Elizabeth Robbins of

Wethersfield. In May, 1714, he was appointed ensign of the South Co., in the Wethersfield train band, and May, 1716, was commissioned lieutenant. He held the office of hayward in 1705, and was selectman in 1716. His will was dated April 8, 1754. Widow Mary and son Elisha were appointed executors Oct. 5, 1756.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

40. Mary,[4] b. March 7, 1715; d. ———; m. Sept. 4, 1740, Capt. Josiah Smith.
41. Elisha, b. April 3, 1720; d. Nov. 1, 1778; m. March —, 1745, Hannah Robbins.
42. John, b. Aug. 23, 1733; d. July 4, 1796; m. Nov. 25, 1756, Elizabeth Canning.

9 **Rebecca[3] Treat** (*James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1686, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Dec. 26, 1753, in Wethersfield; married Dec. 27, 1704, Ebenezer[4] Deming (page 32), born May 5, 1678, died ———, son of Ebenezer[3] and Sarah (———) Deming, and grandson of Honor[2] (Treat) Deming.

Children of Ebenezer and Rebecca Deming, born in Wethersfield:

43. Elizabeth,[4] b. March 6, 1706.
44. Joseph, b. Jan. 24, 1708; d. ———; m. Jan. 8, 1736, Elizabeth Francis.
45. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 17, 1712; d. ———; m. ———, Amy Bunce.
46. Timothy, b. May 7, 1716; d. ———; m. Dec. 5, 1740, Susannah French.
47. Moses, b. March 1, 1720; d. ———; m. Nov. 10, 1748, Martha Welles.

FOURTH GENERATION.

14 Eunice[4] Treat (*James,*[3] *James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 26, 1699, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Dec. 12, 1738, in Wethersfield; married, first, Dec. 19, 1723, David Buck, born March 13, 1698, died March 5, 1725–6 (gravestone), and son of David and Elizabeth (Hurlbut) Buck, of Wethersfield; second, Feb. 13, 1728, Jonathan Riley, born Nov. 11, 1684, and son of Jonathan and Sarah Riley of Wethersfield, who married for his first wife, May 3, 1716, Sarah Wilcox, of Middletown, Conn., and had children by her.

Son of David and Eunice Buck, born in Wethersfield:

48. David,[5] b. Nov. 14, 1724.

Children of Jonathan and Eunice Riley, born in Wethersfield:

49. Jonathan, b. Dec. 13, 1728.
50. Charles, b. Feb. 1, 1731.
51. Eunice, b. Nov. 5, 1734.

15 James[4] Treat (*James,*[3] *James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 2, or 22, 1701, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died May 1, 1762, in Wethersfield; married Aug. 11, 1731, Mary Crane, daughter of Abraham Crane of Wethersfield.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

52. Mary,[5] b. Feb. 8, 1732; d. Dec. 24, 1751.
53. James, b. June 18, 1733; d. Nov. 13, 1758. David Forbes, jr., was appointed administrator of his estate, Dec. 5, 1758. (Hartford Prob. 18: 39.)
54. Sarah, } twins, b. Oct. 4, 1734; { d. ———.
55. John, } { d. April 17, 1735.
56. John, b. April 1, 1740; d. Sept. 24, 1758.
57. Charles, b. Sept. 30, 1742; d. Dec. 15, 1742.

16 Oliver[4] Treat (*James,*[3] *James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 31, 1705, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Oct. 18, 1785, aged eighty-one, in Wethersfield; married May 12, 1747, Damaris Rose, born July 30, 1713, died May 3, 1807, aged eighty-seven, and daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Hale) Rose. She was noted for her beauty of person and the brightness of her intellect. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

58. Prudence,[5] b. March 13, 1748; bapt. March 13, 1748; d. ———; m. Aug. —, 1767, John Deming.
59. Oliver, b. Nov. 9, 1749; bapt. Nov. —, 1749; d. ———.
60. Abigail, b. Feb. 13, 1752; d. April 2, 1842, aged 90 (g. s.); unm.
61. Eunice, b. Feb. 5, 1754; d. April 1, 1840; m. May 12, 1782, Capt. Moses Tryon.
62. Charles, b. June 13, 1756; bapt. June 13, 1756; d. Sept. 1, 1841; m. May 1, 1788, Hopeful Robbins.
63. John, b. April 14, 1759; bapt. June 22, 1759; d. Oct. 6, 1805; m. ———, Prudence ———.
64. James, b. about 1760; bapt. May 2, 1762; d. Dec. 15, 1842, aged 82 (g. s., Wethersfield); m. July 13, 1794, Sarah Talcott, d. Jan. 9, 1830, in her 64th year (g. s.), and dau. of Ebenezer and Sarah (Talcott) Talcott. He was a captain. No issue.

17 Jerusha[4] Treat (*James,*[3] *James,*[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1707, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Jan. 15, 1754; married Jan. 10, 1734, Wait[4] Welles (35), of Wethersfield, her cousin, born Jan. 4, 1708, died ———, and son of Capt. Thomas and Jerusha (Treat) Welles.

Children of Wait and Jerusha Welles, born in Wethersfield:

65. Samuel,[5] b. Feb. 4, 1735; d. Nov. 12, 1757.

66. JOHN, b. Aug. 25, 1736.
67. JERUSHA, b. Sept. 12, 1738.
68. OLIVER, b. June 11, 1740; d. Sept., 1741.
69. OLIVER, b. Oct. 31, 1742.
70. ABIGAIL, b. March 7, 1745.
71. PRUDENCE, b. July 16, 1747.

23 Samuel[4] Treat (*Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 22, or 26, 1723, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Feb. 23, 1756 (gravestone), in Wethersfield; married ———, JERUSHA WOLCOTT, who died Nov. 1, 1793 (gravestone), in Wethersfield. For her second husband she married Jan. 26, 1758, Silas Loomis, who died ———. She is buried by the side of her first husband, Samuel Treat, and is called on her gravestone the "former wife of Samuel Treat and late wife of Silas Loomis." March 9, 1756, the widow Jerusha Treat was appointed administratrix of the estate of her late husband. The inventory was dated April 20, 1756, and amounted to £1227 13s. 1d. In addition to this, there was real estate lying in the township of Windsor, amounting to £972 5s. 6d., and other real estate valued at £154 2s. Mr. Loomis, after his marriage with the widow Jerusha Treat, administered the estate, and distribution was finally made to the widow Jerusha, Samuel, only son, and the three daughters, Sarah Richardson; the representatives of Jerusha, late wife of Daniel Marsh; and Martha Wolcott Treat. Mr. Treat's wife was probably Jerusha Wolcott, as he and William Stoughton, who married Martha Wolcott, were the only heirs to the estate of James Wolcott of Windsor, May 3, 1748. He owned the church covenant in 1748. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

72. SARAH,[5] b. April 15, 1748; bapt. ——, 1748; d. ———; m. ———, Stephen Richardson.
73. WOOLCOT, b. Nov. 14, 1749; bapt. Nov. 19, 1749; d. Sept. 15, 1751, aged 1 yr., 10 mos. (g. s.).
74. SAMUEL, b. July 6, 1752; d. ——, 1795; m., 1st, about 1777, Martha Wolcott; 2d, Jan. 6, 1785, Esther Wolcott.
75. JERUSHA, b. Dec. 17, 1753; d. ———; m ———, Daniel Marsh.
76. MARTHA WOOLCOT, b. about 1756; d. Aug. 12, 1802, aged 46 (g. s.); m. April 28, 1771, William May, of Wethersfield, b. Jan. 7, 1749, d. April 4, 1809, aged 60 (g. s.), and son of Samuel and Mary (Pierce) May. For his 2d wife he m. Mary Ann ———, who d. April 15, 1836, aged 82 (g. s.).

24 Anna[4] Treat (*Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 26, 1699, in Preston, Conn.; baptized Oct. 15, 1699, in Stonington, Conn., by her grandfather, Rev. James Noyes, under the name of Annah; died March 17, 1777, aged seventy-seven; married Oct. 21, or 25, 1721, in Preston, JONATHAN RICHARDSON, of Stonington, who was baptized Nov. 21, 1697, died Nov. 22, 1773, aged seventy-six, and son of Jonathan and Ann Richardson. They resided in Stonington. She was admitted to the First church Oct. 13, 1728, and Mr. Richardson was received to full communion Nov. 1, 1730.

Children of Jonathan and Anna Richardson, born and baptized in Stonington:

77. ANNA,[5] b. ———; bapt. Nov. 24, 1728.
78. DOROTHY, b. ——, 1724; bapt. Nov. 24, 1728; d. ——, 1790, at Paris Hill, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. ———, John Stanton, b. ——, 1722, in Charlestown, R. I., d. Sept. 1, 1814, at Paris, and son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Brown) Stanton.
79. JOHN, b. ———; bapt May 23, 1731.
80. SALMON TREAT, b. ———; bapt. May 23, 1731; d. ———; m. Aug. 8, 1765, Hannah Wilkerson.
81. AMOS, b. ———; bapt. May 23, 1731.
82. STEPHEN, b. ———; bapt. June 11, 1738.
83. RACHEL, b. ———; bapt. March 24, 1745.

26 Dorothy[4] Treat (*Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 9, 1702, in Preston, Conn.; died Jan. 13, 1795, in her ninety-fourth year, in Preston; married Sept. 25, 1725, Capt. JOHN BREWSTER, who died Aug. 29, 1776, in his eighty-second year. He is said to have been a lineal descendant of Gov. William Brewster of Plymouth.

Children of Capt. John and Dorothy Brewster, born in Preston:

84. OLIVER,[5] b. July 26, 1726.
85. DOROTHY, b. June 26, 1727.
86. HANNAH, b. Sept. 26, 1728; d. Dec. 15, 1736.
87. DANIEL, b. April 12, 1731.
88. SARAH, b. May 25, 1733.
89. SYBIL, b. Aug. 20, 1735.
90. JOHN, b. Jan. 9, 1737; d. Aug. 7, 1752.
91. EUNICE, b. Oct. 17, 1740.
92. LEVI, b. March 17, 1743; d. Dec. 11, 1750.
93. ASAPH, b. March 7, 1746.

29 Sarah[4] Treat (*Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 13, 1708, in Preston, Conn.; died Nov. 14, 1754, in Preston; married May 10, 1737, THOMAS PARTRIDGE.

Children of Thomas and Sarah Partridge, born in Preston:

94. MABEL,[5] b. May 16, 1738.
95. ASA, b. June 9, 1740.
96. SARAH, b. April 9, 1742; d. April 5, 1750.
97. MARY, b. April 9, 1744.
98. DOROTHY, b. May 9, 1746.
99. JAMES, b. March 9, 1748.
100. ELIJAH, b. Feb. 25, 1749; d. Nov. 5, 1754.
101. EZRA, b. March 17, 1752; d. Oct. 30, 1754.

31 Rev. Samuel[4] Treat (*Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 21, 1712, in Preston, Conn.; died Sept. 16, 1773, in Preston; married Dec. 23, 1751, ELIZABETH STARK, of Groton, Conn., who died Sept. 19, 1772, aged forty-four. Mr. Treat graduated at Yale in 1734, and spent most of his life in Preston. He was what was called a "New Light," or "Separatist," in those days. The preachers of that sect were ordained by laymen. There were about twelve churches of that faith in eastern Connecticut, some of which were nearly as large and influential as those of the standing order. It is supposed that after the retirement of his father, Rev. Salmon Treat, he supplied the pulpit of the church, but was not installed. He afterwards officiated in Elder Paul Park's church, which he joined Dec. 4, 1747, and here his children were baptized. Have been unable to find any record of Mr. Treat's settlement over any church, and it is probable that he acted as supply. The "Separatist" church was torn down about 1830, and the society is now extinct. Mr. Treat's will is dated Aug. 31, 1773, and probated Oct. 23, 1773. Amount of inventory, £587 8s. 6d.

The following is the inscription on his gravestone in Preston:

"In memory of Mr. Samuel Treat, minister of the Gospel. He had Liberal Education and Employed his Riper Years as an Itinerant Preacher in which according to his capacity he Approved himself to ye consciences of Men. He died Sept. 16th 1773 aged 61 years.

"O my friends, as you pass by
As you are now, so once was I
As I am now, so you must be
Prepare for Death, and follow me."

Children, born in Preston:

102. SAMUEL,[5] b. Sept. 19, 1752; d. Sept. 18, 1753.
103. ELIZABETH, b. May 28, 1754; d. May 23, 1805; m. Dec. 4, 1777, Adam Stanton.
104. SALMON, b. Aug. 11, 1756; d. Dec. 15, 1781, in a prison ship, during the Revolution; unm. Inventory of his property £146 18s. 9½d. Served in the Revolutionary war. Was a private in the Co. of Capt. Edward Mott, of Preston, in the Reg't of Col. Samuel Holden Parsons. Served in the northern department under General Schuyler. He enlisted May 6, 1775, and was discharged May 1, 1776. May 18, 1776, he belonged to the Preston Co., Capt. Aaron Cravy, of the 8th Conn. Reg't. April 17, 1777, he enlisted again and was discharged Jan. 8, 1778. He belonged to the Co. of Capt. Vine Elderkin, of Windham, in the Reg't of Col. Heman Swift. Was in the battle of Germantown, Oct. 4, 1777.
105. MARY, b. Sept. 21, 1758; d. June 10, 1841; m. Jan. 18, 1781, Thomas Patten.
106. DOROTHY, b. Oct. 13, 1760; d. Oct. 14, 1773.
107. JAMES, b. March 3, 1763; d. April 17, 1852; m. 1st, ———, Mary Stanton; 2d, Sept. 29, 1839, Mrs. Anna (Breed) Grant.
108. SAMUEL, b. April 23, 1765; d. ——, 1845; m. ———, Thankful Holmes. No issue.
109. JOHN, b. Jan. 15, 1768; d. July 16, 1854; m. ———, Elizabeth Frezzell.
110. AMOS, b. Jan. 30, 1770; d. Feb. 24, 1859; m. Oct. 20, 1798, Rebecca Stanton.
111. PHEBE, b. Sept. 19, 1772; d. June 4, 1857, aged 84 (g. s., Clinton, Conn.), unm.

33 Catharine[4] Treat (*Richard*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 26, 1706, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died ———; married June 16, 1726, SAMUEL[4] DEMING, of Wethersfield. He was born June 12, 1699, and son of Samuel[3] and Sarah (Kirby) Deming. He was also grandson of John Deming, who married Honor[2] Treat about 1637.

Children of Samuel and Catharine Deming, born in Wethersfield:

112. TREAT,[5] b. Sept. 28, 1727.
113. SARAH, b. March 10, 1730.
114. CATHARINE, b. Jan. 18, 1733.
115. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 10, 1735.
116. REBECCA, b. Oct. 10, 1738; d. July 6, 1758.
117. MABEL, b Aug. 24, 1743.
118. DELIVERANCE, b. Dec. 3, 1746.
119. RICHARD, b. April 11, 1755.

40 Mary[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 7, 1715, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died ———; married Sept. 4, 1740, Capt. JOSIAH SMITH, of Wethersfield, who was born in 1707, died Oct. 17, 1793, in his eighty-fifth year (gravestone), and son of Benjamin and Mary (Buck) Smith, of Wethersfield.

Children of Josiah and Mary Smith, born in Wethersfield:

120. JAHLEEL,[5] b. Aug. 11, 1741; d. June 11, 1743.
121. JOSIAH, b. Feb. 18, 1744; d. Sept. 28, 1824, aged 81, in Winsted, Conn.; m. June 17, 1770, Elizabeth Merrill, who d. Nov. 26, 1829. Came from Wethersfield to Winsted about 1773, and was admitted freeman in 1802. Was a captain and quarter-master in the Continental army during the Revolution. Was one of the founders of, and deacon in the Congregational church at Winsted. Afterward deacon in the Baptist church.
122. JOHN, b. July 22, 1746; d. July 2, 1784; m., 1st, Jan. 24, 1773, Susannah Wood; 2d, ———, Mabel ———, who d. Oct. 30, 1783.
123. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 13, 1748.
124. MARY, b. June 9, 1751.
125. RHODA, b. Aug. 16, 1753.

126. JAMES, b. Jan. 20, 1756; d. Feb. 20, 1832; m., 1st, March 14, 1780, Sarah Hanmer, who d. April 21, 1800 (g. s.), and dau. of John Hanmer; 2d, ———, Mrs. Jerusha (Dix) Wright, who d. Jan. 5, 1812, in her 49th year (g. s.); 3d, ———, Thankful Blin, who d. Dec. 27, 1834, aged 63 (g. s.). Children, born in Wethersfield, by his first marriage:
    1. William[6] Smith, b. March 17, 1782.
    2. Prudence Smith, b. April 17, 1783; d. Dec. 26, 1791.
    2. James Smith, b. Feb. 9, 1793; d. ———; m. Esther Talcott.
    4. Josiah Smith, b. March 28, 1794; d. ———; m. Hannah Goodrich.
    5. John Smith, b. Sept. 2, 1796; d. ———; m., 1st, Esther Mary Woodruff; 2d, Louisa Gridley.
    6. Walter Smith, b. March 20, 1799; d. ———; m. Minerva Abell.

    By his second marriage:
    7. Sarah Smith, b. May 29, 1802; d. ———; m. George R. Dwight.

41 Lieut. Elisha[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 3, 1720, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Nov. 1, 1778, in his fifty-ninth year (gravestone, Wethersfield); married March —, 1745, HANNAH ROBBINS, who died Aug. 16, 1807, aged ninety (gravestone), and daughter of Samuel and Lucy (Wolcott) Robbins. In May, 1759, Mr. Treat was appointed by the General Court an ensign of the 1st Co. 6th Reg't, and in May, 1761, lieutenant. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

127. MARY,[5] b. May 17, 1747; d. July 25, 1824, aged 76 (g. s.), where she is called Mrs. Molly Treat.
128. HANNAH, b. Sept. 7, 1749; bapt. Sept. 10, 1749; d. ———; m. Feb. 15, 1780, Thomas Warner, of New Canaan, Conn.
129. ELISHA, } twins, b. July 4, 1752; { d. Dec. 25, 1794, in his 42d year (g. s.).
130. CHARLES, } { d. Nov. 5, 1758.
131. LUCY, b. ———; bapt. Sept. —, 1759; d. ———.

42 John[4] Treat (*Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 23, 1733, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died July 4, 1796, aged sixty-five (sixty-three?), church record, in Wethersfield; married Nov. 25 (24, family record), 1756, ELIZABETH CANNING, of Wethersfield, born Sept. 28, 1733, in London, Eng., died June 22, 1773, in Wethersfield. The case of Elizabeth Canning is a most remarkable one. She was the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Canning, of Aldermanbury, London. In the year 1754, she was banished to New England by the British government for wilful and corrupt perjury. An account of her trial may be found in Howell's State Trials, Vol. XIX, pp. 262–693, from which I condense the following account:

On the 1st day of Jan., 1753, she left home about 11 o'clock in the morning, to visit an aunt, wife of Thomas Colley, at Salt Petre Bank. She was then in the service of Edward Lyon, of Aldermanbury. At about 9 o'clock in the evening she started to return home, being accompanied part way by her uncle. She passed down Hounsditch, and over Moorfields. When near Bedlam wall, two men, one of whom she subsequently identified as John Squires, dressed in heavy coats, laid hold of her and robbed her of her money. They then tied her hands, and gave her a blow which stunned her, and threw her into a "convulsion fit," to which she had been subject for some four years, owing to an injury received by the falling of the garret ceiling on her head. In a senseless condition, she was dragged or carried a long distance. She came to her senses about 4 o'clock in the morning, and soon after was taken to the house of widow Susannah Wells, in Enfield Wash, where she met widow Mary Squires, a gypsy, by whom she was as-

saulted, and thrust into an unoccupied room, where she was kept a close prisoner, on bread and water, for four weeks, lacking a few hours. She finally escaped about 4 o'clock on a Monday afternoon by pulling off a board fastened to the window. She then proceeded by a path to the road which took her straight to London, to her mother's house in Aldermanbury, which she reached about quarter past ten on the 30th of Jan., in a sad plight, dirty and bleeding. Mary Squires and Susannah Wells, widows, were tried for an assault and felony committed on the person of Elizabeth Canning, on the 21st and 26th of Feb., 1753, at the Sessions-House in the Old Bailey. The prisoners were condemned after a trial but subsequently pardoned. On page 262, we are informed in a note, that:

"The story of Elizabeth Canning excited a most lively and extensive interest. Her veracity was maintained and denied with the utmost vehemence of opposition. It occasioned daily litigations in the News-papers and other periodical prints, and gave rise to numerous separate publications of various sorts and dimensions. The eager simplicity with which the partizans of the girl (like the foolish consultors of a conjuror), had by their questions suggested to her materials for her answers, is well exhibited by Mr. Ramsey the painter, in an essay which he published under the title of a Letter from a Clergyman to a Nobleman."

In turn, Miss Canning was placed on trial for wilful and corrupt perjury, in 1753, and 1754. After a long trial, she was adjudged guilty, and in a low voice addressed the court, and hoped that they would be favorable to her, and consider her as an unfortunate person, as she had no intention of swearing away the gypsy's life. The recorder of the court delivered the following sentence:

"That you shall be imprisoned in the gaol of Newgate for one month; and after the expiration of your imprisonment, you shall be transported to some of his Majestey's Colonies or plantations in America for the term of seven years; and if within that term you return, and are found at large in any of his Majestey's dominions of Great Britain or Ireland, you shall suffer death as a felon without benefit of Clergy."

As this case excited great interest at the time, and attention has recently been directed to it, I have thought best to give a few extracts from the *Gentleman's Magazine*, a contemporary publication.

Jan. 21, 1754, "A proclamation was made for the apprehension of *Elizabeth Canning* which is to be repeated at 5 courts of Hustings at *Guild Hall*, in order to proceed to an outlawry against her." Vol. 24, p. 45.

Feb. 27, 1754, "*Elizabeth Canning* was surrendered at the *Old Bailey*, and bail given for her appearance to take her tryal." *Ib.* p. 93.

April 29, 1754, "This morning *Eliz. Canning* was brought to the bar at the *Old Bailey*, and indicted of perjury, for falsely swearing a robbery against *Mary Squires*, a gypsy, and other persons," etc. *Ib.* p. 189.

"As the Question whether Elizabeth Canning is or is not an imposter, is still debated with great warmth by her Advocates and Opponents, we have ranged the Evidence on both Sides at her Tryal, as it appears in the Sessions Paper, in opposite columns, that the Premises being clearly stated, a Conclusion may be more easily drawn." *Ib.* p. 224–227.

May 30, 1754, "This morning *Eliz. Canning* was brought to the Sessions House in the *Old Bailey*, to receive her sentence . . *one month's* imprisonment, and transportation for *seven* years." *Ib.* p. 242.

Pages 317–321, contain some account of the address of the late Lord Mayor to the jury.

July 31, 1754, "*Elizabeth Canning* is ordered to be transported to some one of his Majesty's American Colonies, and has been delivered to the merchant who contracted with the Court, to be transported accordingly." *Ib.* p. 338.

It was nothing unusual to send persons, who had been convicted, to the colonies, at their request, and Elizabeth Canning had requested to be sent to New England.

The name of the vessel in which she was transported was the Myrtilla, Captain Budden; destination, Philadelphia, so far as can be gathered from the London journals of 1754. The following extracts are taken from a file of the London *Public Advertiser* preserved in the British Museum.

"DEAL, August 23: Came down ——; Myrtilla, Budden, for Philadelphia; ——; & remain. Aug. 26, 1754."

"DEAL, August 26th:—3 vessels arrived —— & sailed this Morning with all the Outward bound Ships. Wind N. W."

Aug. 28th, 1754."

Vol. 43, for 1773, contains this item among the deaths:

"July 22, at Wethersfield, in Connecticut, North America, Elizabeth Canning, who about 20 years ago was arraigned at the old Bailey for wilful and corrupt perjury.

"In Aug. 1754, she was sent by her friends to New England, where she has resided ever since. Notwithstanding the many strange circumstances of her story, none is so strange as that it should not be discovered in so many years, where she had concealed herself during the time she had invariably declared she was at the house of Mother Wells." *Ib.* p. 413.

The date July 22 is an error for June 22.

It has always been impossible to decide which party was innocent. The fact is, that in the trial thirty-six witnesses on one side, and twenty-six on the other, swore to facts that are utterly irreconcilable. Squires and Wells were tried at the Old Bailey, Feb. 21, 1753, convicted and sentenced. Wells was to be branded on the hand and imprisoned for six months; Squires was sentenced to death, but respited and ultimately pardoned. Wells died at Enfield, Oct. 5, 1763, and Squires was buried by the Gypsies at Farnham, in Surrey, Feb. 26, 1762. Henry Fielding, the novelist, was the magistrate before whom the charge against Squires and Wells was made. He wrote a pamphlet in favor of Elizabeth Canning, which, however is not published among his works. Voltaire wrote her life in England, to illustrate the danger of trusting circumstantial evidence in plea for the Calar family. Vol. 38, p. 360, 97 Vol. Ed.

See also London Notes and Queries, Vol. 2: 27, 75, 117, 216; Vol. 11: 484, 509; Vol. 12: 30, 76; Blackwood's Magazine, May, 1860; Paget's Paradoxes and Puzzles, Historical, Judicial, and Literary, 1874, page 318; Dr. Hill's A full and authentic account, etc., page 66; Churchill's Ghost, page 182.

According to the Annual Register for 1761, page 179, Mrs. Treat had arrived in England to receive a legacy of £500 left her three years since by an old lady in Newington. Previous to her departure in 1754, she was presented with £100 by her friends. Public subscriptions for her benefit were opened for her in the city of London at Mr. Goadby's, stationer, in Sweeting's Alley, Royal Exchange, and at the West End, at Mrs. Winbush's, the sign of the King's Speech, near Charing Cross. A Mrs. Cooke, of Stoke Newington, contributed £100, to be put at interest, and four trustees were appointed to take charge of it. In case she behaved well, and returned to England after seven years, the whole of this amount was to be given to establish her in some line of business. She is supposed to have returned to receive this with other legacies and subscriptions from persons who considered that she had been wrongfully condemned. The only proof that she did return is the note in the Register just cited. A correspondent in the London *Notes & Queries*, 7th Series, Vol. 5, p. 457–8, cites an autograph letter from Miss Canning to Mrs. Cooke, without address or postmark:

"Hon^{d} Madam—I am so unfit to write to such a Lady as yourself as has made me offend in not writing so long, and now I do not know how to do it, but I hope you will excuse what is amiss. I am greatly thankful for all your abundant favors to me and hope God

will reward you tho' I can never do it, but I will pray for you and I hope, I shall never forget to do that, and I thank you for them from my heart. I thank God I have had good health ever since I came here, only once broke my leg which has been long well, only a little painful at times. I have lost my master the Colonel, who was a good friend indeed. My poor lady is greatly sorrowful; hope God will comfort her. She is very kind to me. I hope my friends will not have me from her as she is willing to keep me. I do not know where to find such another. I hope Madam I shall for ever have cause to bless God I ever came to this House, and for all affliction which was the cause of it, as I always have occasion to bless God for such friends as yourself. Pray Madam accept my humble Duty who am your grateful servant.

"April 29, 1755. "Eliz Canning."

Her death occurred June 22, 1773. The family record kindly loaned me by Mrs. Julia W. Treat (**312**), of Worcester, N. Y., contains this entry: "Elizabeth Treat. Death June the 22 day 1773. Daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Canning. She came over in the year 1754 and was married 1756."

The *Connecticut Courant*, a weekly newspaper published at Hartford, Conn., of the date of June 22–29 (*sic*), mentions her death: "Last week, died very suddenly at Wethersfield, Mrs. Elizabeth Treat, wife of Mr. ——— Treat, formerly the famous Elizabeth Canning."

William Smith, member of Congress from South Carolina, travelled in Connecticut in 1790. He kept a record or journal of events. Of Wethersfield he notes: "Here I was shown the son of the celebrated Elizabeth Canning and the house where she lived. He is a lad about 12 or 14. She was brought out from England by a Mr. Williams who settled at Wethersfield and married a Mr. Treat, by whom she had several children: he was a respectable citizen and she also was respected by her neighbors: they are both dead." Printed in the *N. Y. Evening Post*, April 21, 1888. Mr. Smith makes two mistakes, Mr. Treat was not dead in 1790, and his sons were all of them over fourteen years old at that time.

A few papers, which I have seen, relating to the family are still in existence. On the blank leaves at the end of an old book of religious poems, marked "John Treat's Book, Anno Domini 1769," is a letter of John Treat to his four children, Joseph C., Elizabeth, John, and Salmon, dated Nov. 17, 1792, written in the fifty-ninth year of his age. There is another writing dated Wethersfield, Jan. 1, 1796, in his sixty-third year, recording a new year's gift to his daughter, wherein he hopes that she will put all her interest in Jesus Christ, who is able to save all who put their trust in Him. In an old book in the possession of the widow of Sylvester Treat, a grandson, is a writing to his children "in memory of Elizabeth Treat June the 22 day." A contemporary letter speaks of the family as "honest" but of a too easy disposition, and not very well off pecuniarily.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

132. Joseph Canning,[5] b. Thursday, June 1, 1758; bapt. June 4, 1758; d. ———; m. Jan. 25, 1784, Mary Fairbanks.

133. Elizabeth, b. Saturday, Nov. 17, 1761; bapt. Nov. —, 1761; d. May 8, 1816, aged 54; unm. She lived in the family of James Smith (126) in Wethersfield, and the children were very fond of her. In her will, dated April 13, 1816, she mentions her brothers Joseph, John, and Salmon, to whom she left small legacies; as also to the Smith children. Her estate was appraised at $393.75.

134. John, b. Monday, April 16, 1764; bapt. April 22, 1764; d. Aug. 7, 1844; m. Jan. 1, 1793, Hannah Brown.

135. Salmon, b. Monday, Nov. 3, 1766; d. March 30, 1858; m. Nov. 2, 1794, Esther Mallory.

FIFTH GENERATION.

61 Eunice[5] Treat (*Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 5, 1754, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died April 1, 1840, aged eighty-five (gravestone, Wethersfield); married May 12, 1782, Capt. Moses Tryon, as his second wife. For his first wife, he married Dec. 22, 1776, Mercy Turner, of New London, Conn., who died May 25, 1780, in her twenty-eighth year (gravestone, Wethersfield). By her he had two children, Betsey, or Elizabeth, born March 12, 1778, and Moses born April 8, 1780. Captain Tryon belonged to the U. S. Navy, and was born Nov. 18, 1750, died Dec. 17, 1817 (gravestone, Wethersfield). In his will, June 5, 1817, he mentions wife Eunice; daughter Elizabeth, wife of Walter Edwards; sons, Moses, Thomas; daughters, Nancy and Chiffonette LeGrass.

Children of Captain Moses and Eunice Tryon, born in Wethersfield:

136. George,[6] b. April 6, 1783; d. ———.
137. James, b. April 12, 1785; d. ———.
138. William, b. April 15, 1787; d. ———.
139. Nancy, b. March 4, 1789; d. May 11, 1873 (g. s., Wethersfield).
140. Thomas, b. Jan. 30, 1791; d. ———.
141. Chiffonette Le Grass, b. May 12, 1796; d. Nov. 25, 1818, aged 22 (gravestone, Wethersfield); m. ———, Dr. Henry Woodward.

62 Charles[5] Treat (*Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 13, 1756, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Sept. 1, 1841, aged eighty-five, in Brockport, town of Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married May 1, 1788, Hopeful Robbins, called Hopey Robbins in the town records, born Nov. 17, 1768, and daughter of Joshua and Sarah (Harris) Robbins. She died before her husband. Mr. Treat was a soldier during the Revolutionary war. Was a private in the company of Capt. John Chester of Wethersfield, and marched toward Boston at the Lexington alarm in 1775, and was paid for six days service. May 12, 1775, he enlisted at Wethersfield for eight months, discharged Dec. 17, 1775, in the 9th Co., Capt. John Chester, in the 2d Reg't, Colonel Wyllys, and marched for the relief of Boston. Was at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775. Was stationed at Roxbury, during the siege of Boston. In June, 1776, he again enlisted at Wethersfield, under Capt. Chester Wells in Col. John Chester's Reg't, for seven months, and was in the battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776; at King's Bridge; at Valentine Hill; at White Plains, Oct. 28, 1776, as well as with the main army when it retreated through New Jersey to the Delaware river in the latter part of November, and December, when his term of service expired. His next enlistment was for the war, Aug. 23, 1777, with Capt. Jarius Wilcox, of Wallingford, Conn., in the Reg't of Col. Jedutlian Baldwin. He was promoted sergeant Aug. 1, 1778. He was present at Tappan, Oct. 2, 1780, when Major André was hanged, but did not witness the hanging. In May, 1781, he with others, was transferred to the company of Captain Thomas' Artillery Artificers under the command of Gen. Henry Knox, where he continued till the following June when he was promoted by General Knox to the office of conductor of military stores, with the pay of captain. He was discharged Nov. 9, 1782. Mr. Treat was a house joiner by trade. Aug. 21, 1803, five of his children were baptized in Wethersfield, on account of his wife. In 1804, he removed to Oswego, N. Y., and in 1806, to Scipio, Cayuga Co., about seven miles southwest of Auburn, and about 1820, to Sweden, N. Y. Received a pension.

Children, the first six born in Wethersfield, the others in Scipio:

142. Charles,[6] b. Dec. 8, 1788; d. March 30, 1875; m. ———, Sarah Atwood.
143. Sally, b. May 15, 1791; d. about 1807.
144. Hopey, b. April 16, 1793; d. July 27, 1865; m. March 7, 1813, Lawrence Caveney.
145. Thomas Robbins, b. Aug. 26, 1795; d. Nov. 6, 1887; m., 1st, in the spring of 1819, Nancy Seymour; 2d, Jan. —, 1836, Lois Jones; 3d, Sept. 26, 1870, Lydia M. Roy
146. George, b. Aug. 15, 1798; d. Sept. 7, 1828 (g. s.). Was a farmer and lived and died in Sweden, N. Y.
147. Mehitable, b. July 28, 1801; d. about 1820, in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y.
148. Sarah R., b. Aug. 8, 1807; d. March 25, 1835 (g. s.); m. ———, as his first wife, Calvin Witcher, b. Sept. 7, 1797, d. April 6, 1883. He m. 2d, ———. Children:
    1. Mary A.[7] Witcher, b. ——, 1833; d. Jan. 10, 1835, aged 2 yrs. 7 mos.
    2. Caroline Witcher, b. June —, 1834; d. Sept. 30, 1834, aged 3 mos. 7 das. (g. s., Sweden).
149. Oliver John Harney, b. Oct. 9, 1809; m., 1st, 1831, Mary Ann Green; 2d, April, 1862, Emily Walker.
150. Nancy A., b. June 13, 1813; m. Feb. 21, 1831, Ebenezer Hovey.

63 John[5] Treat (*Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 14, 1759, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Oct. 6, 1805, aged forty-six (gravestone, Wethersfield); married ———, Prudence ———, who died Dec. 5, 1844, aged eighty-four (gravestone). She was baptized Oct. 17, 1784, after her marriage, and her daughter Prudence W. Treat was admitted to the church in Wethersfield in 1809. In her will dated March 16, 1843, probated Jan. 3, 1845, Mrs. Treat mentions by name two children of her son James.

Children, born and baptized in Wethersfield:

151. *Son*,[6] b. ———; d. July 1, 1784.
152. John Hanmer, b. about 1786; bapt. Dec. 31, 1786; d. May 23, 1806, aged 21 yrs. in the West Indies, of fever, while at sea (g. s., at Wethersfield).
153. Prudence Wright, b. Feb. 17, 1787; bapt May 6, 1787; d. Jan. 17, 1861 (g. s.); m. March 9, 1834, Capt. Abraham Crane, who d. Dec. 20, 1842, aged 72 (g. s.).
154. Horace, b. about 1790; bapt. May 30, 1790; d. May 28, 1833; m. ———, Caroline Hinkley.
155. Chauncey, b. about 1798; bapt. April 15, 1798; d. Nov. 15, 1833, in his 35th year (g. s., Wethersfield; (?) m. June 27, 1820, Mary Rebecca Hayes, b. Nov. 22, 1796, d. July 7, 1844, and dau. of Ezekiel and Mary (Hemmingway) Hayes. She was admitted to the First church in New Haven, Oct. 29, 1815, dismissed 1826, and readmitted from another church July 4, 1841. He was admitted to the same church, May 26, 1816, and dismissed 1826. He was a merchant engaged in the china ware business. There is in the cemetery, Wethersfield, a stone to the memory of James Treat, d. Nov. 30, 1840, aged 18; buried in Galveston, Texas. Perhaps his son.
156. James, b. ———; d. about 1842; m. Aug. 10, 1820, Mary Bennet Fortune, who was b. March 17, 1799, d. Oct. 4, 1840, aged 42, and dau. of James and Betsey (Riley) Fortune. He taught school in South America, then went to sea for a while, returned and removed to Va., and went into the mercantile business. Had a family:
    1. Mary E.,[7] Treat, b. about 1821; d. Aug. 2, 1841, aged 19, church records, was probably his dau.
    2. Janet Riley Treat, b. ———; m. ———, ——— Kimball.
    3. James Porter Treat, b. about 1832; d. July 19, 1851, aged 19, church records.

74 Samuel[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 6, 1752, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died ——, 1795, aged forty-three (gravestone, South Windsor, Conn.); married, first, about 1777, Martha Wolcott, born Oct. 29, 1757, died April 23, 1782, aged twenty-four (gravestone, South Windsor), and daughter of Roger and Dorcas (Burnham) Wolcott; second, Jan. 6, 1785, Esther Wolcott, born July 17, 1749,

died Nov. 28, 1841, aged ninety-two (gravestone, South Windsor), and daughter of Dr. Alexander Wolcott, of Windsor. Mr. Treat was a perfect gentleman, and very popular with the people. He was sheriff for Hartford Co., and a member of the legislature in 1793 and 1794. There was talk of making him governor of the state, but he died young. He removed from Wethersfield to East Windsor, — as that part of the town was then called, — to take possession of an estate which he inherited, and the house which he built is now occupied by his granddaughter Miss Phebe McKinney, to whom I am indebted for information in regard to the family.

Children, born in East Windsor, by his first marriage:

157. MARTHA WOLCOTT,[6] b. Sept. 18, 1778; d. March 30, 1849; m. Sept. 7, 1799, David McKinney.

By his second marriage:

158. SARAH WOLCOTT, b. ——, 1786; d. ——, 1787, aged 1 yr. 6 mos. (g. s., South Windsor).
159. JERUSHA, b. about 1787; d. Dec. 3, 1858, aged 71 (gravestone, South Windsor); unm. She took a deep interest in genealogical matters, and left many papers on this subject, which are now lost or mislaid.
160. ESTHER, b. ——; d. about 1840; m., about 1807, Dr. —— McKinney. Had two children, Samuel Treat and Elizabeth McKinney, both dead.
161. SAMUEL, b. about 1791; d. Feb. 22, 1794, in his 4th year (g. s., South Windsor).
162. HARRIET, b. about 1792; d. ——, 1796, aged 3 yrs. 7 mos. (g. s., South Windsor).
163. CLARISSA, b. Oct. 14, 1794; d. Nov. 24, 1877; m. May 25, 1815, Asahel Olcott, of East Windsor, who was b. Sept. 19, 1788, and son of Asahel and Sarah (Mather) Olcott. No issue.

103 Elizabeth[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 28, 1754, in Preston, Conn.; died May 23, 1805, aged fifty, gravestone, Clinton, Conn.; married Dec. 4, 1777, ADAM STANTON, of Killingsworth, now Clinton, who was born in 1749, died Oct. 15, 1834 (gravestone, Clinton), son of John and Dorothy (Richardson) Stanton (79), and great grandson of Rev. Salmon Treat of Preston, Conn. They were married by Rev. Paul Park of the "Separate Church." Her name is spelled Treate in the record. "Their lives were distinguished by great usefulness, integrity of character and christian benevolence." **See genealogy of the Stanton Family.**

Children of Adam and Elizabeth Stanton, born in Killingsworth, now Clinton:

164. MARY,[6] b. Oct. 23, 1778; d. Oct. 7, 1865; unm.
165. ELIZABETH, b. May 29, 1780; d. Sept. 10, 1862; m. May 7, 1805, Giles Buckingham, a wealthy merchant of Norwich, Conn., and uncle of Wm. A. Buckingham, the war governor of Conn. No issue.
166. JOHN, b. April 5, 1783; d. Sept. 9, 1864; m. —— Caroline Eliot, the sixth in descent from Rev. John Eliot of Roxbury, Mass. He had three children:
    1. John A.[7] Stanton, b. June, 1826. Res. in Clinton.
    2. Elizabeth Stanton, b. July, 1829; d. ——, in Hartford, Conn.
    3. Lewis Eliot Stanton, b. July 19, 1833. Res. in Hartford.
167. SALLY, b. Oct. 19, 1786; d. Feb. 2, 1843, at Norwich, Conn.; m. Sept. 1, 1807, Oliver Willcox, who d. in N. Y. city. She had seven children.
168. NANCY, b. Feb. 18, 1790; d. Feb. 23, 1879; unm.

105 Mary[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 21, 1758, in Preston, Conn.; died June 10, 1841, in Tyringham, Mass.; married Jan. 18, 1781, THOMAS PATTEN, by Rev. Paul Park of the "Separate Church." He became a convert to the Shakers, sold his farm in Stonington, Conn., and joined the Shaker community in Tyringham, Mass. He had been a soldier in the Revolution, having enlisted July 11, 1780,

in the 4th Conn. Reg't "Conn. Line." Was discharged Dec. 14, 1780. He is said to have been an officer, and had several thousand dollars beside a pension. It was against the rules of the Society to receive money from war pensions, but it was finally voted to take Thomas' "blood money," and pay taxes imposed upon them by the world's people. Mr. Patten became an elder, and was a trustee of the Tyringham Society for many years. Mrs. Patten resided for a time with her relatives in Preston, after her husband had joined the Shakers, but after a while was persuaded to unite with the Society. She became an Elderess, and "Mother Patten was a woman remarkable for her energy," say the Shakers.

Son of Thomas and Mary Patten, born in Belchertown, Mass.:

169. JOHN,[6] b. Oct. 18, 1781; d. Jan. 16, 1857, aged 75, in Tyringham. Was foreman of the farm of the Shaker community. Was about five years old when his mother joined her husband at Tyringham.

107 James[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 3, 1763, in Preston, Conn.; died April 17, 1852, in Preston; married, first, ———, at Clinton, Conn., at the house of Adam Stanton, MARY STANTON, who died March 11, 1837, aged sixty seven, daughter of John and Dorothy (Richardson) Stanton (78), and great granddaughter of Rev. Salmon Treat of Preston; second, Sept. 29, 1839, Mrs. ANNA (BREED) GRANT, of North Stonington, Conn., born May 9, 1766, died Dec. 11, 1856, in her ninety-first year. For her first husband she married Feb. 21, 1790, Gilbert Grant. Mr. Treat was a very prominent merchant in the eastern part of the state, and amassed a large fortune, estimated at from $75,000 to $100,000. He was often called "Merchant Treat," and commenced business in the old red shop in Preston city, but afterwards built the store subsequently owned by Seth W. Main. When fifteen years old he went to Clinton to live with Adam Stanton his brother-in-law, and made salt for him. Here he remained till he opened a store, Nov. 23, 1789, in Saybrook. June 21, 1791, he removed with his goods to Preston, where he afterward resided. While in Clinton, he joined the coast guard, which was established to protect the inhabitants from foraging incursions by the enemy, sent from their vessels of war lying off the mouth of the Connecticut river, and along the coast. He served three terms of duty of nine months each, during the period from 1779 to 1782, under Captains Baldwin, Wright, and Lieutenant Francis. Besides, he was drafted for two months, and also served as a substitute for two months. He received a pension. About 1820, he formed a partnership under the name of Treat & Doane, which continued till 1828, when the firm was dissolved, and his son James S. Treat took the father's interest under a new firm name of Doane & Treat. Mr. Treat was one of the pioneers in cotton manufacturing in Voluntown. He was a prominent Baptist, and gave liberally to charitable and religious objects. By his will he left a large legacy to the Baptist church at Preston,—which was organized in 1812, and of which he was one of the constituent members,— the interest of which is to be annually applied to the support of the pastor. He was a member of the Connecticut Legislature in 1808.

Children, born in Preston:

170. JAMES,[6] b. Sept. 26, 1793; d. in infancy.
171. OREN, b. Feb. 27, 1795; d. Oct. 2, 1805 (g. s., Clinton).
172. MARY, b. May 14, 1797; d. Feb. 18, 1859; m. March 26, 1820, David Lester.
173. FRANCES, b. Jan 13, 1799; d. April 19, 1881; m. Oct. 11, 1819, Joseph H. Doane.
174. *Infant*, b. Dec. 2, 1800; d. in infancy.
175. BETSEY, b. Sept. 9, 1802; m. Dec. 6, 1827, Amos Avery.
176. JULIA ANN, b. Jan. 7, 1805; d. in infancy.
177. JAMES STANTON, b. Aug. 27, 1806; d. April 17, 1855; m., 1st, Sept. 17, 1829, Frances A. Witter; 2d, Nov. 19, 1839, Lydia Mott Witter.

109 John[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 15, 1768, in Preston, Conn.; died July 16, 1854, in North Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y.; married ———, Elizabeth Frezzell, of Tolland, Mass., who died Nov. 6, 1843, in North Brookfield. Soon after his marriage he removed to Providence, Saratoga Co, N. Y., thence to North Brookfield, in 1809. Was a farmer.

Children, the first born in Tolland, the others in Providence:

178. Mary,[6] b. March 7, 1795; d. April 7, 1885; m. Nov. 10, 1817, Elisha Garrett. Had one son:
    1. John Francis[7] Garrett, b. ———; m, 1st, ———, Caroline Mason; 2d, ———, Statira Mason.
179. Phebe, b. Nov. 22, 1796; d. Dec. 8, 1873; unm.
180. Eliza, b. May 17, 1799; d. June 5, 1872; m. ———, Joshua Breed. No issue.
181. Salmon, b. May 23, 1801; d. July 28, 1889; m. Jan. 25, 1825, Julia Ranney.
182. James, b. April 26, 1803; d. Sept. 25, 1879; m., 1st, Feb. 6, 1834, Ann M. Tooley; 2d, Feb. 17, 1842, Cornelia Gorton.
183. Asahel Park, } twins, b. Jan. 30, 1805; { d Nov. 6, 1886; m. July 14, 1834, Mary Reed.
184. Prudence, } { m. March 11, 1830, Thomas Rogers Gorton.

110 Amos[5] Treat (*Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 30, 1770, in Preston, Conn.; died Feb. 24, 1859, aged eighty-nine, in Voluntown, Conn.; married Oct. 20, 1798, Rebecca Stanton, of Killingsworth, Conn., born in 1773, died Nov. 25, 1848, aged seventy-five, in Voluntown, daughter of John and Dorothy (Richardson) Stanton, (78), and great granddaughter of Rev. Salmon Treat of Preston, Conn. The Stantons were an old and important family, first in Connecticut, some of whom removed to Rhode Island and quite distinguished in the early history of the state. The Stanton farm was four miles long and two wide, worked by forty slaves. Mr. Treat was left an orphan when only three years old, and was brought up by his aunt Dorothy[4] Treat (26), wife of Capt. John Brewster. For many years he was the only merchant in Voluntown, so that he controlled the trade of that and neighboring towns. In company with his brother James Treat he built the first cotton factory in Voluntown, and was also owner in the first factory built in Jewett city. He was frequently elected a selectman of Voluntown, and was a justice of the peace for many years. He is said to have married more people than any one clergyman or justice of the peace that ever lived in the town. Was a member of the Connecticut legislature in 1812; an active and influential citizen; an earnest member of the Baptist church, and before a meeting house of that denomination was erected in town, the meetings were held in his house.

Children, first born in Griswold, Conn., the others in Voluntown:

185. Eliza Stanton,[6] b. April 19, 1800; d. Nov. 6, 1885; m. March 14, 1824, Capt. Jesse Edward Paul.
186. Diantha Robbins, b. Oct. 29, 1802; d. Aug. 15, 1854; m. April 18, 1825, Joseph Wylie.
187. Rebecca Marilla, b Aug. 27, 1804; d. Sept. 23, 1872; unm.
188. Richard Amos, b. Sept. 30, 1813; d. Jan. 31, 1814, in Voluntown.
189. Mary Clarck, b. Jan. 1, 1816; d. Oct. 29, 1869; unm.

132 Joseph Canning[5] Treat (*John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 1, 1758, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died about 1835, in Middletown, Conn.; married Jan. 25, 1784, Mary Fairbanks, born Dec. 5, 1760, died ——— and daughter of Barakiah and Mary (Roberts) Fairbanks, of Middletown. He was a revolutionary soldier, and enlisted for the war March 6, 1777, under Captain Bulkley, in the 3d Conn. Reg't, Col. Samuel B. Webb, and was discharged June 8, 1783, which discharge was signed by General Washington himself. Served on the Hudson in 1778; was at the battle of Rhode Island, Aug. 29, 1779; in the fall of that year marched to New Jersey, and was present at the burning of Springfield, June 23, 1780, and afterwards served with the main army on the Hud-

son. He resided in Middletown, and the last of his life about three miles from the centre on the road to Haddam, and was buried in the cemetery at Farm Hill. He was a cripple and very infirm, and could get about only by the aid of a stick. It was necessary to cut his food very fine, and he required constant attention at the table like a child. He died when his granddaughter Abigail Sarah Treat (307), now Mrs. Sage, born 1825, was quite young. He received a pension. The name Canning was dropped. In his marriage and pension records he is called simply Joseph Treat. His sis'er Elizabeth Treat, who died in 1816, left him a small legacy, to be paid him in such portions as her executor saw his necessities required. She calls him simply Joseph Treat which shows that the name of Canning had been dropped by the family. His father in some Lines written to his "loving children," Nov. 17, 1792, calls him Joseph C. Treat.

Children, born in Middletown,—perhaps not in the order of birth:

190. Joseph,[6] b. ———, 1785; d. June 2, 1847, aged 62; m. ———, Esther Butler.
191. Elisha, b. ———; d. ———; unm.
192. William, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ———. Resided in Middletown.
193. Abigail, b ———; d. ———; unm.
194. Elizabeth, b. ———; d. ———; unm. Both of the daughters were noted for their spinning and weaving.

134 John[5] Treat (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 16, 1764, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Aug. 7, 1844, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 1, 1793, Hannah Brown, born 1776, died June 17, 1862, in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y. He removed from Conn., to Lebanon, Columbia Co, N. Y., about 1780, and again in 1797, to Cherry Valley, now Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y. Was a farmer.

Children, the first two born in Lebanon, the others in Westford and Decatur:

195. Elisha Russell,[6] b Oct. 30, 1793; d. June 7, 1878; m. Nov. 13, 1817, Sarah Tayntor.
196. John, b. Sept. 13, 1795; d. Aug. 7, 1844; m. March 22, 1823, Harmina Marsh. Had one child who was scalded to death when young.
197. Thomas Warren, b. Sept. 8, 1798; d. July 25, 1855; m. April 2, 1822, Dorothy Seward.
198. Elizabeth Canning, b. July 19, 1801; d. Sept. 12, 1887; m. March 1, 1832, Walter Green.
199. Jacob, b. Dec. 30, 1804; d. Feb. 11, 1887; m Jan. 20, 1831, Ruth Green.
200. Barzillai, b. May 13, 1807; m Feb. 28, 1839, Sophia Kingsley.
201. Lucy, b. Sept 19, 1809; d. May 20, 1880; m. ———, Stephen Dailey. Had one child.
202. Martha, b. March 15, 1820; d. March 26, 1847; unm.

135 Salmon[5] Treat (*John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 3, 1766, in Wethersfield, Conn; died March 30, 1858, aged ninety-one (gravestone, Winchester, now Winsted, Conn.); married Nov. 2, 1794, Esther Mallory, born Nov. 10, 1774, died Aug. 21, 1853, aged seventy-nine (gravestone, Winsted), and daughter of Elisha and Esther (Chaterton) Mallory. Mr. Treat came to Winchester from Wethersfield, about 1773, when a boy, with Dea. Josiah Smith (121), his cousin, from whom he subsequently received the deed of the farm on Wallen's Hill, which was afterwards owned and occupied by his son Sylvester Treat. Was made a freeman of Winsted Parish in 1802.

Children born in Winsted, in the town of Winchester:

203. George,[6] b. March 3, 1795; d. April 10, 1880; m. ———, ———.
204. Betsey, b. July 9, 1797; d. ———; m. April 17, 1831, Asahel Castle.
205. Luke, b. Jan. 4, 1800; d. ———; unm.
206. Syria or Syra (son), b. June 3, 1802; d. Sept. 20, 1874 (g. s., Winsted); unm.
207. Asa, b. March 31, 1804; d. April 8, 1874; m., 1st, ———, ———; 2d. ———, ———.
208. Sylvester, b. Dec. 16, 1806; d. May 1, 1880; m. Jan. 1, 1874, Emma I. Cortis.
209. Luther, b. April 22, 1809 (alive 1885); unm.
210. Esther L., b. Aug. 30, 1815; d. ———; m. ———, Gideon Granger.

SIXTH GENERATION.

142 Charles[6] Treat (*Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 8, 1788, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died March 30, 1875, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married ———, Sarah Atwood, who died ———, ———. He was a farmer. Served during the war of 1812, and received a pension. Was a sergeant in Captain Hoskin's Co., Lieut. Col. McMahon's detachment from the 21st Reg't N. Y. Militia, having been drafted to serve from Aug., 1814, and was discharged Nov., 1814.

Children, the first born in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y., the others in Sweden:

211. James,[7] b. Jan. 3, 1818; d. Jan. 15, 1891; m., 1st, April 5, 1840, Nancy Munson; 2d, March 26, 1855, Charlotte Ormsby, who d. 1870.
212. Pamelia, b. ———; m. Charles Howes of Montville, Medina Co., Ohio. She resides in Brockport, N. Y.
213. Chiffonette Le Grass, b. Jan. 7, 1821; d. Dec 30, 1847; m. Jan. 27, 1842, William Wilson.
214. George Royal, b. Nov. 27, 1823; m., 1st, Jan. 1, 1845, Mariette Merrill; 2d, April 10, 1853, Theodalinda Cooper; 3d, June 17, 1858, Mary Elizabeth Baker.
215. David Beach, b. Dec. 29, 1826; d. April 2, 1873; m. Sept. 10, 1857, Alzina E Reynolds.
216. William, b. Oct. 1, 1828; m. Oct. 19, 1859, Anna E. Fuller.

144 Hopey[6] Treat (*Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 16, 1793, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died July 27, 1865, in Sweden, N. Y. (gravestone); married March 7, 1813, Lawrence Caveney, who died May 9, 1840, aged fifty-seven years, one month, twenty-six days (gravestone, Lake View Cemetery). Was a farmer and resided in Sweden, N. Y.

Children of Lawrence and Hopey Caveney, born in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.:

217. Mary Ann,[7] b. April 7, 1816; d. Sept. 5, 1865.
218. Charles T., b. Dec. 1, 1818; d. Aug. 14, 1819.
219. John L., b. Nov. 24, 1820; resides (1892) in Illinois, and is a farmer; is married.
220. Charles, b. June 17, 1823; m. Nov. 26, 1862, Louise La Duc, of Sweden. Resides (1892) in Bergen, Genesee Co., N. Y.
221. Cecilia, b. ———; m. ———, Reuben Mathews, of Sweden, who d. about 1886. Removed to Paw Paw, Van Buren Co., Mich. Was a farmer. Children:
    1. Wright[8] Mathews, b. ———. Is m. and has several children.
    2. Libbie Mathews, b. ———. Is m. and has 7 children.
    3. Charles Mathews, b. ———; d. quite young.

145 Thomas Robbins[6] Treat (*Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 26, 1795, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Nov. 6, 1887, in his ninety-third year, in El Cajon, San Diego Co., Cal.; married, first, in the spring of 1819, Nancy Seymour, of Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., born Aug. 3, 1800, in Saratoga Co., N. Y., died Nov. —, 1833, in Mayville; second, Jan. —, 1836, Lois Jones, born ——, 1807, in Rensselaer Co., N. Y., died Jan. 19, 1870; third, Sept. 26, 1870, Lydia M. Roy, born Feb. 14, 1817, in Warwick, Orange Co., N. Y. At the age of fourteen, Mr. Treat began to learn the hat making trade of Elijah Clark, in Cayuga Co. He was called out with the militia for three days during the war of 1812. Afterwards he moved to Mayville, where he carried on the business of hatting for some years. In 1823, he moved four miles further west on the Chautauqua Gulf, where he cleared land and built him a house. In company with another man he also erected a saw and grist mill, and continued in the business till the fall of 1836, when he removed to Little Rock, Kendall Co., Illinois. He travelled there by team and sent his goods by water on the Lakes, where they were lost. In the new

settlement he engaged in farming and was obliged to work very hard. Here he was elected justice of the peace, superintendent of the schools and held several minor positions. His health failing him he removed to Sandwich, De Kalb Co., Ill., where he lived till 1870, when his wife died; and marrying again, he went to California, where he lived for awhile with his daughter, Mrs. Brayton, in Navarro, Mendocino Co. In 1871, he removed to Oakland. In the spring of 1885, his wife became blind, and in the fall of that year, he moved to El Cajon, where he resided with his daughter. Was at one time engaged in the banking business. Mr. Treat's general health was good for one so advanced in years, though his eyesight and hearing were somewhat impaired.

Children, the first five born in Mayville, the others in Little Rock, by his first marriage:

222. Royal Clark.[7] b. June 29, 1821; m. Nov. 13, 1850, Elizabeth Fitch Streeter.
223. George Seymour, b. June 23, 1823; m., 1st, Oct. 13, 1846, Cordelia S Culver; 2d, Dec. 25, 1880, Mrs. Eliza D. Olds.
224. Henry Burr, b. April 24, 1825; m., 1st, Dec. 27, 1849, Melinda H. Brayton; 2d, April —, 1851, Phebe J. Brayton; 3d, April 26, 1866, Annie Williams.
225. Julia, b. Oct. 21, 1827; d. July —, 1829, in Mayville, N. Y.
226. Emily Nancy, b. Jan. 31, 1830; m. Dec. 27, 1849, Edwin Brayton.

Children by his second marriage:

227. Horace Jones, b. Nov. 10, 1836; m., 1st, ———, Margaret Culver; 2d, ———, Minnie Truex.
228. Susan Amelia, b. May 4, 1842; d. March 5, 1858, in Sandwich, De Kalb Co., Ill.
229. Lois Maria, b. March 2, 1846; d. Sept. 16, 1846, in Little Rock, Ill.

149 Oliver John Harney[6] Treat (*Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 9, 1809, in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married, first, ——, 1831, Mary Ann Green, of Clarendon, N. Y., who died ——, 1859, in Barre; second, April, 1862, Emily Walker, of Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y. No issue by his second marriage. Is a carpenter and farmer. Settled on a farm in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y. Also purchased other property. Is well situated. His property is now mostly in Barre, where he resides, in a beautiful residence half a mile north of Albion.

Children, the first five born in Sweden, the sixth and seventh in Clarkson, the others in Barre:

230. Garry Lamont.[7] b. Dec. 17, 1831; m., 1st, Feb. 17, 1856, Christine Wiltse; 2d, Oct. 2, 1860, Mrs. Delia J. (Lathrop) Bassett.
231. Jerome, b. ——, 1834; m. ———, ———, who d. about 1862. Resides in Clarkson, Orleans Co., N. Y.
232. Amanda, b. ——, 1836; d. ——, 1856, in Ohio; m. ———, ———, in Ohio. No issue.
233. Milton, b. ——, 1838; d. March —, 1864; unm.
234. Rachel, b. ——, 1840; m. ——, 1860, George Gott, of Elba, Genesee Co., N. Y. He is a painter and carpenter. Children:
    1. Mary[8] Gott, b. 1861, in Ionia Co., Mich.; m. ——, 1885, Elmer Huntoon.
    2. Willis Gott, b. 1869.
    3. Garry Gott, b. 1872.
235. Resina, b. ——, 1842; d. April 14, 1891.
236. Adeline, b. ——, 1843; d. ——, 1873, in Barre; m. ——, 1862, Edwin Whitcomb. Children born in Barre:
    1. Allie Whitcomb, b. 1863; m. ———, ———. Resides in Rochester, N. Y.
    2. Frederick Whitcomb, b. 1865. Resides in Rochester.
    3. Willis Whitcomb, b. 1868; d. 1875.
237. James Bird, b. ——, 1844; m. March —, 1865, Louisa Shaeffer.
237*a* George, b. ——, 1850; unm. Resides in Barre.

237*b* EMMA JANE, b. ——, 1852; m. Sept. —, 1869, William Sales, a farmer who now (1892) resides at Flagstaff, Arizona. Children born in Clarendon and Gaines, N. Y.:

1. Arthur Sales, b. June, 1870. Resides in Syracuse, N. Y.
2. Jesse Sales, b. ——, 1873. Resides in Flagstaff.

238. WILLIS, b. ——, 1854; m. Dec. —, 1879, Mary Jane Allen.

150 Nancy A.[6] Treat (*Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 13, 1813, in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 21, 1831, EBENEZER HOVEY, who died March 11, 1883, in Brockport, N. Y. Soon after marriage he settled on a farm of eighty acres in Clarkson, Monroe Co., N. Y. It was a wilderness in those days, and he lived in a log house. After a few years he sold the clearing at a good profit, and removed to a farm of about one hundred acres in the town of Sweden, opposite what was afterwards Beach Ridge cemetery. A few years after he moved back to a farm of sixty acres in Clarkson, on the town line between Sweden and Clarkson, two miles northwest of Brockport, where he resided for nearly thirty years. This farm was increased from time to time by purchase till it contained several hundred acres. In 1877, he removed to a small farm nearer Brockport, leaving the other farms to the children.

Children of Ebenezer and Nancy A. Hovey, the first four born in Sweden, the other seven in Clarkson:

239. HELEN,[7] b. Dec. 26, 1831; d. Jan. 7, 1832, in Sweden.

240. JULIA, b. April 25, 1833; d. May 19, 1833, in Sweden.

241. HORACE C., b. July 10, 1835; m. March 10, 1859, Julia Johnson, dau. of Andrew Johnson, of Brockport. He first settled on his father's farm of 50 acres in Sweden. In 1883, he purchased a farm of 100 acres in Clarkson, where he resides. Children born in Sweden:
   1. Carrie[8] Hovey, b. June 3, 1861; d. April 1, 1881, in Clarkson.
   2. Henry Hovey, b. Aug. 3, 1867. Is a farmer.
   3. Julia Hovey, b. Feb. 24, 1872.
   4. Pearl Hovey, b. Jan. 23, 1876.
   5. Sarah Hovey, b. Sept. 14, 1881.

242. TREAT JAMES, b. Aug. 18, 1837; m., 1st, Feb. 17, 1864, Nellie A. Chapin, who d. Feb. 28, 1872, in Sweden, and dau. of Rhoderick Chapin, of Corley's Basin, Monroe Co., N. Y.; 2d, April 3, 1873, Elizabeth M. Gage, of Clarkson. Resides near Brockport where he is a prosperous farmer. Both are members of the Baptist church in Brockport. Children born in Sweden, by his first marriage:
   1. Hubert Hovey (twin), b. July 24, 1865; d. Dec. 17, 1884, in Sweden.
   2. Herbert Hovey (twin), b. July 24, 1865. Was educated at the Brockport State Normal School. Is a farmer and a member of the Baptist church in Brockport.

   By his second marriage:
   3. Aaron E. Hovey, b. May 30, 1875.
   4. Newton B. Hovey, b. Oct. 18, 1877.

243. SARAH A., b. Sept. 10, 1839; m. March 31, 1859, Francis T. Sparlin, of Clarkson. Owns several fine farms in Sweden, but now (1892) resides in Brockport village, where he is a member of the M. E. church. Children born in Sweden:
   1. Ezra Newton Sparlin, b. Jan. 18, 1860; m. Nov. 26, 1885, Emma G. Graham, dau. of Gilbert Graham, of Honeoye Falls, N. Y. Grad. at Brockport State Normal school in 1881, and in 1885, from Rochester University. Is principal of school number 9, Rochester, having under him nineteen teachers. He and wife are members of the M. E. church.
   2. Emma Ella Sparlin, b. April 16, 1863; m. Oct. 7, 1891, Arthur G. Odill, of Rochester, N. Y., where he carries on the druggist business. He has received numerous diplomas from different medical institutions in this country and Europe. Both are members of the M. E. church. She was a bright scholar and received two diplomas for proficiency. Taught in the Fairport High School four years.

244. Catherine A., b March 10, 1841; m. Oct. 29, 1868, Albert Risley, of North Brookfield, N. Y. She graduated at the Collegiate Institute, Sweden, and taught school in Hamlin, Monroe Co., N. Y. He is a farmer and resides in Clarkson. Both are members of the M. E. Church. Children born in Clarkson:
    1. Eva A.[6] Risley, b. July 31, 1869.
    2. Ruby A. Risley, b. June 3, 1872; d. June 10, 1879, in Clarkson.
245. Laura M., b. June 22, 1843; m. March 5, 1866, William H. Hiler, of Brockport. Is a farmer and resides in Clarkson. Both are members of the M. E. Church. Children born in Clarkson:
    1. Henry Edward[6] Hiler, b. Sept. 7, 1871. Grad. 1889, at Brockport State Normal school and entered Rochester University, where he expects to graduate in 1893. Intends to enter the Methodist ministry.
    2. Minnie M. Hiler, b. Sept. 3, 1873; d. Jan 7, 1874, in Clarkson.
    3. Cora B. Hiler, b. Sept. 23, 1875; d. Sept. 16, 1876, in Clarkson.
246. Cassius M., b. Feb. 1, 1845; m. Aug. 29, 1867, Orra Johnson of Brockport. He studied in the Clarkson public schools, and one term at the Holley, Orleans Co., N. Y., Academy. Grad. 1866, at Brockport Collegiate Institute. Taught school one term at the Buchanan, Mich., High School, and in the district schools in Brockport. Resides just outside of the west bounds of Brockport. Children, born in Sweden:
    1. Frederick C.[6] Hovey, b. June 24, 1869. Grad. at the Brockport State Normal school, and in 1892, from Rochester Business University. Is bookkeeper for Sibley, Lindsay & Carr, wholesale merchants in Rochester.
    2. Ida May Hovey, b. May 3, 1877.
247. Nancy, b. Feb. 21, 1847; d. Sept. 8, 1847, in Clarkson.
248. Almira U., b. Oct. 21, 1849; unm. Resides with her aged mother in Clarkson. Is a member of the M. E. church.
249. Henry Harrison, b. Jan. 22, 1857; d. March 30, 1858, in Sweden.

154 Horace[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born about 1790, in Wethersfield, Conn.; baptized May 30, 1790; died May 28, 1833, in Lee, Mass., married ———, Caroline Hinkley, of Lee.

Children, born in Wethersfield:

250. Prudence Maria[7], b. about 1818; d. Sept. 3, 1833, aged 15 (g. s., Wethersfield).
251. Laura Ann, b. about 1824; d. April 22, 1854, aged 30; m. Feb. 6, 1849, Ledyard N. Bailey.

157 Martha Wolcott[5] Treat (*Samuel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 18, 1778, in East Windsor, Conn.; died March 30, 1849, aged seventy (gravestone, South Windsor); married Sept. 7, 1799, David McKinney, of Ellington, Conn., who died Dec. 6, 1853, aged seventy-five (gravestone, South Windsor, where he resided).

Children of David and Martha McKinney, born in South Windsor:

252. Betsey,[7] b. Jan. 28, 1800; d. Feb. 12, 1875 (g. s., S. W.); m. ———, Thomas A. Heath.
253. Samuel Treat, b. Jan. 28, 1802; d. July 23, 1878, aged 76 (g. s., S. W.).
254. Phebe, b. March 21, 1804; unm. Has furnished me with much information in regard to the descendants of Samuel[5] Treat.
255. Martha, b. Aug. 2, 1806; d. Oct. 10, 1849.
256. David Dana, b. Sept. 14, 1808; d. Nov. 29, 1859 (g. s., S. W.).
257. Andrew M., b. Jan 28, 1811.
258. Frederick Wolcott, b. Nov. 29, 1814; d. Dec. 8, 1857 (g. s., S. W.).
259. Edward D., b. June 22, 1816; d July 3, 1853, aged 37 (g. s., S. W.).
260. William Henry, b. Dec. 18, 1818.
261. Jerusha, b. Nov. 14, 1820; d. Jan. 26, 1853, aged 32 (g. s., S. W.); m. ———, Hosea Douglass, who died Oct. 11, 1884, aged 63 (g. s., S. W.). He m. for his second wife, ———, Maria L. McKinney, her sister. Jerusha had three daughters:
    1. Mary A.[8] Douglass, b. ———.

2. Martha Treat Douglass, b. ———.
3. Maria Louisa Douglass, b. ———.

262. Maria Louisa, b. April 6, 1823; d. July 25, 1883, aged 60 (g. s., S. W.); m. ———, as his second wife, Hosea Douglass. No issue.

172 Mary[6] Treat (*James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 14, 1797, in Preston, Conn.; died Feb. 18, 1889, aged ninety-one, in Cincinnati, Ohio; married March 26, 1820, David Lester, of Groton, Conn., who died Sept. 2, 1850, aged eighty-nine. In 1832, he lived in Stockbridge, Mass., and in company with Mr. Avery built a cotton mill, and did a large business. Mrs. Lester resided in Cincinnati, with her son-in-law, W. R. Hyde.

Children of David and Mary Lester:

263. Mary Eliza,[7] b. May 20, 1821; d. Aug. 24, 1822.
264. David Treat, b. Sept. 24, 1824; d. May 22, 1840.
265. Mary Stanton, b. Oct. 7, 1827; m. Nov. 18, 1851, Wolcott R. Hyde.
266. Charles Henry, b. Nov. 13, 1830; d. April 15, 1846.
267. Annie Judson, b. May 30, 1834.

173 Frances[6] Treat (*James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 13, 1799, in Preston, Conn.; died April 19, 1881; married Oct. 11, 1819, Joseph H. Doane, born March 31, 1797, died Oct. 22, 1854. His parents moved from Chatham, Mass., to Norwich, Conn, in 1805. He was engaged in mercantile pursuits, and cotton manufacturing in New London County. At one time he was in partnership with his father-in-law, James Treat and afterwards with his brother-in-law, James Stanton Treat. He resided in Preston, Conn.

Children of Joseph H. and Frances Doane, born in Preston:

268. Joseph Albert,[7] b. Aug. 23, 1820; m. Dec. 8, 1886, Mrs. Lucy Lewis (Chase) Elliot, widow of Calvin P. Elliot, and dau. Robert P. and Polly (Coulliard) Chase, of Frankfort, Me. By her first marriage, she had two children now living: Mary Ella Elliot, m. —— Pope. Arthur C. Elliot. Mr. Doane resides in Preston, and has given me much assistance in the preparation of this work.
269. James Treat, b. April 3, 1822; d. June 4, 1860; m. Aug. 10, 1848, Margaret L. Dezendurf. Had one son:
    1. George W.[8] Doane, b. Dec. 13, 1853; m. June 6, 1878, Carrie Grimstead. Resides in New York city, and has (1886) two children.
270. John Adams, b. June 28, 1825; m., 1st, Oct. 28, 1860, Mattie A. Cogbill; 2d, June 19, 1867, Dannie C. Spencer.
271. Emily Frances, b. May 16, 1828; m. May 27, 1847, Rev. Silas Burrows Randall.
272. William Howard, b. Feb. 3, 1832; m. Nov. 2, 1857, Frances Mary[7] Treat.
273. Eunice Howes, b. Jan. 12, 1835; d. Sept. 12, 1882; unm.
274. Henry, b. July 8, 1837; m. Sept. 10, 1863, Susan E. Covey.
275. Juliet, b. Aug. 1, 1840; unm. Resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

175 Betsey[6] Treat (*James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 9, 1802, in Preston, Conn.; married Dec. 6, 1827, Amos Avery, jr., of Preston, who died Oct. 22, 1854, in Albany, N. Y. At one time Mr. Avery was engaged in manufacturing in Stockbridge, Mass.

Children of Amos and Betsey Avery, the first and third born in Preston, the second in Stockbridge:

276. Frances Elizabeth,[7] b. Feb. 19, 1829; d. Feb. 6, 1876; m. April 5, 1853, B. W. Arnold, a lumber dealer in Albany, N. Y. They had one son:
    1. B. W.[8] Arnold, b. April 30, 1865, in Albany.

277. JANE TREAT, b. Dec. 5, 1834; m. Nov. 22, 1877, B. W. Arnold, as his second wife.
278. MARY LOUISA, b. Jan. 16, 1837; d. June 20, 1874.

177 James Stanton[6] Treat (*James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 27, 1806, in Preston, Conn.; died April 17, 1855, in Preston, Coun.; married, first, Sept. 17, 1829, FRANCES A. WITTER, of Plainfield, Conn., who died Jan. 16, 1836, and daughter of Amos Witter; second, Nov. 19, 1839, LYDIA MOTT WITTER, sister to his first wife, who died Oct. 19, 1888, at the residence of her son-in-law, D. L. Lyon, Mt Auburn, Cincinnati, Ohio. Mr. Treat was a manufacturer of cotton goods. In 1828, was in trade with Joseph H. Doane, who married his sister Frances Treat (**173**), in Preston.

Children, all born in Preston, by his first marriage:

279. FRANCES MARY[7], b. April 15, 1832; m. Nov 2, 1857, William Howard[7] Doane. (See **272**.)
280. JULIA ANGELINA, b. Oct. 23, 1834; d. Sept. 6, 1835.

By his second marriage:

281. JAMES, b. Aug. 12, 1842; d. Jan. 11, 1846.
282. ANGELINA, b. Feb. 16, 1847; m Sept. 13, 1870, Daniel L. Lyon.
283. ARDELLA B., b. April 18, 1851; d. May 15, 1875.

181 Salmon[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 23, 1801, in Providence, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died July 28, 1889, in Leon, N. Y.; married Jan. 25, 1825, JULIA RANNEY, born Jan. 15, 1805, who is now (1890) alive and well. Removed to Madison Co. when seven years old, and from there to Leon, Cattaraugus Co., where he resided on his farm. Was a deacon in the first Baptist church, and highly respected in the community.

Children, born in Leon:

284. JAMES MORRIS,[7] b. Sept. 27, 1826; m. May 20, 1862, Charlotte S. Patch.
285. MILO CLINTON, b. April 5, 1841; m., 1st, Sept. 20, 1870, Clara Minerva Crawford; 2d, Jan. 26, 1887, Sarah R. Hakes.

182 James[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 26, 1803, in Providence, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died Sept. 25, 1879, in North Brookfield, N. Y.; married, first, Feb. 6, 1834, ANN M. TOOLEY, who died Oct. 12, 1839; second, Feb. 17, 1842, CORNELIA GORTON, who died Dec. 18, 1880. He was by occupation a wheelwright and farmer.

Children, born in North Brookfield, by his first marriage:

286. LAURA P[7]., b. Sept. 13, 1836; d. May 17, 1871; unm.
287. ANN, b. Oct. 8, 1839; m. ——, 1872, David K. Allen.

183 Asahel Park[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]) born Jan., 30, 1805, in Providence, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died Nov. 6, 1886, in North Brookfield, N. Y.; married, July 14, 1834, MARY REED, who died March 10, 1884, in North Brookfield. He was a lumber dealer in Utica, N. Y., and afterwards a merchant in North Brookfield.

Son, born in Hamilton, N. Y.:

288. JOHN LAWSON[7], b. ——, 1858; d. Jan. 13, 1883; unm. Was a wood engraver in New York city, and died there.

184 Prudence[5] Treat (*John*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 30, 1805, in Providence, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; married March 11, 1830, THOMAS ROGERS GORTON, born June 16, 1805, in North Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y., died April 8, 1886, in

North Brookfield. Was a farmer and surveyor. Mrs. Gorton celebrated her eighty-fifth birthday in 1890.

Children of Thomas R. and Prudence Gorton, born in North Brookfield:

289. PHEBE MARIA,[7] b Dec. 11, 1830; m. March 30, 1851, Albert Montmorency Clarke, b. Dec. 4, 1824, in Brookfield, N. Y., son of Hosea Barber Clarke, who was b. Nov. 16, 1787, at Westerly, R. I., m Nov. 16, 1817, Laurana Babcock, b. May 22, 1800, at Brookfield, d. Dec. 3, 1867, at Brookfield. Have three children, the first two born in Verona, N. Y., the third in Clayville, town of Paris, N. Y.:
    1. Lillian Amelia[8] Clarke, b. July 20, 1854; m. Aug. 13, 1873 Lorin John Perry, b. Sept. 16, 1849, in Alabama Center, Genesee Co., N. Y. They resided (1886) in Escanaba, Mich. Children, the first born in Clayville, the second in Escanaba:
        1. Frank Lorin[9] Perry, b. Oct. 22, 1880.
        2. Nina Lillian Perry, b. Jan. 13, 1883.
    2. Ida Maria Clarke, b. Oct. 7, 1856; m. Dec. 25, 1878, John Milton Jennings, at Clayville, b. Jan. 19, 1845, at Cudderdon, Oxfordshire, England. They reside (1886) in Clayville, where their children were born:
        1. Albert Thomas Jennings, b. Feb. 17, 1880.
        2. Florence Josephine Jennings, b. Feb. 2, 1882.
        3. Nina Phebe Jennings, b. Dec. 25, 1883.
    3. Flora Prudence Clarke, b. Oct. 14, 1860.

290. JAMES IRVING, b. Aug. 15, 1832; m. Oct. 16, 1854, Jane Maria Sherman, of Providence, R. I., b. April 15, 1834, in Providence, R. I., and dau. of Richard and Sarah Ann (Rogers) Sherman. He is a teacher, and now (1886) resides in Sing Sing, N. Y., where he is superintendent of the schools of that village, of which he has had charge for twenty one years. Children born in Sing Sing:
    1. Carrie R. Gorton, b. July 31, 1855.
    2. Annie Florence Gorton, b. April 27, 1857.
    3. Frederick Irving Gorton, b. Oct. 31, 1858; d. Oct. 4, 1865.
    4. George Walter Gorton, b. May 27, 1860; d. July 20, 1867.
    5. Emma Jane Gorton, b. Dec. 20, 1861.
    6. Lyra Frances Gorton, b. Sept. 30, 1865.
    7. Arthur Treat Gorton, b. April 25, 1870.
    8. Bessie Sherman Gorton, b. Sept. 17, 1871; d. Oct. 9, 1886.
    9. Katie Cornelia Gorton, b. April 25, 1875.

291. EUGENE TREAT, b. Oct. 3, 1835; d. Aug. 17, 1838.

292. CHARLES TILLINGHAST, b Sept. 22, 1839; d. Nov. 13, 1844.

293. FRANCIS TURENNE, b. Oct 22, 1843; m. Dec. 6, 1871, at Aurora, Ill., Alida Caroline Budlong, b. Aug. 7, 1848, at Cassville, N. Y., and dau. of Calvin A. and Caroline Simmons Budlong. He was educated at Cazenovia and Whitestown seminaries. Was a teacher for three years; took a course of Medical Lectures at the University of Michigan in 1868-9; graduated in 1871, from the University Medical School of New York city, and immediately began to practise at Waterville, Oneida Co., N. Y. Has been coroner, and filled various offices of trust in that place. Children born in Waterville:
    1. Nettie Caroline Gorton, b. June 26, 1875.
    2. Cornelia Prudence Gorton, b. Nov. 23, 1879.
    3. Frank William Gorton, b. June 5, 1881; d. Sept. 28, 1889, in Waterville.
    4. Alida Mabel Gorton, b. July 28, 1884.

294. CHARLES EUGENE, b Dec. 15, 1845; m. Dec. 23, 1875, Margaret Malcolm McNab, of New York city. He graduated at Michigan University in 1871. Is now (1888) superintendent of schools, Yonkers, N. Y. Children:
    1. James T. Gorton, b. Oct. 1, 1876.
    2. Jesse G. Gorton, b. Dec. 18, 1880.
    3. Margaret M. Gorton, b. May 9, 1885.

295. MARY LILLIAN, b. Aug. 12, 1848.

185 Eliza Stanton[6] Treat (*Amos,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 19, 1800, in Griswold, Conn.; died Nov. 6, 1885, in Johnston, Rhode Island, and buried in Voluntown, Conn.; married March 14, 1824, Capt. JESSE EDWARD PAUL, who died Oct. 4, 1843, in Norwich, Conn. He was for many years captain of the Griswold Artillery; clerk and treasurer for a number of years of the First Baptist church of Norwich, where he held several city offices; a prominent merchant, and at his death the merchants attended his funeral in a body.

Children of Capt. Jesse Edward and Eliza Stanton Paul, the first born in Griswold, the second in Voluntown, Conn.:

296. MARY ELIZABETH,[7] b. March 19, 1825; m. Nov. 10, 1846, George Gilbert Billings Bentley.
297. DAVID EDWARD, b. Sept. 28, 1831; unm. He has rendered me great assistance in preparing this work. Resides in Olneyville, R. I.

186 Diantha Robbins[6] Treat (*Amos,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 29, 1802, in Voluntown, Conn.; died Aug. 15, 1854, in Voluntown; married April 18, 1825, JOSEPH WYLIE, of Voluntown, who died Dec. 9, 1833. He was a merchant and farmer. In 1833, he was a member of the Connecticut Legislature. Was also justice of the peace and selectman for a number of years.

Children of Joseph and Diantha Robbins Wylie, the first born in Sterling, Conn., the second in Voluntown:

298. JOSEPH TREAT,[7] b. Aug. 13, 1826; died Sept. 7, 1887, in Olneyville, R. I. Resided (1886) in Voluntown. Was a farmer; a justice of the peace for fourteen years; clerk of the Baptist church for six years, and has held various town offices.
299. WILLIAM HENRY, b. July 11, 1828; d. Sept 5, 1828.

190 Joseph[6] Treat (*Joseph Canning,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born ———, 1785, in Middletown, Conn; died June 2, 1847, aged sixty-two, in Middletown; married, ———, ESTHER BUTLER, who died Oct. 26, 1847, aged sixty, and daughter of John and Susannah Butler. He was a seafaring man. Think he is the Joseph Treat, jr., who during the war of 1812, served as a private in the company of Capt. Ezekiel Andrews from Aug. 13, 1813, to Sept. 16, 1813, and the Joseph Treat who served at Saybrook in the company of Capt. Isaac Webber from Aug. 18, 1814, to Oct. 25, 1814.

Children, born in Middletown:

300. EMILY,[7] b. March 11, 1809; d. ——, 1840; m. ——— Abner Prior.
301. JOHN, b. Feb. 9, 1811; d. April 30, 1870; unm.
302. MARY, b. Oct. 29, 1812; d. in infancy.
303. JOSEPH, b. Aug. 22, 1814; d. Oct. 23, 1886; m., 1st, June 2, 1835, Nancy Maria Bailey; 2d, March 12, 1863, Marion J. Porter.
304. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 16, 1817; d. Feb. 26, 1843; m. Sept. 5, 1839, Lauren Tuttle.
305. ESTHER MARIA, b. May 21, 1819; m. Dec. 25, 1844, Joseph Bacon.
306. GEORGE, b. Oct. 29, 1821; d. about 1839, by drowning.
307. ABIGAIL SARAH, b. Nov. 4, 1825; m. Dec. 31, 1845, Titus Sage.
308. ELEANOR, b. May 21, 1829; d. Jan. 16, 1848.
309. COMFORT JOHNSON, b. March 14, 1830; d. March 6, 1885; m. Aug. 13, 1856, Mary Louisa Hubbard.
310. SUSAN MATILDA, b. ——, 1833; d. Jan. 28, 1850, aged 17; unm.

195 Elisha Russell[6] Treat (*John,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 30, 1793, in Lebanon, Columbia Co., N. Y.; died June 7, 1878, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 13, 1817, SARAH TAYNTOR. He was a farmer in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children, born in Decatur:

311. Calphurnina,[7] b. April 30, 1819; m. Jan. 2, 1843, Dr. James Thomas French.
312. Russell, b. Feb. 10, 1821; d. Feb. 19, 1881; m., 1st, June 15, 1850, Sarah Tripp; 2d, May 12, 1875, Julia W. Fuller.

197 Thomas Warren[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 8, 1798, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; died July 25, 1855, in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married April 2, 1822, Dorothy Seward. Was a farmer and resided in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children, born in Westford:

313. Salmon Warfield,[7] b. Sept. 27, 1824; d. May 9, 1882, in Denver, Colorado; m. ———, Margaret Paleack. Was a physician.
314. Elisha Russell, b. Dec. 3, 1829; m. Dec. 4, 1854, Elizabeth C. Tipple.

198 Elizabeth Canning[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 19, 1801, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; died Sept. 12, 1887, in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married March 1, 1832, Walter Green, who died Sept. 5, 1862, in Westford, Otsego Co , N. Y. Was a farmer.

Children of Walter and Elizabeth C. Green, born in Westford:

315. Rhinaldo,[7] b. Aug. 12, 1834; m. ———, Martha Chamberlain, and had four children.
316. Danford H., b. Aug. 23, 1836; d. April 18, 1870; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Sarah Bromfield. He enlisted Aug. 12, 1863, in Co. D, 3d N. Y. Cavalry, and served three years in the rebellion with honor. No issue.
317. Don DeGrasse, b. April 15, 1839. He enlisted in Sept., 1864, in the 1st N. Y. Engineers as a private and served to the end of the war.
318. Walter, b. April 18, 1842; d. July 15, 1859.
319. Olive Lucy, b. June 3, 1844; d. June 14, 1876.

199 Jacob[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 30, 1804, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 11, 1887, in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 20, 1831, Ruth Green. He was a farmer. Resided in Decatur and Westford. His widow resides with her children.

Children, born in Decatur:

320. Stephen Deloss,[7] b. Dec. 2, 1832; m. Jan. 23, 1854, Ann M. Horton.
321. Hannah Lovina, b. Nov. 21, 1834; m. Dec. 23, 1856, Lewis Davis.
322. John, b. June 16, 1839; m. Aug. 14, 1864, Emalissa Davis.
323. Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1844; m. Nov. 26, 1860, Martin Peirce.

200 Barzillai[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 13, 1807, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 28, 1839, Sophia Kingsley. Is a farmer and resides in Decatur.

Children, born in Decatur:

324. Theron,[7] b. Nov. 30, 1839. He enlisted Aug. 23, 1864, in Co. D, 3d N. Y. Cavalry, and was discharged June 10, 1865. Is a farmer.
325. John Quincy, b. Nov. 6, 1854; d. April 25, 1872.

203 George[6] Treat (*Salmon*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 3, 1795, in Winchester, now Winsted, Conn.; died April 10, 1880, in Tolland, Mass.; married ———, ———. He removed from Conn., to Granville, Mass., and afterwards to Tolland.

Children, born in (?) Granville, Mass.:

326. BENJAMIN[7] FRANKLIN, b. about 1830; m. ———, Almina ———. Resided in East Granville, Mass., in 1865. Was a whipmaker. Enlisted Aug. 26, 1864, in Co. F, 31st Reg't Mass. Vols. Was disc. Sept. 9, 1865, expiration of service of his Co. Had a dau. Lu Ellen, aged 12, in 1865.

327. GEORGE, b. ———.

328. MARIA, b. ———; d. ——, 1877; m. Aug. 1, 1847, Philander Shaw.

204 Betsey[5] Treat (*Salmon,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born July 9, 1797, in Winchester, now Winsted, Conn.; died ———; married April 17, 1831, ASAHEL CASTLE, of Harwinton, Conn.

Children of Asahel and Betsey Castle, born in Harwinton:

329. ELIZABETH,[7] b. ———; m. ———, Phineas Stannard. Had a son:
    1. Downer[8] Stannard, b. ———.

330. MARY, b. ———; m. ———, Anson E. Barnes. Had two children:
    1. Ella Barnes, b. ———; m. Sylvester Roe, and has two children.
    2. Edward J. Barnes, b. ———; m. ———, ——— and resides in Hartland, Conn.

207 Asa[5] Treat (*Salmon,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 31, 1804, in Winchester, now Winsted, Conn.; died April 8, 1874, in West Granville, Mass.; married, first, ———, ———; second, ———, ———. Had a large family. All the children by his first marriage are dead; all the children by his second marriage, except Mary, are believed to have removed to Michigan.

Children, by first marriage:

Children, by his second marriage:

331. ALMEDA[7], b. ———; m. ———, William McKay.

332. CAROLINE, b. ———.

333. HARLOW, b. ———.

334. ASA, b. ———.

335. MARY, b. ———; m. ———, ———. Resides in Chester, Mass.

208 Silvester[5] Treat (*Salmon,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Dec. 16, 1806, in Winchester, Conn.; died May 1, 1880 (gravestone, Winchester, now Winsted); married Jan. 1, 1874, EMMA I. CORTIS, of Russell, Mass. Mr. Treat was a farmer. For her second husband she married ———, William H. Stowe.

Children, born in Winsted, in the town of Winchester:

336. LILLIAN ELIZABETH,[7] b. Nov. 30, 1874.

337. CLARA ISABELLA, b. Nov. 2, 1876.

210 Esther L.[6] Treat (*Salmon,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 30, 1815, in Winchester, now Winsted, Conn.; married ———, GIDEON GRANGER.

Children of Gideon and Esther Granger, born in Winsted:

338. SALMON,[7] b. ———; m. ———. Resides in Winsted. Is foreman of the N. E. Pin Co. Has two sons.

339. SYLVANUS E., b. ———. Is conductor on the N. R. R.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

211 James[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 3, 1818, in Scipio, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; died Jan. 15, 1891, in Minneapolis, Minn.; married, first, April 5, 1840, in Guilford, Medina Co., Ohio, NANCY MUNSON, born Nov. 11, 1822, in Guilford, died Oct. 5, 1852; second, March 26, 1855, in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich, CHARLOTTE ORMSBY, born Sept. 11, 1836, in Great Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. He resided in various towns in Ohio, Iowa, Minnesota and Michigan. Afterwards removed to Minneapolis, where he carried on the express business.

Children by his first marriage:

340. JULIA OPHELIA,[8] b. May 17, 1842, in Montville, Medina Co., Ohio; d. Jan. —, 1862.
341. LYMAN MUNSON, b. Aug. 8, 1844, in Guilford; m. ——, 1872, ———.
342. NANCY, b. March 2, 1846, in Guilford; d. same day.
343. JAMES ITHIEL, b. Oct. 21, 1849, in Guilford; d. Oct. 12, 1852.
344. ALBERT CARROL, b. Oct. 6, 1851; d. Nov. 18, 1872.

By his second marriage:

345. CORA MARIA, b. Jan. 9, 1856, in Buchanan; m. Dec. —, 1871, ———.
346. CLARA NANCY, b. July 11, 1857, in Mt. Pleasant, Henry Co., Iowa; d. July 2, 1875, at Marysville, Wright Co., Minn.
347. JAMES WILBER, b. Sept. 7, 1859, in Lockridge, Jefferson Co., Iowa; d. March 28, 1860.
348. HENRY, b. April 23, 1861, in Lockridge; d. May 1, 1861.
349. EMMA MARILLA, b. April 20, 1862; m. 1st, ——, 1878, ———; 2d, ——, 1884, ———.
350. JAMES EMMET, b. July 11, 1864, in Lockridge.
351. FRANK BENNY, b. March 24, 1867, in Marysville, Minn.; m. Nov. 1, 1890, ———.
352. EDITH KATE, b. Dec. 14, 1869, in Marysville.
353. LOTTIE MAY, b. Jan. 30, 1872, in Marysville; m. May 21, 1891, ———.
354. ETTA CARRIE, b. Oct. 2, 1873, in Marysville.
355. STELLA ECCELLANN, b. May 16, 1878, in Marysville.

213 Chiffonette LeGrass[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 7, 1821, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died Dec. 30, 1887, in Newburg, Ohio; married, Jan. 27, 1842, in Guilford, Medina Co., Ohio, WILLIAM WILSON, who died Sept. 5, 1891, in Cleveland, Ohio, and eldest son of David and Abigail Wilson. He and wife are buried in River Side cemetery, Cleveland. During the civil war he was captain in the 124th Reg't Ohio Volunteer Infantry. Hon. Stillman Witt presented him with a beautiful flag and rifle on behalf of the "Stillman Witt Guards." Was inspector of sharpshooters, and was wounded at the battle of Resaca. After the war he and his brother Taylor Wilson purchased stone quarries. They afterwards admitted Mr. Hughes, and the firm was known as the Wilson & Hughes Stone Co. Was also in the paint manufacturing business in connection with building stone, grindstones, etc.

Children of William and Chiffonette LeGrass Wilson. The first two born at Wilson's Corner, Guilford, Medina Co., Ohio, the others at Brooklyn, Ohio:

356. JAMES DWIGHT,[8] b. Nov. 3, 1842; unm.
357. *Child*, b. Aug. 18, 1845; d. next day.
358. CHIFFONETTE JOSEPHINE, b. Jan. 21, 1848; m. Sept. 20, 1870, William Lawthers, mayor of Youngstown (1892), Ohio. Children born in Youngstown:
    1. William Taylor[9] Lawthers, b. April 22, 1872.
    2. Hattie May Lawthers, b. Jan. 13, 1874; d. Feb. 22, 1878.
    3. Clarence Wilson Lawthers, b. Aug. 6, 1875.
    4. Josephine Lawthers, b. Feb. 3, 1880.

359. Imogene Trafton, b. March 13, 1850; m. April 5, 1871, Albert Thomas, b. Jan. 13, 1848. Is a farmer and resides in Medina, Ohio. Children, the first born in Cleveland, the others in Brooklyn:
   1. Albert[8] Thomas, b. Jan. 29, 1873.
   2. Mattie Thomas, b. Oct. 21, 1875.
   3. Imogene Thomas, b. May 6, 1878.

360. May Delphine, b. ——; d. ——, 1853.

361. Hattie Rogenia, b. May 26, 1853; m. May 23, 1878, H. M. Backus. Is engaged in the real estate business in Duluth, Minn. Children:
   1. Franklyn Wilson Backus, b. April 14, 1879; d. ——, 1879.
   2. George Mygatt Backus, b. March 18, 1881.
   3. Wilson Palmestes Backus, b. Sept. 5, 1883.
   4. Arthur Duluth Backus, b. Jan. 14, 1887; d. Feb. —, 1889.
   5. Hazel Ruth Backus, b. Feb. 15, 1889.
   6. Florence Rachel Backus, b. Jan. 10, 1890.

214 George Royal[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 27, 1823, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married, first, Jan. 1, 1845, Mariette Merrill, born 1823, in Orangeville, Wyoming Co., Ohio, died May 6, 1849, in Guilford, Medina Co., Ohio; second, April 10, 1853, Theodalinda Cooper, in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich., who died Aug. 28, 1855; third, June 17, 1858, Mary Elizabeth Baker. Was station agent on the railroad at Buchanan, for twenty years, when he transferred the office to his brother David B., and retired to a farm, where he now (1892) resides.

Children, the first three born in Guilford, Medina Co., Ohio, the fourth to the ninth in Buchanan, by his first marriage:

362. Hermon Leroy,[8] b. Jan. 1, 1847; d. June 11, 1863, in Buchanan.

363. Mariette Merrill, b. April 28, 1849; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Levi L. Redden. No issue.

By his second marriage:

364. Charles Barton, b. May 6, 1854; m. Nov. 26, 1882, Ellen Adell Alexander.

By his third marriage:

365. Frank, b. March 7, 1859; m. April 10, 1887, Clara May Worden.

366. William Willis, b. Dec. 9, 1860; m. Nov. 6, 1890, Aletha Cassiday.

367. Alta, b. March 2, 1862.

368. Effie Myrtle, b. July 1, 1866; m. May 22, 1889, Walter E. Hathaway.

369. Dell Adaline, b. May 31, 1869.

370. Lucy, b. Jan. 17, 1872.

215 David Beach[7] Treat (*Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 29, 1826, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; died April 2, 1873, in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich.; married Sept. 10, 1857, Alzina E. Reynolds, born March 20, 1832. Was station agent at the railroad in Buchanan. The widow and her son, Bryan W., still reside at Buchanan.

Children, born in Buchanan:

371. George Fleming,[8] b. Aug. 22, 1858; m. Sept. 15, 1887, Ella Woomer of Goshen, Elkhart Co., Ind. Res. (1892) Chicago.

372. Asher Robbins, b. Nov. 16, 1859; m. Nov. 19, 1890, Margaret M. Morton, of Kaukauna, Outagamie Co., Wisc, where they reside.

373. Chiffonette, b. Jan. 15, 1861. Res. Chicago.

374. Daniel Reynolds, b. Dec. 12, 1862. Res. Chicago.

375. Annie Alzina, b. July 13, 1864. Is a teacher in Beacon, Marquette Co., Mich.

376. John Ford, b. July 24, 1866; d. April 5, 1890.

377. Robert Emmet } twins, b. June 21, 1868; { d. Oct. 20, 1868.
378. Emma } { d. Sept. 11, 1868.
379. Bryan Wood, b. Sept. 17, 1870.
380. Clara Reynolds, b. Aug. 31, 1871.

216 William[7] Treat (*Charles,[6] Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 1, 1828, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 19, 1859, Anna Elizabeth Fuller, daughter of the Rev. Edward J. and Anna C. Fuller. She understands German and French. Has attained considerable reputation as a writer of both prose and poetry. Is a member of the Woman's Press Club, of Cleveland, Ohio, and of the International League of Press Clubs. Mr. Treat is a teacher by profession. Was a soldier during the Rebellion. Enlisted Aug. 2, 1862, as a private in the 124th Reg't Ohio Vol. Inf.; June 19, 1863, was promoted to be second lieutenant, and was detailed as acting regimental quartermaster; Jan. 10, 1864, was promoted to be first lieutenant, and mustered in as regimental quartermaster. Was at the battle of Chicamauga, Lookout Mountain, and Missionary Ridge; was the only quartermaster in this division when it went to the relief of Burnside, at Knoxville, and he served for about three months as regimental, brigade and division quartermaster; afterwards was with Sherman in his march to the sea. After the fall of Atlanta they fell back to Franklin, Tenn., and saw that battle; thence fell back to Nashville, and after that saw no more fighting. He was discharged July 11, 1865. His regiment was in the Second Brigade (Hazen's), Third Division (Wood's), Fourth Corps (Thomas'), Western Troops. Resides in Brooklyn, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio.

Children, born in Brooklyn:

381. Carrie Emma,[8] b. July 14, 1860; m. Oct. 28, 1880, Charles R. Hunt.
382. Josephine May, b. Aug. 12, 1866. Is now in the employ of the National Photo Engraving Co., Cleveland.
383. Charles William, b. Jan. 18, 1870. Grad. at the Ohio Business University, Cleveland, Ohio. Intends to be a bookkeeper, but is now teaching school.
384. Rowland Greene, b. March 17, 1872. Is a printer by occupation; a member of the Archæological Association of America, and has a fine collection of Indian relics.

222 Royal Clark[7] Treat (*Thomas Robbins,[6] Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 29, 1821, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 13, 1850, Elizabeth Fitch Streeter. Mr. Treat first settled on Fox river, then in Marquette Co., Wis., and started the village of Princeton, now in Green Lake Co. He now resides in Meadow Valley, Juneau Co., Wis., and is engaged in cranberry culture, and general merchandise. Is justice of the peace, postmaster and town treasurer.

Children, born in Princeton:

385. Joseph Henry,[8] b. Oct. 27, 1851; m. April 6, 1872, Emma Jane Rawson.
386. Clara Antoinette, b. May 5, 1859; m. Nov. 8, 1882, Henry Carter.
387. Clark Robbins, b. April 15, 1869.

223 George Seymour[7] Treat (*Thomas Robbins,[6] Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born June 23, 1823, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married, first, Oct. 13, 1846, Cordelia S Culver, of Westfield, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., who died May, 1878, in Sandwich, Ill.; second, Dec. 25, 1880, Mrs. Eliza D. Olds, at Freeland, De Kalb Co., Illinois. Mr. Treat learned the carpenter's trade, and is now (1886) engaged in farming in Sandwich, De Kalb Co., Illinois.

Children, the first born in Little Rock, Kendall Co., Ill., the others in Westfield, N. Y.:

388. GEORGE M.,[8] b. Dec. 6, 1847. Is a farmer, living in 1886, at Sandwich, Ill.
389. JULIUS J., b. Dec. 13, 1851; m. July 4, 1876, Allie V. Olds.
390. MILTON A., b. Aug. 29, 1853; m. Feb. 20, 1879, Julia A. Thompson.

224 Henry Burr[7] Treat (*Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 24, 1825, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married, first, Dec. 27, 1849, MALINDA H. BRAYTON, of Leeds, Wisc., who died Feb. 3, 1850, in Princeton, Wisc.; second, April —, 1851, PHEBE J. BRAYTON, who died Jan. 31, 1865, in Dansville, Livingston Co., N. Y.; third, April 26, 1866, ANNIE WILLIAMS, of Atchison, Kansas. He was at one time engaged in the nursery business in Atchison, Kansas. In 1887, he removed with his family to Los Angeles, Cal., where he now (1888) resides.

Children, the first born in P inceton, Wisc., the other two in Atchison, by his second marriage:

391. ALBERT ROYAL,[8] b. Oct. 16, 1852; m. Aug. 26, 1883, Martha B. Williams, of Atchison, Kansas.
392. THOMAS ROBBINS, b. Jan. 27, 1859; m. Jan. 27, 1882, Jennie Buster.

By his third marriage:

393. HENRIETTA, b. May 18, 1868.

226 Emily Nancy[7] Treat (*Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 31, 1830, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 27, 1849, EDWIN BRAYTON, in Leeds, Columbia Co., Wisc., who was born May 18, 1828, in Harmony, Chautauqua Co., N. Y. In 1859, Mr. Brayton crossed the plains by ox team, and settled in Mendocino Co., Cal., where he remained till 1878. He next removed to Oakland, Alameda Co. In the spring of 1883, he removed to El Cajon, San Diego Co., where he has a large vineyard, and manufactures raisins. He has also a small orchard of oranges, lemons, and other fruit.

Children of Edwin and Emily N. Brayton:

394. JULIA ADALIA,[8] b. Oct. 8, 1852, in Princeton, Wisc.; d. Sept. 5, 1854, in Little Rock, Ill.
395. ERNEST ROBBINS, b. Dec. 9, 1856, in Lowville, Wisc.; m. Dec. 31, 1878, Martha C. Rushing.
396. ESTELLA SALINDA, b. Dec. 25, 1860, in Anderson Valley, Cal.; m. Oct. 4, 1879, William Fulton.
397. EMOGENE JEANETTE, b. Dec. 7, 1865, in Anderson Valley. She has furnished me with much information in regard to the family.

227 Dr. Horace Jones[7] Treat (*Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 10, 1836, in Little Rock, Kendall Co., Ill.; married, first, ———, MARGARET CULVER; second, ———, MINNIE TRUEX, of Rochester, N. Y., at which place they were married. He is a physician at Terre Haute, Indiana.

Son, born in ———, by his second marriage:

398. LEWIS J.,[8] b. ———. Is in the auditor's office, Terre Haute.

230 Garry Lamont[7] Treat (*Oliver John Harney*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 17, 1831, in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y.; married, first, Feb. 17, 1856, CHRISTINE WILTSE, who died Dec. 9, 1858, in Marion, Linn Co., Iowa; second, Oct. 2, 1860, Mrs. DELIA J. (LATHROP) BASSETT. In his youth Mr. Treat worked on his father's farm in the summer and during the winter attended school; in 1849, he was apprenticed to learn the carpenter's trade, in Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y.; in the winter of

1851–2, was employed in Hedrick Brothers' sash and door factory, Medina, Ohio; in June, 1852, he went to Cleveland; in Feb., 1854, was employed in the freight depot and round house of the N. A. and S. R. R. Co., Michigan City, La Porte Co., Ind.; in June, 1854, worked on the bridges being built by Charles Treat of Michigan, across East and West Bureau rivers, Princeton, Bureau Co., Ill., for the Central Tract Military R. R., now a part of the C. B. and Q. R. R. system; in Oct. of the same year went to Linn Co., Iowa, and purchased one hundred and sixty acres of government land; in 1855, worked for the same railroad as formerly, at Burlington, Des Moines Co., and in the repair shops, at Aurora, Kent Co., Ill.; in April, 1856, went to Marion, Linn Co., Iowa, and was a contractor and builder till 1861, when he went to farming; was elected supervisor of Linn Co., in 1889, for the term Jan., 1890–Jan., 1892, and is chairman of the board; has held the office of township trustee for ten years, and justice of the peace for two years; since Dec. 1, 1890, has been president of the Greeley state bank, Greeley, Holt Co., Nebraska.

Daughter, born in Marion:

399. MARY AUGUSTA,[8] b. Aug. 27, 1862; m. June 17, 1885, Edwin James Esgate.

237 James Bird[7] Treat (*Oliver John Harney,[6] Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James[3], James,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1844, in Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married March —, 1865, LOUISA SHAEFFER, of Rochester, N. Y. He went west, and now (1892) resides in Ash Grove, Franklin Co., Nebraska. Is a farmer. Enlisted Sept. 20, 1861, at Albion, for three years in Co. F, 8th Regular Cavalry. Mustered Nov. 23, 1861.

Children, the first born in Rochester, the second in Fairport, N. Y.:

400. LOUISA,[8] b. ——, 1866; m. ———. Resides in Nebraska.
401. MARY, b. ——, 1875. Resides with her parents.

238 Willis[7] Treat (*Oliver John Harney,[6] Charles,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born ——, 1854, in Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.; married Dec. —, 1879, MARY JANE ALLEN, of Barre, who died ——, 1885, in Barre. Is a farmer, and resides in Paw Paw, Van Buren Co., Mich.

Children, the first born in Gaines, Orleans Co., N. Y., the second and third in Paw Paw:

402. ALLIE,[8] b. Dec. —, 1880.
403. WILLIE, b. ——, 1882.
404. EMMA, b. ——, 1885.

251 Laura Ann[7] Treat (*Horace,[6] John,[5] Oliver,[4] James,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born about 1824, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died April 22, 1854, aged thirty, in Lee, Mass.; married Feb. 6, 1849, LEDYARD N. BAILEY, born June 29, 1814, died March 11, 1857, aged forty-three, in Lee.

Daughter of Ledyard N. and Laura Ann Bailey, born in Lee:

405. ANNA,[8] b. Feb. 12, 1854; m. Jan. 22, 1879, G. W. Longstaff, of Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y. He is one of the firm of Davis and Longstaff, dealers in agricultural implements, Huron, Dakota.

265 Mary Stanton[7] Lester (*Mary[6] Treat, James,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Oct. 7, 1827; married Nov. 18, 1851, WOLCOTT R. HYDE. He resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children of W. R. and M. S. Hyde:

406. Charles Henry,[8] b. Sept. 11, 1853.
407. Annie Lester, b. Feb. 21, 1856.

270 John Adams[7] Doane (*Frances*[6] *Treat*, *James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born June 28, 1825, in Preston, Conn.; married, first, Oct. 28, 1860, Mattie A. Cogbill, of Atlanta, Ga., who died June 17, 1865, leaving no issue; second, June 19, 1867, Dannie C. Spencer, of Atlanta. Mr. Doane has been engaged in mercantile life. In 1856, he read law, but never practised it, and since the war has been engaged principally as a broker. He has taken great interest in this genealogy, and assisted me by furnishing information in regard to the descendants of Rev. Salmon Treat, and other branches of the family.

Children, born in Atlanta, by his second marriage:

408. Fannie Treat,[8] b. Sept. 27, 1869; d. Nov. 18, 1884.
409. Mattie Lovejoy, b. Nov. 14, 1871.

271 Emily Frances[7] Doane (*Frances*[6] *Treat*, *James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 16, 1828, in Preston, Conn.; married May 27, 1847, Rev. Silas Burrows Randall, who graduated at Brown University in 1836. He now (1885) resides at Wyoming, Ohio.

Children of Rev. Silas B. and Emily F. Randall:

410. Silas Herbert,[8] b. July 31, 1852.
411. James, b. Oct. 4, 1853.
412. Helen Maria, b. June 28, 1859.
413. Emma Treat, b. Aug. 29, 1863; m. Oct. 9, 1884, Charles E. McFarland.

272 William Howard[7] Doane (*Frances*[6] *Treat*, *James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 3, 1832, in Preston, Conn.; married Nov. 2, 1857, Frances Mary[7] Treat (279), daughter of James Stanton[6] and Frances A. Treat. After graduating at Westbrook academy in 1848, he served for many years in the counting rooms of his father and uncle in the cotton mill at Voluntown, Conn. Is a member of the American Society of Mechanical and Mining Engineers; the American Geographical Society; the American Society of Science; a chevalier in the Legion of Honor of France. In 1875, Dennison University, of which he is a trustee, conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Music. He has composed more than six hundred Sunday School songs, besides anthems, cantatas, etc., and is the author of many music books, as the "Sabbath School Gems," "Little Sunbeams," "Silver Spray," "Songs of Devotion," "Pure Gold," "Royal Diadem," "Temple Anthems," "Tidal Wave," "Brightest and Best," "Welcome Tidings," "Fountain of Song," etc. In the Baptist Encyclopædia, page 338, edited by Rev. Wm. Cathcart, D.D., and published by Evarts, in Philadelphia, will be found a very complimentary notice of Mr. Doane. Resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children:

414. Ida Frances,[8] b. Aug. 15, 1858.
415. Daisy, b. Nov. 13, 1868.

274 Henry[7] Doane (*Frances*[6] *Treat*, *James*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 8, 1837, in Preston, Conn.; married Sept. 10, 1865, Susan E. Covey. He resided (1885) in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

416. Henry Elroy,[8] b. March 11, 1867.
417. Joseph Howes, b. April 5, 1868; d. March 8, 1871.

418. Susie Edith, b. Oct. 11, 1869; d. Oct. 16, 1876.
419. Willie Sinclair, b. May 20, 1873.
420. Lena Ethel, b. Sept. 21, 1875.

282 Angelina[7] Treat (*James Stanton,[6] James,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Feb. 16, 1847, in Preston, Conn.; married Sept. 13, 1870, Daniel L. Lyon. Resides in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Children of Daniel L. and Angelina Lyon:

421. Bessie Treat,[8] b. Sept. 11, 1880.
422. Fannie Witter, b. Feb. 10, 1884.

284 James Morris[7] Treat (*Salmon,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Sept. 27, 1826, in Leon, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; married May 20, 1862, Charlotte S. Patch, born Aug. 9, 1842. Has resided for the last forty years in Leon, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and is now (1886) a breeder of fine stock, and engaged in the dairy business.

Children, born in Leon:

423. Clinton J.,[8] b. Jan. 12, 1865.
424. Laura M., b. Nov. 12, 1871; d Sept. 28, 1872.
425. Frank M., b. May 23, 1883.

285 Milo Clinton[7] Treat (*Salmon,[6] John,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 5, 1841, in Leon, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.; married, first, Sept. 20, 1870, Clara Minerva Crawford, born Jan. 5, 1851, at Brady's Bend, Penn., died April 3, 1885, on Good Friday, in East Brady, Penn.; second, Jan. 26, 1887, Sarah R. Hakes, of Worcester, Mass. Miss Crawford was the daughter of Eben and Elizabeth Crawford. She graduated in 1870 at the Pittsburgh Female Academy. In 1878, the family removed to Bradford. In 1868, she united with the Presbyterian church at Emlenton, and in 1880 with the First Baptist church of Bradford, where her husband had become a member. She was a consistent Christian and endured her long sickness without a murmur. He has been engaged in the oil, gas and banking business for twenty years in western Penn. Has resided in Bradford, McKean Co., and Emlenton, Venango Co., Penn., and in Jamestown, N. Y. Was a member of the Manhattan Oil Company. Resides now (1891) in Washington, Penn., a member of the firm of Treat and Mallory. Has taken great interest in this work.

Son, born in Emlenton, by his first marriage:

426. Ellis M.,[8] b. Nov. 27, 1872.

296 Mary Elizabeth[7] Paul (*Eliza Stanton[6] Treat, Amos,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 19, 1825, in Voluntown, Conn.; married Nov. 10, 1846, George Gilbert Billings Bentley, in Sterling, Conn., who died June 15, 1864, in Sharon, Mass.

Children of George G. B. and Mary E. Bentley, the first two born in Voluntown, Conn., the other two in Sharon, Mass.:

427. Rebecca Elizabeth,[8] b. Nov. 21, 1847; m. March 25, 1868, Charles Worden Bitgood.
428. Jesse Edward Paul, b. April 12, 1850; m. May 26, 1877, Hattie Ella Hall.
429. Orion Japhet, b. Jan. 29, 1859.
430. Harriet Maria Jewett, b. Feb. 22, 1864; d. Oct. 9, 1864.

300 Emily[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 11, 1809, in Middletown, Conn.; died ——, 1840; married ———, ABNER PRIOR.

Children of Abner and Emily Prior:

431. WILLIAM HENRY,[8] b. Oct. 1, 1831; d. April 6, 1885; m. May 19, 1853, Theodosia Euphemia Banker. Children:
    1. Elizabeth Somerville[9] Prior, b. Sept. 13, 1854.
    2. William Henry Prior, b. Dec. 28, 1856; d. Aug. 12, 1860.
    3. John Thorn Prior, b. Dec. 11, 1859.
432. SUSAN EMILY, b. July 13, 1834; m., 1st, Nov. 24, 1853, Elijah Williams Gibbons, b. Nov. 29, 1830, d. Dec. 19, 1862, killed during the Rebellion; 2d, June 14, 1871, Eli Hawes, b. Oct. 29, 1816. They reside on Grand St., Hartford, Conn. Children, by her first marriage:
    1. Frederick Elijah Gibbons, b. Oct. 19, 1854; m. May 21, 1879, Mary Lucena Leonard, b. June 13, 1855. Children:
        1. Louis Frederick[10] Gibbons, b. March 18, 1880.
        2. Ernest Leonard Gibbons, b. Sept. 18, 1884.
    2. Henry Judson Gibbons, b. May 30, 1859; m. Nov. 18, 1882, Lizzie P. Field, b. Sept. 6, 1866. Child:
        1. Lillian May Gibbons, b. Sept. 21, 1883.
433. ADELINE LUCRETIA, b. March 10, 1836; d. July 11, 1861; m. Nov. 27, 1852, Jeremiah Dennison Chalker, b. March 10, 1829. Children, b. in Middletown:
    1. Charles Clifton Chalker, b. Dec. 25, 1853.
    2. Emily Iranette Chalker, b. Aug. 1, 1856; d. July 4, 1881; m. Aug. 25, 1876, Rockley L. Berry. Children:
        1. Arthur Clifton Berry, b. ——, 1877.
        2. Gertrude May Berry, b. April 20, 1880.
    3. Mary Effie Chalker, b. Jan. 25, 1860.

303 Joseph[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 22, 1814, in Middletown, Conn.; died Oct. 23, 1886, in Haddam, Conn; married, first, June 2, 1835, NANCY MARIA BAILEY, born Feb. 7, 1812, died Jan. 18, 1862, and daughter of Charles Bailey of Middletown; second, March 12, 1863, MARION J. PORTER, who was born Sept. 2, 1822, died Sept. 20, 1887.

Children, born in Haddam, by his first marriage:

434. JOHN OGDEN,[8] b. July 24, 1836; d. Aug 25, 1857.
435. ESTHER MARIA, b. May 2, 1838; d. March 30, 1839.
436. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Aug. 26, 1841; d. Jan. 15, 1845.
437. ABIGAIL L., b. Dec. 28, 1844; d. April 2, 1845.
438. ADELINE A., b. March 5, 1846; m. June 3, 1864, Chauncey W. Clarke.
439. TAMSON ROSALIA, b. Jan. 23, 1849; d. Oct. 8, 1881; m. Sept. 16, 1867, Henry S. Norton.
440. LAUREN TUTTLE, b. May 25, 1851; m. Feb. 25, 1875, Louisa Burbridge.
441. DAYTON JOSEPH, b. Nov. 7, 1856; m. Jan. 1, 1881, Cornelia Brooks Skinner.

304 Mary Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Jan. 16, 1817, in Middletown, Conn.; died Feb. 26, 1843; married Sept. 5, 1839, as his first wife, LAUREN TUTTLE, born April 2, 1815, died March 14, 1860, in Meriden, Conn., and son of Eli and Thankful Asenath (Perkins) Tuttle. He was a carpenter. For his second wife he married Feb. 15, 1844, Harriet Todd, of Wallingford, Conn. See Tuttle Genealogy.

Daughter of Lauren and Mary E. Tuttle:

442. Mary Isabella,[8] b. July 4, 1841; m. May 25, 1881, Herbert Allyn. She was at one time a teacher in the Sailor's and Soldier's Orphan Asylum, Washington, D. C., and at Middletown. Daughter:
   1. Mary J.[9] Allyn, b. Dec. 22, 1882.

305 Esther Maria[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 21, 1819, in Middletown, Conn.; married Dec. 25, 1844, Joseph Bacon, born Oct. 22, 1817, died Sept. 14, 1859. Resided in Middletown. She now resides in Haddam, Conn.

Children of Joseph and Esther M. Bacon, born in Middletown:

443. Damon Pythias,[8] b. July 19, 1846; d. May 6, 1872.
444. Esther Maria, b. May 28, 1848; d. May 26, 1874; m. Oct. 30, 1872, Franklin I. Dix.
445. Maria, b. Feb. 27, 1853; d. March 11, 1854.
446. James Buchanan, b. Sept. 13, 1856; d. Dec. 22, 1856.

307 Abigail Sarah[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 4, 1825, in Middletown, Conn.; married Dec. 31, 1845, Titus Sage, born Sept. 14, 1815, died July 29, 1885, and son of Barzillai and Eunice (Dowd) Sage. Was a tinsmith and resided in Middletown, where his widow still (1888) resides, to whom as also to her daughter Florence A. Sage, I am indebted for much valuable information in regard to the family.

Children of Titus and Abigail S. Sage, born in Middletown:

447. Leantine Estelle,[8] b. Sept. 11, 1849; m. March 16, 1869, Stephen Alexander Kingsland, of Middletown, after the death of her sister Josephine Isidora Sage. Children, b. in Middletown:
   1. Josephine Isadora[9] Kingsland, b. Aug. 18, 1869.
   2. Annie Pine Kingsland, b. Feb. 18, 1872.
   3. Eugene David Kingsland, b. April 16, 1874.
   4. William Stephen Kingsland, b. March 19, 1876.
   5. Edward Delmot Kingsland, b. Jan. 17, 1878.
   6. Abigail Sarah Kingsland, b. Dec. 17, 1880.
   7. Benjamin Douglas Kingsland, b. Dec. 21, 1884; d. Aug. 21, 1885.
   8. Robert Frazer Kingsland, b. Aug. 25, 1886.
   9. Harold Cozine Kingsland, b. June 14, 1888.
448. Josephine Isadora, b. May 13, 1850; d. March 28, 1867; m. Feb. 19, 1867, Stephen Alexander Kingsland. No issue.
449. Florence Avistern, b. Oct. 17, 1854; unm. Resides with her mother (1888).
450. George Bound, b. Jan. 6, 1856; m. ———, ———. Resides in Waverly, N. Y. No issue.
451. William Elijah Scott, b. Sept. 21, 1861; unm. Resides with his mother (1888).

309 Comfort Johnson[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph Canning*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 14, 1830, in Middletown, Conn.; died March 6, 1885, in Haddam, Conn.; married Aug. 13, 1856, Mary Louisa Hubbard, who was born Jan. 27, 1835. Resided in Haddam.

Children, born in Haddam:

452. Alston Wentworth,[8] b. Feb. 12, 1858; d. June 2, 1877.
453. Floyd Olin, b. Sept. 12, 1860; d. Jan. 17, 1883.
454. Clifton Johnson, b. Nov. 24, 1862.
455. William Henry, b. Oct. 19, 1864; d. May 5, 1889.
456. Anna Montague, b. April 5, 1868.

311 Calphurnina[7] Treat (*Elisha Russell*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born April 30, 1819, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 2, 1843, Dr. James Thomas French. Resides in Westford, N. Y.

Son of Dr. James T. and Calphurnina French, born in Westford:

457. Leslie R.,[8] b. Sept. 18, 1847; m. Feb. 2, 1868, Ann A. Groff. Resides at Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y. Children:
   1. Mary F.[9] French, b. July 14, 1869.
   2. Henry G. French, b. Nov. 24, 1873.

312 Russell[7] Treat (*Elisha Russell*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 10, 1821, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; died Feb. 19, 1881, in Decatur; married, first, June 15, 1850, Sarah Tripp; second, May 12, 1875, Julia W. Fuller. She has furnished me with information about the descendants of John[5] Treat. She now resides in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Son, born in Decatur, by his first marriage:

458. Henry Morell,[8] b. March 14, 1853; m. Jan. 13, 1873, Ida L. Shaver. Resides in Worcester, N. Y. Son:
   1. Ford M.[9] Treat, b. April 30, 1884; d. July 16, 1884.

314 Elisha Russell[7] Treat (*Thomas Warren*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 3, 1829, in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Dec. 4, 1854, Elizabeth C. Tipple. Is a mechanic, and resided (1888) in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Daughter, born in Westford:

459. Ina F.,[8] b. Aug. 20, 1855; m. May 3, 1876, Barney R. Haines. No issue.

320 Stephen Deloss[7] Treat (*Jacob*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 2, 1832, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Jan. 23, 1854, Ann M. Horton. He is a farmer and resides in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children, born in Westford:

460. Martha Adell,[8] b. Aug. 19, 1857; d. May 15, 1883; m. June 24, 1877, Ethelbert D. Barnard.
461. Mary Elizabeth, b. April 18, 1858; m. Oct. 25, 1879, Burdette S. Pitts.
462. Willis Eugene, b. Aug. 19, 1862; d. April 10, 1874.
463. Cora Ann, b. Jan. 4, 1869; m. Dec. 28, 1887, Mike Manzer.
464. Eva A., b. Sept. 8, 1871; d. Feb. 23, 1872.

321 Hannah Lovina[7] Treat (*Jacob*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 21, 1834, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married, Dec. 23, 1856, Lewis Davis. Resides in Oneonta, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Children of Lewis and Hannah L. Davis, the first born in Westford, N. Y., the second in Onaquaga, Broome Co., N. Y.:

465. Horace,[8] b. March 6, 1858.
466. Oliver, b. Jan. 8, 1871.

323 Sarah[7] Treat (*Jacob*,[6] *John*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 25, 1844, in Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Nov. 26, 1860, Martin Peirce, a farmer. Resides in Decatur.

Children of Martin and Sarah Peirce, the first born in Westville, the second in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.:

467. Addie M.,[8] b. Oct. 5, 1865; m. Feb. 25, 1885, Frederick M. Peirce. Children:
    1. Frederick Ray[9] Peirce, b. Nov. 20, 1885.
    2. ———, b. ———.
468. Flora O., b. Dec. 8, 1870.

328 Maria[7] Treat (*George*,[6] *Salmon*,[5] *John*,[4] *Joseph*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born ———, in Granville, Mass.; died ——, 1877, in Tolland, Mass.; married Aug. 1, 1847, Philander Shaw, who resides in Tolland. Is a farmer.

Children of Philander and Maria Shaw, born in Tolland:

469. Riley,[8] b. Oct. 6, 1848.
470. Laura, b. Jan. 8, 1854; d. March 27, 1887.
471. Eliza, b. Aug. 15, 1858.
472. Avelda, b. March 12, 1860; m. ———, George Malison, and lives in Winsted, Conn.
473. Ralph, b. Aug. 25, 1868.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

364 Charles Barton[8] Treat (*George Royal*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born May 6, 1854, in Guilford, Ohio; married Nov. 26, 1882, ELLEN ADELL ALEXANDER. Is a member of the firm of Treat and Godfrey, dealers in hardware, agricultural implements, buggies and road wagons, Buchanan, Mich.

Daughter, born in Buchanan:

474. THEODA JULIA,[9] b. Dec. 7, 1884.

365 Frank[8] Treat (*George Royal*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born March 7, 1859, in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich.; married April 10, 1887, CLARA MAY WORDEN. Is a clerk and resides in Buchanan.

Son, born in Buchanan:

475. CLYDE ROYAL,[9] b. Jan. 21, 1890.

368 Effie Myrtle[8] Treat (*George Royal*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 1, 1866, in Buchanan, Berrien Co., Mich.; married May 22, 1889, WALTER E. HATHAWAY. Is a farmer, and resides in Buchanan.

Child of Walter E. and Effie M. Hathaway, born in Buchanan:

476. CLEON,[9] b. Sept. 10, 1891.

381 Carrie Emma[8] Treat (*William*,[7] *Charles*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born July 14, 1860, in Brooklyn, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio; married Oct. 28, 1880, CHARLES R. HUNT. He is a theatrical manager, and resides in Brooklyn.

Children of Charles R. and Carrie E. Hunt, born in Brooklyn:

477. ALICE,[9] b. July 9, 1882.
478. SIDNEY, b. Jan. 1, 1885.
479. LOIS ANNA, b. Oct. 13, 1887.

385 Joseph Henry[8] Treat (*Royal Clark*,[7] *Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Oct. 27, 1851, in Princeton, Green Lake Co., Wis.; married April 6, 1872, EMMA JANE RAWSON. He is engaged in cranberry culture in Meadow Valley, Juneau Co., Wis.

Children, the first and third born in Princeton, the others in Meadow Valley:

480. LELA EVELINE,[9] b. March 20, 1873.
481. MARY ELIZABETH, b. April 5, 1876.
482. KITTIE EMMA, b. Nov. 13, 1877.
483. ROYAL HARRINGTON, b. Aug. 27, 1879.
484. GERTRUDE ELSIE, b. Jan. 21, 1882.

389 Julius J.[8] Treat (*George Seymour*,[7] *Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 13, 1851, in Westfield, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; married July 4, 1876, ALLIE V. OLDS, at Council Bluffs, Iowa. He was a carpenter, and farmer, at Sandwich, DeKalb Co., Ill., in 1886. In 1889 was engaged in the photographic business at Mountain Grove, Wright Co., Missouri.

Children, the first born in Spencer, Iowa, the second and third in Sandwich, Ill., and the fourth in Griffin, Ga.:

485. CLARA L.,[9] b. April 17, 1877.
486. PERLEY S., b. Feb. 15, 1879.

487. Royal C., b. June 2, 1881.
488. Charles J., b. May 31, 1885.

390 Milton A.[8] **Treat** (*George Seymour*,[7] *Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 29, 1853, in Westfield, Chautauqua Co, N. Y.; married Feb. 20, 1879, Julia A. Thompson, of Spencer, Iowa. He is a farmer. Resides in Spencer.

Children, born in Spencer:

489. Cordelia S.,[9] b. April 12, 1880.
490. Mabel B., b. Nov. 1, 1882.
491. Thomas Ray, b. July 20, 1885.

395 Ernest Robbins[8] **Brayton** (*Emily Nancy*[7] *Treat*, *Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 9, 1856, in Lowville, Columbia Co., Wisc.; married Dec 31, 1878, Martha C. Rushing, at Navarro, Mendocino Co, Cal., who was born Feb. 4, 1857. Resides in San Diego, Cal.

Children, the first two born in Navarro, the other three in San Diego, Cal.:

492. Daisy Emily,[9] b. March 24, 1880.
493. Alvin Lewellyn, b. Nov. 29, 1881.
494. Edna Emogene, b. Dec. 7, 1883.
495. ——, b. Feb. 11, 1886.

396 Estella Salinda[8] **Brayton** (*Emily Nancy*[7] *Treat*, *Thomas Robbins*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Dec. 25, 1860, in Anderson Valley, Cal.; married Oct. 4, 1879, William Fulton, in Oakland, Alameda Co., Cal.

Children of William and Estella S. Fulton:

496. Walter Edwin,[9] b. Sept. 24, 1880, in Oakland.
497. Joseph William, b. Oct. 7, 1881, in San Diego, Cal.

399 Mary Augusta[8] **Treat** (*Garry Lamont*,[7] *Oliver John Harney*,[6] *Charles*,[5] *Oliver*,[4] *James*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 27, 1862, in Marion, Linn Co., Iowa; married June 17, 1885, Edwin James Esgate, born Jan. 15, 1862. Was superintendent of the Marion public schools for six years, and is now (1892) cashier of the Greeley State bank, Greeley, Holt Co., Nebraska.

Children of Edwin J. and Mary A. Esgate, born in Marion:

498. Arthur Treat,[9] b. July 26, 1887.
499. Edith Mary, b. Aug. 7, 1889.

427 Rebecca Elizabeth[8] **Bentley** (*Mary Elizabeth*[7] *Paul*, *Eliza Stanton*[6] *Treat*, *Amos*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Salmon*,[3] *James*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Nov. 21, 1847, in Voluntown, Conn.; married March 25, 1868, Charles Worden Bitgood, in Voluntown. He is a manufacturer of chemicals in Voluntown, and a farmer.

Children of Charles W. and Rebecca E. Bitgood, born in Voluntown:

500. Elmer Grant,[9] b. Jan. 17, 1869.
501. Eugene Worden, b. March 24, 1870.
502. Mary Rebecca, b. Aug. 24, 1872.
503. Eliza Treat, b. Aug. 6, 1874.
504. Robert Amos Treat, b. Jan 14, 1876.
505. Albert Doane, b. Jan. 24, 1884.
506. Jesse Paul, b. March 12, 1887.

428 Jesse Edward Paul[8] Bentley (*Mary Elizabeth[7] Paul, Eliza Stanton[6] Treat, Amos,[5] Samuel,[4] Salmon,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 12, 1850, in Voluntown, Conn.; married May 26, 1877, HATTIE ELLA HALL, in Hopkinton, R. I. Mr. Bentley is a farmer.

Children, born in Voluntown:

507. AUSTIN GILBERT,[9] b. May 1, 1878.
508. ALICE REBECCA, b. Nov. 19, 1882.

438 Adeline A.[8] Treat (*Joseph,[7] Joseph,[6] Joseph Canning,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born March 5, 1846, in Haddam, Conn.; married June 3, 1864, CHAUNCEY W. CLARKE, of Haddam, who was born June 15, 1846.

Children of Chauncey W. and Adeline A. Clarke:

509. EFFIE PRUDENCE,[9] b. Sept. 25, 1865; m. July 4, 1883, Wellington O. Barry. Children:
    1. Pearl Sylvia[10] Barry, b. Dec. 5, 1884.
    2. Lizzie Henrietta Barry, b. May 30, 1885; d. May 13, 1886.
510. GEORGIE HENRIETTA, b. Nov. 16, 1871.
511. WILLARD SYLVESTER, b. Sept. 17, 1879.

439 Tamsen Rosalia[8] Treat (*Joseph,[7] Joseph,[6] Joseph Canning,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Jan. 23, 1849, in Haddam, Conn.; died Oct. 8, 1881; married Sept. 16, 1867, HENRY S. NORTON.

Children of Henry S. and Tamsen R. Norton:

512. GRACE ELVENIA,[9] b. July 18, 1868; m. May 1, 1885, Samuel R. Shailer. Son:
    1. Norman Fisk[10] Shailer, b. Nov. 20, 1886.
513. CLAYTON CARLOS, b. Oct. 8, 1870; d. Feb. 18, 1885.

440 Lauren Tuttle[8] Treat (*Joseph,[7] Joseph,[6] Joseph Canning,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born May 25, 1851, in Haddam, Conn.; married Feb. 25, 1875, LOUISA BURBRIDGE, of Haddam, who was born July 31, 1848. Resides in Haddam.

Children, born in Haddam:

514. CHARLES JOSEPH,[9] b. Dec. 4, 1875; d. Aug. 18, 1886.
515. MARION LOUISA, b. Jan. 20, 1879.
516. SYLVIA LILLIAN, b. Feb. 7, 1885.

441 Dayton Joseph[8] Treat (*Joseph,[7] Joseph,[6] Joseph Canning,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Nov. 7, 1856, in Haddam, Conn.; married Jan. 1, 1881, CORNELIA BROOKS SKINNER, of Haddam, who was born Sept. 20, 1860. Resides in Haddam.

Children, born in Haddam:

517. JOHN JOSEPH,[9] b. June 9, 1882.
518. FRANK NORTON, b. July 17, 1886.

460 Martha Adell[8] Treat (*Stephen Deloss,[7] Jacob,[6] John,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born Aug. 19, 1857, in Westford, N. Y.; died May 15, 1883; married June 24, 1877, ETHELBERT D. BARNARD. Is a farmer and teacher. Resides in Westford.

Children of Ethelbert D. and Martha A. Barnard, born in Westford:

519. EVA A.,[9] b. Oct. 8, 1879.
520. FRANK R., b. June 18, 1880.

461 Mary Elizabeth[8] Treat (*Stephen Deloss,[7] Jacob,[6] John,[5] John,[4] Joseph,[3] James,[2] Richard[1]*), born April 18, 1858, in Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Oct. 25, 1879, BURDETTE S. PITTS. Is a farmer and resides in Middlefield, N. Y.

Son of Burdette S. and Mary E. Pitts, born in Middlefield:

521. FLOYD T.,[9] b. Sept. 8, 1880.

1 Matthias[1] Treat, born in England; died July 8, 1662, in Wethersfield, Conn.; married about 1648, MARY SMITH, daughter of Richard Smith, of Wethersfield. For her second husband, she married before 1676, Anthony Wright, of Wethersfield, a member of the first troop of cavalry, who died in 1679, without issue. After his marriage to Mr. Treat's widow, he was appointed to administer the estate of her late husband. But very little is known in regard to Matthias Treat. He is supposed to have been a nephew, or a near relation, of Richard Treat, sr.; have been unable to find any trace of him in England after a most thorough search (see p. 23). He was made a freeman May 21, 1657. In the Connecticut Colonial Records he appears as a party in various lawsuits from 1646 to 1649. He resided in Wethersfield on the east side of Broad St., on the old Samuel Boardman place; afterwards on the west side of Sandy lane.

The inventory of his estate, dated Wethersfield, Sept. 16, 1662, amounts to £163. It contains among other items the following:

House & home lot & 6 acres upland	£56. 00. 00
A sword	20. 00
Mare & colt	£15. 00. 00
2 colts	£10. 00. 00
2 oxen	£14. 00. 00
Hoggs	£ 3. 5.

Also the following:

"The children of ye deceased

Henry the eldest aged 13 yeares

Susanna aged — 11 yeares

Richard aged — 7 yeares — Abigail aged 3 yrs

Elizabeth aged — 5. Another expected," who was named Dorcas after birth.

Distribution:

"To y^e^ Relict or widdow — 50[l]

To y^e^ Eldest son 23[l]. And to y^e^ other five Eighteen pounds apiece."

Children born in Wethersfield:

2. HENRY,[2] b. about 1649; d. ———, 1681; m. about 1673, Sarah Andrews.
3. SUSANNA, b. about 1651; d. ———.
4. RICHARD, b. about 1655; d. ———.
5. ELIZABETH, b. about 1657; d. ———.
6. ABIGAIL, b. about 1659; d. about 1702; m. ——, 1683, Capt. Stephen Hollister.
7. DORCAS, b. about 1662; d. ———; m., about 1681, Richard Smith. Mrs. Mary Smith of Wethersfield gives to her daughter Dorcas Treat, Jan. 20, 1681, "my brown cow between six and seven years old." (Wethersfield Records, 2: 299.)

2 Henry[2] Treat (*Matthias*[1]), born about 1649, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died ——, 1681, in East Hartford, Conn.; married about 1673, SARAH ANDREWS, daughter of Edward Andrews, of Hartford She owned the covenant in the First church at Hartford, March 15, 1695–6. He was aged thirteen years in Sept., 1662, and resided in Hartford, whither he removed about 1671, as is supposed. The name of Henry Treatt appears on a petition dated March 14, 1673–4, at Marblehead, Mass., for a general town meeting to be held on the 16th of the month. The inventory of his estate was dated Sept. 5, 1681, and amounted to £126 5s. 7d. Sept. 7, 1681, administration was granted to three persons to dispose of the property to the best interests of the children. (Hartford Prob. 4: 69.) June 5, 1710, the Court of Probate appointed William Burnham, of Wethersfield, to be administrator of the estate of Henry Treat, late of Hartford. His children are said to be Matthias, and Sarah, wife of David Forbes. She was alive in 1714. (Hartford Prob. 8: 13.)

Children, born in East Hartford:

8. SARAH,[3] b. about 1674; d. ——; m. ——, David Forbes of Hartford.
9. MATTHIAS, b. about 1676; d. Oct. 26, 1726; m. about 1700, Hannah Warren.

6 Abigail[2] Treat (*Matthias*[1]), born about 1659, in Wethersfield, Conn.; died about 1702, in Wethersfield; married ——, 1683, Capt. STEPHEN[2] HOLLISTER, of Wethersfield, born 1658, and son of Lieut. John and Joanna (Treat) Hollister, died at Greenbush, near Albany, N. Y., of camp distemper, about Oct. 2, 1709. For his second wife he married between 1702 and 1709, Mrs. Elizabeth (Coleman) Reynolds, by whom he had one son, Stephen, born Sept. 12, 1709. See Hollister Genealogy, p. 37, 38.

Children of Capt. Stephen and Abigail Hollister, born in Wethersfield:

10. JERUSHA,[3] b. Jan. 7, 1684; d. Sept. 30, 1710; unm.
11. STEPHEN, b. July 12, 1686; d. April 29, 1707.
12. ABIGAIL, b. Aug. 16, 1688; d. ——; m. Dec. 29, 1709, Ebenezer Seymour, of Farmington, afterwards of Windsor, Conn.
13. ANN, b. March 16, 1690; d. ——; m. Nov. 27, 1712, Robert Booth, of Stratford, Conn. She probably m., 2d, Dr. James Haney Hurlbut of Kensington, Conn.
14. GERSHOM, b. April 2, 1692; d. ——, 1750; m. ——, —— Gilbert. He settled in Farmington, Conn., where he d. leaving children.
15. SAMUEL, b. ——, 1694; d. ——; m ——, and had four children. He settled in Farmington.
16. EUNICE, b. ——, 1696; d. ——; m., 1st, Dec. 23, 1714, Jonathan Seymour; 2d, ——, William Chitistor.
17. GIDEON, b. ——, 1698; d. May 10, 1725; m. March 28, 1723, Rebekah Sherman.
18. DANIEL, b. ——, 1700; d ——.
19. NATHANIEL, b. ——, 1702; d. ——. Was in New Fairfield, Conn., in 1744.

8 Sarah[3] Treat (*Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1674, in East Hartford, Conn.; died ———; married ———, DAVID FORBES, who died Dec. 16, 1729, aged fifty-eight, and son of David and Catharine Forbes, of East Hartford, Conn.

Children of David and Sarah Forbes, born in East Hartford:

20. SARAH,[4] b. ———; bapt. 1710; d. ———.
21. DAVID, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Mary Hills, dau. of Lieut. Jonathan Hills.
22. WILLIAM, b. ——, 1712; d. April 7, 1785, aged 72; m. ———, Elizabeth Olmsted, b. 1716, d. Dec. 15, 1788, in her 73d year, and dau. of James and Mary (Bull) Olmsted.
23. SOLOMON, b. ———; bapt. ——, 1714; d. ———; m. ———, Jemima Burnham, dau. of Samuel Burnham, of Windsor, Conn.
24. CATHARINE, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Lee, of Berlin, Conn.
25. MARY, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. ———; m. ———, Solomon Gilman.

9 Matthias[3] Treat (*Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*). born about 1676, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Oct. 26, 1726, in East Hartford; married about 1700, HANNAH [WARREN?]. In 1704, he, with others, petitioned the General Court for permission to pay the minister's tax on the west side of the Connecticut river, and not on the east side. The petition was not granted. He owned the covenant of the First church at Hartford, May 4, 1707. The inventory of his estate is dated Oct. 26, 1726 and amounted to £141 19s. 2d. Administration of the estate of "Matthias Treat, late of Hartford, East side," was granted by the court of probate, March 7, 1726–7, to widow Hannah Treat and Abraham Warren of Wethersfield.

Children, born in East Hartford:

26. MATTHIAS,[4] b. about 1705; d. about 1776; m. about 1730, Mrs. Dorothy (Buckland) Bidwell.
27. HENRY, b. about 1707; bapt. May 4, 1707; d. Oct. 12, 1794; m. about 1731, Abigail Gilman.

FOURTH GENERATION.

26 Matthias[4] Treat (*Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born about 1705, in East Hartford, Conn.; died about 1776, in East Hartford; married about 1750, Mrs. Dorothy (Buckland) Bidwell, who died Dec. 1797, and daughter of Daniel and Esther Buckland. Her first husband was ——— Bidwell. Mr. Treat resided in East Hartford, that part now called Hockanum.

Children, born and baptized in East Hartford:

28. Matthias,[5] b. ———, 1750; bapt. Dec. 3, 1750; d. June 15, 1827, aged 76; m. Dec. 20, 1778, Tryphena Risley.
29. Mary, b. ———; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Raymond.
30. Theodore, b. Aug. 15, 1754; bapt. Aug. 26, 1753 (?); d. March 28, 1828; m., 1st, Dec. 11, 1783, Mary Williams; 2d, March 28, 1805, Mrs. Zippora Sholes.
31. Esther, b. ——, 1755; bapt. Aug. 31, 1755; d. ———; m., 1st, ———, ——— Bunce; 2d, ———, ——— Hinsdale.
32. Russell, b. ——, 1758; bapt. April 23, 1758; d. ——, 1842, in East Hartford; m. ———, Anna Ensign, who d. July 10, 1849, aged 88, and dau. of Moses Ensign. He was a soldier in the Revolution, and received a pension. In 1840, he resided in East Hartford, 82 years old. In Dec, 1775, he enlisted at East Hartford, with Capt. Bissell, in Col. Huntingdon's Reg't, for one year, and was discharged at Peekskill, N. Y. He was at the battle of Long Island, Aug. 27, 1776, and in other engagements. In 1777, he served 6 months with Capt. Curtis, in Col. Roger Eno's Conn. Reg't, and was present at the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne, Oct. 17, 1777. In 1820, his family consisted of himself and wife who was 57 years old. His name is incorrectly given as Roswell Treat in Goodwin's notes. His will was dated April 4, 1821; probated Dec. 28, 1842. He leaves to wife Anna all his estate during her life or widowhood, and to sister Esther Hinsdale, and her heirs, all property after the death of his wife.

27 Henry[4] Treat (*Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born ——, 1707, in East Hartford, Conn.; baptized May 4, 1707, in the First church, Hartford; died Oct. 12, 1794, in East Hartford; married, about 1731, Abigail Gilman, daughter of Richard Gilman.

Children, born and baptized in East Hartford:

33. Ruth,[5] b. ———; d. ———.
34. Henry, b. ———; d. ———; m. Jan. 21, 1768, Eunice Smith.
35. Stephen, b. ———; bapt. ———, 1736; d. Nov. 21, 1817, aged 83; m. March 13, 1760, Jane Kirby Lord (or Jane Gaines).
36. John, b. Aug. 12, 1745; bapt. ———; d. Aug. 26, 1832; m, 1st, Aug. 10, 1775, Rachel Burr; 2d, Dec. 6, 1787, Mrs. Abigail (Hutchins) Andrus.
37. Richard, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 6, 1749; d. ———.
38. Elizabeth, b. ———; bapt. Dec. 20, 1751; d. ———.
39. Sybil, b. ———; bapt. Feb. 10, 1754; m. ———, Joshua Buckland, who was b. 1757, and son of Charles and Hannah (Warren) Buckland.
40. George, b. March 4, 1756; bapt. March 7, 1756; d. Jan. 2, 1827; m. Dec. 11, 1783, Lydia Ensign.
41. Anna, b. ———; bapt. ———; d. before 1811; m. ———, Samuel Bidwell.

FIFTH GENERATION.

28 Lieut. Matthias[5] Treat (*Matthias,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1750; baptized Dec. 3, 1750, in East Hartford, Conn.; died June 15, 1827, aged seventy-six (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married Dec. 20, 1778, TRYPHENA RISLEY, who died April 5, 1822, aged sixty-one (gravestone), and daughter of John Risley of Hartford. Was a private in the Co. of Capt. Jonathan Wells, and marched for Boston at the time of the Lexington alarm in 1775. Was paid for six days service. From Jan. 7, 1778, till after March 7, 1778, was a private in the Co. of Capt. Roswell Grant, in the Reg't of Col. Obadiah Johnson. Was stationed in Rhode Island. Was a lieutenant in the militia in 1794.

Children, born and baptized in East Hartford:

42. TRYPHENA,[6] b. April 11, 1779; d. April 22, 1859; m. ———, Nehemiah Abbey.
43. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 18, 1781; d. May 17, 1860; m., 1st, March 21, 1802, Timothy Forbes, of Burnside, Conn., and son of Timothy and Mary (Roberts) Forbes; 2d, May 1, 1822, John L. Goodale, of East Windsor, Conn.
44. CLARISSA, b. Jan. 18, 1784; d. ———; m. ———, Harvey Peck, of Rochester, N. Y.
45. OLIVE, b. Oct. 29, 1786; d. ———; m. Nov. 19, 1809, Timothy Deming.
46. MATTHIAS, b July 28, 1789; d. March 5, 1843; m., 1st, Aug. 29, 1813, Lucy Brewer; 2d, June 17, 1840, Mrs. Sarah (Irving) Williams.
47. SYLVESTER, b. Sept. 8, 1792; d. about 1860; m. May 8, 1824, Emily Brown.
48. OLIVER, b. May 1, 1795; d. Jan. 21, 1875; m., 1st, May 8, 1816, Dorothy Porter; 2d, Oct. 9, 1834, Statira Adams; 3d, Oct. 11, 1862, Almira Phelps; 4th, Oct., 1867, Mrs. Mary Orville Bridges.
49. HENRY, b. May 8, 1798; d. April 5, 1878; m. Aug. 6, 1820, Aurelia Hurlbut.

30 Theodore[5] Treat (*Matthias,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Aug. 15, 1754, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 28, 1828, aged seventy-four, in Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; married, first, Dec. 11, 1783, MARY WILLIAMS, born May 8, 1760, died Oct. 16, 1794, and daughter of Timothy and Ruth (Pitkin) Williams; second, March 28, 1805, Mrs. ZIPPORA SHOLES, born Aug. 18, 1768. By her former marriage she had two sons, Roderick and William Sholes. She was living in 1853, in Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y. He was a soldier of the Revolution. According to the pay roll he was a member of the 9th Co., Capt. George Pitkin, 4th Conn. Reg't, Col. Benjamin Hinman, from May 22, 1775, to Dec. 20, 1775. Was at the siege of Boston. He enlisted Dec. 8, 1777, or Jan. 1, 1778, at Hartford, with Captain Seymour, in the 2d Reg't of Dragoons, Col. Elisha Sheldon. He served during the entire war, for five and a half years, and was discharged in the spring of 1783, at Danbury, Conn. He removed soon after 1800 to Otsego Co., N. Y. In 1818, he was residing in Herkimer Co. His family received a pension. Mr. Treat was a man of rather small size, and had a wooden leg. When he enlisted in 1777, he was described as a farmer, 5 feet 9 inches in height, dark complexion, light eyes, and brown hair. He was very proud of his skill as a marksman. On one occasion, while in the army, two sentinels had been shot by the Indians before midnight, and no one seemed willing to go on guard. Mr. Treat thereupon volunteered to go, saying that he had a good rifle. Soon after a shot was heard and the alarm sounded. It was supposed he had met the same fate as his comrades. But the party sent out to bring in his body found him leaning upon his rifle and pointing to a large tree in the distance. He informed them he had seen a tall Indian move back and forth behind that tree, and that he had shot him. Upon going to the spot they found a tall mullein had grown up behind the tree. The wind had moved it

back and forth, and imagination had converted it into an Indian. Mr. Treat had hit the stalk and it had fallen over. He felt proud of the fact that *had* it been an Indian he would have been found dead.

Children, the first six born and baptized in East Hartford, by his first marriage:

50. MARY,[6] b. ———; bapt. July 3, 1785; d. ———.
51. SAMUEL, b. July 7, 1787; bapt. Aug. 5, 1787; d. Feb. 3, 1849; m. Jan. 21, 1808, Elcy Tracy.
52. REUBEN, b. ———; bapt. July 19, 1789; d. ———, in Watertown, N. Y.; m. ———, ———. Had a son Reuben[7] Treat, who d. in Chicago about 1868.
53. SETH, b. ———; bapt. July 17, 1791; d. ——— (alive May 1, 1828; gave a deed in Hartford, Conn.).
54. THEODORE, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 3, 1793; d. Oct. 20, 1840; m. June 1, 1817, Sarah Spear.

By his second marriage:

55. LUCINDA, b. ———; bapt. June 14, 1801; d. ———; m. ———, James Reynolds, of Otsego Co., N. Y.
56. AMY, b. about 1810; d. ———; m. ———, Seneca H. Brooks. Was residing in 1853, in Brookfield, Madison Co., N. Y.
57. GEORGE, b. ———; d. ———, when three years old.

34 Henry[5] Treat (*Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born ———, in East Hartford, Conn.; died ———; married Jan. 21, 1768, in Eastbury Parish, Glastonbury, Conn., EUNICE SMITH, of Glastonbury, who died Dec. 7, 1826, or Dec. 5, 1827, aged eighty-one, in Manchester, Conn.

Children, born, probably, in East Hartford, or Manchester:

58. HENRY,[6] b. ——, 1768; bapt. Oct. 8, 1768, in East Hartford; d. Sept. 26, 1824, aged 57; m., 1st, ———, Elsebeth, or Elsa, Symonds; 2d, ———, Hannah ———.
59. BETTY, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 27, 1778, in Eastbury Parish, Glastonbury, where she is said to be the dau. of Henry Treat; d. about 1834–1835; m. Nov. 14, 1798, Timothy[6] Hollister, of Glastonbury, who was bapt. Aug. 11, 1775, in Eastbury Parish, and son of Gideon and Esther (Case) Hollister. He removed with his family to Salem, Wayne Co., Penn., early in the present century, and about 1834–5, removed to Michigan, where he and his wife died not long after. See Hollister Genealogy, p. 131. Their children were: Betsey, Timothy, Pamela, Thomas and Jemima.
60. JAMES, b. June 25, 1780; d. Feb. 12, 1841; m. April 30, 1825, Phebe Patterson.
61. ENOS, b. about 1781; d. Nov. 28, 1858, aged 77; m. June 27, 1805, Jemima Couch, b. 1781, d. June 15, 1859, aged 78. Had one son:
    1. Elisha[7] Treat, b. about 1809; d. Aug. 19, 1867, aged 58; unm. Left his property to Charles Couch.
62. DAVID, b. about 1785; d. July 22, 1823, aged 38, in Manchester; m. ———, Nancy ———, who d. Dec. 29, 1851, aged 58, in Manchester. His will is dated July 14, 1823, and was probated Aug. 10, 1823. Mentions wife Nancy, to whom he gives $300, and to his brother and sister living at the time of his death the remainder of his property. Jan. 31, 1852, Jared W. Hollister, of Manchester, was appointed to administer the estate of Nancy Treat, which was distributed in equal shares to Catharine Bissel, Martha Allen, Marian Marsh, Mary Gray, Daniel Marsh, James H. McKee, Emily Griswold, George, Timothy and Marcus L. Marsh.

35 Stephen[5] Treat (*Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1734; baptized 1736, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Nov. 21, 1817, aged eighty-three (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married March 13, 1760, JANE KIRBY LORD, in Glastonbury, Conn., who died July 30, 1814, aged seventy-nine (gravestone). In the Glastonbury Records her name is called Jane Gaines. He lived in East Hartford, near the Glaston-

bury line. David, Stephen, Elizabeth, Jared, Aaron, and Datus probably died before Feb. 27, 1812, as they are not mentioned in their father's will of that date.

Children, the first two baptized in Glastonbury, the others in East Hartford, where they were all probably born:

63. Jemima,[6] b. ——, 1760; bapt. Jan. 11, 1761; d. June 1, 1842; m. March 13, 1782, Jonathan Wells.

64. Richard, b. ——, 1762; bapt. Nov. 18, 1762; d. Nov. 11, 1823; m June 3, 1784, Hannah Savage.

65. Joseph, b. Jan. 6, 1764; d. Nov. 12, 1827; m. Jan. 4, 1787, Martha Adams.

66. David, b. ——; bapt Jan. 13, 1765; d. ——.

67. Stephen, b. ——; bapt. Nov. 23, 1766; d. ——.

68. Elizabeth, b. ——; bapt. May 23, 1768; d. ——.

69. Jared, b. ——; bapt. Oct. 1, 1769; d. in infancy.

70. Jared, b. ——; bapt. June 30, 1771; d. ——.

71. Aaron, b. ——; bapt. Nov. 22, 1772; d. ——.

72. Salmon, b. Oct 17, 1775; bapt. Oct. 29, 1775; d. Nov. 12, 1806; m Nov. 28, 1798, Damaris Risley.

73. Datus, b. ——; bapt. May 10, 1778; d. ——.

74. Mary, b. about 1780; bapt. Jan. 23, 1780; d. May 20, 1813; m. ——, Ashbel Stanley.

36 John[5] **Treat** (*Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Aug. 12, 1745, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Aug. 26, 1832, aged eighty-seven (gravestone, West Hartland, Conn.); married, first, Aug. 10, 1775, Rachel Burr, born July 15, 1756, died April 1, 1787, in West Hartland; second, Dec. 6, 1787, Mrs. Abigail (Hutchins) Andrus, born April 10, 1757, died May 9, 1844, and daughter of Benjamin Hutchins of East Hartford. Mr. Treat removed from East Hartford to Hartland about 1770. He and his wife Rachel united with the church in West Hartland, Nov. 2, 1783. His second wife Abigail joined June 13, 1788. He was a member of the Connecticut legislature in 1800, and in 1802; appointed justice of the peace 1804, 1808, 1816; was a member of the Constitutional Convention in 1818, which drew up the present constitution of the state. He was a man of a strong constitution, and his countenance showed that he was possessed of a firm will. He was rather sour and Puritanical in appearance, yet full of humor and fun; was a man of strict integrity, well-informed, of sound judgment, and of the highest social standing. His family Bible is now in the possession of Mrs. Ellen Smith, of New Bedford, a granddaughter.

Children, born and baptized in West Hartland, by his first marriage:

75. Rachel,[6] b. Dec. 13, 1776; d. May 5, 1778.

76. Selah, b. July 15, 1778; d. April 18, 1861; m., 1st, April 21, 1803, Anna Williams; 2d, April 22, 1857, Harriet Prior Goodwin.

77. John, b. March 11, 1780: bapt. ——, 1780; d. Feb. 17, 1782.

78. John, b. June 4, 1782; bapt. ——, 1782; d. Jan. 18, 1786.

79. Rachel, b. Nov. 23, 1784; bapt. ——, 1784; d. Nov. 5, 1795.

80. Sinai (dau.), b. Dec. 14, 1786; bapt. Dec. 31, 1786; d. June 28, 1832, in Hartford; unm. She resided in Hartland, Conn.

By his second marriage:

81. Clarissa, b. Sept. 6, 1788; bapt. Sept. 7, 1788; d. Aug. 12, 1877; m. Sept. 6, 1814, Theron Rockwell.

82. Chester, b. July 16, 1790; bapt. July 25, 1790; d. Jan. 24, 1860; m., 1st, Oct. 23, 1813, Belinda Pinney; 2d, May 26, 1856, Frances E. Carter.

83. Howell, b. June 28, 1793; bapt. July 7, 1793; d. Jan. 6, 1878; m. April 2, 1828, Sally Beach.

84. Lester Hutchins, b. June 2, 1798; bapt. July 15, 1798; d. Aug. 23, 1883; m. Jan. 23, 1831, Louisa E. Day.

40 George[5] Treat (*Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born March 4, 1756, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Jan. 2, 1827, in West Hartland, Conn.; married Dec. 11, 1783, Lydia Ensign, of West Hartland, born Oct. 30, 1764, died Aug. 18, 1823, and daughter of Eleazer and Lydia (Bushnell) Ensign. He served during the whole of the Revolution. Was a private in the company of Capt. Abraham Sedgwick, of Hartford, in the battalion commanded by Col. John Chester, raised in June, 1776, to reinforce General Washington at New York. Was stationed at Flatbush Pass, Long Island, Aug. 26; was in the battle the day following, in the retreat from New York, and at the battle of White Plains, Oct. 28, 1776. Was in New Jersey at the time of the battle of Trenton, but not on the field. His term of enlistment expired Dec. 25, 1776. He next enlisted in the company of Capt. Zaccheus Case, in the Reg't of Col. Thomas Belden. Joined the Reg't April 12, 1777, and was discharged May 27, 1777. Was ordered to the Hudson for six weeks to reinforce the Continental army till new troops could be levied. Was a private in the company of Capt. Adonijah Burr, in the Reg't of Col. Increase Moseley. Was ordered to the Hudson, and stationed at Fort Clinton, West Point, etc. Arrived in camp July 13, 1778. He removed to Hartland soon after its settlement, and with his wife united with the church at West Hartland, June 6, 1784. Was a carpenter by trade.

Children, born and baptized in West Hartland:

85. Eleazer,[6] b. ———; bapt. 1784; d. Sept. 24, 1856, aged 72, at West Hartland; m. June 24, 1807, Vienna Crosby, who d. July 20, 1860, aged 71. No issue.
86. William, b. ———; bapt. March 4, 1787; d. June 26, 1791, in West Hartland.
87. Elsey, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 29, 1789; d. April 2, 1872, aged 83 yrs., 2 mos., 20 das., in West Hartland; m. June 7, 1818, Charles Case.
88. William, b. ——, 1793; bapt. July 14, 1793; d. Jan. 12, 1872, aged 79; m. Sept. 16, 1822, Delia Stanley.
89. Harriet, b. about 1798; bapt. ———; d. Nov. 14, 1825, aged 27, at W. H.; unm. She united with the church, Nov. 4, 1821.
90. Ann Maria, b. ——, 1800; bapt. Nov. 30, 1800; d. Sept. 15, 1830, aged 30, in West Hartland; unm.
91. George, b. about 1804; bapt. ———; d. Feb. 24, 1838, aged 34, in West Hartland; m. ——, 1827, Lucinda Bushnell. They had three daughters, all of whom d. young of consumption:
    1. Belinda[7] Treat, b. ———.
    2. Marcia Treat, b. ———.
    3. Ellen Treat, b. ———.

41 Anna[5] Treat (*Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born ———; baptized ———, in East Hartford, Conn.; died before 1811, in East Hartford; married ———, Samuel Bidwell, who died ——, 1811, and son of Samuel and Mary (Pitkin) Bidwell. He was a farmer and lived about five miles east of Hartford.

Children of Samuel and Anna Bidwell, born in East Hartford:

92. Elizabeth,[6] b. ———; bapt. May 29, 1768; d. ———.
93. Anna, b. ———; bapt. April 29, 1770; d. ———.
94. Mary, b. ———; bapt. April 19, 1772; d. ———.
95. Samuel, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 4, 1774; d. Aug. 12, 1829.
96. Mabel, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 21, 1777; d. ———.
97. Abigail, b. March 1, 1780; bapt. ———; d. Jan. 1, 1832.
98. Dolly, b. May 13, 1783; bapt. May 13, 1783; d. ———.

SIXTH GENERATION.

42 Tryphena[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born April 11, 1779, in East Hartford, Conn.; died April 22, 1859, in East Hartford; married ———, NEHEMIAH ABBEY, of East Hartford, baptized Aug. 31, 1777, died Feb. 23, 1865, aged eighty-eight, and son of Nehemiah and Mabel (Warren) Abbey.

Children of Nehemiah and Tryphena Abbey, born in East Hartford:

99. HARRIET,[7] b. ———; m. June 26, 1837, as his second wife, Russell[8] Hollister, son of Salmon and Millicent (Goodrich) Hollister. See Hollister Genealogy, p. 190.
100. ANNE, b. ———; d. in infancy.
101. ANNE, b. ———; m. ———, William L. Wright.
102. JANE, b. ———; m. ———, William W. Roberts.
103. ELIZABETH, b. ———; m. ———, William W. House, of Hartford.
104. MARY, b. ———.
105. NEHEMIAH TREAT, b. ———; m. ———, Harriet Reynolds.

45 Olive[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Oct. 29, 1786, in East Hartford, Conn.; died ———; married Nov. 19, 1809, as his first wife, TIMOTHY DEMING, of East Hartford. He married, second, Nov. 22, 1825, Eliza Wing, who died July 16, 1866. They had: Harriet, born Aug. 31, 1832; Antoinette, born ———, baptized Sept. 3, 1837, married ———, —— Comstock; Sylvanus, born———, baptized Sept. 6, 1840.

Children of Timothy and Olive Deming, born in East Hartford:

106. EDWIN,[7] b. Dec. 23, 1810.
107. ELIZA, b. ———; bapt. April 4, 1813.
108. SARAH, b. ———; bapt. Oct. 14, 1815.
109. OLIVE, b. ———; bapt. June 4, 1818.

46 Matthias[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born July 28, 1789, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 5, 1843, aged fifty-four (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married, first, Aug. 29, 1813, LUCY BREWER, of East Hartford, who died Aug. 2, 1838, aged forty-five (gravestone), and daughter of Daniel Brewer; second, June 17, 1840, Mrs. SARAH (IRVING) WILLIAMS.

Children, born in East Hartford, by his first marriage:

110. ELIZA ANN,[7] b Oct. 29, 1814; d. Sept. 29, 1820 (g. s., Hockanum).
111. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 20, 1816; m. Aug. 19, 1841, Joseph Rist, of East Hartford.
112. LYMAN, b. May 10, 1819; m. Jan. 2, 1843, Sarah Bell.
113. ELIZA ANN, b. Dec. 16, 1821; m. May 3, 1842, Horace B. Sellew, of Glastonbury.
114. EDWIN, b. Oct. 4, 1823; m. March 24, 1858, Lucinda M. Cushman.
115. LUCY ANN, b. April 13, 1826; m. ———, Clement Fox, of East Hartford.
116. ELLERY, b. April 1, 1829; m. June 30, 1864, Eunice Shipman.
117. FITCH, b. Oct. 12, 1831; d. May 23, 1881, aged 49 (g. s. Hockanum), in New York city; unm.
118. OWEN, b. Oct. 2, 1834; m., 1st, Oct. 4, 1858, Lucy A. Bell; 2d, Jan. 18, 1885, Mrs. Eliza (Risley) Anderson.

47 Sylvester[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Sept. 8, 1792, in East Hartford, Conn.; died about 1860; married May 8, 1824, EMILY BROWN, who died May 10, 1882, in Hartford, and daughter of James S. Brown. Was a

soldier in the war of 1812, and received a pension. Served as a musician in Capt. Amherst Reynolds' Co., in Colonel Howe's Connecticut Reg't for six weeks from Aug. 3, 1813 to Sept. 16, 1813.

Children, born in East Hartford:

119. Osborn S.,[7] b. about 1826; d. July 31, 1848, in New Orleans on his return from the Mexican war, after the Declaration of Peace. Was unm. Enlisted April 19, 1847, in Co. G, 3d Dragoons, U. S. Army.

120. Almira Olive, b. Feb. 5, 1827; m. ——, 1843, Frederick S. Brown, of Hartford, where they reside. Have one dau.:

1. Kitty Davis[8] Brown, b. July 15, 1867.

48 Oliver[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born May 1, 1795, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Jan. 21, 1875, in Westfield, Mass.; married, first, at Westfield, May 8, 1816, Dorothy Porter, who died June 18, 1833, and daughter of Eleazer Porter; married, second, Oct. 9, 1834, Statira Adams, at Southwick, Mass., where she was born Feb. 19, 1811, died Feb. 10, 1861, at Westfield; third, Oct. 11, 1862, in Montville, Mass, Almira Phelps, who died March 25, 1867, at Westfield, and daughter of Benajer and Sarah (Newton) Phelps; fourth, Oct. —, 1867, Mrs. Mary Orville Bridges. Oliver and Dorothy Treat were admitted members of the First church in Hartford, Oct., 1820, and dismissed in 1833. When about twenty-one years of age he engaged in business at Hartford, and at the age of thirty-seven had amassed a good fortune, which was lost at that time by unfortunate business ventures. In 1833, he removed to Westfield, Mass., where he passed the remainder of his life. He was an upright Christian, and beloved by all for his honor and integrity.

Children, the first three born in East Hartford, the others in Westfield, by his first marriage:

121. Oliver Porter,[7] b. Feb. 9, 1817; d. March 28, 1871; m. May 12, 1840, Emeline Stedman.

122. George, b. Oct. 27, 1821; d. Nov. 24, 1856; m. Dec. 29, 1844, Sarah Antoinette Johnson.

123. Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 22, 1827; m. Oct. 13, 1853, Edward M. Dewey.

By his second marriage:

124. Ellen Louisa, b. Oct. 25, 1838; d. Sept. 11, 1849, in Westfield.

125. Edward Adams, b. Nov. 27, 1845; m. 1st, Nov. 22, 1870, Clara Jane Tirrell; 2d, June 5, 1883, Josephine Valentine.

126. Frederick Howard, b. March 4, 1851; m. Oct. 24, 1878, Mary L. Day.

127. Anna Francks, b. Feb. 8, 1854; d. Sept. 18, 1890, at East Weymouth, Mass; m. March 18, 1874, William H. Pratt. Children, b. in East Weymouth:

1. Anna[8] Pratt, b. May 2, 1881; d. May 2, 1881.
2. Anna Treat Pratt, b. Sept., 1890.

49 Henry[6] Treat (*Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born May 8, 1798, in East Hartford, Conn.; died April 5, 1878, in Westfield, Mass.; married Aug. 6, 1820, Aurelia Hurlbut. According to the Wethersfield church records he was married July 3, 1820, and her name is there called Orillia Hurlbut. He is said to be of Wethersfield, and she of East Hartford. She was admitted to the church at Wethersfield by baptism, May 6, 1821.

Children, born in East Hartford:

128. Sarah Roberts,[7] b. ——, 1821; bapt. June 8, 1823, in E. H.; d. July 4, 1823, aged 1 yr., 7 mos. (g. s., Hockanum).

129. Aurelia, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 3, 1825, in E. H.; m. Nov. 6, 1851, James R. Sloan, in Hartford.

51 Samuel[6] Treat (*Theodore*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born July 7, 1787, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Feb. 3, 1849, in La Porte, Indiana; married Jan. 21, 1808, Elcy Tracy, born Dec. 10, 1787, in Ballston Springs, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; died Dec. 22, 1880, aged ninety-four, in La Porte. He was a farmer in Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y. Was drafted during the war of 1812, but being in poor health did not go. In October of 1836, he went west and settled in La Porte. He was a Democrat in politics, and held many offices of trust. Was a man of upright character, and died without an enemy. For many years he was deacon of the Christian church in Plainfield Centre. The following tribute to Mrs. Treat is from the pen of her daughter, Mrs. McClure.

TO MY MOTHER.

Put back the locks of silvered hair
From mother's worn white brow, with tender care.
She rests, at last, from her busy life;
She has gone from the pathway of sorrow and strife.
It is a pleasant thought to me, that, young and fair,
She lives, unshadowed by toil or care.
Shut the coffin-lid from strangers' eyes,
In a sweeter sleep than of life she lies.
Worn and weary, and old and gray,
She has gone in peace, on her upward way,
With the lessons faithfully gathered here,
To fit her well for the other sphere.
Many a name in the grave-yard bound,
That she knew in her sunny youth, is found.
Father and husband, daughter and sons;
All there before her their tasks had well done;
Now, she is coming to fill *her* low bed,
Tender and reverend the tears that are shed.
The blue skies of Heaven bend softly above,
As I think of her home with the angels she loved.
Is it near? Is it distant? We cannot now tell;
We must leave it with Him who doeth all things well.

Children, born in Plainfield:

130. Samuel Hubbel,[7] b. June 21, 1811; d. March 27, 1887, in his 76th year, in Springfield, Ill.; m. ——, 1837, Ann E. Bennett, in Jacksonville, Ill., who was b. Dec. 10, 1813, in Virginia, and d. March, 1883, in Springfield. No issue. In his youth Mr. Treat worked on his father's farm, and obtained such education as was possible under the circumstances. At the age of eighteen, he concluded that he would leave the farm and become a lawyer. His father sent him to Richfield, a neighboring town, where he entered the office of Judge Holdridge, and remained till he was admitted to the bar. In the spring of 1834, at the age of twenty-two he started for Springfield, Ill., and was six weeks in making the journey. Here he formed a partnership with George Forquer, who had been attorney general of the state. This partnership was dissolved in less than three years by the death of Forquer, and Mr. Treat continued the practice which was quite extensive. In 1839, a new State Judicial Circuit was created, and Stephen T. Logan was appointed judge, but he resigned after about three months, and Mr. Treat was appointed to the vacancy by Governor Carlin. He was afterwards elected to the same position and served till Feb. 15, 1841, when he was transferred to the Supreme bench, serving there continually, with one election in Dec., 1848, till his appointment, March 3, 1853, by President Pierce, to the bench of the Southern District of Illinois, which office he held at the time of his death. Judge Treat was a natural born jurist. His decisions were always to the point, and were noted for their brevity and clearness, seldom occupying more than a page in the printed reports. He was a stanch churchman, and a supporter of Dr. DeKoven. His funeral took place at St. Paul's church, where he was senior warden, having been elected vestryman at the organization of the parish fifty years ago. He was a very modest man and opposed to any biographical sketches of himself. In his acts of liberality, which were many, no one but those concerned knew what he gave. Judge Treat's life was without a blemish as to integrity. He was always polite and courteous, but immovable as a rock when principle was at stake. He had one of the finest private libraries in the state. He was an un-

swerving Democrat, though he took no active part in politics. In person he was tall and angular, and very reserved, making no man his confidant. Was one of the compilers of Illinois laws: "Statutes embracing all of the general laws in force Dec. 1, 1857; with marginal notes, etc. Compiled by S. H. Treat, W. B. Scates and R. S. Blackwell. Chicago, 1858. 2v. 8vo."

131. LURA, b. Nov. 26, 1814; d. Jan. 12, 1868; m. Sept. 22, 1840, Dr. A. Teegarden.
132. REUBEN, b. Oct 9, 1817; d. Oct. 13, 1841, in La Porte. Was a merchant.
133. GEORGE, b. Aug. 21, 1819; d April 21, 1860, in La Porte. Was a farmer.
134. CYRUS, b. Nov. 27, 1821; d. June 12, 1823, in La Porte.
135. CAROLINE, b. July 12, 1824; m. Feb. 23, 1848, A. S. McClure.

54 Theodore[6] Treat (*Theodore*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born about 1793; baptized Nov. 3, 1793, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Oct. 20, 1840, aged forty-eight, in La Porte, Indiana; married June 1, 1817, SARAH SPEAR, at Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y., who died Jan. 31, 1862, aged sixty-two, in Janesville, Wisc. Served in the war of 1812, for sixty days, from Sept., 1814, with Captain Palmer, in Colonel Bellinger's Reg't, N. Y. militia, and was discharged at Sackett's Harbor. He enlisted from Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., and is said to have held the rank of ensign. Received a pension. He was a very tall man, being six feet five inches in height, and weighing two hundred and thirty pounds when well. His brothers were all shorter and more fleshy. He resided in Hopewell, N. Y. His health began to fail him, and he was threatened with consumption. An old Indian doctor told him that he must quit farming and take to riding horseback. So he rented his farm and engaged in the sheep and cattle business, collecting them from all over the state, and driving them to New York city. Finally, he sold out his business, and went west, settling in La Porte, Indiana. He became very wealthy. Three of his sons were physicians, and one of them became a printer.

Children, born in Hopewell:

136. ALONZO DOW,[7] b. about 1818; d. ———; m. Sept., 1845, Nancy Ann Sutherland, who was b. Sept. 10, 1826. Was a physician.
137. AUSTIN RICHMOND, b. about 1820; d. Sept. 30, 1841. Was a printer.
138. ROBERT BYRON, b. about 1824; m. ———, Orvilla Josephine Hubbell.
139. THEODORE N., b. about 1827; d. Oct. 13, 1852; m. ——, 1850, Eliza Jane Newell.

58 Henry[6] Treat (*Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born about 1768; baptized Oct. 8, 1768, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Sept. 26, 1824, aged fifty-seven, in Manchester, Conn.; married, first, ———, ELSEBETH (or ELSA) SYMONDS, who died Dec. 4, 1821, aged sixty-two, and daughter of Samuel and Eunice Symonds; second, ———, HANNAH ———, of Chatham, who died March 9, 1854, aged seventy-seven. The inventory of his estate is dated Nov. 16, 1824, wherein he is called Henry Treat, Jr., late of Manchester. Mention is made of only two surviving children, Chester and Mary.

Children, born in East Hartford, now Manchester, probably:

140. MARY,[7] b. about 1792; d. Nov. 21, 1881, aged 89; m. ———, George Nelson Keeney.
141. BETSEY, b. ———; d. before 1824, and probably buried in Buckland, Conn., cemetery; m May 7, 1822, John L. Goodale. No issue.
142. CHESTER, b. Aug. 16, 1796; d. Jan. 24, 1845; m. Feb. 20, 1822, Esther Drake.
143. *Child*, b. ——, 1799; d. Nov. 21, 1801, aged 2 yrs.
144. SOPHIA, b. ———; bapt. Aug. 9, 1801.

60 James[6] Treat (*Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born June 25, 1780, in East Hartford, now Manchester, Conn.; died Feb. 12, 1841, in Manchester,

Conn.; married April 30, 1825, PHEBE PATTERSON, of Glastonbury, Conn., where they were married. She died Jan., 1844, in Glastonbury. Was a farmer.

Children, the first born in the state of Pennsylvania, the second in Manchester:

145. EUNICE ELTRUDA,[7] b. June 25, 1830; m. March 31, 1850, Chauncey Hodge.
146. MARY ANN, b. March 9, 1836; m. April 6, 1857, George Carter Finley.

63 **Jemima**[6] **Treat** (*Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born ——, 1760; baptized Jan. 11, 1761, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died June 1, 1842, aged eighty-two (gravestone, Hockanum); married March 13, 1782, JONATHAN WELLS.

Children of Jonathan and Jemima Wells, born in East Hartford:

147. HART,[7] b June 5, 1782; d ——.
148. WILLIAM, b. April 28, 1784; d. ——.
149. CHESTER, b March 5, 1786; d. ——; m. Nov. 11, 1828, Roxanna Goodwin, dau. of James and Hannah (Mather) Goodwin.
150. OLIVER, b Jan. 27, 1781; d. ——.
151. BETSEY, b. July 5, 1791; d. ——.
152. LEVI, b. Feb. 24, 1795; d. ——.
153. ESTHER, b. Jan. 22, 1797; d. ——.

64 **Capt. Richard**[6] **Treat** (*Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born ——, 1762; baptized Nov. 18, 1762, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died Nov. 11, 1823, aged sixty-one (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married June 3, 1784, HANNAH SAVAGE, born May 4, 1765, died April 23, 1829, aged sixty-four (gravestone), and daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Kirby) Savage, of Middletown, Conn. He accumulated considerable property by ship building and commerce, but later in life was unfortunate and died poor. Was a lieutenant in the militia in 1797, and afterwards a captain.

Children, born and baptized in East Hartford:

154. CHAUNCEY,[7] b. Oct. 15, 1784; d. Nov. 25, 1784 (g. s., Hockanum).
155. ELIZABETH, b. March 16, 1786; d. March 18, 1864; m. May 8, 1810, Dr. Eli Hall.
156. CHAUNCEY, b. April 12, 1788; d. Feb. 9, 1845; m. Nov. 17, 1817, Harriet Pitkin, b. July 6, 1792, and daughter of Rosannah M. (Knox) Pitkin, of East Hartford. No issue. He was a captain.
157. HEPPY, b. March 23, 1790; d. Nov. 27, 1844; unm.
158. ELECTA, b. Jan. 31, 1792; d. April 29, 1836; m. Dec. 17, 1817, Col. Solomon Olmsted.
159. HARVEY, b. Dec. 17, 1794; d. Nov. 6, 1869, in East Hartford; m. ——, Eliza Pierrepont. No issue.
160. HANNAH, b. May 11, 1798; d. April 25, 1878; m. April 25, 1822, Dr. Abel T. Sizer.
161. EMILY, b Sept. 14, 1802; d. July 21, 1874; m. ——, Linus Bates Barnes.
162. JANE KIRBY, b. Jan. 24, 1806; d. Feb. 19, 1831; m. Nov. 10, 1825, Ellery Hills.
163. MARIA, b. July 16, 1808; d. Nov. 20, 1832; m. July 26, 1832, Ellery Hills, as his second wife. No issue.

65 **Joseph**[6] **Treat** (*Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 6, 1764, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1827, aged sixty-four (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married Jan. 4, 1787, MARTHA ADAMS, born April 20, 1764, died Jan. 2, 1849, aged eighty-five (gravestone), and daughter of Dea. James Camp Adams, of Wethersfield, Conn. Was a justice of the peace in 1822. He owned a large property, and resided in East Hartford.

Children, born in East Hartford:

164. MARTHA,[7] b. Jan. 27, 1788; d. Jan. 3, 1809; m. ——, Ozias Roberts.
165. HARRIET, b. Dec. 15, 1789; d. July 19, 1822; m. ——, Ozias Roberts, as his second wife.
166. SALLY, b. Jan. 13, 1792; d. Sept. 28, 1875; m. Jan. 16, 1812, Eli Olmsted.

167. Ashbel, b. Sept. 17, 1793; d. Sept. 29, 1793.
168. Ira, b. March 13, 1795; d. Nov. 28, 1817; unm. He emigrated to Kentucky about 1816.
169. Adna Adams, b. April 8, 1797; m Feb. 15, 1826, Jane Reilay.
170. Mary, b. Aug. 20, 1799; d. Sept. 9, 1848; m. Sept. 11, 1822, Ralph Pitkin.
171. Joseph Camp, b. Oct. 11, 1802; d. March 2, 1880; m. Nov. 3, 1825, Jane Ann Roberts.
172. Royal, b. Feb. 25, 1806; d. Aug. 28, 1859; m., 1st, March 6, 1828, Nancy Crane; 2d, April 23, 1834, Hepzibah Porter.

72 Salmon[6] Treat (*Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Oct. 17, 1775, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Nov. 12, 1806, aged thirty-one (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married Nov. 28, 1798, Damaris Risley, who died March 4, 1861, aged eighty-three (gravestone).

Children, born in East Hartford:

173. Salmon,[7] b. July 14, 1799; d. March 19, 1848; m. Nov. 22, 1827, Emmeline Risley.
174. Mary, b. Dec. 22, 1800; d. Jan. 22, 1854; m. Nov. 15, 1821, Orrin Forbes.
175. Caroline, b. Nov. 11, 1802; d. Sept. 15, 1804 (g. s.).
176. Caroline, b. Dec. 16, 1804; d. ———.
177. Lucinda, b. March 8, 1807; m. May 9, 1829, Ralph Judson, who was b. Feb. 22, 1806, and son of Dea. John and Nancy (Olcott) Judson.

74 Mary[6] Treat (*Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1780; baptized Jan. 23, 1780, in East Hartford, Conn.; died May 20, 1813, aged thirty-three (gravestone, Hockanum, in East Hartford); married ——— , Ashbel Stanley, son of Jonathan and Jerusha (Roberts) Stanley, of East Hartford. He was a seafaring man, and mate of a vessel. On his last voyage, after the death of his wife, the vessel was lost with all on board. See Stanley genealogy.

Children of Ashbel and Mary Stanley, born in East Hartford:

178. Delia,[7] b. about 1797; d Oct., 1867, aged 70; m. Sept. 16, 1822, William[6] Treat. (See 88.)
179. Mary, b. about 1800; d. ———; m. ———, ——— Coe, who d. July 26, 1855, in Hartford.
180. Stephen, b. March 20, 1803; m. ———, Lucia Kellogg. He resided (1885) in Norwalk, Conn.

76 Selah[6] Treat (*John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born July 15, 1778, in Hartland, Conn.; died April 18, 1861, in Hartford, Conn.; married, first, April 21, 1803, Anna Williams, born May 17, 1776, died March 18, 1854, in Hartford, and daughter of Israel and Beulah (Loomis) Williams; he of East Hartford and she of Windsor; second, April 22, 1857, Harriet Prior Goodwin, born April 17, 1806, in Granville, Mass., died Dec. 27, 1874, and daughter of Theodore and Harriet (Prior) Goodwin. She united with the Second church in Hartford in 1861. About 1807, Mr. Treat removed from West Hartland to Colebrook, Conn., where he was a farmer and kept a store. He was appointed postmaster in 1812. He removed to Hartford about 1818, where he and his wife united with the First church in June, 1834. He opened a temperance hotel in that city on North Main street. He subsequently built the Exchange hotel on State street, and conducted both of them for a while. He then sold the first and attended to the Exchange, where he carried on business till 1855, when he retired at the age of seventy-seven.

Children, the first born in Hartland, the second in Colebrook, by his first marriage:

181. Selah Burr,[7] b. Feb. 19, 1804; d. March 28, 1877; m Dec. 25, 1827, Abigail Thompson Peters.
182. Anna Clarissa, b. July 22, 1807; d. May 9, 1881; m. July 21, 1834, Rev. Sardis B. Morley.

81 Clarissa[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Sept. 6, 1788, in Hartland, Conn.; died Aug. 12, 1877, in New York city; married Sept. 6, 1814, THERON ROCKWELL, born June 5, 1782, in Winsted, Conn., died Jan. 8, 1848, and son of Elijah and Lucy (Wright) Rockwell. He resided in Colebrook.

Children of Theron and Clarissa Rockwell, born in Colebrook:

183. JAMES SIDNEY,[7] b. Oct. 2, 1817; d. Jan. 3, 1879, in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Nov. 11, 1844, Catharine A. Corley.
184. HENRY EDWARDS, b. Feb. 12, 1824; d. May 20, 1825.
185. JOHN TREAT, b. Jan. 21, 1827.
186. ANNIE CLARISSA, b. Sept. 29, 1832; m. Sept. 28, 1854, Frederick Michael Shepard.

82 Col. Chester[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born July 16, 1790, in Hartland, Conn.; died Jan. 24, 1860, at Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married, first, Oct. 23, 1813, BELINDA PINNEY, of Colebrook, Conn., who died Aug. 14, 1854, and daughter of Israel and Belinda (Loomis) Pinney; second, May 26, 1856, FRANCES E. CARTER, of Weston, Schuyler Co., N. Y. He went to Ohio in 1817, prospecting for land and moved there the next year. Was one of the early pioneers in the Erie tract, and settled near the centre of the town of Claridon, Geauga Co., living on his farm. Was a deacon in the Congregational church; colonel in the militia; postmaster; member of the Ohio legislature, and held other positions of trust. He gave the township land from his farm for a public square, and the cemetery. Was the most liberal and public spirited man in town. See the Geauga pioneer history.

Children, the first two born in Hartland, the others in Claridon:

187. CHAUNCEY PINNEY,[7] b. Dec. 7, 1814; d. Nov. 27, 1870; m. April 14, 1842, Almeda Taylor.
188. JOHN CHESTER, b. Jan. 3, 1817; d. March 7, 1871, in Claridon.
189. WILLIAM EDWIN, b. Jan. 25, 1825; d. Aug. 2, 1836, in Claridon.
190. LESTER CORRAL, b. Dec. 16, 1826; d. June 29, 1873; m., 1st, Sept. 10, 1850, Marcia Ann Wells; 2d, Jan. 8, 1859, Frances Somers.
191. ROBERT, b. Feb. 8, 1831; m. April 8, 1851, Sarah Louisa Stebbins.

83 Howell[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born June 28, 1793, in Hartland, Conn.; died Jan. 6, 1878, in his eighty-fifth year, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married April 2, 1828, SALLY BEACH, of Hartland, who died July 16, 1883, aged eighty-nine, at Painesville, Ohio. Was a farmer. Resided in Claridon.

Children, the first two born in Hartland, the others in Claridon:

192. HOWELL BURR,[7] b. July 4, 1831; d. Sept. 16, 1832.
193. HOWELL BURR, b. March 31, 1832; m. May 19, 1868, Eliza Jane Elias.
194. WILLIAM BEACH, b. April 13, 1835; d. Feb. 24, 1860, in Claridon.
195. EDWIN HUTCHINS, b. Feb. 8, 1839; m., 1st, Oct. 3, 1866, Anna Taylor; 2d, Jan. —, 1885, Celestia Rowley.

84 Lester Hutchins[6] Treat (*John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born June 2, 1798, in West Hartland, Conn.; died Aug. 23, 1883, in West Granville, Mass.; married Jan. 23, 1831, LOUISA E. DAY, at Hartford, Conn., who died May 24, 1877, aged sixty-nine, at New Bedford, Mass. Was received into the church at West Hartland, Feb. 28, 1834. Was a farmer.

Children, the first three born in West Hartland, the fourth in West Granville, Mass.:

196. LOUISA ELLEN,[7] b. May 24, 1838; m. April 13, —, George Alphonso Smith.
197. CALVIN JOHN, b. April 3, 1840. He enlisted at Granville, Mass., Dec. 24, 1863, in Co. F,

27th Reg't Mass. Vols., for 3 yrs., with the rank of sergeant. Was promoted to be 2d Lieut. May 15, 1865. Discharged June 26, 1865.

198. ALBERT LESTER, b. July 9, 1844. He enlisted at Granville, Mass., Oct. 15, 1862, for 9 mos. in Co. E, 46th Reg't Mass Vols. Was discharged July 29, 1863.

199. CHARLES DAY, b. March 18, 1850; m. Jan. 18, 1873, Mary Robinson.

88 William[6] Treat (*George*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born about 1793; baptized July 14, 1793, in West Hartland, Conn.; died Jan. 12, 1872, aged seventy-nine, in West Hartland; married Sept. 16, 1822, DELIA[7] STANLEY (**178**), of East Hartford, Conn., who died Oct., 1867, aged seventy, and daughter of Ashbel and Mary[6] (Treat) Stanley. Was a farmer and resided in West Granville, Mass.

Children, the first five born in West Hartland, the sixth in West Granville:

200. LYDIA ENSIGN,[7] b. Oct. 8, 1823; m. May 3, 1846, William Lewis Quintard.

201. WILLIAM STANLEY, b. March 4, 1826; m. Dec. —, 1864, Sarah Wilson. Resides in Wilbraham, Mass.

202. GOODWIN GEORGE, b. Aug. 30, 1830; m. May 29, 1861, Alice Eliza Shepard.

203. IRWIN WEBSTER, b. Sept. 30, 1833; d. Jan. 2, 1883; m., 1st, Nov. 30, 1861, Adeline Smith; 2d, Nov. 25, 1876, Josephine Woolworth.

204. ROBERT PAINE, b. Sept. 25, 1836; d. April 17, 1875.

205. MARY COE, b. Jan. 5, 1840; m. April 27, 1863, Albert E. Cobb.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

112 Lyman[7] Treat (*Matthias*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1],) born May 10, 1819, in East Hartford, Conn.; married Jan. 2, 1843, SARAH BELL, daughter of Stephen Bell, of Glastonbury, Conn.

Daughter, born in East Hartford:

206. LOUISA M.,[8] b. Feb. 5, 1845; m. April 27, 1871, Addison Pitkin, b. May 17, 1842, and son of Dennison and Phebe Dunham (Turner) Pitkin.

114 Edwin[7] Treat (*Matthias*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Oct. 4, 1823, in East Hartford, Conn.; married March 24, 1858, LUCINDA M. CUSHMAN, daughter of Ambrose Cushman, of Stafford, Conn.

Son, born in East Hartford:

207. EDWIN A.,[8] b. Sept. 22, 1864.

116 Ellery[7] Treat (*Matthias*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born April 1, 1829, in East Hartford, Conn.; married June 30, 1864, EUNICE SHIPMAN, daughter of Charles Shipman, of South Glastonbury, Conn. Resides in East Hartford.

Children, born in East Hartford:

208. WILLARD ELLERY,[8] b. July 31, 1865. Is a student in natural history. Resided (1890) East Hartford.
209. FRANKLIN FITCH, b. June 8, 1867; d. March 2, 1868.
210. ADELLA GILLUM, b. Jan. 30, 1869.
211. FITCH, b. June 8, 1872.

118 Owen[7] Treat (*Matthias*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Oct. 2, 1834, in East Hartford, Conn.; married, first, Oct. 4, 1858, LUCY A. BELL, died Dec. 27, 1883, aged fifty-three (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford), and daughter of Stephen Bell, of Glastonbury, Conn.; second, Jan. 18, 1885, Mrs. ELIZA (RISLEY) ANDERSON, daughter of Daniel Risley of East Hartford. He is a merchant at Hockanum.

Son, born in East Hartford, by his first marriage:

212. CLARENCE BELL,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1859. Was (1885) a teacher in the grammar school at Hockanum. Has furnished me with much information in regard to the descendants of Matthias[5] and Stephen[5] Treat.

121 Oliver Porter[7] Treat (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Feb. 9, 1817, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 28, 1871, in Providence, R. I.; married May 12, 1840, EMELINE STEDMAN, of Hartford. He was a fashionable tailor in Hartford, and afterwards in Providence. Was a very fine man.

Children, the first born in Hartford, the second in Baltimore, Md., the others in Providence:

213. CHARLES STEDMAN,[8] b. Sept. 12, 1842; m. Oct. 14, 1874, Emma White Ranney, of New Haven, Conn., who d. Dec. 24, 1887, in Buffalo, N. Y. He is connected with Bradstreet's Commercial Agency, in Buffalo, N. Y.
214. EMMA LOUISA, b. Dec. 29, 1845.
215. WILLIAM PORTER, b. April 23, 1854; d. Nov. 1, 1854, in Providence.
216. FANNY WEBSTER, b. May 24, 1859; m. Sept. 18, 1883, Stephen Walker. Is engaged in the wholesale boot and shoe business in Buffalo, N. Y. Son, born in Buffalo:
    1. Stedman Lake[9] Walker, b. Nov. 1, 1889.

122 George[7] Treat (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Oct. 27, 1821, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Nov. 24, 1856, in Newark, N. J.; married Dec. 29, 1844, SARAH ANTOINETIE JOHNSON, at Morristown, N. J.

Children, the first three born in Morristown, the fourth in Newark:

217. WILLIAM OLIVER,[8] b. Nov. —, 1846; d. Nov. —, 1846.
218. GEORGE PORTER, b. Oct. 7, 1848; d. Nov. 6, 1868, in Newark.
219. JOHN MORTIMER, b. Jan. 9, 1852.
220. FREDERICK JAMES, b. Aug. 18, 1854; m. Oct. 3, 1877, Ida Bonnell.

123 Mary Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Nov. 22, 1827, in East Hartford, Conn.; married Oct. 13, 1853, EDWARD M. DEWEY, of Westfield, Mass., who was born May 18, 1829, and son of Roland and Maria K. (Weller) Dewey.

Children of Edward M. and Mary E. Dewey, the first born in Westfield, the second and third in Springfield, Mass., the others in Downieville, Cal.:

221. JOHN ALGER,[8] b. Nov. 2, 1854.
222. ELIZABETH PORTER, b. Sept. 4, 1858.
223. ALFRED, b. Nov. 14, 1860.
224. WILBER TREAT, b. Oct. 15, 1865.
225. GEORGE OLIVER, b. Nov. 5, 1866; d. Nov. 14, 1866.

125 Edward Adams[7] Treat (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Nov. 27, 1845, in Westfield, Mass.; married, first, Nov. 22, 1870, CLARA JANE TIRRELL, at North Weymouth, Mass., who died April 13, 1876, at East Weymouth; second, June 5, 1883, JOSEPHINE VALENTINE, in New York city. At the age of eighteen he graduated from the high school at Westfield, and entered the store of Chadwick & Gillett, afterwards D. L. Gillett. He advanced rapidly and at the age of twenty-two, removed to Philadelphia, Penn., where he accepted a position in the dry goods commission house of Coffin & Altemus. Jan. 1, 1877, he was admitted into the firm of Coffin, Altemus & Co., and a branch house was established in New York, to which city he changed his residence, and has met with business success. Was appointed a trustee of Rutgers Riverside Presbyterian church, in Feb., 1891, and occupies many positions of prominence. Is a stanch Republican in politics.

Children, the first born in Philadelphia, the second in New York city, by his first marriage:

226. EDWARD MORTON,[8] b. Feb. 20, 1872.

By his second marriage:

227. VALENTINE, b. July 16, 1886.

126 Frederick Howard[7] Treat (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born March 4, 1851, in Westfield, Mass.; married Oct. 24, 1878, MARY L. DAY, at Peoria, Ill. Is a salesman (1886) at 1927 N. Broad St., Philadelphia.

Children, born in Philadelphia:

228. HOWARD DAY,[8] b. July 21, 1879; d. May 7, 1883.
229. HUBERT ADAMS, b. Sept. 14, 1882.
230. FREDERICK HOWARD, b. March 31, 1887.

131 Lura[7] Treat (*Samuel*,[6] *Theodore*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Nov. 26, 1814, in Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.; died Jan. 12, 1868, in La Porte, Indiana; married Sept. 22, 1840, Dr. A. TEEGARDEN, of La Porte.

Children of Dr. A. and Lura Teegarden, born in La Porte:

231. Mary Treat,[8] b. Jan. 19, 1846; m. Nov. 21, 1872, Albert B. Clark, a fruit grower, now deceased. Had four children:
   1. Elsie Treat[9] Clark, b. ———.
   2. Margery Clark, b. ———.
   3. Kate Clark, b. ———.
   4. Donald Clark, b. ———.

232. Myra Bell, b. Oct. 5, 1853; m. Oct. 29, 1878, John H. Bradley, a lawyer. Have two children:
   1. Lura Treat[9] Bradley, b. ———.
   2. Henry Teegarden Bradley, b. ———.

135 Caroline[7] Treat (*Samuel,[6] Theodore,[5] Matthias,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born July 12, 1824, in Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.; married Feb. 23, 1848, A. S. McClure, of La Porte, Indiana. She has furnished me with much information in regard to her branch of the family.

Children of A. S. and Caroline McClure, born in La Porte:

233. George Washington,[8] b. Dec. 2, 1848.
234. Flora Treat, b. March 21, 1851; d. Sept. 3, 1851.
235. Frank Treat, b. March 3, 1854.

138 Dr. Robert Byron[7] Treat (*Theodore,[6] Theodore,[5] Matthias,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1824, in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y.; married, ———, Orvilla Josephine Hubbell, who was born Oct. 28, 1829, and daughter of Harlow Hubbell. Dr. Treat has practised medicine for the past forty years in Indiana and Wisconsin, and for the last fifteen years (1886) in Chicago, Ill.

Children:

236. Leslie R.,[8] b. Oct. 23, 1848, in Janesville, Wisc. Is (1889) a manufacturer of cigar boxes, Janesville, Wisconsin.
237. Ida M., b. Sept 18, 1852; d. Dec. 20, 1865.

139 Dr. Theodore N.[7] Treat (*Theodore,[6] Theodore,[5] Matthias,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1827, in Hopewell, Ontario Co., N. Y.; died Oct. 13, 1852, aged twenty-five, of typhoid fever, in Janesville, Rock Co., Wisc.; married ——, 1850, Eliza Jane Newell, born Sept. 22, 1829, in Bradford, Vt., died Dec. 12, 1885, in Japan, while on a visit to her daughter there. Her body was embalmed, brought home and buried in Janesville. At the age of fifteen she was converted and became a member of a Baptist church in Indiana. She spent a year at Mt. Holyoke Seminary under Miss Mary Lyon. Mr. Treat, who was a physician in Janesville, lived only three years after his marriage.

Children, born in Janesville:

238. Theodore N.,[8] b. July 10, 1851. Is a lawyer in Plankington, Aurora Co., Dakota, and editor of a prohibition paper, *The Dakota Beacon*.
239. Kittie, b. March 23, 1853; m. ———, Rev. James Blackledge, a Methodist minister, a missionary in Tokio, Japan, where he was a professor of Greek and Hebrew in the college. Now (1887) resides in a little town near Los Angeles, Cal. Has two children.

140 Mary[7] Treat (*Henry,[6] Henry,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born about 1792, probably in East Hartford, now Manchester, Conn.; died Nov. 21, 1881, aged eighty-nine in Manchester; married ———, George Nelson Keeney, who died Nov. 23, 1872, aged eighty-three, and son of George and Ruth (Vibbert) Keeney, of Manchester. He was a paper maker, in Manchester.

Children of George N. and Mary Keeney, born in Manchester:

240. Mary Elsebeth,[8] b. ———; m. ———, Patrick Fitzgeralds.
241. Sophia, b. Dec. 11, 1813; m. ———, Samuel P. Talcott. Resides in Manchester.

242. Henry Nelson, b. ——, 1816; m ———, Eliza Jane Patterson.
243. James Lawrence, b. June —, 1818; m., 1st, ———, Mary Bidwell; 2d, ———, Elizabeth Daniels. Resides in Manchester.
244. Chester Wells, b. Aug. 5, 1820; m., 1st, ———, Sarah Evans; 2d, ———, Cynthia Freeman.
245. Eliza Ann, b. about 1823; d. Sept. 6, 1876, aged 53; unm.

142 Chester[7] Treat (*Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Aug. 16, 1796, probably in East Hartford, now Manchester, Conn.; died Jan. 24, 1845, in Manchester; married Feb. 20, 1822, Esther Drake, born Aug. 29, 1796, in East Windsor, Conn., died Sept. 19, 1875, in Manchester, and daughter of Shubael and Amy Drake. He was a blacksmith.

Children, born in Manchester:

246. Willard,[8] } twins, b. Oct. 11, 1822; { d. Oct. 12, 1822.
247. Walter, }
248. Henry Chester, b. Aug. 21, 1824; d. Aug. 2, 1826.
249. Jane Elizabeth, b. April 12, 1828; m. Oct. 1, 1845, Walter Dart.

145 Eunice Eltruda[7] Treat (*James*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born June 25, 1830, in the state of Penn.; married March 31, 1850, Chauncey Hodge, of Glastonbury.

Children of Chauncey and Eunice E. Hodge, born in Glastonbury:

250. Aveline A.,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1851; m., 1st, Aug. 29, 1872, Charles L. Wright, of Glastonbury, who d. Aug 31, 1873; 2d, May 3, 1881, Lorenzo D. Clark.
251. Wilber James, b. Dec. 12, 1854; m. Oct., 1881, Ella M. Bemont, of South Glastonbury.

146 Mary Ann[7] Treat (*James*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born March 9, 1836, in Manchester, Conn.; married April 6, 1857, in Glastonbury, Conn., George Carter Finley. They reside in South Manchester, Conn.

Children of George C. and Mary A. Finley, the first born in Glastonbury, the others in South Manchester:

252. Ida Lena,[8] b. Aug. 14, 1858; m. March 4, 1878, Norman C. Weir of Glastonbury.
253. George Milton, b. Jan. 31, 1861; m. Nov. 9, 1890, Lottie E. Bemont of South Glastonbury.
254. Luna Maria, b. Sept. 1, 1863; d. Sept. 19, 1885, in Bolton, Conn.; m. Feb. 20, 1885, John N. Loomer, of Bolton.
255. Willie Dwight, b. Aug. 22, 1865; d. Sept. 30, 1884, in South Manchester.
256. Addie May, b. Sept. 1, 1868; d. Nov. 10, 1884.
257. Hattie Callista, b. Sept. 1, 1871.
258. Dorsey Carter, b. Nov. 4, 1874.

155 Elizabeth[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born March 16, 1786, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 18, 1864, in East Hartford; married May 8, 1810, [1]Dr. Eli[6] Hall, of Blanford, Mass., born Oct. 8, 1785, in

[1]Edward Hall[1], b. ———, in England; d. Nov. 27, 1670, in Rehoboth, Mass.; m. ———, Esther ———. Probably a freeman in Salisbury, Mass., in 1634. Land was apportioned to him in 1645. Had eight children. His son:

Benjamin[2] Hall, b. Aug. 7, 1668, in Rehoboth, Mass.; d. Aug. 26, 1726, in Wrentham, Mass.; m. Jan. 9, 1691, Sarah Fisher. Had eight children. His son:

Preserved[3] Hall, b. Nov. 28, 1706, in Wrentham; d. ———; m. Sept. 20, 1729, Abigail Whiting. Had eight children. His son:

East Hartford, died June 8, 1856, in East Hartford. He was licensed to practise physic and surgery by the President and Fellows of the Connecticut Medical Society; attended medical lectures at Dartmouth College; and received the honorary degree of M.D. from Yale College.

Children of Eli and Elizabeth Hall, born in Blanford:

259. Chauncey Austin,[8] b. March 16, 1811; d May 8, 1856, of pneumonia in Madison, Wisc.; m. ———, Sarah Goodhue, of Brattleboro, Vt. He graduated at Amherst in 1832, and at the Philadelphia Medical College. Settled at Northampton, Mass., and was resident physician at the Round Hill Water Cure. Afterwards settled in Hartford, Conn.

260. Henry Harvey, b. March 25, 1812; m. ———, Elizabeth Smith, of Newburyport, Mass. Resides (1887) in Santa Barbara, Cal.

261. Eli Edwin, b. April 11, 1814; m. Aug. 29, 1850, Cecile Alexandria Malan, dau. of Rev. Caesar Malan, D D., of Geneva Switzerland. He graduated in 1838, at Illinois College; studied theology three years at Yale College, and one year at Princeton; graduated LL.B. at Yale in 1874; was pastor of the First church in Guilford, Conn., fifteen years; chaplain of the U. S. Legation at Rome, Italy, three years; and established the American church in Florence.

262. Elizabeth Sophia, b. March 1817; d. in infancy.

263. Sidney Hills, b. May 24, 1818; m. June 10, 1845, Sarah B. Philips of Brimfield, Mass. Resides (1887) in Madison, Wisc.

264. George Treat, b. Sept. 21, 1820; d. Aug. 23, 1885, in Madison, Wisc.

265. Harriet Pitkin, b. Aug. 22, 1822; d. Sept. 5, 1854, in East Hartford.

266. Maria Electa, b. Aug. 2, 1824; d. Aug. 7, 1844, in East Hartford.

267. Julius Augustus, b. Aug. 24, 1826; d. March 30, 1885, in Amherst, Mass.; m. ———, Caroline A. Cushman.

268. Almera Sophia, b. Sept. 26, 1829; d. Dec. 28, 1854, in East Hartford; m. June, 1850, Henry Woodruff.

269. Charles Olmsted, b. April 6, 1832; m. Aug. 26, 1861, Maria Abbie Dale, at Warren, Mass. Graduated at the Dental College, Baltimore, Md. Resides (1887) in Paris, France.

158 Electa[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 31, 1792, in East Hartford, Conn.; died April 29, 1836, aged forty-four (gravestone, East Hartford); married Dec. 17, 1817, as his first wife, Col. **Solomon Olmsted,** of East Hartford, born Oct. 11, 1791, died Dec. 19, 1854, aged sixty-three (gravestone, East Hartford), and son of William and Anna (Pitkin) Olmsted. For his second wife, he married Mrs. Amelia Webster, of East Hartford, by whom he had a daughter, Amelia Electa Olmsted, who married Henry Tucker, of Minneapolis, Minn.

Children, of Col. Samuel and Electa Olmsted born in East Hartford:

270. Henry,[8] b. Oct. 15, 1818; d. Dec. 12, 1866; m. ———, Julia T. Welles.

271. Roland, b. Aug. 5, 1820; d. July 4, 1866; unm.

Timothy[4] Hall, b. April 29, 1732, in Wrentham; d. Feb. 11, 1810, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. ———, Alice Smith, of Boston. Had four children. His son:

Timothy[5] Hall, b. June 4, 1758, in Brookfield; d. Aug. 6, 1844, in East Hartford; m. 1st, April 3, 1783, Eunice Hill; 2d, ———, Mary Goodwin, dau. of John and Dorothy (Pitkin) Goodwin. In 1776, he enlisted as a private soldier in the revolutionary army; was in New York at the time of the battle of Brooklyn; at the skirmishes with the enemy at Harlem Heights, in which Col. Knowlton and Maj. Leitch were killed; and was engaged in the battle of White Plains. The term of his enlistment having expired, he was discharged, and began the study of medicine at Cambridge. In Feb. 1780, he was appointed surgeon's mate in the 5th Mass. Regiment. Was an eye-witness of the execution of Maj. André. In 1782, after the reorganization of the army, he settled in East Hartford as a physician. His son:

Eli[6] Hall, b. Oct 8, 1785; m. *Elizabeth Treat*, as above.

272. William, b. Oct. 10, 1822; d. Sept. 22, 1848.
273. John W., b. Jan. 9, 1825; d. April 26, 1826.
274. Anna Maria, b. July 14, 1827; d. Feb. 23, 1885; m. Dec. 18, 1855, Dr. Henry King Olmsted, of East Hartford, who was b. Aug. 31, 1824. He has rendered me much assistance in the preparation of this genealogy.
275. John C., b. March 24, 1832; d. Sept. 5, 1878; m. ———, Louise H. Button.

160 Hannah[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born May 11, 1798, in East Hartford, Conn.; died April 25, 1878; married April 25, 1822, Dr. Abel T. Sizer, of New London, Conn.

Children of Dr. Abel T. and Hannah Sizer, born in New London:

276. Jane Maria,[8] b. Feb. 19, 1823; m. June 13, 1842, William Edwin Coit, of Norwich, Conn.
277. Mary Augusta, b. Sept. 28, 1824; d. Dec. 20, 1887, in Norwich, Conn.; m. Oct. 12, 1846, Joseph H. Lovell, of Norwich.
278. Harriet Ann, b. Nov. 15, 1825; m. June 4, 1851, Joseph S. Perine, of Glen's Falls, N. Y.
279. Elizabeth Ellen, b. Dec. 5, 1827.
280. Charles Olmsted, b. Jan. 23, 1832.
281. Sarah Coit, b. Feb. 12, 1837; m. Sept. 21, 1858, Joseph B. Chadwick, of New York.
282. William Henry, b. May 30, 1840.

161 Emily[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Sept. 14, 1802, in East Hartford, Conn.; died July 21, 1874, in Hartford; married ———, Linus Bates Barnes, of Blanford, Conn, born June 26, 1803, died Jan. ——, and son of John and Mary Bates Barnes. Resided in Glen's Falls, N. Y.

Children of Linus B. and Emily Barnes:

283. Maria,[8] b. ———; d. young.
284. Susan, b. ———; d. ——, 1855.

162 Jane Kirby[7] Treat (*Richard*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 24, 1806, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Feb. 19, 1831; married Nov. 10, 1825, as his first wife, Ellery Hills, of Hartford, born July 3, 1800, died Jan. 9, 1870.

Son of Ellery and Jane K. Hills:

285. Albert E.,[8] b. June 15, 1827; d. Aug. 15, 1848.

164 Martha[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 27, 1788, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Jan. 3, 1809, aged twenty-one, in East Hartford; married ———, as his first wife, Ozias Roberts, of East Hartford, born Aug. 10, 1785, died ———, and son of George and Jerusha (Williams) Roberts.

Children of Ozias and Martha Roberts, born in East Hartford:

286. Mary Ann,[8] b. Feb. 18, 1807; m. March 10, 1831, Horace Williams, of East Hartford.
287. Martha, b. Dec. 23, 1808; d. ———; unm.

165 Harriet[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Dec. 15, 1789, in East Hartford, Conn.; died July 19, 1822, in East Hartford; married ———, as his second wife, Ozias Roberts. For his first wife, he married her sister Martha Treat (**164**).

Children of Ozias and Harriet Roberts, born in East Hartford:

288. George,[8] b. May 2, 1810; m., 1st, Oct. 19, 1836, Louisa Stuart; 2d, Oct. 29, 1839, Elvira Evans.
289. Jane Treat, b. Dec. 10, 1811; m. Sept. 24, 1835, Edward Scott Goodwin.

290. HARRIET, b. Oct. 11, 1812; m. April 6, 1836, Aaron G. Olmsted.
291. IRA TREAT, b. Feb. 18, 1817; m. April 18, 1839, Charlotte C. Coles.
292. JERUSHA, b. ———; m. Dec. 27, 1838, Alfred Kilbourn.
293. SUSANNA, b. ———.

166 Sally[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 13, 1792, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Sept. 28, 1875, in East Hartford; married June 16, 1812, ELI OLMSTED, of East Hartford, born Sept. 9, 1789, died Aug. 17, 1863, and son of Ashbel and Mary (Forbes) Olmsted, of East Hartford.

Children of Eli and Sally Olmsted, born in East Hartford:

294. RALPH ADAMS,[8] b. Aug. 7, 1813; m. ———, Cornelia Cowles.
295. CHARLES EDGAR, b. April 7, 1815; m. ———, Sophronia Kilbourn.
296. JANE ANN, b. Feb. 16, 1825; d. Nov. 1, 1851.
297. JOSEPH LEVERETT, b. July 3, 1827; d. Sept. 8, 1848.
298. ELIHU, b. May 20, 1834; m. ———, Ellen Irving.

169 Adna Adams[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born April 8, 1797, in East Hartford, Conn.; died ———; married Feb. 15, 1826, JANE REILAY, born Feb. 18, 1805, in Troy, N. Y., where they were married; died Oct. 23, 1890, in Denver, Colorado. In 1820, Mr. Treat left Hartford for New York, where he took a steamboat and sailed up the Hudson for Troy at the rate of eight or ten miles an hour. Here he went into business. In 1830, he removed to Starkey, Yates Co., N. Y., on Seneca Lake, and engaged in the produce business. About 1837, he removed to Fayetteville, near Syracuse, N. Y., and engaged in the same business. Was a neighbor of Mr. Cleveland, and his sons were schoolmates of the future President of the United States. In 1844, he removed to Cleveland, Ohio, where he remained nearly twenty years. About 1864, he removed to Indianapolis, Indiana. In 1880, he spent a year in Washington and the East, and then removed to Denver, where he now (1892) resides. Although over ninety-five years old he writes a fine hand without the least unsteadiness. He is possessed of much poetic genius, and has sent me at different times copies of his verses. Is probably the oldest male Treat living, and also one of the oldest living Free Masons in the United States, having been initiated Feb. 4, 1823.

A CHRISTMAS SONNET.

Written for the Tribune-Republican, Denver, Colorado, Dec. 10, 1886.

We hear the midnight watchman's call
Good tidings to our waiting ear.
Another Christmas day for all,
The happiest day of all the year.

The God of mercy, meek and mild,
He came to earthly scenes below,
In human form became a child
To rescue man from sin and woe.

Immortal to the mind sincere
The day of jubilee has come.
He sleeping lies with Mary near,
He comes to ransom sinners home.

The wise men saw, and lo! behold,
They worship! as he silent lay,
Gave gifts of incense, myrrh and gold,
And warned, returned another way.

With this example let us keep,
With thanks repeat the festal day,
Let holy incense round Him sweep,
And on His altar offerings lay.

Bring cassia and the olive tree,
Lay flowers bright on mercy's seat,
Before it bow the suppliant knee,
Thy vows renew and here repeat.

Be strong in faith and sins lament,
Leave pomp and vanities behind.
He comes and to the cross He went,
A sacrifice for all mankind.

Children, the first two born in Troy, the others in Starkey and Fayetteville:

299. Sarah Ann Martha,[8] b. Aug. 1, 1826; d. May —, 1889; m. July 24, 1848, Col. Herman Canfield, of Medina, Medina Co., Ohio, who d. April 6, 1862, and is buried in Medina. She was buried May 7, 1889, by the side of her husband. He was a lawyer and Colonel of the seventy-second Reg't Ohio Vols. He was shot from his horse at the first engagement with the rebels at Pittsburg Landing, and lived but a few hours. Had two sons, born in Medina:
    1. Herman[9] Canfield, b. April 17, 1853. He graduated at Racine, Wisc., and at the Medical College, New York city. Was assistant surgeon at Bellevue Hospital in that city, and now has a hospital called Hopeworth, at Bristol, R. I., a sanitarium for invalids.
    2. William Chase Canfield, b. Aug. 23, 1857. Graduated at the Naval Academy, at Annapolis, Md., and became ensign in the United States Navy. He retired and lives with his brother at Hopeworth.

300. Marcus Joseph Reilay, b. May 3, 1828; m. June 26, 1861, Cordelia F. Colborn, of Medina, Ohio. Is a merchant, farmer, and owner of a cattle ranch. Resides at Hays City, Ellis Co., Kansas. Occupies a high position in the Masonic order. No issue.

301. Catharine Gertrude, b. May 3, 1831; m. July 24, 1855, Rev. William Willson, of Meadville, Penn. He is rector of a church at Cedar Keys, Florida. They have one son:
    1. Charles T.[9] Willson, b. ———. He graduated at Trinity College in 1880, and is now (1886) a merchant in Jacksonville, Florida.

302. Hobart Pitkin, b. Jan. 4, 1834; m. at Oberlin, Ohio, Sept. 8, 1863, Lucretia C. Willard, of Medina. Resides at Hopeworth Sanitarium, Bristol, R. I. Had three children, all of whom died in infancy.

303. Mary Kathaline, b. Nov. 30, 1837; m. at Medina, May 7, 1861, Dr. Norman G. Burnham, of Berlin, Ohio. He is a prominent physician, and resides at Denver, Colorado. Has two sons and two daughters.

304. Charles Adna, b. Oct. 12, 1840; m., 1st, Feb. 28, 1866, Dora L. Phillips, of Granger, Ohio; 2d ———, ———. Is a merchant at Denver, and has two ranches near the city. Is president of the Denver Wall Paper and Paint Co. Has no children living.

305. Jane Julia, b. Dec. 15, 1843; m. June 2, 1870, Theodore Brower, of Indianapolis. Resides in San José, Cal. They have two sons and one daughter.

170 Mary[7] Treat (*Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Aug. 20, 1799, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Sept. 9, 1848, in East Hartford; married Sept. 11, 1822, Ralph Pitkin, born Sept. 22, 1797, died Aug. 15, 1874, and son of Daniel and Chloe Butler (Norton) Pitkin, of East Hartford. For his second wife he married Sept. 5, 1864, Mrs. Jane (Ives) Cowles, daughter of Caleb and Sarah (Poole) Ives, and widow of Ashbel S. Cowles. He was a representative to the legislature for several years, and town treasurer in 1848.

Children of Ralph and Mary Pitkin, born in East Hartford:

306. Adna Treat,[8] b. Feb. 22, 1823; d. Oct. 11, 1824.

307. Adna Treat, b. Dec. 2, 1824; d. Aug. 12, 1825.

308. Leonard, b. July 31, 1826; d. May 9, 1882; m. Nov. 20, 1854, Delia Smith, b. July 9, 1833.

309. Charles Norton, b. June 8, 1828; d. April 16, 1877; m. May 15, 1854, Abby Whiton, b. Sept. 28, 1827, d. May 24, 1856.

310. Franklin H., b. Feb. 26, 1832.

311. Mary E., b. May 10, 1834; d. Sept. 1, 1835.

312. John A., b. May 6, 1836; m., 1st, Sept., 1863, Caroline Roberts; 2d, ———, Emeline Baker.

313. Mary A., b. Oct. 25, 1838; d. April 18, 1873; m. Oct. 15, 1864, George Austen Williams, (386), b. Nov. 23, 1834, and son of Horace and Mary Ann (Roberts) Williams. She was the dau. of Martha (Treat) and Ozias Roberts.

314. Ralph, b. Oct. 8, 1842; m. Oct. 27, 1870, Sarah A. Chapman, b. May 26, 1847.

171 Joseph Camp[7] Treat (*Joseph,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Oct. 11, 1802, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 2, 1880 (gravestone Hockanum, East Hartford); married Nov. 3, 1825, JANE ANN ROBERTS, born Nov. 2, 1807, and daughter of Jonathan and Ann (Müller) Roberts. The widow now (1886) resides in the old homestead built by Joseph Treat in East Hartford, nearly one hundred years ago. In 1847, the family removed to Jersey City, N. J. After about two years they returned to East Hartford. Mr. Treat was a pattern maker by trade, and a very ingenious man. He was greatly respected for his excellent qualities.

Children, the first four born in East Hartford, the others in Hartford:

315. IRA EDWIN,[8] b. Nov. 7, 1827; m. May 5, 1856, Celestia H. Wright.
316. JOSEPH OWEN, b. July 22, 1829; d. April 14, 1831 (g. s.).
317. MARTHA ANN, b. July 18, 1831; d. Oct. 23, 1832 (g. s.).
318. HARRIET ELLA, b. June 11, 1833. Resides in East Hartford.
319. MARY JANE, } twins, b. Sept. 11, 1835; { d. July 30, 1840 (g. s.).
320. MARTHA ANN, } { d. Sept. 18, 1840 (g. s.).
321. MARIA ELIZA, b. June 17, 1841; d. Jan. 31, 1845 (g. s.).
322. DELLA LOUISA, b. Feb. 28, 1847. Resides in Hartford.

172 Royal[7] Treat (*Joseph,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Feb. 25, 1806, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Aug. 28, 1859, aged fifty-three, in East Hartford; married, first, March 6, 1828, NANCY CRANE, in Wethersfield, Conn., who died Aug. 31, 1831; second, April 23, 1834, HEPZIBAH PORTER, who died Sept. 20, 1852, aged thirty-nine.

Children, born in East Hartford, by his first marriage:

323. CATHARINE NANCY,[8] b. Jan. 5, 1829.

By his second marriage:

324. ROSWELL, b. May 13, 1837; m. Sept. 8, 1862, Jane E. Hills.
325. ELLEN AUGUSTA, b. March 9, 1847; d. March 14, 1847.
326. HENRY, b. Dec. 30, 1848; d Jan. 2, 1849.
327. FRANKLIN, b. Feb. 13, 1851.

173 Salmon[7] Treat (*Salmon,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born July 14, 1799, in East Hartford, Conn.; died March 19, 1848, aged forty-nine (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married Nov. 22, 1827, EMMELINE RISLEY, daughter of Caleb Risley.

Children, born in East Hartford:

328. CHARLOTTE A.,[8] b. about 1828; d. Dec. 10, 1853, aged 25 (g. s.); m. Dec. 30, 1849, Henry Risley, of Glastonbury.
329. MARIA, b. ———; m. ———, Albert Risley.
330. DELIA, b. ———. Resides in East Hartford.
331. HARRIET S., b. about 1836; d. Mar. 6, 1864, aged 28 (g. s.).
332. CHARLES N., b. about 1840; d. Nov. 20, 1880, aged 40 (g. s.); unm.

174 Mary[7] Treat (*Salmon,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Dec. 22, 1800, in East Hartford, Conn.; died Jan. 22, 1854 (gravestone, Hockanum, East Hartford); married Nov. 15, 1821, as his second wife, ORRIN FORBES, born May 25, 1794, died April 5, 1868, aged seventy-four (gravestone), and son of Moses, jr., and Elizabeth (Goodwin) Forbes. For his first wife he married Dec. 13, 1815, Ruth Risley, of Glastonbury, who died Oct. 24, 1819, aged twenty-four (gravestone), and had Horace Goodwin Forbes, baptized March 9, 1817.

Children of Orrin and Mary Forbes, born in East Hartford:

333. Ruth Elizabeth[8], b. ———; bapt. May 18, 1823.
334. Jane Mary, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 1, 1825.
335. Marshall Lee, b. ———; bapt. Sept. 23, 1828.
336. Edwin Treat, b. ——, 1830; d. April 29, 1831, aged 11 mos. 6 das. (g. s.).
337. Julia Ann, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 16, 1832.
338. Henry Edwin, b. ———; bapt. May 1, 1835.
339. Charles Treat, b. ———; bapt. Nov. 3, 1837.

181 Rev. Selah Burr[7] Treat (*Selah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Feb. 19, 1804, in West Hartland, Conn.; died March 28, 1877, in Boston, Mass., buried March 31, 1877, in Hartford, Conn.; married Dec. 25, 1827, Abigail Thompson Peters, born Nov. 22, 1803, at Hebron, Conn., died June 16, 1882, at Darien, Conn., and daughter of Judge John Thompson Peters (Yale, 1789), of Hartford, Conn. Mr. Treat's family removed from Hartland to Hartford about 1814. He fitted for Yale College, where he graduated in 1824, and then began the study of law under Judge Peters, at the Law School in Litchfield, Conn., and under Judge Wm. W. Ellsworth, of Hartford. He was admitted to the bar in December of 1826; commenced practice at East Windsor, Conn., where he was appointed justice of the peace in 1830; removed to Penn Yan, N. Y., in 1831, and formed a partnership with Hon. Wm. Welles, afterward Judge of the Supreme Court of New York; the same year became religious, and in 1833, entered the Theological Seminary, Andover, Mass., where he finished the course in 1835, and was ordained over the Third Presbyterian church in Newark, N. J.; resigned in 1840, owing to ill health, and became editor of the Biblical Repository, and of the American Eclectic; in 1843, removed to Boston, and became recording secretary of the American Board of Commissioners of Foreign Missions, from which position he was relieved at his request in 1876. He died suddenly the next year. The degree of D.D. was offered him by Rutgers College in 1852, but he declined it. An excellent sketch of his life, by Rev. Increase Tarbox, was published in the Congregational Quarterly, July, 1877. Was the author of Outlines of Missionary Policy; an Introduction to S. R. Riggs' Tah-hoo wah-kán, etc., 1869, 24mo; and various magazine articles.

Children, the first two born at East Windsor, the third at Penn Yan, and the other four in Newark:

340. John,[8] b. Sept. 4, 1828; d. Sept. 20, 1828.
341. Andrew Peters, b. Sept. 16, 1829; d. Sept. 16, 1830.
342. John Peters, b. Aug. 29, 1831; m. Sept. 18, 1854, Susan Elizabeth Benjamin.
343. Elizabeth Anna, b. June 21, 1835; d. April 22, 1842, in New York city.
344. William Selah, b. Dec. 27, 1837; d. Sept. 20, 1839, in Newark, N. J.
345. Albert Otis, b. Feb. 28, 1840; d. June 22, 1880, in Luzerne, N. Y., unm. He prepared for college at the Boston Latin School, which he entered in 1852, and graduated at Williams in 1863. He studied medicine in Boston for a short time, and then went out as assistant surgeon in a New York regiment during the Rebellion. Upon his return, he resumed his studies at Bellevue Medical College in New York city, and graduated in 1867. In September of the same year, he went to China as missionary physician of the American Board of Foreign Missions, and was stationed at Pekin. He returned in 1874, on account of ill health.
346. Charles Russell, b. Oct. 2, 1842; m. April 17, 1867, Julia Jackson Hubbell.

182 Anna Clarissa[7] Treat (*Selah*,[6] *John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born July 22, 1807, in Colebrook, Conn.; died May 9, 1881, in Pittsfield, Mass.;

married July 21, 1834, Rev. SARDIS B. MORLEY, a Congregational minister, who died Oct. 1, 1889, aged 85. Resided in Pittsfield.

Children of Rev. Sardis B. and Anna C. Morley:

347. EDWARD WILLIAMS,[8] b. Jan. 29, 1838; m. Dec. 24, 1868, Isabella Elizabeth Birdsall. Is professor in Chemistry, Adelbert Coll., Cleveland, Ohio.

348. JOHN HENRY, b. Jan. 3, 1840; m. Oct. 12, 1871, Edith Theodosia Johnson, dau. of George Johnson of Mendota, Ill. He graduated at Williams in 1863; at Andover in 1866, and is now (1887) pastor of a church in St. Paul, Minn., and superintendent of the American Home Missionary Society, Minneapolis, Minn. Has a family.

349. ANNA ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 21, 1843; unm. Has gone to China and Japan as a missionary.

350. FRANK GIBSON, b. Aug. 7, 1845; d. Aug. 1, 1875.

187 Chauncey Pinney[7] Treat (*Chester*,[6] *John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Dec. 7, 1814, in Hartland, Conn.; died Nov. 27, 1870, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married April 14, 1842, ALMEDA TAYLOR, of Claridon, who now (1886) lives on the old homestead in Claridon. Was a farmer and merchant.

Children, born in Claridon:

351. JULIA BELINDA,[8] b. Feb. 4, 1843.

352. HORACE CHESTER, b. Dec. 14, 1845; m. Feb. 23, 1879, Emily Cleator.

353. ARTHUR CHAUNCEY, b. March 10, 1848; m. Sept. 30, 1883, Annie Maria Palmer.

354. JOSEPHINE ALMEDA, b. Sept. 16, 1850; m. Nov. 24, 1882, Charles J. Moore.

190 Lester Corral[7] Treat (*Chester*,[6] *John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Dec. 16, 1826, in Hartland, Conn.; died June 29, 1873, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married, first, Sept. 10, 1850, MARCIA ANN WELLS, born Nov. 9, 1826, in Claridon, died Aug. 12, 1857, and daughter of Chester and Honora (Brackett) Wells; second, Jan. 8, 1859, FRANCES SOMERS, born Feb. 29, 1840, in Claridon, died Oct. 26, 1878, and daughter of Stephen B. and Charlotte (Gilbert) Somers. Was a farmer.

Children, born in Claridon, by his first marriage:

355. MARIA IONE,[8] b. March 9, 1852; d. Aug. 10, 1854.

356. CHESTER WELLS, b. Aug. 25, 1853.

357. LESTER CORRAL, b. Dec. 16, 1855; d. March 14, 1875.

358. MARCIA IONE, b. July 19, 1857; d. June 19, 1878; m. Dec. 31, 1877, Eugene Hodges.

By his second marriage:

359. ROBERT SOMERS, b. Jan. 24, 1865.

360. CHARLOTTE FRANCES, b. Aug. 24, 1866.

361. FREDERICK, b. ——, 1868; d. in infancy.

191 Robert[7] Treat (*Chester*,[6] *John*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Feb. 8, 1831, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married April 8, 1851, SARAH LOUISA STEBBINS. Has been in the commercial business for the last twenty-six years. Is connected with the Columbia Refining Co., No. 155 Broadway, New York city. Resides in Cleveland, Ohio. Has taken great interest in this work.

Children, born in Claridon:

362. ALICE LOUISA,[8] b. Sept. 27, 1852; m. June 14, 1883, Consider B. Carter.

363. JOHN HEBER, b. June 27, 1854; m. March 16, 1875, Alice Jane Snyder.

364. EDITH MARILLA, b. Sept. 18, 1855; m. Sept. 7, 1875, Chauncey Mortimer Latimer.

365. LINDA RUTH, b. March 30, 1858. Is a school teacher in Cleveland.

366. BERTHA CEMANTHA, b. Oct. 26, 1859; d. Jan. 20, 1891, at Delaware Water Gap, Penn.

367. WALTER BEARD, b. Oct. 25, 1862; d. July 1, 1880, in Colorado.

193 Howell Burr[7] Treat (*Howell,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born March 31, 1832, in West Hartland, Conn.; married May 19, 1868, ELIZA JANE ELIAS, of Painesville, Ohio, where he now (1886) resides. Is a tinsmith.

Children, born in Painesville:

368. WILLIAM BURR,[8] b. Nov. 3, 1874.
369. FREDERICK ELIAS, b. Oct. 4, 1879.

195 Edwin Hutchins[7] Treat (*Howell,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Feb. 8, 1839, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married, first, Oct. 3, 1866, ANNA TAYLOR, of Claridon, who died ———; second, Jan. —, 1885, CELESTIA ROWLEY, of Claridon, where they reside. Is in the real estate business.

Son, born in Claridon, by his first marriage:

370. EDWIN FRANZ,[8] b. Jan. 17, 1875; d. Aug 12, 1875, aged 7 mos., at Claridon.

An adopted dau., *Catharine Beach Treat*, m. Sept. 27, 1866, John Callister, of Claridon. Resides in Michigan.

199 Charles Day[7] Treat (*Lester Hutchins,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born March 18, 1850, in West Granville, Mass.; married Jan. 18, 1873, MARY ROBINSON. Is a farmer.

Daughter, born in New Britain, Conn.:

371. MARY R.,[8] b. June 20, 1874.

200 Lydia Ensign[7] Treat (*William,[6] George,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Oct. 8, 1823, in West Hartland, Conn.; married May 3, 1846, WILLIAM LEWIS QUINTARD, born Sept. 10, 1820, in Norwalk, Conn., died Sept. 12, 1873. He was a cabinet maker and undertaker, and a member of the firm of E. Quintard and sons of Norwalk. He was also general customs inspector for Norwalk, and register of elections.

Children of Wm. L. and Lydia E. Quintard, born in Norwalk:

372. MARY CAROLINE,[8] b. March 24, 1847.
373. WILLIAM EVERT, b. Nov. 5, 1848.

202 Goodwin George[7] Treat (*William,[6] George,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Aug. 30, 1830, in West Hartland, Conn.; married May 29, 1861, ALICE ELIZA SHEPARD, who died Sept. 19, 1890, and daughter of Dea. George W. Shepard, of West Granville, Mass. He is a farmer, and deacon of a Congregational church. Resides in West Granville.

Children, born in West Granville:

374. GEORGE WATSON,[8] b. Jan. 10, 1863.
375. AGNES BOISE, b. Jan. 12, 1871.

203 Irwin Webster[7] Treat (*William,[6] George,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Sept. 30, 1833, in West Hartland, Conn.; died Jan. 2, 1883, in Westfield, Mass.; married, first, Nov. 30, 1861, ADELINE SMITH, who died Sept. 4, 1874; second, Nov. 25, 1876, JOSEPHINE WOOLWORTH, of Westfield. He and his first wife were received into the church at West Hartland, Conn., July 6, 1864. Resided at one time in West Granville, Mass., and was engaged in whip-making.

Children, the first born in Granville, the second in Westfield by his second marriage:

376. ISABELLA,[8] b. June 25, 1877.
377. IRWIN STANLEY, b. May 28, 1881.

205 **Mary Coe[7] Treat** (*William*,[6] *George*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Jan. 5, 1840, in West Granville, Mass.; married April 27, 1863, ALBERT E. COBB. Resides in West Norfolk, Conn.

Children of Albert E. and Mary C. Cobb, born in West Norfolk:

378. GRACE DELIA,[8] b. April 28, 1866.
379. EDWARD ALBERT, b. Jan. 16, 1873.
380. FREDERICK STANLEY, b. June 1, 1876.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

220 Frederick James[8] Treat (*George*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Matthias*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Aug. 18, 1854, in Newark, N. J.; married Oct. 3, 1877, IDA BONNELL, at Chatham, N. J. Is now (1888) engaged in the banking business, Newark, N. J.

Children, the first born in Chatham, the second in Newark, the third in South Orange, N. J.:

381. FREDERICK MORTIMER,[9] b. June 15, 1878.
382. WALTER BAYARD, b. Sept. 21, 1881.
383. ROBERT, b. March 18, 1886.

249 Jane Elizabeth[8] Treat (*Chester*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born April 12, 1828, in Manchester, Conn.; married Oct. 1, 1845, WALTER DART, born March 1, 1824, and son of Wolcott and Lydia (Hale) Dart. Is a carpenter and farmer. Resides in Manchester.

Son of Walter and Jane E. Dart, born in Manchester:

384. CHARLES WALTER,[9] b. May 10, 1847; unm. Resides in Springfield, Mass.

286 Mary Ann[8] Roberts (*Martha*[7] *Treat*, *Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Feb. 18, 1807, in East Hartford, Conn.; married March 10, 1831, as his first wife, HORACE WILLIAMS, of East Hartford. He married, second, ———, ———, and had Ellen Howe Williams, baptized Nov. 5, 1852; Horace Bridgman Williams, baptized Aug. 31, 1855.

Children of Horace and Mary A. Williams, born and baptized in East Hartford:

385. CATHARINE ELIZA,[9] b. ———; bapt. Sept. 8, 1833.
386. GEORGE AUSTEN, b. Nov. 23, 1834; bapt. May 1, 1835; m. Oct. 15, 1864, Mary A. Pitkin. (313).
387. MARY AUGUSTA, b. ———; bapt. July 6, 1838.
388. JULIA ISABELLA, b. ———; bapt. May 1, 1840.

289 Jane Treat[8] Roberts (*Harriet*[7] *Treat*, *Joseph*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Matthias*,[3] *Henry*,[2] *Matthias*[1]), born Dec. 10, 1811, in East Hartford, Conn.; married Sept. 24, 1835, EDWARD SCOTT GOODWIN, born Sept. 29, 1809, died Nov. 9, 1873, and son of Joseph and Eleanor (Olcott) Goodwin, of East Hartford.

Children of Edward S. and Jane T. Goodwin, the first and second born at Port Gibson, Miss., the others at East Hartford:

389. MARY JANE,[9] b. Sept. 26, 1836; d. May 19, 1838.
390. LOUISA, b. Oct. 30, 1837; d. Feb. 18, 1838.
391. EDWARD OZIAS, b. May 22, 1839; m., 1st, May 10, 1865, Abbie E. Banning, dau. of Samuel Banning, of Hartland, Conn.; 2d, Aug. 20, 1873, Frances Lydia Sanford, b. July 14, 1846, and dau. of Charles E. T. and Arabella O. (Mitchell) Sanford.
392. JOSEPHINE SCOTT, b. Oct. 13, 1841; m. Oct. 26, 1870, Henry Thrall Smith, b. Dec. 12, 1837, d. Aug. 17, 1877, and son of Simeon and Laura (Wadsworth) Smith.
393. JOSEPH OLCOTT, b. April 16, 1843; m. May 26, 1870, Hattie Jane Spencer, b. May 29, 1853, and dau. of Ralph G. and Harriet (Williams) Spencer.
394. SAMUEL OLMSTED, b. Feb. 21, 1845; m. Sept. 9, 1875, Elizabeth H. ———, b. Aug. 1, 1852, and dau. of Frederick and Susan M. ———.

315 Ira Edwin[8] Treat (*Joseph Camp,[7] Joseph,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Nov. 7, 1827, in East Hartford, Conn.; married May 5, 1856, CELESTIA H. WRIGHT, of Glastonbury, Conn., born March 29, 1835. He resides in Meriden, Conn., in the employ of the Meriden Britannia Co.

Children, the first and fourth born in Glastonbury, the second in Jersey City, N. J., and the third in Taunton, Mass.:

395. IRA BURTON,[9] b. May 10, 1862.
396. BELLE ROBERTS, b. March 7, 1865.
397. HARRIET EDITH, b. April 21, 1867; m. Feb. 9, 1891, David McIntyre, of Guilford, Conn.
398. HARRY EASON, b. Feb. 15, 1873; d. Dec. 3, 1890.

324 Roswell[8] Treat (*Royal,[7] Joseph,[6] Stephen,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born May 13, 1837, in East Hartford, Conn.; married Sept. 8, 1862, JANE E. HILLS.

Children, born in East Hartford:

399. HENRIETTA MARIA,[9] b. Sept. 24, 1865.
400. EMERSON DEANE, b. May 9, 1867.
401. ALANSON HILLS, b. Jan. 5, 1871; d. Aug. 17, 1871.
402. JANE (or JEMIMA) HEPZIBAH, b. Dec. 15, 1871.

342 John Peters[8] Treat (*Selah Burr,[7] Selah,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Aug. 29, 1831, in Penn Yan, N. Y.; married Sept. 18, 1854, SUSAN ELIZABETH BENJAMIN, born Jan. 2, 1835, and daughter of Stephen Park Benjamin,[1] of Colchester, Conn. Mr. Treat commenced his studies in Newark, N. J., and finished them at the Boston Latin School, which he entered in 1844. He spent four years in a hardware store in Boston; went west to Illinois in 1852, and remained in business there till the fall of 1855; was in business in Boston till 1860; in 1862, went out with the 45th Mass. Volunteers, Cadet Regiment, to North Carolina; in 1864, went into business in New York, where he remained till 1876; was in business in Boston from 1878 to 1884; left Boston in 1885, and went to Norwich, Conn. Is now (1891) engaged in the real estate business in Boston.

Children, born in Colchester:

403. LIZZIE BENJAMIN, b. July 4, 1855.
404. JOHN SELAH, b. July 13, 1858; d. Aug. 20, 1859.

346 Rev. Charles Russell[8] Treat (*Selah Burr,[7] Selah,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Oct. 2, 1842, in Newark, N. J.; married April 17, 1867, JULIA JACKSON HUBBELL, of Newark, born in 1842, and daughter of Algernon Sidney Hubbell. He fitted for college at the Boston Latin School, and graduated at Williams college in 1863; studied theology at Andover from 1864 to 1866; was appointed professor of physiology and vocal culture at Williams in 1866, where he remained till 1869. While there he was licensed to preach by the Berkshire Association; was ordained March 30,

[1] He was b. March 4, 1800, in Preston, Conn., and the son of Stephen and Barbara Benjamin; d. March 13, 1859, in Colchester; m. Nov. 15, 1824, Sarah Prentice Phillips, b. Jan. 28, 1801, d. July 12, 1874, at Colchester, and dau. of Samuel Green and Mary (Park) Phillips. Had three children:

1. William Christopher Benjamin, b. Aug. 4, 1825; d. Nov. 30, 1851.
2. Edwin Judson Benjamin, b. April 29, 1833; d. in infancy.
3. Susan Elizabeth Benjamin, b. Jan. 2, 1835; m. *John P. Treat* as above.

1870; was pastor over the First Congregational church at Marlboro', Mass., from April 1, 1870 to June 1, 1873, and of the Second church, Greenwich, Conn., from Feb. 24, 1874 to the spring of 1880, when he resigned on account of ill health. Soon after he went abroad as chaplain of the Seamen's Friend Society and was stationed at Antwerp, Belgium, in 1880, where he remained for a year. After his return he was at Greenwich, without charge, from 1881 to 1882. In the spring of 1883, he withdrew from the Congregational denomination, and entered the Episcopal church. In the fall of 1883, he was called to the Church of the Redeemer, Brooklyn, Long Island. Is now rector of the Church of the Archangel, New York city. During the Rebellion he served for a few months in the sanitary corps in Virginia.

Children, the first born in Marlboro', the second in Brooklyn, N. Y.:

405. SIDNEY HUBBELL,[9] b. June 7, 1871.
406. HUGH PETERS, b. Sept. 7, 1884.

352 Horace Chester[8] Treat (*Chauncey Pinney,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Dec. 14, 1845, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Feb. 28, 1879, EMILY CLEATOR, of Claridon, who died June 12, 1880. Is a farmer.

Son, born in Claridon:

407. CARLE HORACE,[9] b. March 14, 1880.

353 Arthur Chauncey[8] Treat (*Chauncey Pinney,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born March 10, 1848, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Sept. 30, 1883, ANNIE MARIA PALMER, of Dwight Station, Indian Territory. Is a farmer.

Children, born in Spiritwood, Stutsman Co., Dakota:

408. EDNA ALMEDA,[9] b. Aug. 24, 1884.
409. JULIA ROSE, b. Feb. 1, 1886.

354 Josephine Almeda[8] Treat (*Chauncey Pinney,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Sept. 16, 1850, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Nov. 24, 1882, CHARLES J. MOORE. Is a civil and mining engineer. Resides in Leadville, Colorado.

Children of Charles J. and Josephine A. Moore, born in Leadville:

410. CHARLES FREDERICK,[9] b. May 2, 1884.
411. ALBERT CHAUNCEY, b. June 1, 1885.

362 Alice Louisa[8] Treat (*Robert,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Sept. 27, 1852, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married June 14, 1883, as his third wife, CONSIDER B.[8] CARTER, of Chicago, Ill., born March 8, 1832, and son of Samuel and Frances (Day) Carter, of Solon, Cortland Co., N. Y. He married, first, ———, Martha Wells; second, Jan. 24, 1863, Emma L. Marsh. By his two former marriages he had six children. See Carter Genealogy, p. 90. Is a builder.

Child of Consider B. and Alice L. Carter, born in Chicago:

412. HELEN,[9] b. May 25, 1885.

363 John Heber[8] Treat (*Robert,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born June 27, 1854, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married March 16, 1875, ALICE JANE SNYDER. Resides (1890) in Cleveland, Ohio. Is a book-keeper for the Lake Shore and Michigan Southern railroad.

Children, born in Cleveland:

413. Anna L.,[9] b. March 22, 1876.
414. Emma Maria, b. Jan. 3, 1878.
415. Bertha Alice, b. Feb. 20, 1880.

364 Edith Marilla[8] Treat (*Robert,[7] Chester,[6] John,[5] Henry,[4] Matthias,[3] Henry,[2] Matthias[1]*), born Sept. 18, 1855, in Claridon, Geauga Co., Ohio; married Sept. 7, 1875, Chauncey Mortimer Latimer, of Cleveland, Ohio. Is a merchant.

Children of Chauncey M. and Edith M. Latimer, born in Cleveland:

416. Amy L.,[9] b. Oct 2, 1877.
417. Horace C., b. June —, 1880.

SIXTH GENERATION.

1 Capt. James[6] Treat, born Feb. 28, 1761, (?) in Wethersfield, Conn.; died Feb. 25, 1805, in Portland, Me.; married March 6, 1783, ANNA HAMBLIN, who was born Oct. 5, 1765. The intention of marriage was published in Boston, Feb. 12, 1783, and she is then called Nancy Hamblin, but was married under the name of Elizabeth Hamblin. The records of Christ church, Boston, call her Anna, and a family record, Ann. Perhaps her full name was Elizabeth Ann. In 1805, widow Nancy Treat lived in Portland, Me., near Colonel Wait's residence and received $8, from a legacy left by Mrs. Mehitable Preble, who died Aug. 5, 1805, widow of Brig. Gen. Preble, to be distributed among poor widows in Portland. She died ——— in Portland. An Ann Treat married Dec. 3, 1808, in Portland, Daniel Simmons. Think that she was the widow of Captain Treat, but a grandson informed me that his grandmother did not marry again, living with her daughter Mrs. Gould. A James Treat of Lynn, probably the same person as the above, loaded his vessel with lumber in Bangor in 1793, and was sued by James Reed, of Orono, Me., Nov. 7, 1795. His death was caused by the breaking of a blood vessel during a storm at sea, in which his vessel was wrecked. The first four children were baptized in Christ church, Boston. The name of Esther is spelled Easter in these records by mistake. Among the French Spoliation claims is a claim presented by the Maryland Insurance Co., underwriters, on account of Jesse Taylor of Baltimore for the cargo of brig *Eleanor*, Capt. James Treat, 1798.

Have been unable to trace the line of this Capt. James Treat. A granddaughter, Miss Elizabeth Tolman sent me an old piece of paper containing the date of his and his wife's birth, and of five of the children, but not the name of his birthplace. She understood that he was born in Wethersfield, Conn. A grandson, Samuel L. Treat, thought that his grandfather was a son of Maj. Robert Treat of Bangor, with whom he seems to have been intimately acquainted. But as Major Treat was born in 1754, only seven years before Captain Treat, this is impossible. Another grandson, James Treat of East Boston informed me that many years ago some ladies from Hartford, Conn., called on him claiming to be cousins. He did not remember their names. Have assumed that he was of the sixth generation.

Children, the first four born in Boston, the fifth and sixth in Oldtown, Me.:

2. ANN,[7] b. Dec. 30, 1783; bapt. Oct. 10, 1784; d. ———, in Portland, Me.; m. July 21, 1805, James Shedd.
3. SUSANNAH, b. April 4, 1786; bapt. Oct. 8, 1786; d. ———, in Portland; m. Oct. 28, 1807, Eleazer Gould, of Portland.
4. ESTHER, b. March 12, 1788; bapt. Oct. —, 1788; d. Sept. 17, 1859; m. ———, Enos Tolman.
5. ELIZABETH, b. May 31, 1790; bapt. Sept. —, 1790; d. March 31, 1871, in Haverhill, Mass.; m. ———, Jonathan Souther.
6. JAMES, b. May 8, 1792; d. April 11, 1859; m. Oct. 12, 1817, Mary Loring.
7. RICHARD, b. ———; d. Sept. 28, 1839; m., 1st, Feb. 26, 1821; Sarah Colby; 2d, ———, Martha A. Gardiner.
8. HARRIET, b. ——, 1803; d. Jan. 25, 1820, aged 17, in Dorchester, Mass., at the house of Samuel Howe, of typhus fever; unm.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

4 Esther[7] Treat (*James*[6]), born March 12, 1788, in Boston; died Sept. 17, 1859, aged seventy-one years, six months, in Dorchester; married ———, Enos Tolman, born Jan. 19, 1784, and son of Ezekiel and Sarah Tolman. Resided in Dorchester. See Tolman genealogy.

Children of Enos and Esther Tolman, born in Dorchester:

9. Sarah Ann,[8] b. Jan. 18, 1807; m. Nov. 29, 1832, Benjamin Turner.
10. Hannah Merrill, b. May 18, 1809; m. March 26, 1834, Thomas Cook.
11. Enos, b. March 21, 1811; m. ———, Irene ———.
12. Ezekiel, b. Sept. 29, 1812; d. Sept. 30, 1813.
13. Ezekiel, b. April 3, 1814.
14. Esther, b. Feb. 9, 1816.
15. Harriet Newell, b. Jan. 17, 1818; m. ———, William B. Pierce.
16. Ezekiel James, b. May 16 (June 13, Dorchester records), 1819.
17. John, b. Dec. 12, 1820.
18. Amos David, b. Jan. 4, 1823.
19. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 5, 1824.
20. Charles, b. Dec. 28, 1827.

6 James[7] Treat (*James*[6]), born May 8, 1792, in Oldtown, Me.; died April 11, 1859, in Portland, Me.; married Oct. 12, 1817, Mary Loring, who died April 1, 1873, aged seventy-six, and daughter of Nicholas Loring of Portland, formerly of North Yarmouth, Me. He was a cabinet maker by trade. Was ordered out with a detachment under Captain Shaw, and commanded by Colonel Nichols, for special duty in the forts at Portland and vicinity, as well as to act as coast guard in Sept., 1814, there being at that time vessels of the enemy off the coast, whose movements caused alarm. Received a pension.

Children, all born in Portland, except the third who was born in Waterville, Me.:

21. James,[8] b. Nov. 4, 1818; d. Sept. 26, 1889; m. June 5, 1842, Julia Ann Drinkwater.
22. Rufus, b. Feb. 17, 1820; d. Oct. 14, 1821, in Portland.
23. Samuel Loring, b. March 27, 1822; m. Jan. 16, 1849, Eliza Shaw.
24. Sarah Ann, b. April 3, 1826; d. April 7, 1834, in Portland.
25. Mary Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1831; d. March 5, 1873, in Deering, Me; m. Jan. 9, 1851, Capt. Stephen Ricker, of Portland. No issue.
26. Margaret Hovey, b. July 28, 1839; m. ———, Capt. Stephen Hutchinson, in Portland. Resides in Knightsville, Me. Has three children:
    1. Eugene[9] Hutchinson, b. ———.
    2. Lewis Hutchinson, b. ———.
    3. Walter Hutchinson, b. ———.

7 Richard[7] Treat (*James*[6]), born ———, in Oldtown, Me.; died Sept. 28, 1839, in Galveston, Texas; married, first, Feb. 26, 1821, Sarah Coley, of Portland, Me., who died May 24, 1832, aged thirty (gravestone, Mount Hope cemetery, in Bangor, Me.); second, ———, Martha A. Gardiner, who married for her second husband Mr. Beane, of Bristolville, Trumbull Co., Ohio, and now (1886) resides in Bath, Mason Co., Ill., aged about eighty years. Mr. Treat was drafted in Sept., 1813, while residing in Portland, for sixty days in the Co. of Captain Atherton, for the defence of that place. Received a pension. He was a baker by trade, and removed to Bangor, Me., where he carried on the business, in partnership with Mr. Hayford. Soon after 1832, he went to Texas with his family, except the youngest daughter who was left in Bangor in charge of Mr. Hayford. His

wife and part of the family returned north, while Mr. Treat, who died soon after, and his son George H., remained in Texas, keeping a hotel.

Children, the first three born in Portland, the others in Bangor, by his first marriage:

27. HARRIET E.,[8] b. Dec. 18, 1821; m. July 16, 1849, Capt. James Rackliff, Jr., of Portland. Has a son in Portland.
28. GEORGE H., b. Dec. 8, 1823; d. ———, in Texas.
29. JOHN S., b. Feb. 28, 1826; d. April 5, 1827, in Portland.
30. JOHN FRANCIS, b. Sept. 12, 1827; d. Oct. 20, 1863; m. about 1860, Ruth A. ———.
31. SARAH C., b. April 18, 1832; m. ———, Rev. ——— Marden.

By his second marriage:

32. RICHARD AUGUSTUS, b. July 11, 1836. In 1855, resided in Bristolville, Ohio. Was appointed, Sept. 26, 1863, assistant master's mate on iron-clad steamer Eastport, Mississippi squadron. Appointment revoked Oct. 31, 1864.
33. CHARLES A., b. ———; d. April 5, 1842, in Portland.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

21 James[8] Treat (*James*,[7] *James*[6]), born Nov. 4, 1818, in Portland, Me.; died Sept. 26, 1889, in East Boston; married June 5, 1842, JULIA ANN DRINKWATER, in East Boston, Mass. Was a carpenter and joiner by trade and resided in Portland for many years. Resided in East Boston, No. 2 Bennett Place.

Children, the first, second, third, fifth, and seventh born in Portland, the fourth in Boston, Mass., and the sixth in Rockland, Me.:

34. JAMES,[9] b. May 18, 1843; d. Aug. 22, 1845, in Rockland.
35. GEORGE ALBERT, b. March 30, 1844. Resided (1888) in Denver, Colorado. Is a carpenter.
36. ADELAIDE, b. Jan. 26, 1846.
37. ELIZA BERBECK, b. Dec. 1, 1848.
38. FREDERICK, b. May 23, 1851. Is a carpenter and resides in East Boston.
39. CHARLES, b. Dec. 13, 1856. Is a carpenter and resides in East Boston.
40. JOSEPH, b. July 26, 1859. Is a carpenter and resides in East Boston.

23 Samuel Loring[8] Treat (*James*,[7] *James*[6]), born March 27, 1822, in Waterville, Me.; married Jan. 16, 1849, ELIZA SHAW, of Portland, Me. Is a house, ship, and ornamental carver by trade, and resides in Bar Harbor, Me. Is in partnership with his son Samuel L. Treat, Jr. His office is corner of Second South and Main streets. Has resided in Portland, Rockland and Millbridge, Me.

Children, the first born in Portland, the second, third, and fourth in Rockland, Me., the fifth and sixth in Millbridge:

41. SARAH ANN,[9] b. March 3, 1850; m. ———, Frank Hazen, of Haverhill, Mass. Son:
    1. Alfred[10] Hazen, b. ——, 1887.
42. JOHN ALFRED, b. June 22, 1852; d. July 10, 1853, in Rockland.
43. ELLA FRANCES, b. May 8, 1854; d. June 13, 1855, in Rockland.
44. SAMUEL LORING, b. Aug. 8, 1856.
45. ALICE ISABEL, b. July 6, 1861; m. July 2, 1882, Frank Everett Kelly, of Bar Harbor. Has three children (1888):
    1. Fannie Dale Kelly, b. May 24, 1884.
    2. Walter Forest Kelly, b. July 18, 1886.
    3. Ralph Irwin Kelly, b. Dec. 12, 1887.
46. MARY MAUD, b. March 2, 1865; m. Nov. 5, 1882, Arno Wiswell Cleaves, of Bar Harbor. Son, b. in Bar Harbor:
    1. Harold Cleaves, b. Nov. 27, 1884.

30 John Francis[8] Treat (*Richard*[7], *James*[6]), born Sept. 12, 1827, in Bangor, Me.; died Oct. 20, 1863, on board of the U. S. steamer Marmora; married, about 1860, RUTH A. ———, who resided in 1886, in Hampden, Geauga Co., Ohio. He went west about 1850. Sept. 26, 1863, he was appointed acting master of the U. S. steamer *Marmora*, Mississippi squadron, and died soon after on board of that vessel.

Son:

47. JOHN FRANCIS,[9] b. ———. Resides (1886) in Sanborn, Dakota.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

1 Theodore[7] Treat, born June 15, 1828, in West Virginia; died Sept. 23, 1861, in Portsmouth, Ohio, killed by the explosion of a cannon while ramming home a charge; married June 11, 1849, ANN LAURA COLLIVER, in Cincinnati, Ohio, who was born May 18, 1832. Was a puddler or boiler in the rolling mill at Portsmouth, and belonged to the Home Guard Artillery Co. He had a brother John. Think he belongs to the Matthias Treat branch, and that he may have been a son of Seth[6] Treat (53), baptized July 17, 1791, in East Hartford, Conn., and son of Theodore[5] Treat. Know nothing as to Seth[6] Treat except that he was alive May 1, 1828, when he gave a deed in Hartford. The name Theodore has been used only in that branch of the family, and for several generations. Have assumed that he was of the seventh generation. Am indebted to Mrs. Treat for what information I have of this branch of the family.

Children, born in Portsmouth:

2. JAMES,[8] b. Dec. 24, 1850; m. Dec. 21, 1879, Alice Hickel.
3. FRANKLIN PIERCE, b. Oct. 5, 1851; m. Sept. 20, 1872, Rebecca Daily.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

2 James[8] Treat (*Theodore*[7]), born Dec. 24, 1850, in Portsmouth, Ohio; married Dec. 21, 1879, ALICE HICKEL, who was born April 17, 1856, in Lawrence Co., Kentucky. Resides in Portsmouth, Ohio.

Children, born in Portsmouth:

4. MARY JANE,[9] b. Oct. 25, 1880.
5. BERTHA, } twins, b. Dec. 6, 1882.
6. BIRDIE, }
7. PEARL, b. Dec. 14, 1885.
8. SARAH, b. Oct. 23, 1887.

3 Franklin Pierce[8] Treat (*Theodore*[7]), born Oct. 5, 1851, in Portsmouth, Ohio; married Sept. 20, 1872, REBECCA DAILY, who was born May 16, 1852. He is a submarine diver, and resides in Portsmouth, Ohio.

Children, born in Portsmouth:

9. THEODORE,[9] b. April 13, 1873.
10. ANNA, b. Feb. 1, 1875.
11. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 11, 1877; d. (killed) Nov. 19, 1883.
12. FRANK, b. Aug. 23, 1879.

297 (page 63) **Jesse[7] Treat** (*Thomas,[6] Peter,[5] Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Richard,[2] Richard*[1]), born ——, 1783; baptized June 29, 1783, in Glastonbury, Conn.; died ——, 1845, in Victor, Clinton Co., Mich.; married ———, ABIAH BRADLEY, when eighteen years old, who died ——, 1846, aged fifty-eight, in Granville, Kent Co., Mich., and said to have been the first white child born in Bennington Co., Vt. He was a soldier in the war of 1812, and plied his trade of shoemaker while in the army. Was at one time a deputy sheriff. Resided in New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio and Michigan. In his later life was a Methodist minister, preaching over a wide circuit in Michigan. Was very successful in his ministry. These records were received too late to be inserted in their proper places.

Children:

1. LABAN,[8] b. Aug. 17, 1806; d. April 20, 1884; m., 1st, June 8, 1826, Ann Elizabeth Culp; 2d, ———, Sarah M. Rathborn; 3d, April 1, 1850, Harriet Bly.
2. CLOCY ANN ESTHER, b. Jan. 10, 1808; d. ———.
3. BETSEY, b. Dec. 19, 1809; d. May 16, 1815.
4. SILVY, b. July 25, 1812; d. June 3, 1813.
5. JAMES, b. June 30, 1814; d. July 5, 1814.
6. JOANNA, b. Oct. 16, 1815; d. ———.
7. LEVANTIA, b. Dec. 28, 1817; d. ———.
8. JESSE, b. July 10, 1819; d. Oct. 20, 1819.
9. CAROLINE, b. May 16, 1821; d. ———; m. Dec. 9, 1838, Edwin Foster.
10. MARIA LOUISA, b. Aug. 17, 1823; m., 1st, ———, Leonard Welles[8] Treat (615); 2d, ———, Lorenzo Dow Winters.
11. ALZINA, b. Sept. 13, 1825; m., 1st, Nov. 5, 1841, Jacob Voorhees; 2d, Dec. 24, 1867, Bradford Blanchard.
12. MARY ANN, b. Aug. 27, 1827; d. Sept. 27, 1832.
13. LUCY ABI, b. Feb. 24, 1829; m., 1st, Aug. 5, 1847, Edwin Foster; 2d, Dec. 25, 1873, W. H. Masters.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

1 Laban[8] Treat (*Jesse*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Aug. 17, 1806, in ———, N. Y.; died Friday, April 20, 1884, in Cleveland, Ohio, run over by the cars; married, first, June 8, 1826, ANN ELIZABETH CULP, who died June 10, 1847; second, ———, SARAH M. RATHBORN; third, April 1, 1850, HARRIET BLY, born 1832, in Norfolk, Eng. She is a fine woman. Mr. Treat was a Methodist exhorter, and a prominent man in that denomination. Was a lawyer in Cleveland the latter part of his life.

Children, the first three born in New York state, the fourth to the seventh in Conneat, Ohio, the eighth to the fourteenth in Cleveland, by his first marriage:

14. OREN LEWIS,[9] b. March 27, 1828; m. ———, Adelia Pearson. She and a child are dead. Was a corporal in the 5th Battery Mich. Light Artillery. Was mustered in Dec. 6, 1861. Has a fine record as a soldier. Is now blind. Resides in Granville, Kent Co., Mich.
15. BETSEY PRISCILLA, b. July 18, 1832; m. ———. Went west.
16. JAMES WILSON, b. Sept. 8, 1834; m. May 7, 1855, Henrietta Deitzel.
17. CHRISTOPHER LABAN, b. July 25, 1836; m. ———, Mary Wild. Served during the war in the 5th Battery Mich. Light Artillery. Resides at Corinth, Kent Co., Mich.
18. MARGARET MELISSA, b. March 19, 1838; m. ———, Lorenzo Wild.
19. HELEN CASE, b. Sept. 3, 1840; m. ———, Samuel Mace. Resides in Cleveland.
20. LEMON BRADLEY, b. Dec. 20, 1842. Was killed at Atlanta, Ga. Served in the 41st Reg't Ohio Vol. Infantry during the late war.
21. DELOS M., b. Jan. 1, 1846; d about 1867, after his return from the war, where he served in the 41st Reg't Ohio Vol. Infantry.

By his second marriage:

22. *Daughter* (name unknown); probably dead.

By his third marriage:

23. BARZILLA, b. Sept. 7, 1852; m. May, 1880, Elizabeth O'Hare. Son b. in Cleveland:
    1. Austin[10] Treat, b. ——, 1882.
24. HENRY (twin), b. Aug. 7, 1855; d. Nov., 1884, in Cleveland; m. ———, Adelia Barnett. Children, born in Cleveland:
    1. Harry Treat, b. about 1877.
    2. Clarence Treat, b. ———; dead.
25. HENRIETTA (twin), b. Aug. 7, 1855; m., about 1871, James Morgan. Daughter:
    1. Delia Morgan, b. about 1873.
26. GEORGE, b. Aug. 6, 1857; m. July —, 1878, Cordelia Lipscomb. Resides in North Liundale, Ohio. Son:
    1. Ruthford Treat, b. Jan. 7, 1880.

11 Alzina[8] Treat (*Jesse*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 13, 1825, in ———; married, first, Nov. 5, 1841, JACOB VOORHEES, of Euclid, Ohio, who died Aug. 25, 1867, in Beaver Dam, Wisc.; second, Dec. 24, 1867, BRADFORD BLANCHARD. Resides in Minneapolis, Minn. Is a cooper by occupation.

Children of Jacob and Alzina Voorhees, the first two born in Cleveland, Ohio, the third in Green Bay, Wisc., and the fourth in Milwaukee, Wisc.:

27. FRANCES CAROLINE,[9] b. July 1, 1843; d. Dec. 16, 1856.
28. HELEN LUCY, b. June 29, 1845.
29. VICTOR WILBER, b. Nov. 29, 1852; m. Jan. 1, 1875, Violetta Irons. Children, born in Cambria, Columbia Co., Wisc.:
    1. Victor Wilber[10] Voorhees, b. May 4, 1876.
    2. Blanche Grace Voorhees, b. Aug. 1, 1877.

30. HENRY HERBERT, b. June 29, 1857; m. Oct. 14, 1879, Emma Elizabeth Willett. Children, the first two born at Fox Lake, Wisc., the third at Minneapolis:
    1. Frances May[10] Voorhees, b. Aug. 3, 1880.
    2. Herbert Spencer Voorhees, b. Feb. 28, 1884.
    3. Clara Elizabeth Voorhees, b. March 7, 1892.

13 Lucy Abi[8] Treat (*Jesse*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Feb. 24, 1829, in Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y.; married, first, Aug. 5, 1847, in Grand Rapids, Mich., EDWIN FOSTER (who married in 1838, her sister Caroline Treat), who died Jan. 13, 1892, and from whom she was separated; second, Dec. 25, 1878, W. H. MASTERS, at Fort Scott, Kansas. He is a portrait and landscape artist at El Dorado Springs, Missouri. Resides at Blue Mounds, Linn Co., Kansas.

Children of Edwin and Lucy A. Foster:

31. ELAM,[9] b. Dec. 6, 1849; d. ——, 1851, aged 1 yr. 10 mos.
32. EDWIN, b. July 19, 1852; d. ——, 1853, aged 1 yr. 3 mos.
33. EMMA, b. July 24, 1855; d. ——, 1877, aged 22 yrs.
34. JESSE T., b. Sept. 3, 1857; m. ———. Is a merchant in Blue Mounds. Has a son:
    1. Mildred B.[10] Foster, b. March 5, 1890.
35. ARTHUR C., b. April 29, 1861; m. ———. Is proprietor of the Harrington house, Carthage, Missouri.

NINTH GENERATION.

16 James Wilson[9] Treat (*Laban*,[8] *Jesse*,[7] *Thomas*,[6] *Peter*,[5] *Thomas*,[4] *Thomas*,[3] *Richard*,[2] *Richard*[1]), born Sept. 8, 1834, in Jamestown, N. Y.; married May 7, 1855, HENRIETTA DEITZEL, in Buffalo, N. Y. Resides 1237 Pearl street, Cleveland, Ohio. Is a mover of buildings by occupation.

Children, born in Cleveland:

36. PHEBE,[10] b. April 19, 1858; m. Aug. 10, 1881, Charles Chittenden. Son:
    1. Ray[11] Chittenden, b. about 1883.
37. FREDERICK, b. May 13, 1860; m. ——, Anna Ditton. No issue.
38. SMITH, b. Aug. 19, 1862; unm.
39. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 29, 1864; unm.
40. ROSE, b. Oct. 16, 1866. Is a teacher in the public schools of Cleveland.
41. LILLY, b. May 16, 1868. Is a teacher in the public schools of Cleveland.
42. JOHN, b. June 29, 1870.
43. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 30, 1873.
44. MAUD, } twins, b. Feb. 19, 1875.
45. MABEL, }
46. CHARLES, b. Feb. 15, 1880.

APPENDIX.

I desire further information in regard to the following persons, as also corrections of errors, and additional information as to families contained in this book.

GLASTONBURY,—TOWN RECORDS.

Treat, Ann, born in Hartford, died Feb. 20, 1864, aged 69 years, 2 months. Burial records say aged sixty-seven years.

Mrs. Sarah A., born in New York; died May 13, 1884, aged 61 years, 5 months.

Olive, married Feb. 17, 1779, Seth Kirby, of Worthington.

Sarah, married Sept. 12, 1820, George Brewer, of East Hartford. (?Daughter of Jonathan Treat, p. 62.)

John, married Feb. 10, 1831, Mrs. Lucy Scott. The Hartford probate records inform us that June 24, 1833, widow Lucy Treat was appointed administratrix of the estate of John Treat, of Glastonbury. A Lucy Treat, of Glastonbury, died Dec. 27, 1883, aged fifty-three, at East Hartford. Perhaps she was their daughter.

CHURCH RECORDS.

Treat, Keturah, daughter of Sarah Treat, baptized Aug. 19, 1759.

Sarah, died Dec. 23, 1761.

GLASTONBURY, EASTBURY PARISH, NOW BUCKINGHAM, CHURCH RECORDS.

Treat, Jerusha, married, first, Dec. 7, 1775, Lieut. Alexander McDowell, who was executed at Hartford, March 21, 1781, for desertion from the army; second, May 7, 1783, Joseph Temple, in Eastbury. He married, first, ——— Susanna ———, who died Oct. 20, 1776. Her daughter died Oct. 3, 1776.

EASTBURY OLD BURYING GROUND.

Treat, Ann E., died Oct. 26, 1824, aged 87. Also inf. son of J. and A. Treat, born Dec. 22, 1834, died Dec. 25, 1834. } (gravestone.)

NEW BURYING GROUND.

Treat, Francis, died Dec. 25, 1832, aged one year (gravestone).

EAST HARTFORD, TOWN RECORDS.

Treat, Sally, married Nov. 5, 1843, Joseph Ervin.

Lucy, of Glastonbury, died Dec. 27, 1883, aged fifty-three.

CHURCH RECORDS.

Treat, Eunice, of Mary, baptized Feb. 27, 1763.

Mary, of ———, baptized July 2, 1821.

MANCHESTER (FORMERLY EAST HARTFORD), INCORP. 1823.

Treat, Stephen, married June 27, 1805, ——— of Eastbury Parish.
Elizabeth, died Sept. 29, 1878, aged six months.

NEW HAVEN TOWN RECORDS.

Treat, Edwin W., married July 14, 1850, Julia A. Stevenson. Had two sons born in New Haven:

Edwin W., b. Aug. 19, 1854.
Hobart I., b. April 24, 1859.

Treat, Noble, of Providence, R. I., married ———, Prudence Pierce, of New London, Conn. Had a son ———, born Aug. 20, 1878.

MILFORD,—TOWN RECORDS.

Northrop, Betsey, alias Treat, married Jan. 3, 1814, David Basset, of New Haven.
Treat, Mary P., died July 10, 1858, aged twenty-three, in New Haven, of consumption; unmarried.

ORANGE.

Treat, Mary W., died Aug. 17, 1817, aged fifty-seven (gravestone).
Mrs. Sarah, married Dec. 8, 1861, James M. Gardner, of New Haven.

WOODBURY,—TOWN RECORDS.

Treat, Sarah M., married June —, 1865, Levi Callender.
Sarah, married ——, 1878, L. H. Odende.
William, died Aug. 17, 1849, aged twenty.

MISCELLANEOUS.

Treat, Mary, of Wethersfield, married April 6, 1766, Nathaniel Coply, of Newington Parish, Conn.

Caroline, died Feb. 5, 1843, aged twenty, in Providence, R. I.

Harriet (English), married Dec. 21, 1861, Edward M. Bailey, in Newington, Conn.

George M., married ———, Harriet E. Colby, at Haverhill, Mass. Daughter Mary Amanda Treat, born there April 19, 1843.

George, of firm of F. and G. Treat, married ———, Miss Virginia Eliza Treat, by Rev. Alvord Treat. Extract from a New Orleans paper some fifty years ago, and entitled "A Treat all around."

Eunice, married April 27, 1808, Ezekiel Smith, of Lebanon, Conn., or N. Y.

Joseph, of Bridport, Vt.; engaged in lake navigation about 1800.

Ann, married Dec. 3, 1808, Daniel Simmons, of Portland, Me.

James. He is said to have been appointed Minister to Mexico, and to have died on his way thither about 1840. Think he was James Treat of Wethersfield. See p. 505.

TREATS WHO SERVED IN THE VARIOUS WARS OF THE COUNTRY.

THE INDIAN AND FRENCH WARS.

	PAGE.		PAGE.
Ashbel,	44	Lieut. Joshua,	230
Charles,	40	Col. Robert,	150
Lieut. James,	488	Thomas,	37
Capt. John,	228	Thomas,	43
Capt. Joseph,	184	Timothy,	42

THE REVOLUTION.

Amos,	259	Nathaniel,	294
Ashbel,	58	Peter,	45
Ashbel Woodbridge,	52	Philosebius,	245
Capt. Bethuel,	247	Richard,	42
Charles,	504	Richard,	49
Cornelius,	54	Maj. Richard,	308
Dorotheus,	51	Maj. Robert,	235
George,	541	Robert,	299
Gershom,	46	Russell,	537
Isaac,	45	Salmon,	499
Isaac,	246, 299	Capt. Samuel,	222
James,	507	Samuel,	248
John,	46	Capt. Samuel,	278
John,	59	Samuel,	294
John,	258	Samuel,	305
Jonathan,	61	Samuel Peet,	257
Rev. Joseph,	253	Stephen,	258
Joseph,	310	Theodore,	538
Joseph Canning,	508	Timothy,	42
Lieut. Joshua,	230	Timothy,	53
Dr. Malachi,	208	Thomas,	53
Matthias,	538	Thomas,	62

ARCHIVES OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

Tread [?Treat], Samuel, Private in Klock's Reg't, Captain Cayser.

PENNSYLVANIA ARCHIVES, SECOND SERIES, VOL. XIII.

Treit [?Treat], Henry. From a List of 10,000 Revolutionary Soldiers of Penn., collected from pay rolls. No location, company, or regiment is given.

WAR OF 1812.

Amos, ... 345
Capt. Amos Camp, . . . 301
Charles, ... 510
James, ... 287
James, ... 568
Jesse, ... 572
John, ... 385
Capt. John Partridge, . . 290
Jonathan, ... 346
Gen. Joseph, ... 289
Joseph, ... 517
Joshua, ... 238
Lyman, ... 68
Orange S., ... 57
Oren, ... 69
Orrin, ... 64
Richard, ... 568
Col. Robert, ... 347
Robert, ... 287
Samuel, ... 353
Theodore, ... 545
Timothy, ... 68
Thomas Robbins, ... 510
William, ... 84
William, ... 351

MEXICAN WAR.

George, ... 287
John, ... 287
Osborn S., ... 543
Stephen Thurston, . . . 352

THE REBELLION.

Albert, ... 475
Albert Lester, ... 549
Albert Otis, ... 559
Alfred, ... 354
Alonzo Lewellyn, ... 467
Amasa Henry, ... 125
Amos Canine, ... 378
Benjamin Franklin, . . . 104
Benjamin Franklin, ... 519
Bradford Ezra, ... 474
Calvin John, ... 548
Charles, ... 375
Charles Henry, ... 404
Charles Henry, ... 460
Charles Payson, ... 456
Charles Russell, ... 564
Christopher Laban, ... 573
Cornelius Amaziah, . . . 101
Daniel Lefevre, ... 379
David Brainard, ... 452
Delos M., ... 573
Dennis, ... 451
Durious William, ... 466
Edwin Miles (conf.), . . . 444
Elijah H., ... 76
Ezra Franklin, ... 353
Flavius Henry, ... 354
Frederick Madison, . . . 482
Frederick Whittelsey, . . 376
Frederick William (conf.), . 404
Gordon, ... 67
Hamlin, ... 75
Horace, ... 370
Horace Jay, ... 68
James Bird, ... 524
James Blanchard, ... 429
James Madison, ... 430
James Melvin, ... 432
James Oberlin, ... 344
Jesse, ... 430
John Allen, ... 368
John Bethuel, ... 394
John Francis, ... 570
John Jay, ... 102
John Peters, ... 564
John Sheldon (conf.), . . 404
Lemon Bradley, ... 573
Leonard Welles, ... 127
Lewis J., ... 96
Madison Arza, ... 462

Noyes, ... 382
Noyes Alling, ... 461
Oren Lewis, ... 573
Richard Augustus, ... 569
Col. Richard Bryan, ... 387
Richard Sidney, ... 82
Robert Mallery, ... 446
Rufus Gates, ... 116
Samuel, ... 397
Samuel Atwater, ... 372
Samuel Ives, ... 469
Simeon Joslyn, ... 355
Stiles Erastus, ... 382
Sylvanus Franklin, . . . 441
Thaddeus Justus, ... 107
Thelos Clark, ... 454
Theron, ... 518
William, ... 404
William, ... 522
William Bethuel, ... 378
William Dwight, ... 391
William Hamilton (conf.), . 373
William Henry, ... 106
William Philo, ... 478
Winfield Scott, ... 429

TREATS WHO HAVE NOT BEEN IDENTIFIED.

(*There must have been many others who served during the Rebellion, whose names are unknown to me.*)

MASSACHUSETTS VOLUNTEERS.

James A., aged 18, of Ashfield, enlisted Nov. 20, 1861, in Co. C, 31st Reg't, for three years. Discharged Nov. 19, 1864, expiration of service.

SOLDIERS IN NEW YORK REGIMENTS AT THEIR ORGANIZATION.

Alva, aged 18, enlisted Aug. 19, 1862, at Elmira, in Co. M, 141st Reg't.

Alva, aged 18, enlisted March 3, 1865, at Orange, Schuyler Co., in Co. E, 194th Reg't 1 year.

Charles H., aged 21, enlisted July 24, 1862, at Utica, in Co. G, — Reg't.

Whitman, aged 26, enlisted May 16, 1861, from Elmira, in Co. A, 23d Reg't for 2 years.

William, aged 19, enlisted Oct. 29, 1863, at Rochester, in Co. G, 14th Artillery.

PENNSYLVANIA VOLUNTEERS.

Aner R., Co. —, 56th Reg't, Private, mustered in March 30, 1864. Not assigned to any Co. (Bates' History Penn. Vols., Vol. 2: 26). Perhaps son of Aner R. Treat, no. 1494, p. 321.

Benjamin, Co. G, 150th Reg't, Private, mustered Sept. 2, 1862. Transferred to Veteran Reserve Feb. 3, 1864. Recruited in McKean Co. (4: 670).

Benjamin A., Co. I, 42d Reg't (famous "Bucktail" Reg't), Private, mustered May 30, 1861. Recruited in McKean Co. Discharged on Surgeon's Certificate, date unknown (1: 941).

Isaac, Co. E, 51st Reg't, Corporal, mustered Feb. 13, 1864. Recruited at Mifflinburg. Discharged July 27, 1865 (2: 26).

Joseph, Co. A, 131st Reg't, Sergeant, mustered Aug. 6, 1862. Recruited in Union Co. Discharged May 23, 1863, at Fredericksburg and Chancellorsville (4: 227).

Joseph R., Co. K, 137th Reg't, Private, mustered Aug. 28, 1862. Recruited in Schuylkill Co. Absent in Hospital at muster-out (4: 355).

which have been made while the book was being printed. Those marked with a * have already been corrected upon the occurrence of the name in the next generation, referred to by the number.

Page 24, line 31, *for* bapt. 1646. *read* bapt. March 19, 1646.
" 32, " 29, " m. —— *read* m. Dec. 15, 1670
" 32, " 31, " b. ——; " b. ——, 1655;
" *56, " 40, " Hannah Van Ness. *read* Hannah F. Van Ness.
" *63, " 8, " d. ——, *read* d. —— 1845; m. ———, Abiah Bradley. See p. 572.
" 63, " 16, *after* 1799. *insert* d. ——; m. —— Casey. Had a family.
" 68, " 33, *for* BENTLY, *read* BENTLEY,
" " " 38, " ORVILL " ORVILLE
" *69, " 13, *after* 1814; *insert* d. Feb. 22, 1892;
" " " 14, *for* b. ——, 1816; *read* b. Oct. 25, 1816;
" * " " 25, " BENTLY, *read* BENTLEY,
" *83, " 38, " Maria Treat. *read* Maria Louisa[8] Treat.
" *87, " 14, " m. *read* m. 1st
" *87, " " *after* Snyder, *insert* 2d, Sept. 20, 1888, Mrs. Sarah E. (Baker) Dartt.
" *111, " 35, *for* MARIA[8] TREAT, *read* MARIA LOUISA[8] TREAT,
" *111, " 36, " She has married again and resides *read* She married 2d, —— Lorenzo Dow Winters. No issue. See p. 572. Resides
" 126, " 46, *for* OSBORN *read* OSBORNE
" 156, " 28, " Hoadley " Hoadly
" 165, " 40, " FORTY *read* THIRTY
" 167, " 8, " [2]Willard. " Willard[2].
" 181, " 29, " Jonas, a minor in 1776. *read* Jonas, b. 1718; d. Jan. 24, 1745; m. (probably) Sarah Plum. His only son was: Rufus[6] Crane, b. 1744; d. 1814; m., 1st, ———, ——— Lyon; 2d, Charity Campbell. He served during the Revolution. His youngest son was: James Campbell[7] Crane, b. Sept. 7, 1803; d. March 31, 1856; m. Isabella Steel. Resided in Richmond, Va. His youngest son is: Henry Ryland[8] Crane, b. Jan. 19, 1845. Is now Secretary of the Maryland Life Insurance Co., Baltimore, Md.
" " after line 36, *insert* 9. Jonas, a minor in 1776. John[4] Crane had two sons named Jonas. The younger served in the Revolution, and was killed in 1781 or 1782.
" 201, line 23, *after* Woodruff. *add* See p. 310.
" 222, " 6, *for* BESSIE . . . Waldoboro, Me., *read* BESSIE or BETSEY, b. ———; ———; m. (pub. June 11, 1791, in Pownalborough, Me.), Elijah Davis, and resided in Pownalborough,
" 244, " 23, *for* Ann Stevens. *read* Anna W. Stevens, who d. Jan. 15, 1893, and dau. of Isaac Stevens, of Boston.
" *252, " 30, *for* Burrill. *read* Burrell.

Page *254, line 42. *for* m. ——, 1812, *read* m. ——, 1810,
" *258, " 26, " d. ——— ; *read* d. Aug. 26, 1825 ;
" 269, " 23, *after* others. *insert* The will of Elizabeth Harwood of Bednall Green in the county of Middlesex, widow, is dated Aug. 5, 1686 ; proved April 11, 1687. Mentions daughters Elizabeth Sedgwick and Hannah Manwaring ; sons John, Jacob and Joseph. To John she also wills "one silver tankard with his father's arms engraved on it." Mentions her brothers Samuel and Hezekiah Usher of New England. The latter was a bookseller in Boston, and died May 14, 1676. See N E. Hist. and Gen. Reg., vol. xlvi, p. 433-4.
" *272, line 26, *for* m. ——, *read* m. June 12, 1791,
" 282, " 39, " Musquiteers " Mousquiteers
" *288, " 8, " Jan. —1889 ; " Jan. 10, 1889 ;
" *288, " 28, " (Burrill) " (Burrell)
" " " 43, " Sidney " Asa
" " " 44, *after* New York ; *insert* and son of Deodat and Mary (Whiting) Brastow ;
" *295, " 19, *for* Aquila *read* Aquilla
" *308, " 28, " Amoret " Amorette
" *308, " 30, " m. ——, " m. Oct. 27, 1831,
" *311, " 17, " 1834 ; " 1854 ;
" " " 20, " **1303.** " **1301.**
" 313, " 9, " Dec. 3, " Dec. 8,
" *321, " 35, *for* Sarah Perkins. *read* Sarah E. Perkins.
" *322, " 15, " —— Treat, dau. of Butler Treat (**1514**), *read* Eugenia Augusta[8] Treat (2653), dau. of Butler Treat,
" *324, " 15, *for* 1858, *read* 1851,
" *324, " 16, " 1848, " 1841,
" *346, " 44, " Rose " Rosilla
" *381, " 32, " STANLY WILLIAM, *read* STANLEY WILLIAM,
" *381, " " " Eliza Stillwater ; " Eliza Stillwell ;
" *387, " 21, " Akin " Aiken
" 391, " 14, " Staniford, " Stamford,
" *391, line 22, *for* Alling. *read* Fenn.
" *392, " 8, 12, " Borland. " Boland.
" *393, " 6, *remove* d. Dec. 5, 1891 ;
" * " " 7, *after* 1825 ; *insert* d. Dec. 5, 1891 ;
" * " ,, " m. *insert* 1st,
" * " " 7, " Foot. " 2d, Nov. 10, 1867, Elizabeth S. Humphrey.
" " " 15, *for* Clarissa Beecher, *read* Sarah Clarissa Beecher,
" " " 24, " Curtis *read* Enoch
" " " 41, " Brookville, *read* Brookfield,
" 394, " 1, *after* 1864. *add* m. June 11, 1888, Mary Curtis Judson.
" " " 5, *for* (Shepard) *read* (Fairchild)
" " " 7, 8 " Ryle, *read* Kyle,
" * " " 25, " LILLIE ELLA, *read* LILLIE ETTA,
" * " " 27, " Ley. " Dey.
" " " 33, " Thirza (Hitt) " Thirza Hitt

Page 395, line 7, *after* 1853. *add* d. Nov. 25, 1888.
" " " 20, *for* May, 1892, *read* May 4, 1892,
" " " 43, *after* PLATT, *add* b. March 10, 1825, and
" 404, " 37, " FINCH. *add* who d. June 3, 1888, aged 66.
" " " 42, *for* Frankford, Penn., *read* Frankfort, Me.,
" 412, " 39, *after* NORRIS. *add* who d. Dec. 31, 1892, in Danvers, Mass., and was buried in Pittsfield.
" 421, " 10 " Sept. 10, *read* July 10,
" *439, " 48, *for* Pierepont. *read* Pierpont.
" 450, " 9, " April 28, 1886. *read* April 8, 1886.
" 462, " 7, " ELLEN *read* ELLA
" " " " " George M. Cook, *read* George Luther Cooke.

INDEX.

ABBE. Rachel, 64.
Samuel, 64.
ABBEY, Anne, 542.
Elizabeth, 542.
Harriet, 542.
Jane, 542.
Mary, 542.
Nehemiah, 542.
Nehemiah Treat, 542.
ABBOT. S. W., 304.
ABBOTT, Roland Carlton, 436.
Walter Buswell, 436.
ABBY, John, 45.
ABELL, Minerva, 500.
ABERNATHY, Malinda, 64.
ADAMS, —— 332, 428.
Abigail, 3 2.
Alexander, 277.
Augustus, 67.
Elizabeth, 223, 277, 332.
Isaac Hull, 332.
James Camp, 546.
John, 218, 332.
John Quincy, 332.
Joseph Harrod, 332.
Martha, 546.
Mary, 240.
Mrs. Mary, 277.
Statira, 513.
Thomas Boylston, 332.
ADDIS, Jane A., 407.
ADKINS, Anna, 305.
AIKEN, Louisa M., 364.
AKIN, Cora Belle, 320.
ALBERTSON, Edward Horace, 463.
Ella Jane, 463.
Emma Frances, 463.
Isaiah Nelson, 463.
Jacob, 392.
Nicholas Jay, 463.
Samuel, 463.
ALDRICH. Alpha, 93.
Cordelia, 68.
George B., 93.
Guy A., 93.
Henry, 68, 93.
James M., 93.
Jasper K., 93.
Levi M., 93.
Maria, 93.
Martha May, 93.
Morris G., 68.
ALEXANDER, Ellen Adell, 531.
Lucy J., 383.
ALFORD. Amanda Alicia, 80.
ALFORD, Angelina H., 81.
Artemus B., 80.
Ashley, 79.
Edgar, 80.
Elvy, 81.
Emily J., 80.
Etta A., 80.
Floyd, 80.
Hannah Clarissa, 80.
Homer J., 80.
Irvin, 80.
Josiah, 79.
Lois Elvira, 81.
Oscar, 80.
Peddie Ann. 81.
Rufus W., 80.
Spencer, 80.
ALGER, Lucinda M., 106.
ALLAN, Rev.——, 222.
ALLEN, ——, 144.
Abigail, 331.
Adeline C., 442.
Antoinette, 390.
David K., 515.
Ebenezer, 48.
Ellis, 340.
George Ellis, 340.
Isaac, 301.
Col. John, 356.
Jonah, 301.
Lillian May, 484.
Mrs. Lucy Lane, 340.
Martha, 539.
Mrs. Mary, 204.
Mary Ann, 376.
Mary Jane, 524.
Mrs. Mary Lua Adelia, 315.
Matthew, 29.
Mrs. Rebecca, 48.
Revera, 301.
Revisa, 301.
Capt. Solomon, 48.
Treat, 301.
ALLFORD, John, 14.
ALLINE, Henry, 279.
ALLING, Albert, 311.
Bela, 389.
Cora, 457.
Ebenezer, 307.
Frank, 457.
Harriet, 391.
Lucy Adelaide, 459.
Stephen, 262.
ALLIS, George Lee, 469.
George Root, 469.
ALLIS. Sarah Pamelia, 469.
ALLYN, Elizabeth, 203.
Herbert, 528.
John, 203.
Capt. John, 153, 155, 157, 158.
Mary J., 328.
ALVORD, Maggie, 377.
Mrs. Mary Ann, 462.
ALVYN. Thomas, 4.
ALWIN, William C., 244.
AMES, Catharine, 428.
Eliza D., 118.
Fisher, 281.
Grace, 293.
Jabez, 293.
Lydia, 284.
Thomas, 277.
AMHERST. Gen. 266.
AMIDON, Eunice, 70.
AMMON, Chauncey R., 92.
John, 92.
Junius, 92.
Mary Evelyn, 92.
Richard, 92.
William, 92.
AMWEG, Alice Elizabeth, 468.
ANDERSON, Mrs. Eliza, 550.
John A., 339.
Julia A., 428.
Lizzie, 127.
Sally, 335.
ANDREW, Abigail, 183, 199, 202.
David, 202.
Elizabeth, 183, 202.
Elizabeth Ann, 201.
Eunice, 200, 201.
Mrs. Eunice, 200.
Eunice Hall, 201.
Hannah, 183.
Jane, 183.
John, 183.
Jonathan, 183.
Mary, 183.
Samuel, 158, 162, 163, 182, 183, 200, 201.
Sarah, 202.
Wellington Miles, 459.
William, 182, 183.
ANDREWS, Belinda, 82.
Benjamin, 419.
David, 82.
Edward, 535.
Capt. Ezekiel, 517.
Harriet, 419.

ANDREWS, John, 442.
John A., 442.
Lucinda, 112.
Mary, 370.
Mary Emma, 442.
Milly, 82.
Pliny, 370.
Sarah, 535.
William Treat, 442.
ANDROES, Joanna, 10.
ANDROS, Sir Edmund, 143, 144, 154, 156, 158.
ANDRUS, Mrs. Abigail, 539.
Charles Bronson, 480.
Emma Esther, 480.
Frank Howard, 480.
Jennie Elizabeth, 480.
Mary Eliza, 480.
Rollin L., 480.
ANGEL, Mary, 405.
ANGIER, ——, 332.
ANTISDEL, Carrie P., 125.
Ernest George, 125.
George C., 125.
Laura E., 125.
APLIN, John, 9, 16, 17.
Richard, 9, 16, 27.
APLYN. See Aplin.
APPLETON, Capt., 151.
Mary, 236.
Maj. Samuel, 152.
ARCHER, Charles, 91.
Elizabeth, 91.
John, 91.
Lucy, 91.
Matthew, 91.
AREY, Annie Elizabeth, 438.
Asa P., 295.
Capt. Charles A., 431.
Lisa, 431.
Ralph, 431.
ARMSTRONG, Harriet, 73.
Helen Elizabeth, 469.
Laura Ann, 127.
ARNOLD, Abigail, 200.
Mrs. Adelia, 100.
Benedict, 200.
B. W., 514, 515.
Capt. Josiah, 200.
ASHLEY, Col. John, 51, 53, 56.
ATEN, Elizabeth, 401.
ATHERTON, Capt., 538.
Arthur C., 110.
Cornelius C., 110.
Rev. Hope, 33.
Gen. Humphrey, 33.
Irving Eugene, 110.
Josephine Saro, 110.
ATKINS, Hannah, 263.
Henry, 188.
Jane, 225.
Nathaniel, 274.
Russell, 365.
Ruth, 416.
Samuel, 273.
Zaccheus, 214.
ATTEON, 350.
ATWATER, Isaac, 215.
ATWATER, Mary Angeline, 460.
Sarah, 245.
Sophronia, 304.
ATWILL, William, 5.
ATWOOD, Aquilla Treat, 368.
Bathsheba, 240.
Bethiah, 267.
Clarissa, 368.
Chloe, 336.
Content, 337.
Deborah, 289.
Elisha Hinks, 368.
Elizabeth, 294.
Ernest Sackett, 457.
Eveline Holbrook, 368.
Harry, 366.
Howes, 273.
J. C., 473.
James H., 295.
Jesse Rich, 368.
Joel, 368.
Joseph, 266.
Joshua, 227.
Kate, 430.
Laura Ella, 473.
Mary C., 336.
Mehitable, 271.
Mulford C., 336.
Nancy K., 368.
Nathan, 368.
Nathan Franklin, 368.
Rebecca, 240.
Reuben B., 335.
Sarah, 510.
Timothy A., 336.
Walter, 457.
William C., 337.
William Treat, 368.
AVERILL, Charles, 479.
Capt. Henry, 417.
Lizzie Treat, 479.
Mary, 2, 3.
William, 2, 3.
AVERY, Mrs. ——, 303.
Amos, 514.
Bertha, 117.
Blanche, 117.
Casper Hugh, 409.
Deborah, 271.
DeWitt, 117.
Elroy McKendree, 409.
Frances Elizabeth, 514.
Grace, 117.
Herbert Glenn, 117.
Humphrey, 491.
James, 409.
Jane Treat, 515.
Jesse, 267.
Rev. John, 186, 226.
Joseph, 117.
Joyce, 117.
Leonidas, 117.
Mary Louisa, 515.
William, 117.
AYERS, Mary Ann, 73.
Mosman, 44.

BABB, Robert, 9.
Robert, 15.
BABCOCK, Emma, 101.
Henry E., 437.
Laurana, 516.
Lucretia, 260.
BACKUS, Maj.——, 306.
Arthur Duluth, 521.
Florence Rachel, 521.
Franklyn Wilson, 521.
George Mygatt, 521.
H. M., 521.
Hazel Ruth, 521.
Wilson Palmestes, 521.
BACON, Albert, 90.
Damon Pythias, 528.
Elinor Sophia, 411.
Esther Maria, 528.
Eunice H., 337.
Hannah, 190.
J. Snowdon, 379.
Jabez, 311.
James Buchanan, 528.
Capt. John, 59.
Joseph, 528.
Maria, 528.
BAILEY, Anna, 524.
Charles, 527.
Daniel, 118.
Edward M., 576.
James R., 113.
Judith, 346.
Ledyard N., 524.
Lucy, 290.
Nancy Maria, 527.
Samuel, 290.
BAINE, Annie Florence, 465.
BAKER, Abigail C, 336.
Ann Rich, 336.
Basey, 487.
David, 336.
Elizabeth, 244.
Elvina, 336.
Emeline, 557.
George, 369.
Mrs. Hannah, 487.
Huldah, 271.
John, 60, 487.
Lorenzo Dow, 336.
Mary Elizabeth, 521.
Mercy, 737.
Reuben, 336.
Richard, 257.
Ruth, 336.
Sarah E., 116.
Sophronia A., 336.
Susannah, 487.
Thankful, 336.
Lieut. Timothy, 33.
Walter Smith, 336.
BALDWIN, ——, 181, 197.
Capt.——, 507.
Allen D., 461.
Ambrose, 252.
Amos, 304.
Amos Perkins, 304.
Andrew, 304.
Mrs. Anna Maria, 374.
Ashbel, 317.
Judge C. C., 166.
Catharine, 386.

BALDWIN, Celia, 454.
Comfort, 251.
Charles, 454.
Mrs. Charlotte, 454.
Darius, 461.
David, 304.
Dotha, 304.
Edwin Seymour, 441.
Elbert Henry, 461.
Mrs. Eliza (Roe), 396.
Elizabeth, 245, 304.
Ella, 457.
Eunice, 183, 305.
Frank William, 461.
Frederick Dibble, 461.
George Gunn, 165.
Harry, 304.
Hezekiah, 374.
Hiram, 370.
Huldah, 255.
Isaac, 374.
Col. Jeduthan, 504.
Jerome, 377.
John Tibbals, 396.
Julia, 304.
Leonora Belle, 377.
Maria, 67, 304.
Marquis, 396.
Mary, 299, 374.
Mrs. Mary, 247.
Mary Eliza, 441.
Mehetable, 385.
Nancy, 384.
Nancy E., 304.
Nathan A., 165, 166.
Newton, 374.
Orison Barlow, 377.
Rhoda, 381.
Seymour G., 441.
Silas Clark, 374.
Stephen, 245.
Theodore Bruce, 377.
Tibbals, 396.
Urania, 317.
BALKAM, Emily, 434.
BANAN, Lucy F., 438.
BANGS, Apphia, 266.
BANKER, Theodosia Euphemia, 527.
BANNING, Abbie E., 563.
Samuel, 563.
BARBER, Esther, 44.
BARD, Ann, 83.
BARDEN, Fanny Pratt, 97.
BARKER, Andrew J., 63.
Ephraim, 257.
Isaiah, 293.
Jacob L., 288.
BARKLEY, Sir Henry, 18.
BARLOW, Abel, 302.
Abel Bradley, 303.
Abel J., 303.
Addie Vail, 377.
Alanson, 376.
Allen, 377.
Annie, 302.
Edward Francis, 377.
Ellabiah, 377.
Elsie, 377.
BARLOW, Eugenia, 377.
Eunice, 302.
Gould Bird, 303.
Helen, 303.
Henry, 303.
Isaac, 377.
James Bennett, 303.
Janette B., 303.
Jared B., 303.
Joel, 376.
Joel Backus, 302.
Lauren, 377.
Lester, 377.
Lodoskie, 377.
Louisa Jane, 377.
Lovisa, 377.
Marion, 377.
Mary, 377.
Mary J., 302.
Russell, 377.
Sarah, 303.
Sarah C., 302.
Sarah Helen, 377.
Treat Bethuel, 303.
BARNARD, Ethelbert D., 533.
Eva A., 533.
Frank R., 533.
John, 270.
Rev. John, 269.
BARNES, ——, 305.
Almida, 297.
Anna Irene, 388.
Anson E., 519.
Arthur Leroy, 388.
Carrie Augusta, 388.
Clark Ebenezer, 388.
Clyde Francis, 388.
Edward J., 519.
Edward Sidney, 388.
Ella, 519.
Ella Rosamond, 388.
Elmer Clark, 388.
Emory Burton, 388.
Esther Amelia, 388.
Esther Treat, 388.
Francis Newton, 388.
Harry Eugene, 388.
Howard Clark, 388.
Hubert Treat, 388.
Ida Clara, 388.
John, 555.
Julia, 74.
Leander, 257.
Leroy Augustus, 388.
Linus Bates, 555.
Maria, 555.
Martha, 259.
Mary Bates, 555.
Mary Eunice, 388.
Mary Jane, 459.
Raymond Packard, 388.
Rollin Newton, 388.
Sidney Callender, 388.
Stephen, 257.
Susan, 555.
Sylvester, 387.
Sylvester Emory, 388.
BARNET, Mr., 282.
BARNETT, Adelia, 573.
BARNEY, Sophia, 75.
BARNUM, E. D., 302.
Martha, 256.
BARRAL, M., 280.
BARRETT, Ida M., 118.
BARRITT, Augustus Mortimer, 98.
Heman, 98.
Martha D., 98.
Philander T., 98.
Sarah Adaline, 98.
BARRON, Alexander, 354.
Belle, 354.
BARROWS, Emilie Harriet, 360.
BARRY, Gyles, 19.
Lizzie Henrietta, 533.
Pearl Sylvia, 533.
Wellington O., 533.
BARTLETT, Arthur Fremont, 479.
Bailey, 332.
Carriel Ernest, 479.
Edwin, 332.
Frank, 479.
Hattie Luella, 479.
John, 96.
Capt. Joseph, 314.
Sarah, 322.
BARTON, Bruce Fairchild, 455.
Charles William, 455.
Helen Elizabeth, 455.
Jacob B., 454.
Ora, 101.
Col. William, 455.
Rev. William Eleazer, 454.
BARWHITE, Alma M., 79.
Catherine Augusta, 79.
Nathaniel Tyler, 79.
Rhoda A., 79.
Sarah A., 79.
William A., 79.
BASSET, David, 576.
Mary, 239.
Mehetable, 367.
Nathaniel, 367.
Samuel, 367.
BASSETT, Mrs. Delia J., 523.
Susan H., 462.
BASTABLE, Expofer, 6.
BATCHELDER, Adeline, 342.
Clara Ellen, 354.
Elijah, 354.
Henry, 342.
Hiram Treat, 354.
John, 354.
Madison Treat, 354.
Lemuel H., 354.
Samuel, 354.
Sarah Catharine, 354.
Theophilus, 275.
BATES, Frank, 402.
BAXTER, Alvah, 88.
BAY, Ann, 465.
John W., 396.
Richard Stringer, 396.
William, 396.
William Augustus, 396.
BAYLEY, Col., 284.

BAYLIS, ——, 53.
Harriet, 53.
Josephine, 53.
Eliza, 53.
BEACH, Anna, 389.
Anna Matilda, 313.
Caleb, 312.
Epenetus, 197.
Julia Antoinette, 313.
Laura, 313.
Martha R., 461.
Norman, 313.
Rachel, 197.
Sally, 548.
Thalia, 313.
BEALE, Rev. S. H., 367.
William, 229.
BEALS, Abigail L., 352.
BEAN, Benjamin, 246.
Lucy Belle, 427.
Sarah, 246.
BEANE, Mr. ——, 568.
BEARD, Andrew, 318.
BEARDE, Hugh, *alias* Trott, 5.
John, *alias* Trott, 6.
BEARDSLEY, Mrs. Appbia, 312.
Clarissa, 388.
Ebenezer G., 393.
Henry, 312.
BEAUCHAMP, Emma, 93.
BECK, Charles William, 413.
J. Horace, 413.
BECKLEY, ——, 32.
Adelia M., 321.
Chloe, 321.
Hannah, 487.
John, 487.
BEDEE, Abbie S., 70.
BEEDE, Antha L., 470.
BEECHER, Betsey Maria, 372.
Clarissa, 393.
Cornelia H., 313.
Cyrenius, 313.
David, 311.
Isaac Harold, 461.
Joseph, 372.
Julia A., 406.
Martha, 372.
Mary Elizabeth, 449.
Mrs. Naomi Parrot, 372.
Nellie Treat, 461.
Sarah Clarissa, 581.
Walter Harold, 461.
BEERS, Arthur, 481.
Chauncey, 450.
Chauncey Abram, 464.
David, 464.
George H., 450.
Harry Charles, 461.
Harry Treat, 462.
Henry Clay, 481.
Henry Starr, 462.
Inez Grace, 481.
Jennie May, 461.
Norman Cline, 450.
BEGORDAS, Rebecca, 378.
BELDEN, Capt. ——, 54.
Abigail, 494.
Albert, 258.
BELDEN, Sarah, 309, 386.
Col. Thomas, 541.
Rev. W. W., 399.
BELDING, Dorothy, 490.
Josiah, 490.
BELKNAP, William H., 292.
BELL, Clara W., 95.
Edward, 335.
Lucy A., 550.
Mary Elizabeth, 410.
Sarah, 58, 550.
Sarah Parkman, 340.
Samuel, 339.
Samuel Parker, 340.
Stephen, 550.
BELLINGER, Col. ——, 545.
BEMIS, Horace, 323.
BEMENT, Asa, 55.
BEMONT, Ella M., 553.
Lottie E., 553.
BENEDICT, Daniel, 79.
Ida, 79.
BENHAM, Eugene, 376.
James, 376.
John, 376.
Julia, 376.
Lucy, 376.
BENJAMIN, Mrs. Barbara, 564.
Edwin Judson, 564.
Stephen, 564.
Stephen Park, 564.
Susan Elizabeth, 564.
William Christopher, 564.
BENNETT, A. L., 317.
Ann E., 544.
Arthur, 100.
Elsey, 392.
Jane E., 447.
John, 342.
Kate C., 394.
Phineas, 447.
Mrs. Sophia, 447.
BENSON, Alonzo, 479.
Rose Ella, 479.
BENTHALL, Andrew, 397.
Harriet, 397.
Littleton, 397.
Louis, 397.
Samuel A. A., 397.
BENTLEY, Alice Rebecca, 533.
Austin Gilbert, 533.
George Gilbert Billings, 526.
Harriet Maria Jewett, 526.
Jesse Edward Paul, 533.
Lovisa, 68.
Orion Japhet, 526.
Rebecca Elizabeth, 532.
BENTLY, Susanna, 191.
Thomas, 219.
BENTON, Clarissa, 86.
D. R., 449.
Ephraim, 46.
Hannah, 41, 46.
Josiah, 41.
Olive Justine, 449.
BERRY, Andrew Jackson, 426.
BERRY, Mrs. Angeline, 426.
Arthur Clifton, 527.
Edith May, 426.
Capt. George, 232.
Gertrude May, 527.
Rebecca, 287.
Rockley L., 527.
Susan, 356.
BESTE, Thomas, 4.
BETTS, Azor, 313.
Betsy, 313.
Castle, 313.
Elvira, 313.
Mrs. Eliza Johnson, 459.
Laurania, 313.
Louisa, 313.
Nathan, 313.
Mrs. Polly (Treat), 312.
William, 313.
William H., 313.
BICKFORD, Elisha, 215.
Hannah, 215.
Jane, 215.
Jeremiah, 215.
Mary, 334.
Samuel, 214.
BICKNELL, Lydia, 267, 346.
Robte. 8.
BIDWELL, ——, 537.
Abigail, 541.
Anna, 541.
Dolly, 541.
Mrs. Dorothy (Buckland), 537.
Elizabeth, 541.
Mabel, 541.
Mary, 541, 553.
Samuel, 41, 541.
William, 45.
BIGELOW, Abigail, 494.
Joseph, 494.
Martha Wait, 102.
Dr. Thomas, 102.
BINGHAM, Sarah L., 112.
BINNEY, Elizabeth, 271.
Rebecca, 214.
BIRCHENOUGH, Emma, 89.
George, 89.
BIRD, Mrs. Hannah, 486.
John, 158.
BIRDSALL, Isabella Elizabeth, 560.
BISHOP, Ebenezer, 50.
Job, 50.
Sarah, 49.
BISSEL, Catharine, 539.
BISSELL, Capt. ——, 557.
BITGOOD, Albert Doane, 532.
Charles Worden, 532.
Eliza Treat, 532.
Elmer Grant, 532.
Eugene Worden, 532.
Jesse Paul, 532.
Mary Rebecca, 532.
Robert Amos, 532.
BLACK, William, 206.
Mary, 422.
BLACKLEDGE, Rev. James, 552.
BLACKMAN, Abigail G., 317.
Betsey, 317.

BLACKMAN, Eliza, 395.
Sarah, 301.
BLACKWELL, R. S., 545.
BLAIR, Ann, 303.
Betsey, 53.
Florence, 120.
BLAISDEL, James, 275.
BLAISDELL, Sarah, 367.
BLAKE, Gen. ——, 347.
Frederick Lewis, 432.
Hannah, 267.
Sarah, 342.
BLAKESLEE, Oril, 305.
BLAKESLEY, Rev. Linus, 85.
BLAKESLY, W., 319.
BLAKSLEE, ——, 219.
Amasa, 377.
Lucina, 377.
Roscoe Conklin, 377.
BLAMHALL, Henry L., 422.
BLANCHARD, Alva Parker, 358.
Bradford, 573.
Effie, 354.
James Treat, 358.
Lydia, 286.
Lydia Levena, 358.
Maria Treat, 358.
Orella, 358.
Raymond, 354.
Capt. Raymond S., 354.
Sarah A., 358.
Susan J., 358.
Thomas Shute, 358.
BLIN, Thankful, 500.
BLINN, Justus, 46.
BLISS, Samuel, 270.
BLOOM, George, 426.
John, 426.
William S., 426.
BLY, Harriet, 573.
BOARDMAN, Allie, 74.
Daniel, 490.
David, 490.
Mrs. Hannah, 490.
Henry, 74.
Ira, 259.
Capt. Isaac, 362.
Mehitable, 36.
Melville M., 74.
Samuel, 534.
Uri, 259.
BOIES, Mrs. Betsey, 53.
Joel, 53.
Sarah A., 341.
BOIT, John, 245.
Julia Overing, 245.
BOLAND, Almon Treat, 463.
Caroline Adeline, 463.
Ella Amelia, 463.
Frederick Mortimer, 463.
William Henry, 463.
BOLITHO, Cora, 480.
BOND, Mary, 213.
BONFOEY, Hannah, 322.
BONNELL, Ida, 563.
BOODY, Alvin, 474.
Charles A., 474.
David Augustus, 474.
BOODY, Edgar, 474.
Henry Treat, 474.
Irving Rickerson, 474.
Maude L., 474.
BOOTH, Alice Treat, 166, 373.
Clarissa, 112.
Julia A., 313.
Robert, 535.
Sarah, 459.
Sarah Elizabeth, 444.
William Treat, 373.
Wilson, 373.
BORIE, Pauline Eugenie, 423.
BOSARD, Ann, 115.
BOSTWICK, Capt., 52, 257.
Rev. Dr., 253.
George, 301.
BOTCHFORD, Ezra, 201.
Seth, 201.
BOTSFORD, Elizabeth, 393.
Elizabeth Ann, 252.
Lucy, 312.
BOUGHTON, Amanda, 108.
Charles, 108.
Edward, 108.
James A., 108.
James Henry, 108.
Lydia Ann, 385.
BOURNE, Clarissa, 440.
Richard, 240.
Ruth, 266.
Mrs. Ruth, 240.
Shearjashub, 327.
BOWBYE, William, 14, 17.
BOWEN, ——, 59.
BOWLES, John, 231.
Joshua, 231.
Mary, 344.
Mrs. Sarah, 231.
BOWLEY, Eliza Ann, 435.
Mary, 292.
BOYCE, Nellie, 400.
BOYD, Annie Frances Harrod, 333.
Caroline, 420.
Charles Harrod, 333.
Hon. John, 157.
Robert, 333.
William, 333.
BRACE, Rev. Dr., 390.
BRACKETT, Honora, 560.
BRADBURY, Capt. Jabez, 231.
John, 358.
Mary Hinckley, 358.
BRADFORD, Maj. William, 152.
BRADLEY, ——, 392.
Abiah, 111, 572.
Adeline B., 372.
Alice, 453.
Eli, 395.
Elias E., 453.
Elizabeth, 375.
Ellen A., 399.
Fidelia, 87.
Henry, 87.
Henry Teegarden, 532.
Hotchkiss, 372.
Jennette C., 103.
John, 375.
John H., 552.
BRADLEY, Lura Treat, 552.
Lewis, 453.
Maria, 304.
Otis, 459.
Sarah Amelia, 395.
BRADLY, Maria, 298.
BRADSTREET, Rev. Simon, 191.
BRADY, Charles Melvin, 435.
Mollie, 124.
Robert, 435.
Robert Treat, 435.
BRAINARD, Col. ——, 85.
Rev. Chiliab, 38.
Rev. Nehemiah, 38.
BRANDON, Keturah, 377.
BRASS, Charles W., 465.
Emily C. E., 465.
Richard William, 465.
William Charles John, 465.
BRASTOW, Asa Whiting, 581.
Deodat, 581.
Sidney Whiting, 288.
BRATTON, Mrs. Elizabeth, 369.
BRAW, Capt. Abel, 256.
BRAY, Isaac, 335.
Hattie T., 443.
BRAYTON, Alvin Lewellyn, 532.
Daisy Emily, 532.
Edna Emogene, 532.
Edwin, 523.
Emogene Jeanette, 523.
Ernest Robbins, 532.
Estella Salinda, 532.
Julia Adalia, 523.
Malinda H., 523.
Phebe J., 523.
BRAZEE, Jacob, 73.
BRECK, Edward, 218.
Elizabeth, 218.
John, 218.
Samuel, 218.
Susanna, 219.
BREED, Andrew H. G., 378.
Anna, 507.
Franklin J., 378.
Joshua, 508.
Palmer, 378.
BRENTON, Sarah, 199.
Gov. William, 199.
BREWEN, Obadias, 29.
BREWER, Chauncey, 62.
Daniel, 542.
Ebenezer, 279.
Elizabeth, 279.
Mrs. Experience, 279.
George, 575.
Gyles, 278.
Col. John, 237.
John, 278, 289.
Col. Jonah, 237.
Lucy, 542.
Luella Sophia, 62.
Lydia, 279.
Martha, 289.
Mary, 279.
Samantha, 62.
Sarah, 279.
Thomas, 278, 279.
BREWSTER, Alfred L., 119.

BREWSTER, Asaph, 498.
Charles W., 119.
Daniel, 498.
Dorothy, 498.
Edwin C., 119.
Eunice, 498.
Ferdinand, 119.
Franklin D., 119.
Hannah, 498.
James H., 119.
Capt. John, 498, 508.
Levi, 498.
Lorena, 119.
Marcus, 119.
Martha D., 119.
Noyes D., 119.
Oliver, 498.
Sarah, 498.
Sybil, 498.
Gov. William, 498.
BRICK. See Breck, 218.
BRIDGE. Prudence. 279.
BRIDGES, Humphrey S., 368.
Mrs. Mary Orville, 543.
BRIDGMAN, Sarah, 228.
BRIGDEN, Sally, 52.
Thomas, 52.
BRIGGS, Charles A., 80.
Eveline M., 80.
Lydia Angelina, 80.
BRIGHAM, Sukey, 256.
BRINE, William, 18, 19.
BRINLEY, George, 156.
BRINTON, Mary, 370.
BRISCOE, Amy, 300.
Ella Jane, 464.
Emma, 300.
BRISTOL, Elizabeth, 317.
Harriet, 304.
Henry, 304.
Hiel, 317.
Jehiel, 388.
Miranda, 388.
BROADWELL, Delia R., 403.
BROMFIELD, Sarah, 518.
BRONSON, Abel W., 446.
Caroline, 388.
Esther E., 446.
Eunice Ann, 393.
L. S., 304.
Mrs. Mercy, 210.
BROOKS, Cornelius, 321.
Edward William, 321.
George, 237.
Grant, 401.
Harriet, 401.
Jesse, 321.
Polly, 88.
Sarah, 284.
Seneca H., 539.
BROTHERTON, Lizzie Sanford, 482.
BROUGHTON, Mary. 320.
BROWER. Theodore, 557.
BROWN. Maj. Gen. ——, 200.
Alice Maria, 471.
Catharine Smith, 383.
Charles A., 274.
Charles W., 63.
BROWN, Elizabeth, 497.
Ella Jane, 471.
Emily, 542.
Eunice, 277.
Frederick S., 543.
Hannah, 275, 337, 509.
Hattie, 457.
Hattie K., 378.
Henry, 378.
James, 76.
James S., 542.
Col. John, 54, 56.
John, 84.
John Moin, 412.
Kitty Davis, 543.
Lizzie Annie, 471.
Lois, 430.
Mary, 264, 314.
Mary T., 115.
Olivia L., 314.
Phebe, 272.
Phebe A., 335.
Phineas, 276.
Ruth, 225.
Thusa E., 105.
BROWNE, Rev. Isaac, 197.
BRUCE, Mrs. Sarah, 279.
BRUEN, Obadiah, 149.
Timothy, 181.
BRYAN, Abigail, 304.
Alexander, 184, 205.
Ann, Anna, 249.
Asahel, 304.
Ashbel, 304.
Burton G., 305.
Calvin H., 405.
Caroline, 304, 405.
Charles H., 385.
Clarissa T., 382.
Content, 299.
Edward, 304, 305.
Elijah, 298.
Elizabeth, 130, 304.
Emeline, 305.
Emily, 305.
Fanny, 305.
Frances, 184, 205, 248.
George H., 381.
George Hopkins, 305.
Henry, 385.
Jane Treat, 300.
Capt. Jehiel, 300, 306, 308.
John, 303, 304, 305, 381.
John Harris, 305.
Juliana, 304.
Martha, 305.
Mary, 205.
Mary Esther, 300.
Mary S., 381.
Mary Stone, 299.
Mehetable, 205, 231.
Merritt T., 381.
Rhoda, 304.
Richard, 130, 184, 201, 205, 248, 381.
Roderick, 304, 305.
Samuel, 305.
Samuel Treat, 304.
Sarah, 201, 205.
BRYAN, Sophronia, 304.
Ursula, 304.
Wilbur, 305.
William, 382.
BRYANT, Elizabeth, 253.
BUCK, Alice Lydia, 424.
Ann Catharine, 424.
Arthur Dennis, 348.
Augustus Walker, 424.
Belle Pierson, 475.
Benoni, 109.
Carrie Maria, 424.
Clara Fay, 424.
David, 496.
Ebenezer, 284.
Edwin Augustus, 424.
Eliza Harding, 424.
Elizabeth Treat, 425.
Ephraim, 284.
Fannie S., 425.
Francis, 424.
Frederick, 424.
Frederick James, 424.
George Alfred, 348, 475.
Henry Alfred, 475.
Howard Peirce, 348.
Isabel Howard, 424.
James, 348.
James Herbert, 424.
James Howard, 425.
Jennie Nelson, 424.
Col. Jonathan, 237, 283, 284.
Jonathan, 348.
Julia Florence, 424.
Kitty Clover, 424.
Lizzie Rice, 424.
Lucilla Peirce, 424.
Lydia, 283, 284.
Mary, 283, 499.
Mary Rebecca, 424.
Nancy, 109.
Nancy Evelyn, 424.
Nellie Thurston, 475.
Roger, 284.
Valeria Peirce, 348.
Waldo Peirce, 424.
William, 284.
Willis Frank, 475.
Worster, 63.
BUCKINGHAM. Alice, 208.
Clemence, 203.
Clement, 204.
Daniel, 134.
Ebenezer, 183.
Enoch, 393, 581.
Esther, 300.
Gideon, 203, 208.
Giles, 506.
Hannah, 203, 311.
Harriet R., 393.
Ira, 393.
John, 203.
John Horace, 393.
Col. Philo B., 176.
Samuel, 183.
Samuell, 176.
Mrs. Sarah, 203.
Sarah Eliza, 393.
Thomas, 132, 300.

BUCKINGHAM, William A., 506.
BUCKLAND, Charles, 537.
Daniel, 537.
Dorothy, 537.
Mrs. Esther, 537.
Hannah, 203.
Joshua, 537.
Nicholas, 203.
BUCKLEY, Amanda, 101.
BUCKNAM, Eliza Ellen, 433.
Samuel, 433.
BUDDEN, Capt. ——, 502.
BUDLONG, Alida Caroline, 516.
Calvin A., 516.
Caroline Simmons, 516.
BULFORD, Elizabeth, 372.
Mrs. Hannah Prescott, 372.
Ira, 372.
BULKELEY, Gov. ——, 166.
BULKLEY, ——, 144.
Capt. ——, 508.
Catharine, 493, 494.
Charles, 494.
Dorothe, 494.
Dorothy, 36, 494.
Edward, 40.
Gershom, 36, 493.
Hannah, 36.
Peter, 493.
Rebecca, 40.
BULL, Alfred, 444.
Bessie B., 373.
Capt. Caleb, 46.
Harriet, 298.
Henry, 298.
John, 77.
Kate Hale, 444.
Mary, 536.
Mrs. Mary, 444.
BUNCE, ——, 537.
Amy, 495.
BUNCOME, Christopher, 4.
BURBRIDGE, Louisa, 533.
BURGE, Sarah Elizabeth, 463.
BURGES, Symyon, 5.
BURGESS, ——, 317.
J. M., 213.
BURKE, Chester, 63.
BURLEY, Lola, 117.
BURLINGAME, Stella, 372.
BURNHAM, Dorcas, 505.
Jemima, 536.
Dr. Norman G., 557.
Samuel, 536.
William, 535.
BURNS, Maria Leavitt, 413.
BURR, Chief Justice, 200.
Capt. Adonijah, 541.
Capt. Charles, 235.
John, 160.
Rachel, 539.
BURRELL, Jabez, 314.
Julia, 314.
Nancy, 288, 359, 581.
BURT, Edgar F., 103.
BURTON, Sarah, 312.
BUSH, Harriet, 91.
Jane, 81.
BUSH, Mina, 408.
Peter, 81.
BUSHNELL, Almon Woodford, 455.
Bert Lewis, 454.
Bertie, 454.
Carrie Treat, 454.
Charles La Verne, 454.
Charles Treat, 454.
Esther Treat, 454.
George Albert, 455.
Howard Lewis, 454.
Hubert Treat, 454.
Hugh Clark, 454.
Ida May, 454.
Ira Earl, 454.
Lewis, 454.
Lewis Robert, 454.
Linus Sidney, 454.
Lucinda, 541.
Lydia, 541.
Martha Ann, 454.
Mary Elizabeth, 308, 454.
Sarah Eliza, 455.
BUSS, George, 69.
BUSTER, Jennie, 523.
BUSWELL, Jesse Wallace, 361.
Leonard Lee, 361.
Lilla Frances, 436.
Lucy Winslow, 359.
Mrs. Mary A., 359.
Mary D., 359.
Nettie, 361.
Silas, 359.
Willis Melvin, 361.
BUTLER, Capt. ——, 385.
Abbie T., 351.
Clarissa, 102.
Capt. Eli, 258, 259.
Elvaton P., 351.
Elvaton W., 351.
Esther, 517.
John, 517.
Joseph T., 99.
Mary P., 351.
Richard, 36.
Sarah T., 351.
Mrs. Susannah, 517.
William E., 285.
BUTTON, Alice, 87.
Louise H., 535.
BUTTS, George W., 453.
George Whitefield, 453.
BUZELL, Albert Clarke, 343.
Solomon Clarke, 343.

CADY, ——, 59.
Edward, 103.
George E., 103.
CAHOON, Susanna, 336.
CAILLOUETTE, John, 357.
CAIN, Clark, 370.
Eliza, 370.
Friend, 370.
Hiram, 370.
Polly, 370.
CALENDER, Joshua Parkman, 411.
CALKINS, ——, 260.
Charlotte Aurora, 96.
CALKINS, Delivan, 96.
Jemima, 53.
CALLENDER, Capt. John, 222.
Levi, 576.
CALLISTER, John, 561.
CAMMET, ——, 421.
CAMP, Abigail, 181, 252.
Amy, 297.
Anna, 247, 453.
Beers, 393.
Betty, 252.
Charles A., 453.
Clemence, 252.
David, 252, 297.
Elizabeth, 297.
Enos, 252.
Frances, 252.
George Warren, 453.
Gideon, 252, 297.
Grace A., 453.
Hannah, 297.
Harriet Belle, 453.
Hattie, 453.
Isaac, 297.
Mary, 201, 319.
Mehitable, 297.
Nancy, 252.
Nicholas, 181.
Samuel, 297.
Sarah, 252, 297.
Thelos Treat, 453.
Treat, 252, 453.
Walter, 453.
CAMPBELL, Archibald, 333.
Charity, 380.
Charles Harrod, 334.
Frances Harrod, 334.
Mary Grant, 334.
Nancy, 437.
CAMPFIELD, Ebenezer, 34.
Hannah, 34.
Jonathan, 34.
Mary, 34.
Matthew, 29, 30, 34, 133, 149.
Rachel, 34.
Samuel, 34.
Sarah, 34.
CANDER, Desire, 259.
CANER, Rev. Henry, 229, 326.
CANFIELD, Abigail, 311.
Alva Treat, 312.
Amasa, 312.
Arza, 312.
Augustine, 312.
Betsey, 312.
Calvert, 312.
Charles J., 369.
David, 312.
George, 313.
Col. Herman, 557.
Herman, 557.
James, 330.
John, 312, 313.
John Everton, 312.
Laura, 312.
Lemuel, 312.
Louisa, 314.
Lucille, 230.

CANFIELD, Martha, 91.
Mary, 312.
Nehemiah, 311.
Phebe, 314.
William Chase, 557.
CANNING, Elizabeth, 500.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 500.
Joseph, 500.
CANTERBURY, Philip, 282.
CAREY, Leon Booth, 474.
CARL, Adaline Lydia, 117.
Anna May, 117.
Augusta, 117.
Duncan, 116.
Edgar, 117.
Eliza, 87.
Ella Lucinda, 117.
Francis Burr, 117.
Hannah B., 97.
Helen Matilda, 117.
James Charles, 117.
James Henry, 117.
Lemuel Eugene, 117.
Lorenzo Dow, 116.
Mary Betsey, 117.
Stella, 117.
CARLETON, Mary Jane, 355.
CARLIN, Myra L., 416.
CARLISLE, James, 273.
CARPENTER, Albertus, 320.
Edmund Lincoln, 320.
CARR, C. D., 256.
CARRINGTON, George L., 393.
CARROLL, Mrs. Hannah, 384.
CARTER, Abbie H., 437.
Abbie Susan, 437.
Adelia A., 478.
Alice Holbrook, 363.
Anna Maria, 437.
Columbia P., 364.
Consider B., 365.
Elisha H., 437.
Elizabeth, 363, 438.
Elnora, 437.
Esther, 362.
Fitz Roy, 437.
Frances E., 548.
Frances O., 437.
George A., 437.
Helen, 365.
Helen Augusta, 437.
Henry, 522.
Henry Austin, 437.
Henry E., 437.
James Frederick, 437.
John P., 437.
Jonathan, 363.
Jones, 437.
Jones H., 437.
Martha S., 437.
Mary, 269.
Preston Jones, 437.
Prince, 363.
Robie F., 363.
Samuel, 365.
Sewall P., 363.
CARTERET, Gov. ——, 149.
CARUTHERS, Clarence David, 458.
CARUTHERS, Helen, 458.
Jane, 382.
John, 458.
Lucy Marietta, 458.
CARVER, Alonzo T., 397.
Almira J., 397.
Bethia, 366.
Elanora, 439.
Ellen L., 398.
Fielding, 447.
George Henry, 447.
Lois M., 397.
Lucy A., 397.
Mary E., 398.
Nancy O., 397.
William, 397.
William H., 397.
CARY, Edward, 4.
George B., 244.
CASE, ——, 256.
Anna Rogers, 472.
Augustus Ludlow, 472.
Charles, 541.
Daniel Rogers, 473.
Ellen J., 304.
Esther, 539.
Helena de St. Prie, 472.
Joel Titus, 256.
Capt. Zaccheus, 541.
CASEY, ——, 580.
Ellen, 470.
CASNER, Richard, 59.
CASSIDAY, Aletha, 521.
CASTERLAIN, Rhoda, 79.
Squire, 79.
CASTLE, Asahel, 519.
Eliza Maria, 464.
Elizabeth, 519.
Harvey Hanmer, 464.
Mary, 519.
CATCHMAN, Robert, 6.
CATLIN, Elzina, 432.
Samuel, 487.
CAVENEY, Charles, 510.
Charles T., 510.
Cecilia, 510.
John L., 510.
Lawrence, 510.
Mary Ann, 510.
CAZNEAU, Susannah, 260.
CHADWELL, Elizabeth, 229.
Ruth, 229.
CHADWICK, Joseph B., 555.
CHALKER, Charles Clifton, 527.
Emily Iranette, 527.
Jeremiah Dennison, 527.
Mary Effie, 527.
CHAMBERLAIN, Esther A., 74.
Hamlin T., 74.
Hannah L., 74.
Harriet, 312.
Malina J., 74.
Martha, 518.
Mary D., 127.
Philander, 74.
Philander T., 74.
Philetus, 74.
CHAMBERLIN, Hannah, 403.
CHAMPION, Rev. George, 444.
Henry, 20, 131, 444.
Mrs. Sarah Elizabeth, 131, 164, 165, 166.
CHAMPNEY, Capt. ——, 280.
CHANDLER, Betsey P., 409.
Charles Treat, 426.
Henry Stevens, 338.
Herbert Treat, 426.
Jere, 426.
John, 338.
Joseph, 338.
Samuel Charles, 426.
Susanna, 338.
Thomas Jarrey, 338.
William, 338.
CHAPIN, Elsie, 79.
Nellie A., 512.
Rhoderick, 512.
CHAPLIN, James, 372.
CHAPMAN, Capt. ——, 211.
Abel, 66.
Charles, 448.
Evelyn J., 448.
Hannah, 211.
Joseph, 211.
Lucy, 66.
Mrs. Lucy, 66.
Sarah A., 557.
Sophia, 66.
Susan C., 113.
Mrs. Susannah, 66.
Tennant, 66.
CHAPPEL, Oliver, 67.
CHARLES, Harriet, 426.
Mary, 179.
CHARLTON, William Oswald, 334.
CHASE, Alva, 357.
Arthur, 361.
Charles W., 121.
David, 121.
Emma Laurana, 435.
Mrs. G. M., 340.
Harvey W., 121.
Helen, 408.
Jennie M., 121.
Joe W., 121.
Lillian, 408.
Lucy Lewis, 514.
Mary, 408.
Rhoda T., 121.
Robert P., 514.
Samuel, 284.
Dr. Samuel W. L., 361.
Sarah Gilroy, 408.
William Henry, 408.
Col. William Leverett, 408.
CHATERTON, Esther, 509.
CHAUNCEY, President ——, 493.
Catharine, 322.
Nathaniel W., 322.
Sarah, 36, 493.
CHECKE, William, 13.
CHENERY, Mr. ——, 353.
CHESTER, ——, 260.
Dorothy, 480.
Eunice, 56.

CHESTER, John, 36, 490.
Capt. John, 504.
Col. John, 504, 541.
Mary, 36.
Mercy, 490.
Prudence, 490.
Samuel, 36.
Sarah, 490.
Stephen, 490.
Stephen John, 490.
Thomas, 36, 490.
CHETHAM, James, 296.
CHICK, Agnes Elmina, 434.
Arthur Treat, 434.
Ebenezer, 434.
Edith Esther, 434.
Eugene, 434.
Isaac, 434.
Sarah Helen, 434.
CHIPMAN, Betsey, 294, 336.
David, 240.
Ebenezer, 240.
Elizabeth Doane, 294.
John, 240, 294.
Martha, 240.
Mary, 240.
Mercy, 240.
Samuel Mayo, 240.
Capt. William, 240.
William, 240.
CHITISTOR, William, 535.
CHITTENDEN, Asahel, 371.
Charles, 574.
Charlotte Treat, 371.
Evangeline Katherine, 103.
Frederick Wm., 103.
George Redfield, 103.
George Wheeler, 103.
Harriet E., 371.
Henry Treat, 371.
Henry Whitehouse, 103.
John C., 371.
Ray, 574.
Richard L., 371.
Sarah, 371.
Sterne, 371.
CHRISTMAN, Ann S., 78.
CHRISTOPHERS, Sarah, 200.
CHURCH, William H., 107.
CLAFLIN, Belamy, 74.
Esther M., 74.
Exie S., 74.
Hannah, 74.
Haviliah, 74.
CLAP, Rev. Elisha, 245.
Lemuel, 245.
CLAPP, Stillman S., 316.
William Wright, 455.
CLARK, Rev. Mr. ——, 206.
——, 257.
Aaron, 316, 388.
Abigail, 200.
Abigail Ann, 384.
CLARK, Abraham, 198.
Albert B., 552.
Alpheus, 308.
Ann, 198.
Anna, 198.
Arthur Dennis, 446.
Augusta, 407.
Belle Treat, 385.
Benjamin, 337, 374.
Benjamin A., 318.
Benjamin T., 374.
Bryan, 385.
Catharine, 385.
Catherine, 289.
Charlotte, 374, 390.
Clarina, 374.
Donald, 552.
Edwin, 407.
Elias, 384.
Elijah, 381, 510.
Eliza, 389.
Elizabeth, 297.
Elizabeth Ann Treat, 308.
Elizabeth Maria, 285.
Ellen, 384.
Elsie Treat, 552.
Enoch, 204, 385.
Enoch Treat, 385.
Esther, 183, 307.
Eunice, 312.
Everett Bryan, 385.
Ezra Weld, 295.
Frank, 384.
George, 199, 200.
H. E., 317.
Hannah, 88.
Mrs. Hannah, 61.
Harriet, 298, 384.
Harriet Evelina, 385.
Harvey, 384.
Hiram, 407.
Mrs. Huldah, 323.
Humphrey, 75.
Isaac, 183, 310.
Jableel, 200.
Jonah, 384.
Jonathan, 200, 388.
Joseph, 210, 257.
Kate, 552.
Leverett, 390.
Lois, 200, 323.
Lorenzo D., 553.
Lucretia, 454.
Luke, 384.
Margaret Joanna, 370.
Margery, 552.
Martha, 198, 331.
Mrs. Martha, 198.
Mary, 246, 374.
Mrs. Mary, 200, 205.
Mary A., 395.
Mehitable, 205.
Michael, 323.
Miriam, 210.
Nancy, 209, 384.
Capt. Nathan, 209.
Nathan, 240, 297.
Owen Treat, 165.
Richard, 200.
CLARK, Rosalie, 361.
Capt. Samuel, 49.
Samuel, 183, 198, 205.
Sarah, 199, 200, 389.
Sibbil, 310.
Susan, 374.
Susanna, 246.
Thomas, 178, 183, 198, 209, 246, 310.
Treat, 209, 374, 395.
William, 331.
CLARKE, Albert Montmorency, 516.
Chauncey W., 533.
Daniel, 140.
Effie Prudence, 533.
Flora Prudence, 516.
Georgie Henrietta, 533.
Hosea Barber, 516.
Ida Maria, 516.
James Freeman, 326.
Lillian Amelia, 516.
Samuel, 326.
Willard Sylvester, 533.
CLATWORTHY, John, 6.
CLEATOR, Emily, 565.
CLEAVES, Arno Wiswell, 570.
Harold, 570.
CLEMENS, Lewis, 297.
CLEMENT, John, 19.
CLEMENTS, Mary Ann, 434.
CLENGER, Richard, 10, 14.
CLERK, John, 29.
CLERKE, Daniel, 29.
Henry, 29.
CLEVELAND, Lydia A., 106.
Mrs. Martha, 439.
CLEWLEY, Harriet, 350.
Mary, 286.
CLIFFORD, Alva Jackson, 432.
Andrew Jackson, 432.
Andrew James, 432.
David Brainard, 432.
Mrs. Mary, 286.
CLINTON, Lucy A., 455.
Mrs. Mary E., 84.
CLISBE, Rachel, 197.
CLOSS, Juda, 117.
CLOSSON, Harriet M., 433.
CLOUGH, Ebenezer, 278.
Martha, 277.
Sarah, 227.
COALE, George, 229.
COAN, Polly, 339.
COBB, Albert E., 562.
Betty, 262.
Dorcas, 293.
Mrs. Dorcas, 293.
Drucy E., 288.
Edward Albert, 562.
Capt. Elisha, 240.
Col. Elisha, 293.
Elizabeth, 239.
Frederick Stanley, 562.
Freeman, 239, 273.
George Allen, 377.
Grace Delia, 562.
Hattie L., 377.
Jane Sarah, 274.
John, 239, 368.

COBB, Joseph, 239.
Lois, 260.
Mrs. Lucy, 368.
Martha, 239.
Mehitable Wiley, 368.
Mrs. Mercy, 239, 262.
Mulford, 239.
Revillo, 377.
Richard, 239.
Sally, 243.
Samuel, 288.
Sarah, 239.
Tamsen, 239.
Thomas, 239, 243, 262.
COCHRAN, Malvina R., 427.
COE, ——, 547.
COGBILL, Mattie A., 525.
COIT, William Edwin, 555.
COKEFEAR, Charles Coit, 463.
Frank, 463.
COLBORN, Cordelia F., 557.
COLBURN, J. M., 374.
Sarah, 404.
COLBY, Adelbert Morgan, 69.
Harriet E., 576.
Royal Lee, 69.
Sarah, 568.
COLCORD, Amelia, 286.
COLE, —— 126.
Alvin, 126.
Elanor, 78.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 343.
Hannah, 137.
Isaiah, 274.
Joseph, 264.
Mary, 336.
Melinda, 76.
Ruth, 194.
COLEMAN, Rev. Benjamin, 344.
Elizabeth, 33, 535.
John, 33.
Sarah, 35.
Thomas, 35.
COLES, Charlotte C., 556.
COLFAX, Jonathan, 467.
Mrs. Sarah, 467.
COLLEN, Polly, 258.
COLLEY, Thomas, 500.
COLLIN, Nicolas, 9.
COLLINS, Abigail, 275.
Apphia, 274.
Benjamin, 214, 226, 274.
Betty, 274, 275.
Charles Pitkin, 89.
Ebenezer, 275.
Emily Mariah, 89.
Emma, 89.
Frances, 89.
Freeman Cobb, 275.
George, 274.
George Pitkin, 88.
Hannah, 227.
Henry, 226.
Isaac, 88.
Jane, 274.
Jenny, 274.
Jerusha, 226, 274.
Joanna, 227, 274.
Joseph, 217, 226.
COLLINS, Laura A., 87.
Laura Cowles, 89.
Lavinia, 89.
Lottie Elizabeth, 88.
Lydia Ann, 89.
Mercy, 226, 274.
Micah, 227, 274.
Michael, 226, 227.
Orrin T., 88.
Mrs. Phebe, 217.
Rachel, 274.
Rebecca, 274.
Richard, 274, 275.
Ruth, 265, 267.
Sarah, 230, 275.
Mrs. Sarah, 226.
Silvanus, 227, 275.
Solomon, 330.
Sophia, 88.
Sophia Treat, 88.
Stevens, 274.
Treat, 274.
Walter George, 89.
COLLIVEN, Ann Laura, 571.
COLSON, Betsey, 345.
COLTON, Margaret, 344.
COLVIN, Sally, 71.
COMBS, Aurelius Treat, 382.
Florine Augusta, 382.
Frank Augustus, 382.
Jane A., 402.
Hiram Aurelius, 382.
Samuel Martin, 382.
COMES, Arza, 314.
COMPSON, Sanford, 78.
COMPTON, Manasseth, 168.
COMSTOCK, —— 512.
CONANT, Louisiana, 82.
CONE, Frank Edwin, 118.
John, 118.
John Jasper, 118.
Mattie Pellett, 118.
CONGDON, Azubah Ann, 104.
CONKLIN, Judge ——, 316.
Fansta A., 76.
CONNERS, Mary, 119.
CONNOR, Mrs. Barbara, 398.
Elnathan, 398.
Mary Pulaski, 398.
CONVERSE, Simon, 257.
COOK, Alice, 41.
Charles, 324.
Frances E., 406.
Jane, 461.
Dr. Moses, 324.
Phebe, 360.
Sarah Jane, 105.
Thomas, 568.
William, 324.
COOKE, Mrs. ——, 502.
George Luther, 462, 582.
Thomas, 14.
COOL, Olive, 105.
COOLIDGE, Joseph, jr., 326.
COOLY, Matilda, 89.
COOMBS, Bridget, 364.
Caroline Augusta, 426
Charles, 477.
Cora Jane, 477.
COOMBS, Deborah, 365.
Emeline, 363.
Fields, 293, 293, 364, 365.
Frank Barnes, 477.
Mrs. Harriet Whitney, 427.
Jacob Wesley, 426.
Naomi, 364, 365.
Otis F., 365.
Robert H., 477.
Sarah, 366.
Walter Hudson, 477.
Wealthy Ellen, 366.
COOMER, Louise, 304.
COON, Alice, 320.
Amherst, 319.
Clara May, 320.
David, 320.
Edward Willie, 320.
Edwin, 320.
Edwin Lincoln, 320.
Ephraim, 320.
Mattison, 320.
May Rowena, 320.
Minnie, 320.
Narcissa M., 320.
Nellie R., 320.
William Amherst, 320.
COOPER, Laura Anne, 95.
Mary Dothea, 89.
Sarah Ann, 369.
Theodalinda, 521.
Thomas, 233.
Timothy, 370.
COPLY, Nathaniel, 576.
COPP, Sarah, 231.
CORBIN, Almeda, 448.
Estelle C., 97.
Fayette, 97.
Frederick Lester, 448.
Hattie, 448.
Stephen Girard, 448.
William F., 97.
COREY, Anna Lawton, 113.
CORLEY, Catharine A., 548.
CORNELL, J. B., 426.
Margaret Louisa, 426.
CORNISH, Gabriel, 435.
CORNWELL, Miriam, 210.
Seth, 259.
CORTIS, Emma I., 519.
CORTLAND, Col. ——, 58.
COTTLE, Phebe, 367.
COTTON, Ellen Soper, 368.
John, 173.
Maria, 362.
COUCH, Charles, 539.
Jemima, 539.
COULLIARD, Polly, 514.
COULSON, Eliza, 102.
Margaret, 73.
COVELL, Abigail, 272, 273.
Daniel, 272, 273.
Mary, 272.
Mercy, 272.
Ruth, 273.
Sabra, 272.
Samuel, 272.
COVER, Ella, 481.

COVEY, Susan E., 525.
COWING, Charles, 238.
COWLES, Ashbel S., 557.
Betsey, 86, 114.
Cornelia, 556.
James M., 304.
Mrs. Jane, 557.
COX, Eliza, 332.
Gen. J. D., 387.
CRAFTS, Rev. E. P., 434.
Samuel P., 379.
CRAGG, Sarah, 277.
CRAGIE, Duncan, 84.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 84.
Mary E., 84.
CRANE, Capt. ——, 260.
Mr. ——, 133.
Aaron, 197.
Abigail, 181. 197.
Abraham, 496.
Annis, 197.
Azariah, 149, 180, 181.
Benjamin, 181.
Caleb, 197.
Calvin, 82.
Cora, 82.
Eleazer, 235.
Eliakim, 181.
Elias, 181.
Elijah, 197.
Elizabeth, 181.
Eunice, 197.
Ezekiel, 181.
Gamaliel, 181.
Hannah, 197.
Harriet, 323.
Harrison, 197.
Henry Ryland, 580.
Isaac, 181.
Isaiah, 181.
James Campbell, 580.
Jane, 181.
Jasper, 149, 150, 197.
Job, 181.
John, 181, 197.
John Treat, 197.
Jonah, 181.
Jonas, 181, 580.
Jonathan, 197.
Lucy, 197.
Lydia, 181.
Mary, 181, 197, 496.
Matthias, 181.
Moses, 181.
Nancy, 558.
Nathaniel, 181.
Nehemiah, 197.
Nehemiah J., 197.
Noah, 181.
Phebe, 181, 197.
Rachel, 197.
Rebecca, 197.
Robert, 181.
Rufus, 580.
Samuel, 181, 197.
Sarah, 181, 197.
Stephen, 181, 371.
Timothy, 181.
William, 181, 197.
CRAVATH, Elizabeth, 279.
CRAVY, Capt. Aaron, 499.
CRAWFORD, Clara Minerva, 526.
Eben, 526.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 526.
Jacob, 67.
CROCKER, Bille, 213.
Irving, 107.
John, 213.
Sarah, 94.
William, 213.
CROCKETT, Mrs. Rebecca, 287.
Thomas, 287.
CROFUT, Ira, 258.
CROFFUT, Daniel K., 389.
David K., 453.
Louise M., 453.
CROOK, Clarence, 106.
CROSBY, Ebenezer, 80.
Joanna, 347.
Gen. John, 347.
Phedora, 80.
Vienna, 541.
CROSS, Abigail, 262.
John, 4, 7, 19, 262.
William, 262.
CROSSE, John, 4.
CROTTER, Patrick, 421.
CROWELL, Isaac, 272.
Mary, 272.
Thomas, 272.
Yelverton, 272.
CULP, Ann Elizabeth, 573.
CULVER, Cordelia S., 522.
Margaret, 523.
CUMINGS, Sargt., 38.
CUMMINGS, Charles A., 335.
Witter, 269.
CUMSTON, Capt. ——, 68.
CUNNINGHAM, Catharine, 231.
CUPPER, Margaret, 11.
CURIAL, Edward L., 373.
CURRIER, Helen Winefred, 427.
John Franklin, 427.
Mildred, 427.
CURTIS, Capt. ——, 537.
Rev. ——, 279.
Allen Leonard, 433.
Ann Maria, 433.
David, 297.
Elizabeth, 485.
Harriet Treat, 433.
James Melvin, 433.
John, 150.
Lovinia, 353.
Martha, 326.
Maurice Edwin, 433.
Obadiah, 326.
Phebe Moulton, 433.
Robert Leslie, 433.
Robert Patterson, 433.
Sarah Jane, 433.
Sophia, 429.
CURTISS, Charles, 75.
Charles Edwin, 75.
Charles Lumis, 75.
Cyrenius Treat, 75.
Daniel W., 75.
Ebenezer Hamlin, 75.
CURTISS, Emily Mariah, 75.
Esther Jane, 75.
Mattie, 75.
Phebe Alvira, 75, 99.
Sarah A., 442.
William, 314.
William Park, 75.
CURWIN, Penelope, 23.
CUSHING, Brig. Gen. Charles, 244.
Hayward Peirce, 346.
Col. John, 241.
Mary, 271.
Mary Frances, 408.
Sally Sumner, 244.
CUSHMAN, Ambrose, 550.
Caroline A., 554.
Lucinda M., 550.
CUTLER, Abigail, 203.
Donald Frederick, 473.
Elizabeth, 202.
Frederick B., 473.
Helen, 473.
J. L., 473.
John, 202.
Martha, 202.
Robert, 202.
Ruth, 203.
Sarah, 203.
Timothy, 203.
Rev. Timothy, 182, 202.
CUTTING, Dr. John Brown, 223.

DAGGETT, Emeretta, 115.
DAILY, Benjamin Franklin, 440.
Charles Henry, 440.
Ezekiel Franklin, 440.
Mary Etta, 440.
Rebecca, 571.
Ruth Anna, 440.
William Treat, 440.
DAILEY, Stephen, 509.
DALE, Maria Abbie, 554.
DALEY, Eva Wealthy, 97.
DALGLEISH, Helen I., 478.
DAMON, Rev. Jude, 195, 239.
DANFORTH, John S., 415.
DANIELS, Janie, 82.
Elizabeth, 553.
Emma, 256.
Simeon, 48.
DARBEE, Emmett R., 70.
Everett, 70.
DARLING, William, 69.
DARROW, ——, 47.
Anna, 258.
Cyrus, 257.
David, 43.
Hill, 257.
Mary, 257.
Pliny, 258.
DART, Charles Walter, 563.
Walter, 563.
Wolcott, 563.
DARTT, Dr. J. C., 116.
Mrs. Sarah E., 116, 580.
DAVENPORT, Myron, 88.
DAVIDSON, Albert Hatch, 443.
Andrew, 209.

DAVIDSON, Buckingham, 443.
Eleanor Bessie, 443.
Eunice, 297, 305.
Horace Stedman, 443.
Howe, 305.
Isaac, 209.
James, 209.
John, 209.
John Sheldon, 443.
Joseph, 209.
Patrick, 305.
Richard, 209.
Capt. William, 297,305.
Lieut. William, 299.
William Dean, 443.
William Treat, 443.
DAVIS, Alicia Octavia, 327.
Anlisila, 460.
Anna, 467.
Benjamin, 410.
Bertha May, 476.
Charles Henry, 328.
Constant Freeman, 328.
Constantia Freeman, 328.
Daniel, 327.
David, 327, 476.
Edward, 327.
Elijah, 580.
Emalissa, 518.
Emma, 401.
Frederick, 476.
Frederick Hersey, 327.
Gardiner, 222, 580.
George Fowler, 476.
Hannah, 486.
Helen, 327.
Horace, 529.
Isabel, 387.
Jennette, 466.
Mrs. Jennie, 466.
Julia Anne, 327.
Levi Franklin Stevens, 410.
Lewis, 529.
Louisa, 408.
Margaret Freeman, 328.
Mary Lua Adelia, 315.
Oliver, 529.
Phebe, 283.
Sarah C., 351.
Sarah Jacobs, 401.
Sophia Ellen, 476.
Stephen W., 436.
Susan E., 72.
Thomas, 466.
William Constant, 327.
DAWES, Elizabeth, 267.
Thomas, 267.
DAY, Adonijah, 256.
Frances, 565.
Frederick W., 336.
Louisa E., 548.
Marion Betsey, 359.
Mary L., 551.
DAYE, Johane, 6.
DAYTON, Gen. Elias, 333.
Hannah Rolf, 332.
Henry, 47.
DEAN, Rev. Mr., 202.
Silas, 253.
DEARBORN, Annette Maria, 333.
Col. Greenleaf, 333.
Maj. Gen. Henry, 333.
DECKER, ——, 78.
Augustus, 377.
DEITZEL, Henrietta, 574.
DELAMATER, Eunice Rebecca, 377
Mrs. Lydia E., 377.
William, 377.
DELBRIDGE, ——, 330.
DEMANT, John, 25.
DEMING, Antoinette, 542.
Catharine, 499.
Daniel, 258.
Rev. David, 32.
David, 30, 32.
Deliverance, 499.
Ebenezer, 32, 495.
Edwin, 542.
Eliza, 542.
Elizabeth, 32, 495.
Harriet, 542.
Harriet E., 403.
John, 25, 29, 32, 133, 498.
Jonathan, 32.
Joseph, 495.
Mabel, 499.
Mary, 32.
Matthew, 42.
Moses, 495.
Olive, 542.
Rachel, 32.
Rebecca, 499.
Richard, 499.
Samuel, 32, 499.
Sarah, 32, 499, 542.
Mrs. Sarah, 495.
Sylvanus, 542.
Timothy, 495, 542.
Treat, 499.
DEMMINGE, John, 24.
DEMMON, Mary A., 67.
DEMON, John, 30.
DENISON, Sarah, 489.
DENNET, Hillman L., 351.
DENNIS, John, 310.
DERBY, John, 220.
Susan, 256.
DERNIER, Dillis, 260.
DERSHAM, John F., 446.
DEWELL, Charles H., 446.
Robert Treat, 446.
DEWEY, Alfred, 551.
Edward M., 551.
Elizabeth Porter, 551.
George Oliver, 551.
John Alger, 551.
Roland, 551.
Wilber Treat, 551.
DE WITT, Cetje, 296.
DEXTER, Rebecca, 245.
DEY, Horace William, 465.
Joseph, 465.
William L., 465.
DEZENDURF, Margaret L., 574.
DIBBEL, Capt. Charles, 53.
DICKEY, Elizabeth, 286.
Nancy, 364.
DICKINSON, Mary, 305.
DICKINSON, Sylvanus, 305.
DICKSON, Benjamin, 375.
Sarah Josephine Elizabeth, 375, 394.
DILL, Elijah J., 295.
DILLINGHAM, Mebetable, 331.
DILLON, Ann, 107.
DILLOWAY, Hannah, 268.
DINSMORE, Frederick Eben, 435.
May Louise, 435.
Pembroke Somerset, 435.
William Treat, 435.
DISBOROUGH, Mercy, 160.
Thomas, 160.
DISBROW, Ellen, 480.
DITTON, Anna, 374.
DIVINE, Abram V., 71.
Charles A., 71.
Clarence H., 71.
Jennie M., 71.
Laura P., 71.
DIX, Adeline, 365.
Franklin I., 528.
Jernsha, 500.
DOAKES, Hannah, 241.
DOANE, Betsey, 225.
Daisy, 525.
Dolly, 115.
Col. Elisha, 190.
Elizabeth, 268.
Emily Frances, 525.
Eunice Howes, 514.
Fannie Treat, 525.
George W., 514.
Heman, 173.
Henry, 525.
Henry Elroy, 525.
Ida Frances, 525.
Jacob B., 115.
James Treat, 514.
Mrs. Jane, 211.
John, 268.
John Adams, 525.
Joseph Albert, 514.
Joseph H., 514.
Joseph Howes, 525.
Juliet, 514.
Lena Ethel, 526.
Mattie Lovejoy, 525.
Nehemiah, 211.
Sarah, 263.
Scena, 60.
Susie Edith, 526.
William Howard, 525.
Willie Sinclair, 526.
DOBLE, Tamsen C., 345.
DOE, Robert, 357.
DOLE, Alice H., 380.
Bertha C., 380.
George Thurlow, 380.
Sarah, 242.
Susan Jane, 380.
DOLLING, Nicholas, 26.
DOMETT, Edward, 4.
DOMMETT, John, 4.
DONGAN, Gov. 141, 143, 144, 153, 154, 155.
DOOLITTLE, Abigail, 304.

DOOLITTLE, Benjamin, 304.
Hannah, 304.
Joel Ives, 304.
Joseph, 304.
DORMAN, Thirza, 461.
DORR, Clara Emma, 479.
Elisha Treat, 479.
Hattie May, 479.
John Fairchild, 479.
Joseph Coffin, 479.
Sarah Lizzie, 479.
DOTY, Col. ——, 263, 266.
DOUBLEDAY, ——, 260.
DOUGLASS, Amanda Louisa, 78.
Elizabeth, 368.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 397.
Fanny Jane, 78.
Frances Servia, 79.
Rev. Frank Jerrold, 315.
George, 78.
H. Caroline, 78.
Heman Treat, 79.
Hosea, 513.
Insley, 78.
Julia Hadden, 79.
Lucius Insley, 79.
Lydia L., 79.
Maria Louisa, 514.
Martha Treat, 514.
Mary A., 513.
Sarah A., 79.
Col. William, 308.
DOW, Capt. ——, 352.
DOWD, Chandler, 86.
Chauncey B., 87.
Clinton, 87.
Eunice, 528.
George, 87.
Lester, 86.
Marcena, 86.
Stephen, 87.
DOWNER, Mary, 188.
DOWNES, Anson Treat, 165, 300.
Bazena Treat, 300.
Ebenezer, 300.
Stancliff Bazen, 165, 300.
DOWNS, Albert C., 112.
Amanda, 303.
Daniel, 429.
Edward, 370.
Horace Treat, 255.
Huldah Ann, 248.
John, 310.
Milo, 255.
Rebecca, 310.
Mrs. Sally A., 429.
William E., 165.
DOWRICKS, Capt., —— 191.
DOYLE, ——, 440.
DRAKE, Mrs. Amy, 553.
Esther, 553.
Sallie, 102.
Shubael, 553.
DREW, Arthur L., 93.
Earl, 102.
Frederick, 93.
Harvey L., 93.
Roy, 93.
DREW, Walter, 93.
DRINKWATER, Julia Ann, 570.
Lemuel, 293.
Sybil, 363.
DROWN, Franklin, 109.
Jane, 109.
Lewis, 109.
DROSS, John, 7, 19.
DUDLEY, Abigail, 65.
Catherine, 290, 291.
Lucy, 235.
Sarah E., 118.
DUGGANS, Rosannah L., 290.
William, 290.
DUMER, Steven, 5.
DUMMER, Jeremiah, 156.
DUNCAN, James, 270.
Sarah, 328.
DUNHAM, Christiana, 362.
Emma B., 118.
Grace A., 118.
Harry C., 118.
Henry Chester, 118.
Sylvester C., 118.
DUNKIN, A. W., 100.
Frank Treat, 100.
Mattie Elizabeth, 100.
Mary Amelia, 100.
Sarah Carrie, 100.
DUNN, Eliza A., 91.
DUNNING, Alice Ann, 94.
Betsey, 73.
Laura, 450, 464.
Philander, 68.
Sarah, 250.
DURAND, Andrew, 182, 183.
David H., 299.
Lucy M., 460.
Merritt, 390.
Samuel, 390.
Urania, 251.
William, 299.
William Cecil, 165.
DUSENBERRY, William, 60.
DWIGHT, George R., 500.
DWYER, John, 422.
John Franklin, 421.
John Winslow, 422.
Walter, 422.
DYER, Betsey, 410.
David, 292.
Dorcas, 263.
Ebenezer, 212, 263.
Elijah, 261.
Henry, 274.
Jesse, 289.
John B., iv.
Jonathan, 264.
Paul, 274.
Priscilla, 289.
Ruth, 264, 292.
Samuel, 264.
Sarah, 336.
Seth C., 289.
Thankful, 264.
William, 175.

EALES, Lieut. Samuel, 153.
EAMES, Lydia, 284.
EASTON, Ephraim, 46.
Reue, 46.
Timothy, 46.
EATON, Frederick R., 402.
Warren Moseley, 402.
William H., 104.
William L., 337.
EBERHART, Catherine E., 110.
EDDY, Mary Darling, 427.
Zachary, 427.
EDES, Rev. Henry, 433.
EDGERLY, Emma Louisa B., 427.
EDMONDS, Lucinda, 445.
EDNEN, Edeth, 7, 18.
EDSON, Rev. Dr. Theodore, 343.
EDWARDS, Elisha, 251.
Elizabeth, 5.
John, 24.
Joseph, 487.
Phebe, 461.
Sarah, 36, 487.
Walter, 504.
EIGHTS, Dr. J., 316.
EKERMANN, Caroline M., 474.
ELA, Jane, 211.
ELDERKIN, Capt. Vine, 46, 499.
ELDRIDGE, Barnabas, 331.
Barzillai, 331.
Betsey, 331.
Cyrenius, 331.
David, 331.
Elisha, 331.
Elizabeth Small, 330.
Ensign, 331.
Experience, 331.
Molly, 331.
Nathaniel, 354.
Sally, 331.
Simon, 331.
ELIAS, Eliza Jane, 561.
ELIOT, Rev. Andrew, 281.
Caroline, 506.
Jacob, 234.
Rev. John, 168, 199, 231, 506.
Mary, 244.
Sarah, 231.
Sarah Augusta, 410.
ELLIOT, Anne, 199.
Arthur C., 514.
Calvin P., 514.
John, 199, 279.
Joseph, 199.
Mrs. Lucy Lewis, 514.
Mary Ella, 514.
ELLIS, Capt. Stephen, 356.
ELLSWORTH, William W., 559.
ELSE, H. J., 320.
ELY, Jane M., 79.
EMMITT, Addis T., 451.
Homer I., 451.
William J., 451.
EMMONS, Catherine, 394.
Peter, 394.
ENDECOTT, Gov. John, 31.
ENGLISHE, Radulphus, 4.
ENO, Col. Roger, 537.
ENSIGN, Anna, 537.
Eleazer, 541.
Mrs. Emily, 397.

ENSIGN, Lydia, 541.
Moses, 537.
ERHART, Andrew, 73.
ERSKINE, Micah P., 288.
ERVIN, Joseph, 575.
ERWAY, Floyd, 115.
Rustor, 115.
ERWIN, Samuel, 205.
ESGATE, Arthur Treat, 532.
Edith Mary, 532.
Edwin James, 532.
ESTABROOK, Rev. Benjamin, 167.
Rev. Joseph, 167.
ESTY, Eunice B., 105.
EURITT, Anna, 403.
EUSTIS, Gov. ——, 282.
David, 218.
Mary, 217. 218.
William, 217.
EVANS, David, 205.
Elvira, 555.
Sarah, 553.
EVERSON, Julius, 121.
Lester T., 121.
Walter T., 121.
EVERTON, Mary, 311.

FAIRBAIN, Rev. Dr., 332.
FAIRBANK, ——, 317.
FAIRBANKS, Barnkiah, 508.
Mary, 508.
FAIRCHILD, Alosia B., 450.
Betsey, 394, 581.
Beulah, 315.
FALL, Beri, 71.
Bleeker, 71.
Daniel, 71.
Esther, 71.
Franklin, 71.
George, 71.
William, 71.
FARLEY, Mary B., 403.
FARMER, Mary, 191.
Percival, 191.
Mrs. Sarah Mary, 191.
FARNHAM, Daniel, 296.
FARNSWORTH, Charlotte H., 95.
FARR, Abram, 113.
Adelaide, 113.
Mrs. Lucinda, 113.
FARRAR, Elsey S., 362.
Joseph, 362.
Samuel, 362.
FARRINGTON, Bradford, 289.
Jennie, 122.
Joseph Ryder, 359.
FARROW. See Farrar, 362.
FARTHING, Alice, 8, 18.
FAY, Elizabeth A., 416.
M. Augusta, 470.
Mary, 360.
Timothy, 470.
FEATHERSTONE, Ida, 123.
FELKER, Michael, 365.
FELLOWS, Maj. Elisha, 251.
Capt John, 43, 44.
Gen., 49.
FENN, Aaron, 251.
Benjamin, 133, 135, 148, 251.
FENN, Clemence, 251.
Eliakim Tibbals, 251.
Florenzo Fowler, 386.
Fowler, 389.
Fowler P., 201.
Frances Ann, 251, 461.
John, 297.
Mary, 251, 305.
Peck, 251.
Richard, 251.
Sally, 251.
Treat, 251.
William, 251.
FENWICK, Mrs. Martha Jane, 432.
FERRY, George J., 375.
FFAIRECHILD, Robert, 2.
FFARRWELL, Philip, 6.
FFORISFER, Robert, 15.
FFRY, Elizabeth, 9.
FIELD, Andrew Jackson, 429.
Lewis A., 429.
Lizzie P., 527.
Sadie L., 430.
Venn M., 430.
FIELDING, Henry, 502.
FIELDS, Huldah, 69.
Samuel E., 235.
FINCH, Miranda, 404.
FINK, Amanda Pearl, 467.
Chloe Ellen, 467.
George Ely, 467.
Henry West, 467.
Mabel, 467.
Martha Elizabeth, 467.
Mary Jane, 467.
Richard James, 467.
William Hubert, 467.
FINLEY, Addie May, 553.
Dorsey Carter, 553.
Emeline, 115.
George Carter, 553.
George Milton, 553.
Hattie Callista, 553.
Ida Lena, 553.
Luna Maria, 553.
Samuel, 206.
Willie Dwight, 553.
FISH, Louisa, 75.
FISHER, Anthony, 218.
Sarah, 553.
FISK, Rev. Nathan, 218.
FITTS, Anna Maria, 446.
FITZGERALDS, Patrick, 552.
FLAGG, Dr. George, 413.
Helen Elmira, 413.
FLETCHER, Col. Benjamin, 145, 153.
George Crawford, 476.
Isaac L., 476.
John, 147.
Thomas, 232.
FLYNN, Ellen, 128.
FOOT, Jane Elizabeth, 464.
Rhisa, 464.
FOOTE, Almira Richmond, 384.
Charles Alford, 81.
Heli, 81.
Martha, 276.
Robert, 81.
FORBES, Catharine, 536.
FORBES, Mrs. Catharine, 536.
Charles Treat, 559.
David, 496, 535, 536.
Edwin Treat, 559
Hannah, 112.
Henry Edwin, 559.
Horace Goodwin, 558.
Jane Mary, 559.
Julia Ann, 559.
Marshall Lee, 559.
Mary, 536, 556.
Moses, 558.
Orrin, 558.
Ruth Elizabeth, 559.
Sarah, 536.
Solomon, 536.
Timothy, 538.
William, 536.
FORCE, Letitia, 466.
Mrs. Lucinda, 466.
William, 466.
FORD, ——, 397.
Abigail, 297.
Amelia, 250.
Amoe, 297, 305.
Charlotte, 297.
Eunice, 297.
Hezekiah, 297.
Mrs. Jane, 450.
John, 297.
Laura, 324.
Maria, 286, 297.
Mehetable, 297.
Russell H., 450.
Sarah E., 450.
Stephen B., 297.
FORGNER, Ada, 116.
FORMAN, Aaron, 61.
Charlotte, 61.
Mrs. Deborah, 61.
FORQUER, George, 541.
FORSYTHE, ——, 43.
FORTUNE, James, 505.
Mary Bennet, 505.
FOSTER, Anna Treat, 334.
Arthur C., 574.
Edwin, 572, 574.
Elam, 574.
Emma, 574.
George, 334.
Hope, 413.
Jesse T., 574.
Mildred B., 574.
Phineas, 270, 334.
Sarah E, 95.
William, 370.
William L. P., 413.
FOWLER, Albert Eugene, 476.
Comfort, 251.
Eunice, 245.
Franklin Nickerson, 476.
Hannah, 124.
John, 205.
Jonathan, 251.
Sarah, 201, 205.
Mrs. Susan, 205.
Susannah, 134.
Capt. William, 160.
William, 134.

FOX, Capt. ——, 56.
Chloe, 62.
Clement, 542.
Dorothy, 61.
Marianna, 428.
William, 61.
FRANCIS, Lieut, 507.
Elizabeth, 495.
FRANQUELEIN, Jean Baptiste Louis, 23.
FREEMAN, Abigail, 211, 260.
Alicia Davis, 327.
Ann Frances, 260.
Anna, 211.
Anne Bosley, 327.
Apphia, 214, 265.
Benjamin. 265.
Bennet, 215.
Bennit, 179.
Betsey R., 295.
Charles T., 336.
Constant, 186, 211, 214, 260, 327, 328.
Constant N., 328.
Cynthia, 553.
Ebenezer, 265.
Elijah, 211.
Elisha, 260.
Elizabeth, 214, 216, 260, 274.
Eunice, 213, 261.
Ezekiel, 327.
Rev. Frederick, 186.
Hannah, 211, 212, 213, 217, 260, 369.
Henry, 186.
Mrs. Huldah B., 367.
Isaac, 295.
Rev. James, 168, 171, 326.
James Henry, 328.
Jane, 186, 214.
Jennie, 265.
Jesse, 214.
John Ela, 214.
Jonathan, 214, 265.
Joshua, 215, 265.
Lauretta, 457.
Lois, 327.
Louisa Elizabeth, 328.
Mrs. Marcy, 175.
Mary, 211, 260, 261.
Mehitable, 263.
Mercy, 211, 260.
Nathaniel, 194.
Nehemiah, 211, 328.
Nicholas Vincent, 260.
Rebecca, 211, 214, 215, 265.
Richard R., 295.
Robert, 211, 244.
Robert Duncan, 328.
Samuel, 175, 186.
Sarah, 215, 265.
Simeon, 211.
Sophia Price, 327.
Susanna, 265.
FRENCH, Adonijah, 371.
Anna Esther, 477.
Geneva Gardner, 477.
FRENCH, George B., 304
Harry Whiting, 477.
Henry G., 529.
Dr. James Thomas, 529.
Lena Perry, 477.
Leslie R., 529.
Mary F., 529.
Samuel W., 477.
Susannah, 495.
FREZZELL, Elizabeth, 508.
FRISBIE, ——, 304.
FRYE, Fidelia A., 364.
Gertrude Harrison, 438.
Harriet L., 364.
Harry Wakefield, 438.
Jesse H., 438.
Jessie Fidelia, 438.
Julia Isabella, 438.
Lucy, 364.
Mary Frances, 438.
Robie, 364.
Robie B., 364.
Robie Gale, 438.
Susan G., 364.
Wakefield Gale, 438.
FRYER, James P., 112.
FROST, Charles, 344.
Henry, 305.
John, 344.
Joseph, 344.
Lewis, 311.
Margaret, 343, 344.
Nicholas, 344.
Polly, 305.
Silas, 305.
Solomon W., 100.
FULLER, Mrs. Anna C., 522.
Anna Elizabeth, 522.
Rev. Edward J., 522.
Henry Granville, 463.
Hubert Sanford, 463.
John, 11.
Jonathan Edson, 313.
Julia W., 529.
Mrs. Mary, 296.
Mrs. Nancy, 463.
Nathan P., 365.
William, 463.
FULTON, James, 279.
Joseph William, 532.
Sarah A., 450.
Walter Edwin, 532.
William, 532.
FURGUSON, Andrew J., 63.

GABRIEL, George F., 127.
Harriet N. M., 127.
GAGE, Caroline M., 93.
Elizabeth M., 512.
Kate, 109.
GAILERD, William, 17.
GAINES, Jane, 539.
GALE, Mary, 236.
Moses, 236.
GALLAGHER, Della M., 114.
GALLATIN, Albert, 282.
GALLOP, Capt. 152.
GALPIN, Edna Belle, 407.
William S., 407.
GANO, Ellen D., 455.
Flora A., 455.
Frank E., 455.
James A., 455.
John T., 455.
Libbie M., 455.
Lucy A., 455.
GARDENER, Christopher, 18.
Christover, 7.
GARDINER, Col., 290.
John, 39.
Lion, 39.
Martha A., 568.
Sarah, 39.
GARDINIER, Augusta Elizabeth, 378.
Cornelius H., 378.
Harriet A., 378.
Henry, 378.
John P., 448.
GARDNER, Andrew, 267.
Benjamin, 362.
Cyrus Henry, 436.
Esther S. M., 436.
Henry, 436.
James M., 576.
Mary H. L., 477.
Mary J., 87.
Phebe Hart, 362.
Ruby A., 436.
Sarah B., 436.
Xpofer, 4, 18.
GARRET, Benjamin F., 483.
Harry F., 483.
Manning D., 483.
GARRETT, Elisha, 508.
John Francis, 508.
GARRIGUS, Mrs. Charlotte, 73.
GARRISON, ——, 340.
GARWOOD, Edward B., 86.
GATES, Alvira, 99.
Charles Mortimer, 75.
Cyrus Mortimer, 122.
Fanny Alvira, 122.
Ida Eveline, 75.
John W., 75.
Lucinda, 87.
Oscar C., 122.
Sierra Nevada, 75.
Volney Curtis, 122.
GAYLARD, Alice, 9, 18, 26.
George, 26.
Hugh, 26.
John (Johane), 26.
GAYLAUD, Alice, 26.
GAYLERD, Hugo, Hugh, 5, 26.
Nicholas, 26.
GEALE, Roger, 11.
GEE, Rev. Joshua, 191, 227.
GEER, Gardner, 256.
GEORGE, Henry Burt, 401.
Jeremiah, 403.
GERRISH, Col. Jacob, 56.
GERRY, Sarah, 365.
GIBBONS, Elijah Williams, 527.
Ernest Leonard, 527.
Frederick Elijah, 527.
Henry Judson, 527.
Lillian May, 527.

GIBBONS, Louis Frederick, 527.
GIBBS, Henrietta, 201.
John, 202.
Oliver, 247.
GIBSON, Abigail, 300.
David, 178.
Elizabeth, 181.
GIDDINGS, Florence, 76.
GIFFORD, Mrs. Prudence, 355.
GILBERT, ——, 133, 535.
Abner W., 80.
Charlotte, 560.
Elizabeth, 32.
Francis M., 80.
Luceba, 80.
GILDERSLEVE, Ferdinand, 118.
Richard, 118.
Sarah G., 118.
GILE, Mary, 417.
GILKEY, Andrew Phillips, 363, 364.
Isabel, 237.
John, 364.
GILLESPIE, Adam O., 316.
GILLETT, Henry, 313.
Margaret, 52.
Mary, 43.
William, 313.
GILMAN, Abigail, 537.
Ann Maria, 425.
Hon. B. P., 425.
Helen, 426.
Joanna, 343.
Richard, 537.
Solomon, 536.
GINN, James, 236.
GLAZIER, Sarah Aurelia, 119.
GLEASON, Adna, 88.
Charles, 87.
Edward, 87.
Elmer, 87.
Frances Ann, 88.
Henry, 88.
Juda, 88.
Lorenzo, 88.
Lovency, 88.
Lucy, 87.
Oscar, 88.
Paul, 87.
Warren, 87, 88.
GOADBY, Mr., 502.
GODFREY, Capt. Benjamin, 241.
Elinor Parker, 475.
Helen Stackpole, 475.
John E., 475.
John Frank, 475.
Marion, 475.
Ruth Treat, 475.
GODWIN, Peter, 5.
GOLD, Maj. Nathan, 153.
Nathan, 29.
GOLDTHWAIT, Capt. 284.
GOOBES, Nich., 18.
GOODALE, Charles L., 114.
John L., 538.
John M., 114.
Mary Frances, 114.
Nathan, 283.
GOODELL, Daniel, 287.
Tabitha, 275.
GOODHUE, Adelaide M., 411.
Amy Nevada, 471.
Artemas, 471.
Benjamin F., 411.
Benjamin S., 410.
Benjamin W., 471.
Benjamin Wisner, 471.
Clara Louisa, 471.
Clarence, 471.
Cordelia Parkman, 411.
Gilbert H., 471.
Rev. J. E., 411.
Joseph Whitman, 471.
Le Roy Voldo, 471.
Lottie E., 471.
Mary Elizabeth, 411.
Ralph Waldo, 471.
Reuben Lopez, 471.
Sarah, 534.
Sarah Maria, 411.
Samuel Cleveland, 411.
GOODINGE, John, 6.
Magdalen, 6.
GOODMAN, Capt. Moses, 85.
GOODRICH, Abby S., 107.
Abigail, 45.
Bathsheba, 45.
Calvin, 52.
Charles, 42, 43.
Charles B., 405.
Daniel, 45.
David, 36.
Dorrity, 45.
Elijah, 52.
Elizabeth, 45.
Ephraim, 35, 36, 494.
Gideon, 36.
Gurdon, 494.
Hannah, 494, 500.
Israel, 82.
Jacob L., 53.
Jeremiah, 53.
John, 52, 82.
Lucy, 52.
Millicent, 251, 542.
Oliver, 494.
Rachel, 45.
Richard, 36.
Samuel, 45.
Sarah, 34, 36.
Thomas, 36, 45.
Capt. William, 47.
William, 33, 36, 494.
GOODWIN, Edward Ozias, 563.
Edward Scott, 563.
Elizabeth, 558.
Harriet Prior, 547.
James, 546.
John, 278, 554.
Joseph, 563.
Joseph Olcott, 563.
Josephine Scott, 563.
Louisa, 563.
Martha, 278.
Mary, 554.
Mary Jane, 563.
Roxanna, 546.
Samuel Olmsted, 563.
Theodore, 547.
GORAM, Sally, 331.
GORDON, Jennie C., 102.
Sarah Van, 302.
GORE, Abigail, 279.
Elizabeth, 364.
GORHAM, Abigail, 392.
Daniel, 391.
Capt. John, 153.
Lucy, 391.
GORMLEY, Mary A., 406.
GORTON, Alida Mabel, 516.
Annie Florence, 516.
Arthur Treat, 516.
Bessie Sherman, 516.
Carrie R., 516.
Charles Eugene, 516.
Charles Tillinghast, 516.
Cornelia, 515.
Cornelia Prudence, 516.
Emma Jane, 516.
Eugene Treat, 516.
Francis Turenne, 516.
Frank William, 516.
Frederick Irving, 516.
George Walter, 516.
James Irving, 516.
James T., 516.
Jesse G., 516.
Katie Cornelia, 516.
Lyra Frances, 516.
Margaret M., 516.
Mary Lillian, 516.
Nettie Caroline, 516.
Phebe Maria, 516.
Thomas Rogers, 515.
GOSLEE, Asa, 112.
Carlan Osias, 111.
Clarissa Electa, 111.
Edward Jonah, 111.
Elmer Leslie, 111.
Fidelia, 111.
Hannah Maria, 112.
Howard, 111.
James, 111, 129.
James Watson, 111.
Mrs. Mary, 111.
Newell Milton, 111.
Osias, 111.
Owen Edward, 111.
Rhoda Ann, 126.
William S., iv.
GOSPER, Lydia, 86.
GOTT, Garry, 511.
George, 354, 511.
Mary, 511.
Willis, 511.
GOULD, Eleazer, 567.
John, 47.
Mary Amanda, 445.
Priscilla Jane, 425.
GOVE, Elizabeth, 453.
GRAFTON, Elizabeth Sands, 413.
Henry Dearborn, 413.
Mrs. Rebecca Trenchard, 413.
GRAHAM, Col., ——, 52.
——, 59.
Lieut. Benjamin, 486.
Charlotte A., 338.

GRAHAM, Cora A., 433.
Dolly M., 121.
Ebenezer, 121.
Emma G., 512.
Gilbert, 512.
Joe A., 121.
Minnie L., 121.
Noah M., 121.
Patty, 331.
Samuel, 433.
GRANGE, M. de la, 282.
GRANGER, Gideon, 519.
Salmon, 519.
Sylvanus E., 519.
GRANT, Abigail, 203.
Alfred, 345.
Almira, 355.
Ann Elizabeth, 383.
Mrs. Anna, 507.
Charles Rollin, 383.
Eliza, 345.
Emily Augusta, 383.
Frances Virginia, 383.
Frederick M., 383.
Gilbert, 507.
Henry Clay, 383.
Matilda Elizabeth, 383.
Capt. Roswell, 538.
Samuel, 203.
William Traverse, 383.
Zephaniah, 197.
GRAVES, Alice, 319.
Caroline, 319.
Charles G., 319.
Cornelius, 319.
Delia, 469.
Edward C., 319.
Emeline Allen, 319.
Frank, 319.
Frederick, 319.
Frederick A., 106.
Harmon, 319.
John, 496.
Marshall, 319.
Sheldon, 319.
Stephen R., 319.
William T., 319.
William Thompson, 319.
GRAY, Edith, 276.
Ellis, 243.
Mary, 539.
GREELE, Dr. Samuel, 245.
Samuel, 245.
GREEN, Dr., Bishop of Norwich, 202.
Danford H., 518.
Don De Grasse, 518.
Mary Ann, 511.
Nancy, 404.
Olive Lucy, 518.
Rhinaldo, 518.
Ruth, 518.
Stillman E., 428.
Theresa Matilda, 398.
Timothy, 197.
Walter, 518.
William, 68.
GREENE, Maria V. N., 447.
GREENFIELD, Henry Abner, 320.
Henry Eugene, 320.
GREENFIELD, Henry Vernon, 320.
Nancy Sally, 320.
Walter Leroy, 320.
William Russell, 320.
GREENIL, GREENHILL, Rev., 268.
GREENLEAF, Abigail, 243, 295.
Mrs. Abigail, 171, 196.
Abigail Eliza, 296.
Anna, 296, 369.
Benjamin, 243.
Catharine, 243, 296.
Edmund, 242.
Emmeline Matilda, 369.
Enoch, 242.
Eunice Paine, 297.
Joseph, 241, 242, 243, 369.
Lucy, 235.
Mary, 243.
Rebecca, 426.
Thomas, 296, 369.
William, 242.
GREENOUGH, Agnes Cushing, 408.
Annie Louisa, 408.
Francis Clark, 408.
George Gordon, 408.
Horatio William, 408.
Isabella, 408.
James Courtney, 408.
John, 331.
John James, 408.
Joseph Harrod, 332.
Mary Annie, 408.
Mary Frances Elizabeth, 408.
Mary Lincoln, 408.
Percy L., 408.
Perry, 408.
Thomas, 331.
Wellington, 408.
William, 331.
William Charles Courtney, 408.
GREENWOOD, Anna, 220.
Elizabeth, 220.
Mary Ann, 346.
Miles, 220, 221.
Nathaniel, 220, 221.
Samuel, 220, 221.
GREGG, Sylvester, 289.
GRIDDLE, Elizabeth, 8.
GRIDLEY, Col. ——, 222.
Louisa, 500.
GRIFFIN, Augusta E., 455.
Brainard Stowers, 432.
Catharine, 286, 434.
Charles Milton, 126.
Desire, 286.
Edgar, 126.
Elizabeth, 115, 286.
Frances L., 346.
Isaac H., 286.
GRIFFIN, James L., 286.
Jesse, 286.
John, 286.
Nabby, 362.
Nahum M., 286.
Nathan, 285, 286.
Peleg, 286.
GRIFFITH, Emily Sophia, 406.
Martha, 97.
GRIGG, GRIGGE, John, 15.
Robert, 15, 17.
GRIGGS, Horace W., 103.
Mrs. Sarah, 75.
GRIMSTEAD, Carrie, 514.
GRISWOLD, Clara Lestina, 114.
D. K., 114.
Emily, 539.
Kathrina Holland, 114.
GROFF, Ann A., 529.
GROSS, Abigail, 228, 264, 275, 277.
Alexander, 264.
Alice Merrill, 416.
Almira, 416.
Amos Treat, 416.
Anna, 410.
Annie Tooker, 330.
Augusta, 275.
Avery, 275.
Bathshebee, 277.
Benjamin, 264, 271, 276, 329, 330.
Betty Treat, 331.
Caroline, 275.
Carrie Victoria, 416.
Catharine, 275.
Champlain, 276.
Charlotte, 275.
Deborah, 276.
Delia Holbrook, 330.
Dorcas, 264.
Dowzilla, 275.
Drusilla, 275.
Duizilla, 275.
Ebenezer, 213, 227, 275, 345, 416.
Edward Albert, 416.
Edward Trueworthy, 275, 416.
Elijah, 275.
Eliza Payne, 330.
Elizabeth, 265.
Elizabeth Treat, 331.
Eugene Kincaid, 416.
Hannah, 213, 264, 271, 330.
Hannah Freeman, 264.
Israel, 213, 265, 276.
James, 276.
James Eldridge, 330.
John, 213, 228, 275, 277.
John B., 275, 416.
John Irving, 416.
Jonah, 263, 264.
Joseph, 194, 213, 275, 276.
Joshua, 228, 276.
Joshua Freeman, 265.
Lowranna, 276.
Lucy, 276.
Lydia, 276, 330.

GROSS, Mary, 213, 217, 226, 227, 228, 276.
Mary Ann, 416.
Mary Eliza, 330.
Mehetable, 276.
Mercy, 275, 330.
Micah, 212, 213, 217, 227, 264.
Nathan, 276.
Nellie, 330.
Oliver, 276.
Orilla Pond, 416.
Philip, 228, 275.
Philip M., 277.
Rebecca, 276.
Rebecca Eldridge, 330.
Ruth Dyer, 330.
Sabra, 264.
Sally, 275, 345.
Samuel, 217, 265, 276.
Sarah, 416.
Simon, 213, 217, 228, 268, 275.
Stephen, 276.
Tabitha, 276.
William, 276.
Zachariah, 276.
Zaccheus, 276.
GROSSE, Clement, 213.
Edmund, 213.
Isaac, 213.
Matthew, 213.
Simon, 213.
GROZIER, Caleb, 329.
Caleb Upham, 263.
John, 212, 263, 328.
Joshua Freeman, 263.
Joshua Hopkins, 263.
Mary, 263, 329.
Mercy, 263, 329.
Robert, 329.
William, 263, 329.
GUERRIER, Florence Lotta, 119.
Samuel George, 119.
GUILD, Charles Abram, 106.
Charles M., 106.
Cora A., 106.
Elisha, 105.
Esta A., 106.
George, 105.
Thomas Segismer, 105.
GUN, Dea. ——, 148.
GUNN, Elisha Treat, 384
Frances Ann, 384.
George M., 165, 166.
Capt. John, 246.
Stephen, 299, 384.
Stephen Treat, 384.
Susannah, 299.
GUNNISON, H. M., 76.
GUPTAIL, Abbie Spurling, 96.
GYLES, Edward, 229, 231, 281.
Elizabeth, 279, 280.
Hannah, 280.
Mrs. Margaret, 278.
Mary, 278.
Dr. Samuel, 280.
Thomas, 278, 279.

HADDEN, Egbert, 59.
Joseph, 59.
HADDEN, Robert, 59.
HADDUCK, Benjamin Franklin, 330.
Helen De Koven, 330.
HAIMES, Jennie, 100.
HAINES, Barney R., 529.
Nathaniel, 323.
HAKE, Constance, 3.
HAKES, Sarah R., 526.
HALE, Abigail, 496.
Charles, 47.
Joanna, 191.
Lydia, 563.
Capt. Nathan, 245.
Waite, 83.
HALEY, Katie, 354.
Michael Henry, 354.
HALL, Lieut. Col. ——, 56.
Alice Emeline, 471.
Almera Sophia, 554.
Andras, 297.
Annie Marie, 471.
Benjamin, 553.
Charles Olmsted, 554.
Chauncey Austin, 554.
Celestia C., 401.
Clarence Alvin, 471.
Clark, 400, 401.
Edward, 553.
Eli, 553.
Eli Edwin, 554.
Elizabeth Sophia, 554.
Eunice, 200.
George Trent, 554.
Hannah, 401.
Harriet Pitkin, 554.
Hattie Ella, 533.
Henry Harvey, 554.
Hosea, 401.
Jane, 436.
John, 200, 401.
Rev. Joshua, 440.
Julius Augustus, 554.
Laura Ella, 471.
Maria Electa, 554.
Mary, 401.
Mary Ann, 440.
Preserved, 553.
Robert, 14.
Samantha Ann, 400.
Rev. Samuel, 200.
Samuel, 331.
Selona E., 401.
Sidney Hills, 554.
Timothy, 554.
William J., 471.
William Steven, 471.
HALLENBECK, Margaret, 78.
HAM, Andrew, 278.
Ann Elizabeth, 404.
Lucy A., 288, 417.
Mrs. Mary, 278.
William, 404.
HAMBLEN, Cornelius, 264, 330.
Levi, 228.
Mercy, 329.
Sarah Alice, 330.
HAMBLIN, Anna, 567.
Elizabeth, 567.
Nancy, 567.
HAMBLIN, Susan, 62.
HAMILTON, Mr. ——, 84.
Mrs. Mary E., 84.
HAMLIN, Cornelius, 42.
Jesse, 369.
Mary, 42.
Ruth, 42.
HAMMOND, Rev. C. G., 434.
Clara, 101.
Dwight L., 101.
Frank D., 101.
George P., 101.
Jessie, 101.
Libbie, 98.
Mary T., 101.
Minnie, 101.
Nathan C., 101.
Susan C., 101.
HAMPSEN, Jennie, 124.
HAMSSON, George, 180.
HANCHET, Mark, 256.
HANCHETT, George Tilden, 409.
George William, 409.
Junius Tilden, 409.
HANCOCK, John, 280.
HAND, Statirah, 57.
HANDFORD, Anna, 46, 47.
HANDLEY, Elizabeth, 240.
Capt. James, 240.
HANEY, Robert, 3.
HANLON, Nellie, 416.
HANMER, John, 500.
Sarah, 500.
HANSON, Peter C., 110.
HARDER, H. N., 101.
HARDING, Abigail, 239.
Betty, 217, 268.
Constant Freeman, 261.
Daniel, 331.
David, 217, 268.
Elizabeth, 268, 411.
Elkanah, 268.
Eunice, 261, 335.
Hannah, 238.
Mrs. Hannah, 217.
Hezekiah, 261.
Huldah, 238.
J., 190.
Jane, 268.
Jonathan, 238.
Margaret E. H., 369.
Martha, 238, 293.
Mercy, 265.
Nathaniel, 217.
Nehemiah, 261.
Priscilla, 238.
Reuben, 239.
Samuel, 261.
Tamsen, 409.
Timothy, 293.
HARDY, Bertha, 402.
HARE, Abraham, 447.
Arthur W., 447.
Oliver L., 447.
Revillo L., 447.
HARPIN, See Herpin, 201.
HARRIMAN, ——, 334.
Arthur Ilsley, 470.
Eliza Treat, 357.

HARRIMAN, Frederick Treat, 470.
George L., 470.
Ira Witham, 357.
Rufus P., 357.
Willie Hanson, 470.
HARRINGTON, Evelyn S., 412.
HARRIS, Elizabeth, 76.
Rev. Jerome, 358.
Sarah, 504.
Theodore Kenneth, 449.
Dr. Theodore Wilbur, 449.
HARRISON, Phillis, 82.
HARROD, Ann, 333.
Anna, 289, 332.
Benjamin, 269, 270.
Benjamin Morgan, 334.
Caroline Eliza, 332.
Charles, 332. 334.
Dorothy, 270.
Elizabeth, 268, 269.
Elizabeth Marston, 270.
Elizabeth Stebbins, 334.
Frances, 270.
Frances Foster, 334.
Georgianna Patterson, 334.
Hannah, 269.
Harriet, 270.
Hezekiah, 269.
Jacob, 269.
James, 269, 270.
James Henry, 270.
John, 268, 269, 270.
Jonathan, 269, 270.
Joseph, 268, 269, 270, 332.
Joshua, 270.
Mary, 269, 270, 331.
Mary Williamson, 333.
Mehetable, 269.
Nathaniel, 269.
Phebe, 270.
Samuel Treat, 270.
Snell, 269.
Susan Dayton, 333.
Susannah, 269, 270.
Thomas, 269.
William Henry, 270.
Witter Cummings, 270.
HART, ——, 316.
Abigail, 229.
Annetta, 298.
Charles, 17.
Ezekiel, 229.
Frederick Levi, 299.
Hannah, 229.
Harriet, 298.
Lieut. John, 24.
John, 229.
Joseph, 229.
Leila Austin, 299.
Levi A., 298.
Lydia, 65.
Mary, 229.
Mary Anna, 298.
Maria Treat, 298.
Millie, 298.
Minnie Gertrude, 457.
Rebecca, 229.
Capt. Samuel, 65.
HART, Sarah Louisa, 299.
Stephen, 24.
Samuel, 229.
William, 229.
HARTT, Abigail, 228, 231.
Edmund, 231.
Elizabeth, 230.
Hannah, 230.
John, 230.
Mary, 230, 231.
Mychall, 230.
Ralph, 229, 230.
Rebecca, 231.
Samuel, 230, 231.
Zephaniah, 231.
HARTTE, Samuel, 230.
HARVEY, Charles, 342.
Dorothy Wentworth, 342, 343.
George, 343.
John, 342.
Margaret Ann, 342.
HARWOOD, See Harrod.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 269, 581.
George, 269.
Hannah, 269.
Jacob, 269, 581.
Mrs. Jane, 269.
John, 268, 269, 581.
Joseph, 269, 581.
HASKELL, Ellen, 409.
HATCH, Ann C., 364.
Deborah M., 364.
Edgar E., 104.
Fausta T., 104.
Hamlin T., 104.
Harlow, 104.
Harriet M., 90.
Isaac, 364.
Marcus Woods, 104.
Minnie L., 104.
HATHAWAY, Cleon, 531.
Eveline, 81.
Walter E., 531.
HAUKINS, Anthony, 29.
HAWES, Eli, 527.
Joshua, 363.
HAWKER, Mrs. Ellen J., 400.
HAWKINS, Mary, 11.
HAWLEY, Amanda, 380.
Mrs. Betsey Kimberly, 380.
Mrs. Hannah, 199.
Capt. Jehiel, 250.
Gen. Joseph R., 166.
Kate, 456.
Mary E., 411.
Obadiah, 380.
Phebe, 250.
Polly, 464.
Stephen, 389.
HAY, Catherine W., 296.
HAYDEN, Clarissa, 77.
Claude C., 97.
Gerald L., 97.
Mortimer Leroy, 97.
HAYES, David, 181.
Ezekiel, 505.
HAYES, Mary Rebecca, 505.
HAYFORD, ——, 568.
HAYNE, Philipp, 4.
HAYTOR, Blanche Ada, 292.
HAYWARD, Mary Ann, 423.
HAZEN, Alfred, 570.
Frank, 570.
HEATH, Maj. Nathaniel, 280.
Thomas A., 513.
HECTOR, slave, 226.
HEGAN, Hannah, 287.
HEMMINGWAY, Mary, 505.
HENSLEY, Nicolas, 4.
HERING, Agnes, 27.
HERPIN, Dr. Jean Antoine, 201.
Elizabeth, 201.
HERSEY, Richard, 14.
HERTING, ——, 215.
HEYWOOD, George Frederick, 412.
Marcus Timothy, 412.
Nellie Maria, 412.
HICKEL, Alice, 571.
HICKOX, Charles, 114.
Larmon, 89.
Milo H., 113.
Nancy Strong, 89.
HICKS, Aaron, 70.
Albert, 70.
Charles W., 83.
Cory M., 70.
Ella M., 70.
Eloice, 81.
Erastus H., 81.
Guerney E., 70.
Jacob, 81.
James H., 82.
Jane S., 81.
John N., 82.
Laura J., 83.
Laura M., 81.
Leroy A., 70.
Luther R., 81.
Mary M., 81.
Myrtle, 70.
Myrton, 70.
Olive M., 70.
Rev. Robert, 81.
Robert M., 83.
Rollo R., 81.
Vinita, 81.
Walter S., 81.
William W., 81.
HIGGINS, ——, 63.
Adeline Allen, 369.
Anna, 295.
Asa, 335.
Barnabas, 369.
Barnabas Cole, 369.
Benjamin, 212.
Betsey Allen, 295.
Charles I., 63.
Ecalista, 63.
Eleazer, 191.
Elijah Jones Dill, 369.
Faith, 276.
Freeman, 262.
Heman, 276.
Isaac, 179, 211, 212.
John Allen, 369.

HIGGINS, John Sweat, 295.
Josiah, 367.
Mrs. Lydia, 179, 212.
Maria Theresa, 369.
Mary, 430.
Mercy, 179.
Mercy Holbrook, 369.
Mercy P., 338.
Noah, 295.
Noah Sweat, 295.
Patty, 295.
Patty Atwood, 240.
Rebecca, 295.
Rebecca Hopkins, 369.
Ruth, 295.
Samuel, 366.
Sarah L., 338.
Thomas, 241, 295, 369.
HILER, Cora B., 513.
Henry Edward, 513.
Minnie M., 513.
William H., 513.
HILL, Catharine Maria, 396.
Rev. Edwin S., 386.
Ellen C., 100.
Eunice, 554.
George, 18.
Keturah, 263.
Rev. Leonard, 288, 396.
Lydia Ann, 399.
Samuel, 11.
Sarah, 441.
Mrs. Sarah, 242.
Sidney Treat, 386.
William, 242.
HILLARD, Caroline E., 447.
Mary C., 447.
William, 447.
William C., 447.
HILLS, Albert E., 555.
Ann, 83.
Ellery, 546, 555.
Hannah Jane, 346.
Jane E., 564.
Lieut. Jonathan, 536.
Mary, 536.
HILLYER, Cassius, 107.
William, 107.
HILTON, Edward, 189.
Mary, 188.
William, 189.
HINDS, Joseph Dana, 362.
HINE, Ann, 310.
Mrs. Charlotte, 482.
Edward, 482.
Elizabeth, 317, 374.
Emma Charlotte, 482.
Esther, 307.
George W., 390.
Isaac Wales, 374.
Lucinda, 321.
Riley, 319.
Samuel, 178.
Susan, 383.
HINKLEY, ——, 277.
Caroline, 513.
Lydia, 217, 268.
Moses, 240.
Shubael, 268.
HINKLEY, Thomas, 175.
HINKS, Anna, 366.
Gen. Edward Winslow, 366.
Elisha, 366.
Ezekiel Franklin, 367.
Hannah, 367.
Mary, 366.
Naomi, 367.
Sarah, 367.
Sylvanus Treat, 367.
Temperance, 366.
William Treat, 367.
HINMAN, Alpheus Marcus, 308.
Col. Benjamin, 538.
Charles Howard, 308, 454.
Clark Frank, 308, 454.
Mrs. Elizabeth Ann Treat (Clark), 382.
Flora Elizabeth, 308, 454.
Frank Cady, 308, 454.
Harold Proctor, 308.
Mrs. Harriet, 308.
Harriet Elizabeth, 308.
Harvey F., 308.
Louis Calvin, 308, 454.
Marcus, 308.
Roydon Clark, 308.
William H., 523.
William Lloyd, 458.
HINSDALE, ——, 537.
Lydia, 65.
HITCHBORN, Henry, 286.
Josiah French, 358.
HITT, Catharine, 394.
Henry, 394.
Mrs. Thirza, 394.
HOADLY, Mr., 156.
HOBART, Nehemiah, 173.
HOBEN, Richard, 235.
HODGE, Aveline A., 553.
Chauncey, 553.
Cypha, 83.
Wilber James, 553.
HODGES, Eugene, 560.
HOES, Aaron, 448.
Chauncey Lefevre, 448.
Edward Barlow, 448.
Mary Julia, 448.
Minnie Christina, 448.
HOFF, Albert C., 308.
HOFFMAN, Martha A., 396.
HOLBROOK, Capt. ——, 56, 293.
Abiezer, 228, 293.
Abigail, 362, 363.
Aurelia, 477.
Benjamin, 363.
Benjamin Franklin, 364.
Carrie, 364.
Clarissa, 363.
David, 362.
Deborah, 293.
Edwin C., 364.
Elisha, 293.
Elizabeth, 233.
Emma, 477.
Esther, 437.
Ezra T., 477.
Fanny, 363.
HOLBROOK, Ferdinand, 363.
Franklin Thomas, 364.
George Whitefield, 364.
Hannah, 292, 293, 238, 363.
Harriet, 436.
Ibra W., 476.
Irene F., 476.
Israel, 293.
James, 363.
Jesse, 292, 362, 363, 436, 477.
John, 476, 477.
John Francis, 437.
Jonathan, 293, 362.
Julia Ann, 298.
Lizzie, 477.
Lucy, 293, 364.
Marcellus Augustus, 364.
Martha, 238.
Mary Antoinette, 447.
Melissa E., 477.
Nancy, 362.
Orissa J., 476.
Phebe, 292, 363.
Phebe Coombs, 436.
Polly, 293.
Prince, 362.
Priscilla, 293, 477.
Rebecca, 293.
Ruby Rich, 436.
Ruth, 382.
Sally, 292, 362.
Samuel, 477.
Samuel H., 477.
Sarah, 477.
Sarah B., 477.
Sidney, 362.
Thankful, 369.
Thomas, 364.
Thomas K., 477.
William, 476.
William D., 476.
William H., 477.
William P., 364.
HOLCOMB, Alfred, 83.
Charlton, 80.
Clark, 80.
Grace, 80.
Hiland, 80.
Mabel M., 80.
Martha, 203.
Stella I., 80.
William, 77.
William R., 80.
HOLDEN, Rachel, 47.
HOLDFELLOW, Margaret, 472.
HOLLAND, Elizabeth, 281.
HOLLER, Emma, 88.
Philip, 88.
HOLLETT, Jennie, 454.
HOLLINBECK, Eliza Adeline, 482.
HOLLINGSHEAD, Agnes, 234.
HOLLINGSWORTH, Mrs. Elizabeth, 130.
Richard, 130.

HOLLISTER. Abigail, 535.
Alonzo Giles, 49.
Ann, 47, 83, 535.
Barzillai Clark, 83.
Betsey, 539.
Celia Callista, 83.
Clarissa Louisa, 83.
Daniel, 535.
Dorothy Matilda, 83.
Dwight S., 83.
Eli, 83, 113.
Elizabeth, 33, 494.
Elizabeth Mills, 83, 113.
Eunice, 535.
Frederick W., 393.
Gershom, 535.
Gideon, 535, 539.
Hudson Goodwin, 83.
Isaac, 47, 64.
Israel, 83.
Jared W., 539.
Jehiel, 47.
Jemima, 539.
Jerusha, 535.
Joanna, 30.
John, 24, 25, 33, 35, 133, 535.
Joseph, 33, 46, 47.
Julia Elmina, 83.
Mrs. Katharine, 46.
Lavinia, 83.
Lazarus, 33.
Lucretia, 109.
Mabel, 46.
Mary, 33, 47.
Nathaniel, 47, 535.
Pamela, 539.
Parismus Eli, 83.
Patience, 47.
Rebekah, 47.
Robert, 46.
Russell, 542.
Sally, 251.
Salmon, 251, 542.
Samuel, 535.
Sarah, 33.
Stephen, 33, 535.
Thomas, 33, 539.
Timothy, 539.
William, 47.
HOLLWELL, Hugh, 15, 26.
HOLMES. ——, 211.
Clarissa B., 114.
Daniel, 321.
Ethan Delbat, 114.
Ethan J., 114.
Frances Jane, 114.
Ira W., 95.
John, 54.
John B., 114.
Lena Lestina, 114.
Lester M., 114.
Lester Ralph, 114.
Nancy, 324.
Sarah C., 114.
Thankful, 499.
HOLT. Adelia, 43.
HOLYOKE, Abby, 289.
HOLYOKE, Annie Miriam, 359.
Arthur Burrell, 359.
Caleb, 288.
Caleb Hopkins, 235.
Caroline Abby, 359.
Charles, 288.
Charles Galean, 359.
Edward, 234, 235, 359.
Eliza, 235, 288.
Elizabeth, 193.
Elizabeth Ellen, 359.
Elizur, or Elitzur, 234.
George Edward, 359.
Harriet, 289.
Harriet Melinda, 359.
Henry, 289.
Horace, 288.
Horace Parker, 359.
Jacob, 234, 289.
Jacob A., 289.
John, 193, 234, 288, 289.
Joseph, 289.
Margaret Neal, 289.
Martha, 289.
Mary, 234, 288.
Polly, 235.
Richard, 235.
Robert, 289.
Robert Treat, 235.
Sally Skinner, 235.
Sarah, 289.
Thomas, 289.
William, 235, 289.
HOPKINS, Abiel, 212.
Abigail, 262.
Caleb, 212, 261, 262, 263.
Charles, 263.
Constance, 187.
Constant, 187, 212, 261.
Dorcas, 486.
Edward F., 263.
Elizabeth, 261.
Frances, 263.
Francis, 263.
Frederick, 263.
Freeman, 263, 294.
George, 263.
Giles, 212.
Hannah, 261.
Henry, 263.
Jacob, 287.
James, 263.
Jane V., 263.
Jane Vernon, 328.
John, 263, 330.
Jonathan, 212, 261.
Josephine, 263.
Joshua, 212.
Josiah, 286.
Louisa, 263.
Martha, 336.
Mary, 261, 262, 263.
Matthew, 263.
Mehetable, 263.
Mehitable, 269.
Mercy, 261, 263.
Micah, 261.
Nathan, 289.
Phebe, 261.
HOPKINS, Phebe Ann, 263.
Sally, 289, 305.
Samuel, 263, 338.
Sarah, 273.
Scammon, 261.
Simeon, 262, 263.
Stephen, 187, 212, 330, 486.
Thankful, 262.
Thomas S., 212.
William, 263.
HOPPER, Goodman, 5.
HOPSON, Mary, 40.
HORN, Sophronia, 383.
HORTON, Ann M., 529.
Anna R., 295.
Bethiah, 79.
Charles Herlen, 90.
Clara Stevens, 90.
Emily Loraine, 90.
Frank Henry, 90.
Horace Chauncey, 91.
Horace Herlen, 90.
James Treat, 90.
Lucy Emma, 91.
Martha Amelia, 90.
Mary, 320.
Mary Eliza, 91.
Ralph Horace, 90.
HOSKEY, Hannah, 240.
HOSKINS, Capt., 510.
John, 254.
HOTCHKISS, Abigail, 321.
David M., 304.
E. Hubbell, 449.
Esther Hubbell, 449.
George, 449.
Gertrude Hubbell, 449.
Leila Jessup, 449.
HOUGHTON, Charles, 304.
HOUSE, Mrs. Adeline, 126.
Elisha Edward, 119.
Grace Harriet, 119.
Hannah, 41.
Horace Guy, 119.
John, 45.
Leonard, 126.
Martha Rebecca, 126.
Mendana, 84.
Ruth, 45.
William, 41.
William W., 542.
HOUSTON, Clyde Wesley, 468.
David William, 468.
Joseph Hubert, 468.
Emma Jane, 468.
Euphemia, 468.
Jemima Victoria, 468.
John Lewellyn, 468.
Rebecca Dell, 468.
Thomas, 468.
Thomas Henry, 468.
HOVEY, Aaron E., 512.
Almira U., 513.
Carrie, 512.
Cassius M., 513.
Catherine A., 513.
Ebenezer, 512.
Frederick C., 513.

HOVEY, Helen, 512.
Henry, 512.
Henry Harrison, 513.
Herbert, 512.
Horace C., 512.
Hubert, 512.
Ida May, 513.
Julia, 512.
Laura M., 513.
Nancy, 513.
Newton B., 512.
Pearl, 512.
Sarah, 512.
Sarah A., 512.
Treat James, 512.
HOW, Elizabeth, 229.
Etta, 70.
Hartley, 70.
Isaac, 70.
Joseph, 269.
Lucius P., 70.
Mary Jemima, 70.
Thomas Palmer, 70.
HOWARD, Arno Guy, 479.
Ava Izadora, 479.
Charles Irving, 439.
Edith Almeda, 479.
Elmer Leon, 479.
Emma F., 466.
Herbert Clinton, 479.
John, 479.
John E., 439.
Moses Treat, 479.
Oscar Meridon, 479.
Sadie May, 439.
Sarah, 363.
Walter Everett, 479.
HOWE, Col. ——, 543.
Alice M., 113.
Annie Isabel, 113.
Edith Wadsworth, 113.
Joseph, 229, 231.
Samuel, 567.
Willard Elisha, 113.
William S., 436.
HOWELL, ——, 211.
Asa E., 392.
Caleb, 392.
John W., 112.
Mary, 227.
Philip, 227.
HOWES, Charles, 510.
Hope, 190.
Jeremiah, 389.
William, 337.
HOWLAND, Emma, 116.
Hannah, 296.
Hope, 240.
John, 296.
Sarah, 366.
HOXIE, Hannah, 240.
HOYT, Albert, 61.
Aaron, 61.
Edwin, 61.
Pela, 362.
HUBBARD, ——, 62.
E. N., 118.
Capt. Elizur, 62.
Ephraim, 40.
HUBBARD, Floyd, 80.
Fred., 80.
Hezekiah W., 118.
John, 244.
Lucinda, 318.
Mary, 377.
Mrs. Mary, 244.
Mary Green, 244.
Mary Louisa, 528.
Mary Sears, 118.
HUBBELL, Algernon Sidney, 564.
Harlow, 552.
Julia Jackson, 564.
Orvilla Josephine, 552.
HUDSON, Mary, 229, 230.
Moses, 230.
HUESTED, Judith, 256.
HUGHES, Margaret, 89.
Ruth Ann, 314.
HULL, Mercy, 245.
HUMASON, Mary, 385.
HUMPHREY, Rev. Daniel, 199.
Elizabeth S., 561.
Rev. Luther, 314.
Sarah, 199.
HUMPHRIES, Texie E., 361.
HUNGERFORD, Charles E., 319.
Henry W., 319.
Leander G., 319.
Linus Watson, 461.
Minnie Trent, 461.
Sarah, 319.
William E., 319.
HUNT, Alice, 531.
Allison, 398.
Charles R., 531.
Emma, 398.
Lois Anna, 531.
Lottie R., 86.
Nellie, 398.
Richard, 398.
Sarah, 203, 208.
Sidney, 531.
HUNTER, David, 79.
Dr. Dwight W., 113.
O. D., 113
HUNTINGDON, Col. ——, 537.
HUNTLEY, Rebecca, 53.
HUNTOON, Elmer, 511.
HURD, Ebenezer, 240.
Edna Cornelia, 475.
Eunice, 252.
James R., 287.
Keziah, 247.
Miranda, 395.
Reuben, 252.
HURFORD, Roger, 4.
HURLBUT, Aurelia, 543.
Elizabeth, 498.
Dr. James Haney, 535.
John, 32.
Orilla, 543.
Mrs. Phebe, 61.
HURLEY, Daniel, 124.
Elizabeth, 124.
John, 6.
HUSSEY, Abbie Allen, 438.
John Otis, 438.
HUSSEY, Thomas, 438.
Thomas Henry, 438.
HUSTED, Rev. Harvey, 406.
Mary, 406.
HUTCHINS, Abigail, 540.
Amorette, 387.
Benjamin, 540.
Frank Elmer, 454.
Mrs. Freelove, 387.
Grace Adelle, 454.
Howard Hugh, 454.
Mary Elizabeth, 454.
Orange Treat, 454.
Samuel, 387.
Sullivan, 454.
HUTCHINSON, Eugene, 568.
Harriet Louisa, 441.
Lewis, 568.
M. E., 288.
Richard, 3.
Capt. Stephen, 568.
Walter, 568.
HUTTER, Eben, 418.
HUTTON, Sarah, 303.
HUXFORD, Frances Emily, 473.
HYDE, Annie Lester, 525.
Maj. Caleb, 53.
Charles Henry, 525.
Wolcott R., 524.
HYNAFORD, Phillippia, 9, 16, 19.
HYNMAN, Mary A., 448.

IDE, Abigail, 285.
Ezra, 285.
INGALLS, Edmund, 229.
Elizabeth, 229.
Mrs Frances, 229.
INGERSOLL, David, 205, 251, 308.
David B., 165.
David Bryan, 251.
George Rex, 204.
Jonathan, 251.
Mehetabel, 251.
INGRAHAM, Capt. ——, 215.
Edward Brann, 477.
Elida, 377.
Job P., 477.
Margery Helen, 477.
INGRAM, Xpofer, 14.
IRISH, Gen. ——, 339, 349.
IRONS, Violetta, 573.
IRVING, Ellen, 556.
Sarah, 542.
IVES, Caleb, 557.
Fanny M., 401.
Henry, 400.
Jane, 557.
Sarah Maria, 443.
Thelis, 400, 401.

JACKSON, Gen., 333.
Charles, 244.
Elizabeth, 211.
Frances Cabot, 244.
George H., 401.
Harriet, 408.
Col. Henry, 56, 294.

JACKSON, Jonathan, 493.
Susan, 314.
JAMES, Caroline, 58.
Catharine, 231.
Evelyn May, 399.
Reana, 182.
Robert, 58.
Thomas Monroe, 399.
William, 231.
JARVIS, Phebe P., 423.
JEFFERYE, Robte, 6.
JEFFREY, John, 40.
JENNINGS, Albert Thomas, 516.
Beulah, 209.
Bryan, 470.
Caroline, 470.
Clara, 470.
Florence Josephine, 516.
Helen S., 452.
Ira, 366.
John Milton, 516.
Mary, 470.
N. A., 470.
Nina Phebe, 516.
Samuel, 470.
JENT, William, 5.
JESSUP, Anna, 313.
Annie Gertrude, 449.
Charles Henry, 449.
Irene, 449.
Jonathan, 449.
Julia Snowdon, 449.
Laura Ann, 464.
Viola May, 449.
William Clinton, 449.
JEWELL, Annie L., 348.
Nathan, 238.
JOHNSON, ——, 30, 31, 197, 210.
Amos D., 382.
Andrew, 512.
Andrew J., 124.
Beulah B., 124.
Callistine, 371.
Charles Andrew, 201.
Charles Bigelow, 91.
Charles Henry, 91.
Clark, 370.
Cyntha, 370.
David, 197.
David P., 370.
Ebenezer, 201.
Edith Theodosia, 560.
Edward Tennant, 91.
Elisha, 300.
Ellen, 375.
George, 560.
Harriet E., 371.
Harry, 375.
Henry C., 81.
Hiram, 370.
Homer, 81.
Ina G., 81.
James E., 81.
Jane, 375.
Mrs. Jane F., 124.
John M., 81.
Julia, 512.
Margaret A., 411.
JOHNSON, Martha, 375.
Mary J., 53.
Maurice M., 81.
Nathan, 370.
Col. Obadiah, 538.
Orra, 513.
Peter, 5.
Russell, 250.
Ruth, 370.
Samuel N., 255.
Sarah, 370.
Sarah Antoinette, 551.
Silas M., 124.
Susan, 81.
Thomas, 149.
Treat, 371.
JOHNSTON, ——, 213.
JONES, Archibald, 349, 418.
Charles H., 319.
Charlotte, 390.
Elisha, 340.
Elizabeth B., 473.
Elmira, 349.
Gershom, 331.
Gratia K., 110.
Hannah, 391.
Janette, 319.
Lois, 510.
Rev. Malachi, 208.
Margaret, 363.
Mary, 310.
Mary C., 124.
Samuel, 319.
Sarah Maria, 418.
Susan Parkman, 340.
W. C., vi.
Zimena, 319.
JORDAINE, John, 10.
JORDAN, Catharine, 469.
Peter, 238.
JUDD, ——, 305.
Arthur Nettleton, 450.
Benjamin, 487.
Ezra, 305.
Mary, 486, 487.
Samuel Gibson, 450.
Thomas A., 374.
JUDSON, John, 547.
Mary Curtis, 581.
Ralph, 547.

KEANE, Lucretia, 3.
Richard, 3.
KEAT, Robert, 15.
KEELER, Apphia, 311.
Chloe, 311.
Elmer, 311.
John Treat, 311.
Ralph, 311.
Revillo, 311.
KEENE, Brewster Carter, 437.
Orvis H., 437.
KEENEY, Chester Wells, 553.
Eliza Ann, 553.
George, 552.
George Nelson, 552.
Henry Nelson, 553.
James Lawrence, 553.
Mary Elsebeth, 552.
KEENEY, Sophia, 552.
KEEZER, Rachel, 335.
KELLOGG, Lucia, 547.
Capt. Martin, 490.
Mrs. Miriam, 486.
KELLY, Albert Livingston, 346.
Benjamin, 417.
Benjamin Franklin, 417.
Ellen W., 346.
Fannie Dale, 570.
Frank Everett, 570.
Henry, 416.
Israel Webster, 346.
Lewis Carleton, 417.
Mary Ellen, 472.
Ralph Irvin, 570.
Walter Forest, 570.
KELSEY, Horace, 390.
John, 45.
Lucy, 390.
KEMPTON, Elizabeth T., 353.
Manasseth, 168.
KENDALL, Thomas, 322.
KENNEDY, Edwin G., 379.
Rev. James Haughton, 375.
Hugh, 219.
KENRICK, Samuel, 335.
KENT, Charity, 450.
Charles Stone, 457.
Duane Miller, 457.
Flornin Maurice, 457.
Florence Viola, 457.
Nellie May, 457.
KEVELL, Xpofer, 18.
KIDLEY, Annie Mary, 347.
Thomas, 347.
Capt. W. H., 347.
KILBOURN, Albert, 367.
Alfred, 556.
Aquilla, 367.
Augustus, 367.
Diana T., 367.
Margaret, 199.
Mary, 367.
Nancy, 367.
Sally, 367.
Sophronia, 556.
Thomas, 199.
William, 367.
KILBOURNE, Baron C., 286.
KILMAN, Capt. Thomas, 354.
KILMER, Betsey, 116.
KIMBALL, ——, 363, 505.
Alice, 420.
John G., 411.
KIMBERLY, John, 65.
Louise H., 65.
KING, ——, 262.
Capt. ——, 51, 52, 58.
Amelia, 65.
Eliza, 65.
Erastus, 65.
Francis G., 65.
Horace, 65.
Jabez, 48.
James, 53.
Mary, 39.
Samuel Treat, 65.

KING, Sarah Ann, 67.
Thomas, 487.
KINGSBURY, John, 255.
Mary, 48.
William, 429.
KINGSLAND, Abigail Sarah, 528.
Annie Pine, 528.
Benjamin Douglas, 528.
Mrs. Catharine Elizabeth, 108.
Cornelius, 108.
Edward Delmot, 528.
Eugene David, 528.
Hannah Jane, 108.
Harold Cozine, 528.
Josephine Isadora, 528.
Robert Frazer, 528.
Stephen Alexander, 528.
William Stephen, 528.
KINGSLEY, Sarah Matilda, 382.
Sophia, 518.
KINSLEY, Florilla, 303.
KIRBY, Betsey, 65.
John, 82.
Mary, 90.
Sarah, 32, 490, 546.
Sarah Sage, 90.
Seth, 575.
KIRCHENER, Mary C., 378.
KIRKHOLDER, ——, 382.
KIRKPATRICK, Eliza, 476.
KLOTZ, Stella, 471.
KNAPP, Henry Dexter, 374.
Isaac, 340.
KNAPPE, John, 11.
KNIGHT, ——, 111.
Elizabeth, 343.
KNOWLES, ——, 187.
Abigail, 267.
Anna Freeman, 261.
Duty, 228.
Ela, 261.
Ely, 261.
Experience, 267.
Rev. J. D., 340.
James Freeman, 261.
Rev. John, 266.
John, 168, 173, 261, 266.
Lucia, 174.
Lucy, 216.
Mary, 261, 267.
Menitable, 214.
Mercy, 174.
Nathaniel Atwood, 267.
Nehemiah, 261.
Olive, 174.
Paul, 217.
Phebe, 213, 217, 261.
Rebecca, 215.
Richard, 266.
Ruth, 228.
Capt. Samuel, 240, 243, 266.
Seth, 168.
Silas, 261.
KNOWLES, Thomas, 261.
Treat, 267.
Willard, 266, 267.
William F., 174.
KNOWLTON, Col. ——, 245, 554.
KNOX, Col. Henry, 222.
Gen. Henry, 260, 269, 504.
Rosannah M., 546.
Vincey C., 82.
KOWLIG, Capt. Aaron, 51.
KYLE, Inez H., 394, 581.
William, 394, 581.
KYNG, Thomas, 4.

LADD, Rev. ——, 84.
John, 402.
LA DUC, Mrs. ——, 74.
Louise, 510.
LAFAYETTE, Gen., 282.
LA FOREST, Ella F., 475.
LAIDLY, Isabella, 453.
LAKE, Charles Bennette, 413.
Charles W., 413.
Mary Frances, 413.
Nellie Merlino, 413.
William, 413.
LAMB, Agnes Treat, 316.
Anthony, 316.
Catherine Maria, 316.
Elizabeth, 316.
George Clinton, 316.
Huldah, 322.
James, 321.
James Lockwood, 321.
John, 316.
Lesbia, 321.
Leverett, 321, 322.
Lewis, 321.
Loomis, 322.
Lorenzo, 322.
Louisa, 322.
Lysis, 321.
Matilda, 316.
Sarah, 316.
Susan, 316.
LAMBE, John, 16.
LAMBERD, Abigail, 229.
LAMBERT, Abigail, 229.
Benjamin Lot, 384.
Denison, 384.
Esther Maria, 458.
Hannah, 183.
Jesse, 204.
John, 458.
Julius, 336.
Michael, 230.
Nettie, 384.
Sarah, 204.
LAMBERTON, George, 33
Hannah, 33.
LAMPHIER, Lucy, 276.
LAMSON, ——, 228.
LANCASTER, Dan, 437.
Gorham, 437.
Lucy Ann, 437.
Mary Kimball, 477.
Mrs. Polly, 231.
William, 13.
LANCEY, Charlotte Almansa, 411.
LANCEY, Dustin, 341.
Moody, 411.
LANCTON, Betsey, 258.
Elizabeth, 258.
George, 258.
Jabez, 258.
LANE, Annie Magrie, 473.
Beatrice, 472.
Benjamin, 413.
Benjamin Turner, 413.
Caroline Amanda, 413.
Elliot Treat, 413.
Frank Turner, 473.
Frederick Turner, 472.
George Everett, 413, 473.
Lucy Marie, 472.
Mary Adams, 413.
Nathaniel Topliff, 473.
LANGDON. See Lancton.
LANGSTAFF, Bethuel, 178, 197.
Mrs. Hannah, 197
Jane, 197.
LANKTON. See Lancton.
LANTROW, Joanna, 5.
LAPHAM, Hon. Enos, 423.
S. Lizzie, 423.
LARKIN, Ann, 211.
Edward, 191, 211, 233.
John, 191.
Mary, 191, 211.
LARKUM, ——, 89.
Albert, 89.
LARRABEE, Mrs. Jane, 353.
Mary E., 353.
Sewall, 353.
LASHER, Col. ——, 253.
LATCH, John, 467.
Michael, 467.
LATHROP, Capt. ——, 151.
Delia J., 523.
Rev. John, 234, 277.
LATIMER, Amy L., 566.
Chauncey Mortimer, 566.
Horace C., 566.
LATTIMER, Elizabeth, 33.
John, 488.
Rebecca, 488.
LAW, Abigail, 200.
Abigail Andrew, 201.
Abigail Arnold, 201.
Andrew, 201.
Ann, 200, 201.
Benedict Arnold, 201.
Esther, 201.
Eunice, 201.
Harvey, 201.
Henrietta, 201.
Jahleel, 200.
John, 200.
John Gibbs, 201.
Jonathan, 178, 182, 199, 200, 201.
Lyman, 201.
Mary, 201.
Richard, 199, 200.
Richard B., 310.
Richard Bryan, 201.
Samuel, 200.
Sarah, 200, 201.

LAW, Sarah Bryan, 201.
Wyllis, 201.
LAWES. See Law, 199.
Richard, 148, 199.
LAWRENCE, Rev. Daniel, 206.
Esther, 436.
Harriet Sidney, 436.
Jonathan H., 436.
Lucy, 276.
Nancy, 436.
Otis Robbins, 436.
Perry, 436.
Peter, 436.
Phebe, 436.
Rebecca, 436.
Ruth Gardner, 436.
Thomas H., 436.
Warren, 436.
William, 43.
Zechariah, 436.
LAWTHERS, Clarence Wilson, 520.
Josephine, 520.
Hattie May, 520.
William, 520.
William Taylor, 520.
LAWTON, Sarah, 341.
Sarah H., 314.
LAY, Capt. ——, 63.
LEA, J. Henry, 1.
LEACH, Frank Willing, iv.
Josiah G., iv.
LEAL, Eleanor, 369.
LEATH, Alexander, 477.
LEAVENWORTH, Anna, 311.
Sarah, 370.
Thomas, 370.
LeCOUNT, John, 335.
Leven, 335.
LEDLIE, Rev. ——, 253.
LEE, ——, 536.
Mother Ann, 49.
John, 236.
Pauline A., 410.
Richard, 410.
LEECH, Isaac, 205.
Mrs. Rebecca, 205.
Tobey, 205.
LEET, ——, 76.
LEETE, Gov. William, 133, 135, 140, 148.
LEGGETT, Hannah, 476.
LEIGHTON, Abijah, 433, 434.
Cassie Melvina, 434.
Elizabeth, 343.
Frederick Austin, 433.
James Onsville, 433.
LEITCH, Maj., ——, 554.
LEMMON, Mary, 188.
LEONARD, James A., 481.
Lucy E., 481.
Lydia, 243.
Mrs. Mary, 110.
Mary Lucena, 527.
LESLIE, Sarah, 400.
Thomas, 400.
LESTER, Annie Judson, 514.
Charles Henry, 514.
David, 514.
David Treat, 514.
LESTER, Mary Eliza, 514.
Mary Stanton, 524.
LETOMBE, de L'Etombe, ——, 281.
LEUSDEN, John, 169.
LEWIS, Aaron, 303.
Abigail, 303.
Benjamin, 216.
Bennett, 303.
Benoni, 400.
Betty, 216.
Eleazer, 216.
Everett, 303.
George, 216.
Hannah, 214.
Harriet, 381.
Hattie, 122.
Isaac, 303.
Rev. Isaiah, 194.
Joseph, 216.
Joshua, 216.
Louisa, 335.
Lucy, 216.
Margaret, 224.
Martha, 305.
Mary, 265.
Mary Ann, 303.
Moses, 216.
Rebecca, 337.
Sarah, 216.
Susan, 303.
Thomas, 216.
LEY (alias Farthing), Alice, 8, 18.
Charles, 5, 8.
Marian, 8.
LIBBY, Joseph, 334.
LINCOLN, Jedediah, 220.
LINDSTORM, John, 422.
LINNELL, Mrs. Thankful, 179.
LION, Mary, 195.
LIPPOLDT, Ottellia Johanna, 388.
LIPSCOMB, Cordelia, 573.
LITTELL, Mary, 79.
LITTLE, Rev. David, 237.
Susan Chesman, 268.
LITTLEFIELD, Aaron, 286.
Clarinda, 287.
Mrs. Lucy, 286.
LITTLEHALE, S. K., 428.
LIVINGSTONE, Col. ——, 52.
LOCKE, Elizabeth Monimia, 107.
Flora Esther, 341.
Horatio, 340.
Horatio Frederick, 340.
Israel, 269.
Mrs. Joanna, 108.
Joseph, 108.
LOCKWOOD, Henry C., 392.
Jerusha, 395.
Lyman, 392.
Sarah Ann, 393.
LOGAN, Patty, 252.
Stephen T., 544.
LOMBARD, Abigail, 264.
Anna, 265.
Mrs. Anna, 265.
Apphia, 265.
Apphia Freeman, 265.
Benjamin Parker, 265.
Caleb, 225.
LOMBARD, Cornelius, 265.
David, 410.
Elizabeth, 214, 264, 271, 294.
Ephraem, 214.
Fanny, 239.
Hannah, 214, 265.
James, 214, 264, 274, 339.
Jane, 265.
Jedediah, 195, 214.
Jediah, 179, 195.
Lewis, 214, 410.
Mrs. Mary, 195.
Matilda Harding Stevens, 410.
Mehetable, 214.
Mehitable, 265, 339.
Olive C., 272.
Paul, 225.
Polly, 337.
Rachel, 214, 274.
Rebecca, 265, 271.
Richard P., 273.
Salome, 265.
Sarah, 214, 265.
Simon, 265.
Thankful, 264, 265.
Thankful Rich, 225.
Thomas, 271.
LONGENDYKE, Abraham, 379.
Alice, 379.
Erwin, 379.
Revillo Treat, 379.
LONGSTAFF, G. W., 524.
LOOKE, Israel, 269.
LOOMER, Charles J., 111.
Ellen, 399.
John N., 111, 553.
LOOMIS, Mrs., 281.
Belinda, 548.
Beulah, 547.
Frederick Wellington, 340.
Horatio A., 340.
Capt. Joel, 306.
Mary, 447.
Nellie E., 80.
Silas, 497.
LORD, Ann, 489.
Jane Kirby, 539.
Richard, 29.
LORING, Mary, 568.
Nicholas, 568.
LOVELAND, Mary, 107.
LOVELL, Augusta A., 337.
Joseph H., 555.
LOWELL, Abner, 233.
LOWRY, James, 97.
LUCAS, Ivory, 40.
LUCKEY, Hattie L., 123.
LUDDEN, Anna, 439.
Asa, 439.
Belle, 439.
Charles Manderville, 439.
Ellsworth, 439.
Ezekiel Treat, 439.
Forrest Edwin, 439.
John Manderville, 439.
John Soule, 438.
Sarah Ann, 439.

LUDDEN, William Elwood, 439.
LUKE, Elizabeth, 269.
Jonathan, 269.
Mary, 269.
Mehitable, 269.
LUM, Mary, 318.
LUMPKIN, Tamsen, 167.
Thomasine, 167.
William, 168.
Wilson, 340.
LUND, George D., 322.
LUSK, Capt. ——, 51.
Col. ——, 51.
LYMAN, Elijah, 457.
Mary, 200.
Olive, 244.
Sarah Miranda, 457.
Theodore, 244.
LYON, ——, 580.
Bessie Treat, 526.
Charles C., 423.
Daniel L., 526.
Edward, 500.
Fanny Witter, 526.
Mary, 196, 391, 552.
LYONS, Daniel, 256.
William, 256.

MACE, ——, 63.
Samuel, 573.
Thomas, 63.
MACK, Andrew, 413.
Anna Jane, 413.
MACKEY, Andrew, 455.
Bessie May, 468.
George, 468.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 468.
James Joseph, 468.
John Edward, 468.
Margaret A., 455.
Mrs. Mary M., 455.
Maud Bell, 468.
Robert William, 468.
William, 468.
MACOMBER, Ange, 80.
Ange M., 80.
Bessie C., 80.
Clifford C., 80.
Effie C., 80.
Elmer, 80.
Floyd, 80.
George Herbert, 80.
Holder, 80.
Ida J., 80.
Leslie E., 80.
Lyman Richard, 80.
Myron H., 80.
Richard M., 80.
Rufus L., 80.
Sidney H., 80.
Willard A., 80.
Winnie, 80.
MAHER, Daniel, 81.
MAIHO. See Mayo, 167.
MAIN, Seth W., 307.
MAINS, Capt. ——, 54.
MALAN, Rev. Cæsar, 554.
Cecile Alexandrin, 554.
MALCOM, Col. ——, 253.
MALISON, George, 330.
MALLERY, Henrietta, 375.
MALLET, Amelia, 389.
Jeanette, 389.
Julia, 389.
Lewis, 389.
Mary, 299.
Mary A., 389.
Richard Treat, 389.
MALLETT, John, 389.
MALLORY, Elisha, 509.
Esther, 298, 509.
Ira, 313.
Lydia, 302, 313.
MALONY, ——, 210.
MANN, ——, 78.
Frances, 305.
Peres, 305.
MANNING, Sarah, 398.
MANSFIELD, ——, 230.
MANSON, John Charles, 467.
Lucinda Woodward, 467.
Mrs. Sarah, 467.
MANTLE, George W., 388.
MANVILLE, Mrs. Beulah, 209.
David, 209.
MANWARING, Hannah, 269, 581.
Ralph, 269.
MANZER, Mike, 520.
MAPES, Clara F., 102.
William, 102.
MARCOM, Edmond, 9, 14.
MARDEN, Rev. ——, 569.
Hugh, 15.
MARGESON, John, 400.
MARKS, Zachariah, 205.
MARLATT, Anna, 402.
Nathan, 401.
MARRELL, Bridget, 4.
Richard, 4.
MARSH, Daniel, 497, 539.
David, 270, 276, 284.
Emma L., 565.
George, 539.
Harmina, 509.
Capt. Isaac, 51, 53, 55, 56.
Mrs. Jerusha, 497.
Lizzie, 451.
Marcus L., 539.
Marian, 539.
Timothy, 539.
Rev. W. B., 451.
MARSHALL, Capt. ——, 152.
Lieut Alexander, 315.
Benjamin Gross, 331.
Farnsworth B., 330.
Farnsworth Gross, 331.
Sarah, 203.
MARSTON, John, 220, 221.
MARTIN, Sarah Viola, 127.
Susannah, 234.
MARVIN, Sarah, 36, 494.
MASON, Capt. ——, 152.
Caroline, 508.
David, 222.
Jeremiah, 405.
John, 29.
MASON, Statira, 508.
MASSON, Rachel, 64.
MASTERS, W. H., 574.
MATHER, Abigail, 203.
Azariah, 184.
Benjamin, 184.
Charles, 203.
Cotton, 170.
Ebenezer, 184.
Eliakim, 203.
Elizabeth, 184, 203.
Hannah, 184, 203, 546.
Increase, 169, 184.
John, 184.
Joseph, 184, 203.
Lucy, 203.
Nathaniel, 184, 203.
Richard, 183.
Samuel, 163, 183, 203.
Sarah, 506.
Timothy, 183, 203.
MATHEWS, Charles, 510.
Libbie, 510.
Reuben, 510.
Wright, 510.
MATSON, Almon, 86.
Edmund, 86.
Eliza Ann, 86.
Ellen, 86.
Hezekiah, 86.
John, 86.
Josephine, 86.
Julia, 86.
Martha, 86.
Zedekiah, 86.
Zepheniah, 86.
MATTHEWS, Dana, 321.
Eliza, 353.
Henry Avery, 393
Jennie E., 394.
Samuel, 286.
Susanna, 364.
MATTISON, Mehitable, 47.
MATTOON, Sarah Esther, 383.
MAY, Aaron, 279.
Ann, 279.
Ebenezer, 279.
John, 279.
Samuel, 497.
Samuel P., 188.
William, 497.
MAYNARD, Mrs. Esther, 234.
Mary, 88.
MAYO, ——, 335.
Abigail, 216.
Abijah, 216.
Betty, 216, 227, 240.
Elizabeth, 167.
Ezekiel, 216.
Gideon, 422.
Jane, 272.
Jenny, 272.
Rev. John, 167, 216,
John, 215, 216, 271.
Joseph, 365, 366.
Lemuel, 216.
Mary, 271.
Nehemiah Doane, 271.
Noah, 271.

MAYO, Samuel, 167, 271, 272.
Sarah, 216.
Simeon, 216.
Susanna, 266.
Thomas, 271.
McADAM, James, 296.
McARTHUR, Catharine, 396.
McCARTY, Phebe, 67.
McCLELLAN, Bridget, 71.
Charles, 71.
Esther, 71.
Moses, 71.
McCLURE, A. S., 552.
Mrs. A. S., 544.
Flora Treat, 552.
Frank Treat, 552.
George Washington, 552.
McCRACKEN, Adelaide, 115.
McCULLEY, Mary E., 442.
McCUMBER, Juliet, 75.
McDONALD, Jeremiah, 330.
William Robert, 120.
McDOUGALL, Emma L., 475.
McDOWELL, Lieut. Alexander, 575.
McFARLAIN, Andrew, 352.
McFARLAND, Charles E., 525.
McFAUL, Catharine, 124.
McGRARTH, Lucy Josephine, 291.
McGRAY, Dominicus R., 437.
McINTIRE, Caroline Avery, 416.
Harriet F., 348.
Theodore B., 416.
William, 277.
McINTYRE, David, 564.
McKAY, Gordon, 423.
Robert, 423.
Victor Marion, 423.
William, 519.
McKEE, James H., 339.
Semanthn, 113.
McKENSEY, Betsey, 77.
McKENZIE, ——, 270.
McKINNEY, Dr. ——, 506.
Andrew M., 513.
Betsey, 513.
David, 513.
David Dana, 513.
Edward D., 513.
Elizabeth, 506.
Frederick Wolcott, 513.
Jerusha, 513.
Maria Louisa, 514.
Martha, 513.
Phebe, 506, 513.
Samuel Treat, 506, 513.
William Henry, 513.
McMAHON, Lieut. Col., 510.
McPHERSON, Mary C., 435.
MEACHAM, Desire, 65.
MEAD, Mrs. Abigail, 312.
Abigail Lorana, 392.
Apphia, 312.
Benjamin, 312, 342, 392.
Betsey, 342.
Calvert Monroe, 392.
MEAD, Calvin, 79.
Caroline Maria, 392.
Chloe, 101.
Cornelia Augusta, 392.
Daniel H., 100.
Darwin Madison, 392.
Flora Elmina, 392.
Hannah E., 100.
Harry H., 100.
Jabez Wooster, 392.
K. T., 317.
Lucy, 312.
Minnie L., 100.
Peter, 312.
Phebe, 79.
MEANS, Mary V., 388.
MEEKER, Abby F., 465.
Ithamer, 465.
Phebe Belle, 465.
Susan, 300.
MELANDY, Sophronia, 53.
MELVILL, Thomas, 219.
MERLINO, Don Francesco, 280.
MERLINO DE ST. PRY, Benoit Claude, 279, 281.
Benoit Claude, 281.
Charles Francis de Guerdy, 281.
Eleanor, 281.
Helena, 279, 281.
MERRILL, Alice Nancy, 423,
Archibald G., 92.
Benjami B., 92.
Charles Albert, 418.
Daniel, 255.
Edith Louisa, 483.
Elizabeth, 499.
Ella Maria, 483.
Emma D., 92.
Evelyn Susan, 418.
Florence Emeline, 427.
Florence Eveline, 418.
Frank B., 92.
Frederick, 92.
George, 93.
Gertrude, 483.
Harriet, 92.
James, 256.
Jonathan, 417, 418.
Jonathan Bradbury, 418.
Lucy Tobie, 256.
Marcus Augustus, 417.
Mariette, 521.
Susan Maria, 417.
William, 92.
William E., 483.
MERRY, J., 220.
MERWIN, ——, 203.
Lieut. Gov., 166.
Amy, 390.
Ann, 204.
Cyntha, 390.
Elihu, 252.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 184.
Eunice, 393.
Ira, 390.
John, 205, 249.
Joseph, 390.
Julia Selina, 390.
Laura, 390.
MERWIN, Lewis, 390.
Mark, 446.
Mary, 248, 393.
Mary Elizabeth, 390.
Mary O., 384.
Miles, 204, 307.
Richard Treat, 390.
Rev. Samuel, 372, 373,
Sarah, 205, 300.
Sarah E., 390.
Mrs. Susan, 446.
Susan Maria, 445, 446.
Thomas, 389.
William Wallace, 390.
MERYDALE, Richard, 3.
MESERVE, Mrs. Alice, 420.
MESSENGER, Harriet, 362.
Pamelia, 315.
MESSEROLE, John, 89.
Peter Samuel, 89.
METHVEN, Helen, 454.
MIDLAM, Edeth, Edith, 5, 18.
Richard, 5, 9, 18.
MILES, Daniel, 299.
Elizabeth, 299.
MILLER, ——, 191.
Ann, 558.
Benjamin, 59.
Caroline, 77.
Emily L., 101.
Grace Isabella, 122.
Harriet, 82.
Jackson C., 122.
Jarius, 77.
John, 330.
Lulu, 122.
Marion, 330.
Nancy Ann, 479.
Samuel, 117.
Sarah, 117.
MILLET, Abigail, 343.
Dr. Albion R., 439.
MILLIKAN, William, 315.
Rev. William Franklin, 315.
MILLS, Capt. ——, 56.
Carrie G., 70.
Elisha, 199.
Isaac, 199.
Jedediah, 198, 199.
Peter, 199.
Samuel, 199.
Samuel Adolphus, 384.
MINER, Ephraim, 491.
George, 99.
George Mortimer, 99.
Henry, 325, 407.
Huldah Jane, 99.
Ida May, 99.
Joel, 99.
John, 407.
Joseph, 491.
Laura, 407.
Mary Adaline, 99.
Ralph Merritt, 100.
Sarah Elizabeth, 99.
Solomon, 407.
Solomon M., 407.
Wallace Treat, 99.

MINOR, Abigail, 449.
D. J., 302.
MINOT, Francis, 408.
George Richards, 408.
Julia, 408.
Mary, 408.
William, 408.
MITCHEL, James, 39.
Mary, 98.
Matthew, 29.
Susannah, 260.
MITCHELL, Arabella C., 563.
Charles, 336.
MIX, Amos D., 304.
Dorothy, 215.
Phebe, 77.
MOLL, George, 451.
MONROE, ——, 77.
Asenath, 58.
Betsey, 59.
Nellie, 457.
MONSON, Harriet, 52.
MONTAGUE, Hattie Lucy, 108.
John, 108.
Lewis William, 108.
Welles Warner, 108.
MOODY, Olive, 433.
Samuel, 32.
MOOER, Capt. ——, 284.
MOORE, Albert Chauncey, 565.
Amanda, 79.
Charles Frederick, 565.
Charles J., 565.
Mrs. Elizabeth Monimia, 107.
Ellen, 462.
Mary, 331.
Susanna, 218.
MORES, John, 266.
Phebe, 266.
Treat, 266.
MORGAN, Benjamin, 333.
David H., 110.
Delia, 573.
Eliza A., 110.
James, 573.
John, 32.
Mary, 333.
Mrs. Nancy, 110.
Nathaniel, 258.
MORLEY, Anna Elizabeth, 560.
Edward Williams, 560.
Frank Gibson, 560.
John Henry, 560.
Rev. Sardis B., 560.
MORRIS, Amos, 312.
Rev. Edward D., 452.
Eli C., 450.
Jennie E., 450.
Lizzie Parmelee, 452.
Roswell, 312.
W. W., 208.
Woodbury Treat, 452.
MORSE, ——, 260.
Emma Charlotte, 478.
L. P., 76.
Lydia, 283, 284.
Peter, 300.
W. A., 73.
MORTON, Margaret M., 521.
William, 488.
MOSELEY, Col. Increase, 541.
MOSTRAM, Elizeus, 6.
MOTT, Capt. Edward, 499.
MOULTON, Flora May, 432
Lillie Amelia, 432.
Martha A., 352.
William Gray, 432.
MOWRY, Albert, 476.
Albert D., 476.
Lillian Genevive, 476.
William Hillman, 476.
MUDDELL, Cordilla, 464.
MUDGE, Abigail, 44.
Amos, 44.
Charles, 43.
Ebenezer, 43.
Jarvis, 43.
Lois Ruth, 60.
Mary, 43.
Prudence, 43.
Rebecca, 43.
Silas, 44.
Solomon, 43.
MULFORD, Edward S., 377.
Lamonte, 377.
Thomas, 195, 226, 239.
MUNGER, George, 390.
MUNSON, Arthur Dayton, 394.
David, 255.
Emilie E., 380.
Fannie Amelia, 394.
Frances Treat, 380.
Hart David, 255
Hiram, 74.
John Dayton, 393.
Lucy Jane, 394.
Dr. William G., 380.
MURRAY, Rev. John, 253.
MURRY, Annie Irene, 412.
MYGATT, Jacob, 486.
Joseph, 32, 486.
Mary, 32.
Sarah, 486.
Mrs. Sarah, 486.
MYRICK, Betty, 187.
MYRRICK, Elias, 458.
Julia Eliza, 458.

NACION, Alyse, 4.
NASH, ——, 63.
Almira, 53.
Eliza Ann, 340.
Jasper H., 351.
NEAL, Margaret, 235.
NEALLY, Elvira Ellen, 418.
NEAU, Mary M., 83.
NEEDHAM, Daniel, 338.
Edmund, 229.
NELLIS, Alexander, 125.
Carrie E., 125.
Mrs. Orcelia, 125.
NEPTUNE, John, 350.
NETTLETON, Arthur Treat, 450.
Augusta N., 318.
Clarissa Ann, 331.
David, 207, 449.
Gertrude E., 127.
NETTLETON, John Francis, 391.
Joseph Howard, 450.
Joseph Stone, 449.
Minerva, 381.
Oliver 380.
Orsel, 381.
Samuel Treat, 381.
Sarah, 305.
Sarah Emeline, 381.
Sibyl, 209.
Susan Fenn, 450.
NEWBERRY, Sarah, 203.
NEWCOMB, Ebenezer, 449.
Eliza Maria, 449.
Ferret, 76.
Freeman W., 338.
Hannah Frances, 441.
Hezekiah, 76.
Isaac, 337.
Jemima, 337.
Mrs. Maria, 449.
Oliver C., 337.
Phebe Crosby, 441.
Rebecca, 241.
Rebecca Smith, 338.
Simeon, 196.
Thomas, 337.
Warren, 339.
NEWELL, Ada, 104.
Ara E., 104.
Eliza Jane, 552.
Mabel, 104.
Dr. Otis K., 320.
Wayland M., 104.
NEWMAN, Gov., ——, 133.
NEWSTEAD, Hattie, 108.
NEWTON, Abigail, 250.
Deborah, 204.
Mrs. Deborah, 204.
Capt. Enoch, 309.
Eunice, 288.
Hannah, 254.
Henry, 375.
John, 132.
Jonas Sidney, 250.
Julia, 375.
Martha, 375.
Nathan, 375.
Rev. Robert, 147.
Robert, 375.
Rev. Roger, 133.
Roger, 388.
Samuel, 204.
Sarah, 254, 543.
NICHOLLS, John, 10.
NICHOLS, Col. ——, 568.
Cyprian, 487.
Elizabeth Jane, 430.
Sarah, 487.
NICHOLSON, Capt. ——, 340.
NICKERSON, Emma M., 431.
Mary, 226.
NOBLE, ——, 336.
Capt. Elisha, 42, 52.
Elmira, 434.
Rev. Seth, 236.
NORRIS, Elizabeth, 412.
Emily, 105.
NORRISH, An, 5.

NORTH, Amelia, 103.
Elisha D., 103.
John G., 166.
Libbie, 74.
NORTHAM, Emma G., 118.
Harriet E., 118.
Oliver, 118.
Ralph, 118.
NORTHROP, Amos, 380.
Betsey, 576.
Mrs. Hannah, 380.
Julia, 449.
Mary, 312, 380.
Susan, 464.
NORTON, Augustus, 321.
Chloe Butler, 537.
Clayton Carlos, 533.
Elenor R., 89
Experience, 230.
George, 404.
Grace Elvenia, 533.
Henry S., 533.
NOTT, John, 30.
NOYES, Dorothy, 491.
Rev. James, 491, 497.
Lizzie, 352.
NUTTER, Kate, 404.

OAKES, Rev. Josiah, 194, 195.
OAKLEY, Sarah, 61.
O'BRIEN, ——, 270.
ODENDE, L. H., 576.
ODILL, Arthur G., 512.
ODIORNE, Charles B , 404.
Sarah Willard, 404.
ODOM, Catharine, 356.
OGDEN, Alnetta May, 394.
John, 29, 136, 149.
Hannah Caldwell, 44.
Henry L., 394.
Marguerite, 394.
Rufus, 394.
O'HARE, Elizabeth, 573.
OKE, Expofer, 14.
OLCOTT, Abigail, 322.
Asahel, 506.
Eleanor, 563.
Nancy, 547.
OLDS, Allie V., 531.
Mrs. Eliza D., 522.
OLIPHANT, Ellen, 392.
Martha A., 392.
OLLER, Ada Covert, 123.
William, 124.
OLMSTED, ——, 211.
Aaron G., 536.
Amelia Electa, 554.
Anna Maria, 555.
Ashbel, 556.
Charles Edgar, 556.
Eli, 556.
Elihu, 556.
Elizabeth, 536.
Henry, 554.
Dr. Henry King, 555.
James, 536.
Jane Ann, 556.
John C., 555.
John W., 555.
OLMSTED, Joseph Leverett, 556.
Naomi, 203.
Ralph Adams, 556.
Roland, 554.
Col. Solomon, 554.
William, 554, 555.
O'NEILL, Blanche, 471.
John, 471.
ORMSBY, Charlotte, 520.
ORTON, Dennis, 254.
OSBORN, Frederick, 305.
Lydia, 459.
OSBURN, Eva, 75.
OSGOOD, Dean, 269.
Hannah, 269.
John, 269.
Samuel, 269.
Mrs. Sarah, 230.
Susannah, 269.
OTIS, James, 222.
Col. John, 174.
OVERLIN, Claude, 121.
S., 121.
OVIATT, Abel, 297.
Elizabeth, 208.
Herman, 304.
John Murray, 393.
Samuel, 297.
Susanna, 299.
OWENS, Dr. James T., 403.
OWLETT, Albert, 115.
Alice, 115.
Amelia L., 115.
Andrew, 115.
Martha, 115.
Mary, 115.
Thomas, 115.
Thomas M., 115.

PACKARD, Elizabeth, 453.
Rosamond, 388.
PADDOCK, Adino, 222.
PAINE, Abigail, 241.
Abraham, 211.
Barnabas, 239.
Catharine, 262.
Charles, 244.
Charles Cushing, 244.
Edgar, 339.
Elisha, 211, 262.
Elizabeth, 215, 261, 269.
Elizabeth Cobb, 244.
Elkanah, 232.
Eunice, 197.
Hannah, 217.
Harriet Augusta, 244.
Helen Maria, 244.
Henry, 244.
James, 196.
James Henry, 244.
John, 179, 215.
Jonathan, 226, 261.
Josiah, 168, 17.
Louisa, 438.
Lucretia, 245.
Lucy Lyman, 244.
Lydia, 213.
Mrs. Margery, 213.
PAINE, Maria Antoinette, 245.
Mary, 211, 245, 262.
Mary Ann Smith, 244.
Moses, 171, 213, 272.
Phebe, 217, 261.
Reliance, 262.
Robert, 244.
Robert Treat, 165, 171, 174, 197, 243, 244.
Sally, 244.
Sarah, 271, 273.
Sarah Cushing, 244.
Thomas, 179, 189, 196, 197, 244.
PAINTER, Caroline, 248.
Polly, 247.
PAGE, ——, 390.
Erastus, 303.
Janette, 303.
Rebecca, 354.
Samuel, 248.
PALEACK, Margaret, 518.
PALFREY, Col. William, 260.
PALMER, Capt. ——, 545.
Mrs. Alcy, 54.
Annie Maria, 565.
Benjamin, 58.
Bridget, 54.
Callista, 58.
Everard, 74.
Frank, 58.
Frank Llewellyn, 123.
G., 277.
George, 54.
Harlow, 74.
Henry F., 406.
Homer, 58.
Myrtle, 128.
Theresa, 58.
Vine, 128.
PANGBORN, Ethel P., 104.
James L., 104.
Myrtle M., 104.
PANTRY, Mary, 184.
PARDEE, Lydia, 300.
PARDIE, Rachel, 384.
PARK, Albert Vose, 358.
Albertina Louisa, 429.
Mrs. Amy, 288.
Benjamin, 98, 288.
Benjamin Bently, 288, 418.
Benjamin Smith, 98.
Bill Vose, 358.
Edmund James, 429.
Esther, 54.
Esther M., 358.
Frederick Emerson, 98.
Grace Evelyn, 429.
Hannah, 57.
Hulbert H., 288.
James Ridley, 429.
John Heman, 98.
Joseph, 286, 287.
Joseph L., 288.
M. T., 123.
Mary, 564.
Mortimer Treat, 98.
Elder Paul, 498.
Rev. Paul, 506.

PARKE, Capt. John, 491.
PARKER, ——, 55, 324.
Abby Y., 288.
Alden, 362.
Allison, 363.
Amelia Munn, 103.
Anderson, 363.
Andrew, 307.
Benjamin, 215.
Charity, 307.
Daniel Sewall, 362.
Deborah, 346, 365.
Diana, 363.
E., 370.
Elisha H., 362.
Elizabeth, 419.
Capt. Enos, 54, 56.
George W., 416.
Hannah Jane, 422.
Horace, 207.
Ira, 307.
James, 307.
Jane, 363.
Jeremiah, 307.
Joanna, 274.
John, 311.
Jonathan, 363, 364, 365.
Lemuel, 422.
Louisa, 363.
Lucy, 363.
Lydia, 287, 347.
Mary, 102, 349.
Mrs. Mary, 307.
Mary Ann, 307.
Mary Hammond, 402.
Mighill, 363.
Nancy, 307.
Oliver, 287, 346.
Phebe, 362.
Philena, 363, 364.
Rebecca, 215.
Sabrina, 363.
Sally, 362.
Samuel, 226.
Sarah, 285, 307.
Silas, 363.
Susan, 346.
Thomas Harrison, 363.
Treat, 307.
William Avery, 363, 365.
PARKMAN, Abigail Hartt, 278.
Deborah, 278.
Elias, 277, 278.
Elizabeth, 277, 339.
Nathaniel, 219.
Polly Chandler, 278.
Sally, 278.
Susan, 244.
William, 277.
PARKS, Capt. John, 491.
Mrs. Mary, 491.
PARMALEE, Moses, 255.
PARMELE, William, 52.
PARMELEE, Bruce L., 443.
Edwin S., 441.
Eva T., 441.
Fanny Augusta, 443.
Hattie E., 441.
Jennie M., 441.
PARMELEE, Mary R., 441.
Sarah Edwina, 441.
PARRISH, Agnis, 8.
PARSLEY, O. G., 299.
PARSONS, Mrs. Christine E., 420.
Capt. Jonathan, 280.
Mary E., 417.
Mary Pease, 48.
Samuel, 388.
Col. Samuel Holden, 490.
PARTMAN. See Parkman.
PARTRIDGE, Asa, 498.
Dorothy, 498.
Edward, 320.
Elijah, 498.
Ezra, 498.
James, 498.
Mabel, 498.
Mary, 235, 236, 498.
May, 320.
Sarah, 498.
Thomas, 498.
PATCH, Charlotte S., 526.
PATCHEN, Charles, 379.
PATTEN, Edna M., 435.
Emma Frances, 359, 435.
John, 507.
John Stockbridge, 359.
Thomas, 506.
Weston Sanders, 434.
PATTERSON, Commodore, 334.
Eliza Jane, 553.
Mary, 123.
Phebe, 546.
Mrs. Sarah, 236.
PATTESHALL, Ann, 218.
PAUL, David Edward, 517.
Jesse Edward, 517.
Mary Elizabeth, 526.
PAULL, John, 4.
Richard, 4.
PAXSON, Margaret E., 128.
PAYNE, Henry F., 115.
Stephen H., 304.
PEABODY, Charles Thomas, 470.
Frederick A., 470.
Frederick Albert, 470.
Walter Treat, 470.
PEARCE, Ephraim, 42.
PEARSON, Adella, 573.
PEASE, Charlotte, 84.
Clarissa Jane, 84.
Eli, 48.
Francis, 84.
George, 84.
PECK, Capt. ——, 251.
Abraham, 297.
Ann, 383.
Anna, 297.
Anne, 204.
Annie, 303.
Anthony, 298.
Asa Curtis, 393.
Benjamin, 297.
Benjamin William, 383.
Caroline A., 299.
Cyrus, 393.
Elizabeth, 437.
Mrs. Emily, 391.
PECK, Emily T., 299.
Fenn, 297.
George A., 299.
Hannah, 250.
Harvey, 538.
Horace Burroughs, 393.
Rev. Jeremiah, 167.
Jerry, 250.
Mary, 250, 251.
Mary B., 299.
Mary Elizabeth, 393.
Sally, 297.
Capt. Samuel, 308.
Samuel, 381.
Sanford, 391.
Sarah, 384.
Sarah M., 298, 393.
Treat Fenn, 298.
William M., 299.
Zenas, 250.
PEIRCE, Addie M., 530.
Ann Maria, 416.
Artemas, 346.
Arthur, 346.
Bailey, 416.
Caroline H., 346.
Catharine, 462.
Charles Henry, 346.
Dr. Charles R., 451.
Emily Jane, 346.
Flora O., 530.
Frederick M., 530.
Frederick Ray, 530.
George Albert, 346.
George Edmund, 451.
Harriet Maria, 346.
Hayward, 346.
Jane, 346.
Lucilla S., 346.
Martin, 529.
Mary Rockwell, 451.
Nancy Abigail, 346.
Nancy Valeria, 346.
Silas Franklin, 346, 416.
Waldo, 345.
Waldo Treat, 346.
William H., 383.
PEIRSON, Phillip, 3.
PELHAM, James, 302.
PELLETT, Alonzo Delos, 118.
Charles Nelson, 118.
Dudley M., 119.
Edwin Francis, 118.
Emma Elizabeth, 118.
Esther P., 118.
Eugene F., 118.
Frank C., 119.
George Nelson, 118.
Helen G., 118.
Henry G., 118.
Julia Sexton, 118.
Katie E., 118.
Lewis E., 118.
Martha Emeline, 118.
Milton F., 118.
Nelson Bingham, 118.
Pauline, 119.
Sarah Ann, 118.
PELTON, Mrs. Elizabeth, 84.

PELTON, Hannah, 61.
Jonathan, 84.
Josiah, 61, 84.
Lucy, 84.
Phebe, 61.
Sally, 84.
PENDLETON, Capt.——, 287, 288, 333.
Arthur, 360.
Benjamin Gardner, 437.
Ephraim Wood, 432.
Gorham Warren, 437.
Harriet E., 477.
Harriet Maria, 360.
Henry Treat, 432.
Jared, 436.
Mary Ann, 429.
Rebecca M., 437.
William J., 436.
PENFIELD, Sarah Jane, 320.
PEPPER, Isaac, 240.
Mary, 328.
PEPPERRELL, Mary, 344.
William, 344.
Sir William, 229, 344.
PERCIVAL, Charles, 422.
PERINE, Joseph S., 555.
PERKINS, Mary, 353.
Sarah E., 400.
Thankful Asenath, 527.
PERREE, Nicholas, 280.
PERRINE, David C., 465.
PERRIT, Capt., 245.
PERRY, Deliverance, 273.
Edward A., 477.
Frank Lorin, 516.
Lena S., 478.
Lorin John, 516.
Nina Lillian, 516.
Robert Edward, 478.
PERSON, Persone, Persons, Thomas, 8, 14, 16, 19.
PETERS, Abigail Thompson, 559.
John Thompson, 559.
PETERSON, Frederick William, 340.
PETTIBONE, Clara, 120.
Correl, 305.
Henry W., 120.
Louisa, 120.
PHELAN, W. H., 438.
PHELPS, ——, 321.
Almira, 543.
Benajer, 543.
Capt. Bissell, 62.
Mrs. Charlotte, 245.
Cornelia, 67.
Joseph, 67.
Joseph E., 67.
Louise, 304.
Lydia, 67.
Lydia Eliza, 434.
Mercy, 67.
Sarah Ann, 114.
Timothy, 245.
PHILBROOK, Rev. H. A., 434.
PHILIPS, Sarah B., 554.
PHILLIPS, Dora L., 557.
Mattie E., 75.
Samuel Green, 564.
Sarah Prentice, 564.
William, 188.
PHILPS, William, 11.
PICKARD, Elizabeth, 108.
PICO, Joshua, 218, 233.
PIERCE, Bertha Evalyn, 121.
Blanche Mildred, 121.
George Treat, 121.
Mark F., 121.
Mary, 497.
Maxon W., 121.
Prudence, 576.
Sarah A., 373.
William B., 568.
PIERPONT, James, 38.
George W., 478.
Sarah Boadicea, 478.
PIERREPONT, Eliza, 546.
PIERSON, Abraham, 182.
Ruth, 38.
PIKE, Mrs. Delia, 337.
John, 214.
Leonard, 337.
Louisa T., 346.
Mercy, 337.
PINNEY, Belinda, 548.
Israel, 548.
PIPER, Capt. Asa, 83.
PITKIN, Addison, 550.
Adna Treat, 557.
Anna, 554.
Charles Norton, 557.
Charlotte O., 88.
Daniel, 557.
Dennison, 550.
Dorothy, 554.
Franklin H., 557.
Capt. George, 538.
George, 88.
Harriet, 546.
John A., 557.
Col. Joseph, 201.
Leonard, 557.
Mary, 541.
Mary A., 557, 563.
Mary E., 557.
Mrs. Parmela, 88.
Ralph, 557.
Ruth, 538.
William, 153.
PITTS, Burdette S., 533.
Floyd T., 533.
PLASTOWE, Josias, 28.
PLATT, ——, 310.
Alfred Noyes, 449.
Betsey, 373.
Cayson Whittelsey, 399.
Charles Treat, 451.
David, 449.
Clarence, 303.
Currence, 303.
Edna Gertrude, 449.
Eliza Augusta, 395.
Elizabeth Ann, 251.
Erastus, 399.
PLATT, Franklin Austin, 399.
Frederick Vantill, 399.
George Nelson, 451.
George Noyes, 449.
Gideon, 310.
Hannah, 249.
Harrison Gray, 453.
Helen, 453.
Henry C., 453.
Henry Mason, 399.
Ida Jane, 451.
Jonah, 453.
Joseph, 183, 311.
Mrs. Julia, 399.
Julia Lucinda, 399.
Louisa, 453.
Martha Maria, 389.
Mehetable, 251, 310, 311, 384.
Mehitable, 449.
Obadiah, 322, 402.
Richard, 176, 177.
Robert Treat, 453.
Sarah, 205, 374.
Simeon, 395.
Stephen, 183.
Vantill, 399.
William Erastus, 399.
Wyllis, 384.
PLUM, Sarah, 580.
PLUSHE, Thoms, 11.
POALE, Henricus, 15.
POMEROY, Mary, 279.
Rev. Seth, 200.
POND, James W., 353.
Nathan G., iv, 134, 166.
POOL, Elizabeth, 372.
POOLE, Robert, 15.
Sarah, 557.
POORE, Gertrude, 481.
POPE, ——, 514.
Charles F., 384.
Charles R., 384.
Frederick B., 481.
Rev. Howard W., 384.
Nellie A., 481.
Mrs. Persis Barrett, 402.
Warren Lane, 402.
William Clark, 402.
PORTER, Commodore, 334.
Admiral D. D., 334.
Dorothy, 543.
Eleazer, 543.
Elina, 334.
Hannah, 384.
Hepzibah, 553.
Hezekiah, 384.
Joanna, 199.
Joseph, 236.
Lucy, 288.
Marion J., 527.
Mary, 203.
Capt. Peter, 49.
POSEY, or Pearcy, Capt., 58.
POST, Hobart B., 303.
James B., 303.
Jared A., 303.
Seymour A., 303.
POTT, Elizabeth, 203.
Mrs. Joanna, 203.

POTT, Capt. Thomas, 202, 203.
POTTER, Ezra, 63.
Lydia Nancy, 87.
Mary C., 403.
Mary Malinda, 87.
Mortimer C., 87.
Joseph, 87.
Phebe, 87.
Robert B, 87.
POULE, Poulle, Henry, 15, 17.
John, 15, 17.
POWELL, ——, 283.
Col. ——, 49.
Mrs. Abigail, 130.
Elizabeth, 130.
Julius, 322, 402.
Melancthon, 322.
Michael, 130.
POWERS, Alamander, 63.
POWNALL, Gov., 231, 232.
PRATT, ——, 89.
Anna, 543.
Anna Treat, 543.
Eliza, 367.
Emma, 384.
Fessenden G., 352.
Leonard B., 368.
William H., 543.
PREBLE, Brig. Gen., 567.
Jedediah, 236.
Mrs. Mehitable, 567.
PREIST, John, 5.
PRENCE, Gov. ——, 168, 187.
PRENTIS, Anne, 200.
Capt. John, 200.
PRENTISS, Charles Appleton, 370.
Daniel Webster, 370.
Eunice Ann, 370.
Isaac Cooper, 370.
Juliet Virginia, 370.
Margaret Jane, 369.
Nathaniel Appleton, 244.
Polly, 265.
William, 297.
William Henry, 369.
PRESCOTT, Judge Benjamin, 344.
Dorothy, 40.
Gen. Robert, 455.
PRESTON, John, 267.
Sarah, 267.
PRICE, Rebecca, 327.
PRIDE, Ann, 74.
PRIEST, Prieste, John, Johes, 14.
Stephen, 5, 18.
PRINCE, Thomas, 175.
PRIOR, Abner, 527.
Adeline Lucretia, 527.
Elizabeth Somerville, 527.
Harriet, 547.
John Thorn, 527.
Susan Emily, 527.
William Henry, 527.
PRISE, John, 5.
PRIST, Priest, Pryst, Pryste.
Edith, Edieth, 9, 16, 17.
John, 5, 14, 17, 19, 26.
Thomas, 7, 17.
PRITCHARD, Mary, 480.
Susan, 446.
PROSSER, ——, 53.
Eda, 53
Timothy Treat, 53.
PROUT, Phebe, 303.
PROVOST, Rev. ——, 326.
PRUDDEN, Rev. ——, 131, 132, 133, 177.
Anna, 255.
Elizabeth, 255.
Fletcher, 254.
Fletcher Newton, 255.
Hannah, 255.
John, 254.
Peter, 254.
Samuel, 254.
Sarah, 297.
Sarah Treat, 255.
PULFORD, Frederick A., 114.
Rufus A., 114.
PUMPELLY, Raphael, vi.
PURINGTON, Hezekiah, 189.
PURRINGTON, Emma, 387.
Mary, 261.
PURSE, George, 3.
PUTNAM, Dorothy, 409.
Kate A., 103.
PYNCHON, Maj. ——, 151.
Mary, 234.
William, 234.

QUACKENBUSH, Anna, 296.
Joannes, 296.
Ritsana, 296.
QUIMBY, Sarah Isabel, 129.
QUINCY, Maude Evelyn, 413.
QUINTARD, E., 501.
Mary Caroline, 561.
William Evert, 561.
William Lewis, 561.

RACKLIFF, Capt. James, 569.
RAINSFORD, Elizabeth, 331.
RAMSEY, Mr., 501.
RAND, Caleb Hopkins, 328.
Isaac, 328.
Isaac Hopkins, 328.
James Lloyd, 328.
RANDALL, Anna, 220.
Charles, 312, 392.
Emily Semantha, 392.
Emma Treat, 525.
Hannah, 392.
Helen Maria, 525.
Jacintha, 463.
James, 525.
Jeremiah, 313.
Jeremiah Grandison, 392.
John, 313.
Jonathan Jessup, 392.
Nancy, 312.
Phineas Borroughs, 392.
Sally Jannet, 313
Rev. Silas Burrows, 527.
Silas Herbert, 525.
Timothy, 313.
RANDOLPH, Edmund, 142, 143, 151.
RANNEY, ——, 210.
Abraham, 210.
Emma White, 550.
Julia, 515.
RANSOM, George, 128.
Ida, 128.
Irving George, 128.
John James, 128.
Nellie, 128.
Rufus Treat, 128.
Thomas Jefferson, 128.
RASOR, Mrs. Caroline, 468.
Ora Ann, 468.
William, 468.
RATHBORN, Sarah M., 373.
RATHBUN, Lewis, 64.
RAYMOND, ——, 537.
Gordon Alonzo, 78.
Norman J., 430.
RAYNOR, Thurston, 29.
RAWSON, Emma Jane, 531.
REDDEN, Levi L., 521.
REED, ——, 352.
Annie Maude, 431.
Ava, 426.
Belle Jewett, 431.
Florence Sadie, 431.
Fredus, 83.
George Madison, 431.
George W., 431.
James, 567.
Marion Antoinette, 431.
Mary, 220, 515.
Olive, 245.
REESMAN, Margaret, 96.
REEVE, Elizabeth, 486.
Samuel N, 71.
REILAY, Jane, 556.
REMER, Bertha, 80.
REMINGTON, ——, 59.
RENION, Lucinda C., 101.
RENSHAW, Hattie, 94.
REVERE, Paul, 218, 282.
REYNOLD, John, 390.
REYNOLDS, Alzina E., 521.
Capt. Amherst, 543.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 33, 535.
Hannah, 34, 45.
Harriet, 542.
James, 539.
Jonathan, 33.
Lydia, 260.
Sally, 63.
RHOADES, Abigail, 243.
Abigail Greenleaf, 243.
Dr. Joseph Wanton, 243.
RHODES, Esther, 298.
Louisa A., 321.
Gen. R. E., 373.
RICE, Charlotte, 308.
Lillian, 105.
Samuel, 59.
William, 59.
RICH, Aaron, 225, 337.
Abigail, 225.
Abraham, 271.
Albert, 116.

RICH, Amos Knowles, 273.
Anna, 294, 336.
Annie Porter, 476.
Atkins, 338.
Azubah, 335.
Benjamin, 267, 270, 271, 335.
Benjamin Gross, 271.
Betty, 272.
Byron Sylvester, 116.
Caroline, 336.
Catherine, 335.
Charles, 116.
Charles Wesley, 336.
Chloe, 335.
Chloe Holbrook, 337.
Collins S., 335.
Dan Covell, 273.
Deborah, 273.
Delia Paine, 337.
Dinah, 265.
Edna Louise, 476.
Edward S., 369.
Elisha, 273, 336, 337.
Eliza, 272.
Elizabeth, 213, 265.
Elmira, 337.
Ephraim Doane, 271.
Eugene, 116.
Eunice, 335.
Hannah, 224, 225, 267, 271, 273, 336, 366.
Hannah Gross, 335.
Hannah K., 339.
Henry, 336.
Henry Thomas, 336.
Hezekiah, 335.
Hope, 190, 271, 272, 335.
Huldah, 267, 337.
Huldah Bacon, 337,
Huldah Treat, 476.
Isaac, 224, 271, 272, 273, 335, 337.
Isaac Baker, 335.
Isaac Lewis, 338.
Israel, 273.
James, 336.
Jane, 337.
Jenny, 265.
Jesse, 271.
John, 189, 224, 225, 240, 267, 271.
Josiah, 272, 335, 336.
Joshua, 190, 224, 339.
Julius, 116.
Lewis Cahoon, 336.
Louisa, 337.
Lousana A., 337.
Lucy, 267.
Lucy A., 337.
Lucy Newcomb, 338.
Lydia, 267.
Malatiah, 271.
Marilla, 336.
Martha, 272, 335, 337.
Martha Smith, 335, 336.
Mary, 190, 224, 225, 271.
Mrs. Mary, 338.
Mary A., 338.
Melissa A., 338.

RICH, Menzo, 116.
Moses, 190, 224.
Nabby Harding, 335.
Nancy, 273.
Naphthali, 336.
Nehemiah, 224, 267.
Nehemiah Somes, 267.
Newell B., 338.
Obadiah, 190, 272, 337, 338.
Peter, 271.
Polly, 337.
Polly L., 273.
Rachel, 226.
Rebecca, 271.
Reuben, 190, 225, 270, 271, 272, 273, 335, 337.
Reuben D., 335, 337.
Richard, 189, 214, 271.
Richard Sears, 271.
Robert, 224, 270, 334, 335.
Ruth, 241, 265, 272, 273, 334, 335, 336.
Ruth Doane, 335.
Ruth Smith, 335.
Sabra, 271.
Sally, 273, 336, 337.
Sally Bacon, 335, 336.
Sally Preston, 267.
Sally Winslow, 335.
Samuel, 225, 240, 271, 337, 338.
Sarah, 240, 336.
Sears, 338.
Seth, 337.
Seth Pike, 337.
Snow, 338.
Solomon, 335.
Solomon A., 337.
Susanna Somes, 267.
Sylvanus, 337.
Tabitha Nickerson, 336.
Temperance, 337.
Thacher, 265.
Thankful, 190, 225, 336.
Theophilus, 337.
Theophilus Hopkins, 273.
Thomas, 271, 475.
Thomas S., 338.
Uriah, 337.
Uriah Hopkins, 273.
Dr. William B., 116.
William Hatch, 273.
William Thayer, 336.
Winslow, 335.
Zaccheus, 265, 267.
Zerniah, 408.
Zoheth, 272, 335, 369.

RICHARDS, ——, 55, 181.
E. S., vi.
John, 181.
Moses, 181.
Robert O., 316.
Timothy P., 316.

RICHARDSON, ——, 270.
Amos, 497.
Mrs. Ann, 497.
Anna, 497.
Dorothy, 497, 506, 508.
George P., 439.

RICHARDSON, Hannah, 337.
John, 497.
Jonathan, 497.
Martha, 439.
Rachel, 497.
Salmon Treat, 497.
Mrs. Sarah, 497.
Sarah Winslow, 439.
Stephen, 497.

RICKER, Capt. Stephen, 568.

RICKERSON, Gertrude M., 474.

RICKS, Charity, 278.
Joseph, 278.

RIDER, Alfred, 338.
Mrs. Olive, 338.
Samuel, 239, 338.

RIDLEY, Deborah, 264.
Elizabeth, 264.
Hannah Gross, 264.
James, 287.
Jerusha, 264.
John, 264.
Martha, 264.
Mary, 287.
Nathaniel Morton, 264.
Reuben, 264.
Thomas, 264.

RIGBIE, Mrs. Isabel, 218.
John, 218.

RILEY, Betsey, 505.
Charles, 496.
Emmeline Matilda, 369.
Eunice, 496.
Jonathan, 496.
Mary, 129.
Mrs. Sarah, 496.

RIPLEY, Gen. ——, 290.

RISLEY, Albert, 513, 558.
Betsey, 47.
Caleb, 558.
Damaris, 547.
Daniel, 550.
Eliza, 550.
Emmeline, 558.
Eva A., 513.
Henry, 558.
John, 538.
Ruby A., 513.
Ruth, 558.
Tryphena, 538.

RIST, Joseph, 542.

RITCH, Mary H., 369.

RIVIERE, M., 283.

ROANE, Sue Evelyn, 126.

ROBBINS, Mrs. Elizabeth, 494.
Hannah, 500.
Hopeful, 504.
Hopey, 504.
Capt. Joshua, 494.
Joshua, 504.
Mary, 314, 494.
Mrs. Mary, 397.
Samuel, 500.

ROBERTS, Caroline, 557.
Chloe, 257.
Elias, 257.
Ferdinand, 257.
George, 376, 555.

ROBERTS, Harriet, 556.
Ira Treat, 556.
Jane Ann, 558.
Jane Treat, 563.
Jerusha, 547, 556.
Jonathan, 558.
Martha, 555.
Mary, 508, 538.
Mary Ann, 557, 563.
Noah, 365.
Orlando, 352.
Ozias, 555, 557.
Samantha, 323.
Sarah, 189.
Seth, 257.
Susanna, 556.
Gov. Thomas, 139.
William W., 542.
ROBINSON, Anna Louise, 421, 423.
Charles W., 442.
Elizabeth, 217.
Fletcher B., 94.
Gilbert A., 442.
Irving Treat, 442.
Jay W., 94.
Lorinda, 53.
Mrs. Louisa, 442.
Marcus, 53.
Mary, 561.
Mary L., 72.
Melissa, 477.
Milton, 53.
Sophronia, 53.
Stoughton, 53.
Rev. Thomas Bodge, 364.
Warren Russell, 94.
ROCHE, Julia Aloysia, 420.
ROCKWELL, Annie Clarissa, 548.
Elijah, 548.
Eliza C., 316.
Henry Edwards, 548.
James Sidney, 548.
John Treat, 548.
Susan, 451.
Theron, 548.
ROCKWOOD, Helen G., 411.
RODBERD, Robert, 10.
RODGERS, Rev. John, 253.
ROE, Eliza, 396.
Rev. Samuel, 254.
Sylvester, 519.
ROGERS, Alfreda Isabel, 482.
Alice Maria, 460.
Catharine, 477.
Charles, 460.
Clark Noah, 460.
Elizabeth, 216.
Eveline, 361.
Franklin Augustus, 361.
Hannah, 188.
Huldah, 188.
James, 75.
Jane, 430.
Jennie May, 460.
Jonah, 389.
Jonathan, 389.
Jonathan Treat, 389.
Joseph, 187, 188.
ROGERS, Joseph Marion, 361.
Joseph Treat, 292.
Josiah, 292.
Julia, 389, 460.
Lucy, 217.
Mrs. Lucy, 288.
Mary, 389.
Mary Elizabeth, 292.
Mary Treat, 361.
Mattie Bell, 460.
Phebe, 188.
Sarah, 187.
Thomas, 187.
Waldo Emerson, 462.
Zebediah, 292.
ROIX, Adna G., 437.
Albert A., 437.
ROLLINS, Rev. Daniel, 412.
Judge Ichabod, 344.
ROO, Henry, 5.
ROOKS, Caroline, 276.
Isaac, 365.
Mary, 276.
ROOT, Mary E., 112.
Thankful, 494.
ROSE, ——, 67.
Amasa, 88.
Asa, 78.
Damaris, 496.
Ethel, 88.
Florence Emogene, 390.
Herbert M., 390.
Hezekiah, 77.
Jonathan, 496.
Mabel Bray, 88.
Orrin Collins, 88.
ROSENGRANTS, Charlotte M., 126.
ROSSITER, Col. ——, 51, 56.
ROUSE, Samuel, 336.
ROWE, John T., 431.
Sarah Inez, 431.
Thomas E., 383.
ROWLAND, Lois or Lowes, 230.
ROWLEY, Capt. ——, 51.
Celestia, 561.
ROY, Lydia M., 510.
ROYCE, Amy, 321.
RUDOLPH, Ennice, 120.
RUGGLES, Betsey, 462.
Eldad, 391.
Ruth, 242.
William, 391.
RUSH, Amos, 466.
Carl, 466.
Emma A., 466.
Henrietta R., 466.
Josephine, 466.
L. J. E., 466.
Louis, 466.
Mrs. Lovie, 466.
Peter, 466.
Rachel E., 466.
Mrs. Sarah J., 466.
Thomas Eugene, 466.
RUSHING, Martha C., 532.
RUSSELL, Annie, 301.
Capt. Barlow, 243.
Bethuel Treat, 243.
RUSSELL, Edgar Henry, 94.
Edith A., 94.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 240.
Capt. H., 220.
Henry Warren, 94.
Inez B., 94.
Rev. John, 24, 29, 33.
Warren T., 94.
Rev. William, 302.
RUST, George, 5.
RUTH, Alfred Simeon, 431.
Pearl, 431.
RYAN, Elizabeth, 480.
RYDER, Martha, 337.
Nehemiah M., 273.
RYSE, Mawde, 11.

SABIN, Almira, 256.
Oliver, 256.
SACKETT, Amorette Treat, 458.
Arthur James, 457.
Calista, 93.
Charles Clark, 457.
Charles Hine, 458.
Clara Baldwin, 457.
Clark Harold, 458.
Claude Charles, 457.
Cornelius Barent, 121.
Edward Arthur, 457.
Edwin Hiram, 457.
Ellen C., 121.
Elmer Beach, 457.
Flora Isabel, 458.
Frances Alling, 457.
Frank Hutchins, 457.
George, 323.
Gertrude Viola, 457.
Grace Hutchins, 458.
Harriet Eliza, 457.
Hiram Aiken, 436, 457.
Howard Treat, 457.
Jennie E., 121.
Julius H., 121.
Katharine Amorette, 457.
Lucy, 44.
Lucy Melissa, 457.
Lucy Root, 43.
Lydia A., 121.
Moreton B., 93.
Reuben, 93.
Rhoda T., 121.
Sarah M., 383.
Seymour T., 93.
Stella Eliza, 457.
Walter Bryan, 457.
William Monroe, 457.
SAGE, Barzillai, 528.
Florence Aviateen, 528.
George Bound, 528.
Grace, 258.
Harriet, 259.
Hiram, 259.
Hosea, 259.
Josephine Isadora, 528.
Leantine Estelle, 528.
Lois, 259.
Solomon, 253, 259.
Titus, 528.
William Elijah Scott, 528.

SALES, Arthur, 512.
Jesse, 512.
William. 512.
SALISBURY, Philip, 99.
SALTONSTALL, Mrs. Mary, 270.
SAM, Daniel, 189.
SAMWIS, Alice, 6.
Robert, 6.
SANBORN, Joseph, 356, 434.
Julia Ann, 434.
Sarah. 356.
SANDERSON, Charles Andrew, 413.
Charles de St. Pry, 412.
Charles Trenchard, 413.
Daniel, 341.
Daniel Parkman, 412.
Edward Oscar. 341.
Edward Parkman, 412.
Edward Waters, 320.
Eliza Cornelia, 320.
Elizabeth Sands Trenchard, 413.
Elnathan, 320.
Grafton, 413.
Helen Amanda, 412.
Helen Locke, 341.
Helena Merlino de St. Prie, 472.
Henrietta, 321.
Henrietta Jane, 320.
Henry, 320.
Irving Wyman, 412.
Rev. James Augustus, 413.
James Henry de Guerdig, 413.
Julius Penton, 320.
Maria Burns, 413.
Maria Josephine Grafton, 413.
Nellie, 320.
Sadie, 320.
Sarah Treat, 320.
William Edward, 320.
William St. Prie, 413.
SANDS, Maj., Col. Robert M., 373, 444.
William Le Baron, 444.
SANFORD, Andrew W., 395.
Charles, 395.
Charles E. T., 563.
David, 251.
Edebert E., 395.
Col. Elihu, 385.
Elisha, 251.
Emma Caroline. 463.
Frances Lydia, 563.
Frederick Smith, 463.
Glover. 463.
Hannah, 251.
John, 250.
Marvin R , 318.
Mary, 251.
Nellie Frances, 463.
SANFORD, Stephen, 335.
SANGER, Dr. Eugene F ancis, 291.
SARGENT, Charles, 478.
Fannie Adelia, 478.
Florence P., 478.
SAUIDGE (Savidge), Mary, 7.
SAUNDERS, Elizabeth, 485.
SAVAGE, Abigail, 47.
Eugene Treat, 361.
Hannah, 546.
Leonard G., 323.
Pauline Grace, 361.
Rachel, 36.
Samuel, 546.
Thomas R., 361.
SAWYER, Dr. ——, 280.
Capt. Stephen, 333.
SAXTON, Mrs. Catharine J., 76.
SCADDING, Scaddinge, Sccaddinge, Annes, 5.
Cattron, 5.
Deenes, 5.
Elizabeth, 5.
John, 4, 5, 16.
Jonne, 5.
Kathren, 4.
Thomas, 4, 5, 16.
William, 4, 5.
SCARRETT, W. E., 113.
SCATES, W. B., 545.
SCHAEFFER. Louisa, 524.
SCHERMERHORN, ——, 121.
Albert Henry, 379.
Ann Camp Treat, 449.
Casper Decker, 379.
Charles Newcomb, 449.
Chauncey Lefevre, 449.
Chauncey Leroy, 379.
Daniel Lefevre, 379.
Gilbert Decker, 448.
Hattie Luella, 449.
Henry Schaeffer, 379, 449.
Julia Maria, 378.
May Catherine, 379.
Mary Catherine, 449.
Will., 117.
SCHMIDT, Emilie A., 370.
SCHOFIELD, Jared. 447.
Mrs. Lydia, 447.
Mary Jane, 447.
SCHUYLER, Nellie, 98.
SCOTT, Maj., 229.
Abbie M., 320.
Annette, 448.
Freeman, 320.
Huyler H., 448.
SCOTT, Jane, 104.
Levi, 307.
Mrs. Lucy, 575.
Nathan, 307.
Thomas, 268.
SCOTTOW, Thomas, 268.
SCOVILLE, ——, 370.
SEABURY, Bp., ——, 329.
SEARING, Minnie A., 401.
SEARS, Col. ——, 51, 53.
Alexander, 188.
Ennice, 235.
Mrs. Hope, 190.
Mary, 188.
Thankful, 224.
Thomas, 188.
SEAVERNS, Lulu Aletta, 472.
SECKER, Abp., ——, 202.
SEDGWICK, Capt. Abraham, 541.
D. E , 95.
Elizabeth, 581.
Samuel, 268.
SEELEY, Capt. ——, 132.
SEELY, Capt. John, 365.
SEEVINS, Richard, 3.
SEIFERT, Frances Amelia, 464.
SELDING, Capt. Oliver, 53.
SELLEW, ——, 338.
Hannah, 338.
Horace B., 542.
John, 338.
Lewis L., 339.
Mercy, 338.
SENOCK. William, 14.
SERRETT. Mr. ——, 422.
SEVERANCE, ——, 438.
Elizabeth Lavaugn, 438.
SEWALL, Judge Samuel, 167, 173.
SEWARD, Benjamin, 192.
Dorothy, 518.
Edee, 191, 192, 193.
Edith, 191.
James, 191.
John, 192.
Mary, 193.
Samuel, 192.
Sarah Mary, 191, 192.
Thomas, 192.
William, 191.
SEXTON, George, 88.
Tallatha, 88.
SEYMOUR, Capt. ——, 538.
Ebenezer, 535.
George Dudley, 487.
John, 487.
Jonathan, 535.
Nancy, 510.
SHAILER, Norman Fisk, 533.
Samuel R., 533.
SHATTUCK, Mary, 242.
SHAVER. Ida L., 529.
SHAW, Capt., ——, 568.
Avelda, 530.
Eliza, 530, 570.
Laura. 530.
Mary, 47.
Rev. Philander, 173.
Philander, 530.

SHAW, Ralph, 530.
Riley, 530.
SHEA, Thomas L., 442.
SHEDD, James, 567.
Lyman, 313.
SHELDON, Amos, 324.
Maj. Eli, 259.
Col. Elisha, 258, 259, 538.
John, 324.
Lydia, 324.
Parker, 404.
SHELTON, Margaret, 452.
SHEPARD, Alice Eliza, 561.
Elizabeth, 301.
Emma Adeline, 463.
Esther, 311.
Frederick Michael, 548.
George W., 561.
Gideon, 301.
Lucian W., 463.
SHEPERD, Capt. ——, 58.
Col. ——, 294.
SHEPPERD, Charlotte, 82.
SHERMAN, Abigail, 167.
Almira, 314.
Amos, 314.
Charles, 370.
Harry, 370.
Jane Maria, 516.
Jarvis, 370.
Margaret, 377.
Olive, 391.
Rebekah, 535.
Richard, 516.
SHERWOOD, W. L., iv.
SHIELDS, Annie Eliza, 425.
SHIPMAN, Charles, 550.
Eunice, 550.
SHIRLEY, Gov. ——, 192, 220.
SHOLES, Roderick, 538.
William, 538.
Mrs. Zippora, 538.
SHUMWAY, Nellie, 125.
SHUT, Henry, 14.
SHUTE, Gov. ——, 174.
Albert, 357.
Benjamin, 231.
Frances M., 357.
Leonard, 357.
Lucinda French, 357.
Malinda B., 357.
Mary Eliza, 357.
Sarah Malinda, 357.
SHUTT. Libbie, 579.
SICKLES, ——, 197.
SIDENHAM, George, 16.
SILVIA. Lydia, 324.
SIMMONS, Daniel, 567, 576.
Henry C., 109.
Mary Eliza, 89.
Ralph Morris, 109.
SIMONDS. ——, 298.
Col. Benjamin, 49, 51.
Jonathan Bowers, 342.
SIMONS. Col. ——, 54.
SIMPSON, Bertha Jane, 472.
Charles, 382.
George W., 472.
Isabel Treat, 472.
SIMPSON, Walter Raymond, 472.
SIMS, George, 107.
Mrs. Hannah, 107.
Pamelia, 107.
SINGLETON, John W., 454.
SISTER MARGARET, 327.
SIZER, Dr. Abel T., 555.
Charles Olmsted, 555.
Elizabeth Ellen, 555.
Harriet Ann, 555.
Jane Maria, 555.
Mary Augusta, 555.
Sarah Coit, 555.
William Henry, 555.
SKIFF, Mrs. Lydia, 240.
Mary, 240.
Stephen, 240.
SKINNER, ——, 38.
Abigail, 43.
Amanda, 72.
Carlton Bradford, 458.
Cornelia Brooks, 533.
Ferdinand, 363.
James, 363.
Julia Treat, 458.
Lucy M., 459.
Sarah, 83.
SLOAN. James R., 543.
SLOPE, Thomas, 11.
SMALL, Francis, 339.
James, 339.
Mrs. Martha, 339.
Mary H., 276.
Richard Stevens, 339.
SMALLEY, Elisha, 217.
SMITH, ——, 181. 187, 327.
Abigail, 332.
Adeline, 561.
Adeline Peabody, 322.
Alice, 554.
Amanda, 60.
Amelia. 65.
Ami, 256.
Amoreus Manter, 428.
Amy Louisa, 471.
Atkins, 226.
Augustus, 60.
Belle, 98.
Benjamin, 499.
Bernice Jennie, 319.
Bessie Emeline, 428.
Bessie Emily, 465.
Bethiah, 251.
Betsey, 338.
Betsey Jane, 60.
Carrie Frances, 428.
Carrie Louise, 384.
Chaphin. 397.
Charles, 124.
Charles E., 460.
Charles R., 384.
Chester, 63.
Clara, 252. 312.
Clarissa. 63.
David William, 297.
Delia. 557.
Dyer, 47.
Ebenezer. 47.
Edgar Henry, 319.
SMITH, Edith Miranda, 465.
Elias, 208.
Eliza, 65.
Eliza Orilla, 428.
Elizabeth, 183, 220, 554.
Mrs. Ellen, 540.
Elmina, 390.
Emma, 385.
Emily, 63.
Mrs. Emily Samantha, 465.
Ephraim, 254.
Ethel Gladys, 319.
Eunice, 313, 539.
Eunice W., 289.
Eva May, 428.
Ezekiel, 576.
Mrs. Frances A., 289.
Frederick Lewis, 428.
Gad N., 462.
George, 305, 312.
George Alphonso, 548.
George Barrett, 428.
George Henry, 392, 465.
George Lauriston, 428.
George W. Barrett, 428.
Hannah, 64.
Harriet, 297.
Harriet Almira, 382.
Harry, 124.
Henry, 305, 465.
Henry Thrall, 563.
Ida M., 399.
Isaac A., 384.
Isaac C., 105.
Israel, 47.
Jahleel, 499.
James, 322, 500, 503.
Jane, 63.
Mrs. Jane, 397.
Jedediah, 64, 256.
Jeduthan, 64.
Jennetta, 390.
Jesse, 272.
Joanna, 227.
John, 297, 312, 318, 334, 499, 500.
John H., 124, 469.
John S., 308.
Capt. Joseph, 294.
Joseph, 320.
Josiah, 499, 500, 509.
Julia, 65.
Julia Ida, 428.
Laura Atlanta, 319.
Lorina, 81.
Lucia Jane, 406.
Lucy, 312.
Manoah, 47.
Mansfield, 384.
Marietta, 319.
Martha, 225, 241, 407.
Lieut. Col. Martin B., 305.
Mary, 46, 48, 64, 239, 309, 499, 534.
Mrs. Mary, 534.
Mary E., 118.
Nancy Pendleton, 428.
Nathan, 308, 309.
Nathaniel, 215.

SMITH, Oscar Burritt, 319.
Phebe, 312.
Phila, 64.
Rev. Preserved, 296.
Prudence, 355, 500.
Ralph, 252, 312.
Rebecca A., 397.
Rhoda, 499.
Richard, 24, 534.
Richard I., 385.
Robert, 373.
Russell, 81.
Ruth, 333, 335, 392.
Sally, 63.
Sally Winslow, 336.
Samuel, 239, 241.
Sarah, 254, 308, 500.
Sarah Elizabeth, 428.
Sarah Winslow, 335.
Sheldon Goodrich, 60.
Shubael, 64.
Sidney, 64.
Simeon, 363.
Capt. Stephen, 49, 51.
Thankful, 201, 241.
Theodore Lester, 319.
Thomas, 64.
Treat, 319.
Walter, 308, 500.
Walter David, 469.
Wellington Treat, 384.
William, 60, 312, 500, 503.
William Jesse, 428.
Zeruiah, 335.
Zoheth, 271.
SMYTH, John, 19.
Mary, 13, 14.
William, 13.
SNOW, Rev. Aaron, 84.
Abigail, 216.
Abigail Freeman, 286.
Ambrose, 272, 339.
Anna, 272, 273.
Anthony, 273.
Barnabas, 216.
Benjamin, 288, 330, 359, 367.
Betty, 216, 272.
Mrs. Constance, 196.
David, 227.
Edward, 187, 215.
Elisha, 225.
Elizabeth, 168, 187, 215, 238.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 168, 187.
Eunice, 215.
Freeman, 216.
Frederick W., 369.
Hannah, 215, 266, 273.
Capt. Jabez, 263, 266.
Jabez, 168, 187, 215.
Jane, 84.
John, 271.
Joseph, 216, 239, 272.
Joshua, 187, 215, 216, 266.
Josiah, 266.
Leonard, 272.
Mary, 196, 216, 338.
Mary H., 84.
Melinda, 288, 359.
Mercy, 266.
SNOW, Nicholas, 187, 196.
Permelia, 367.
Phebe, 187, 216.
Polly, 216.
Prince, 262.
Richard Rich, 272.
Samuel, 216, 266.
Sparrow, 216.
Sylvanus, 187.
Tabitha, 215.
Thankful, 272.
Thomas, 275.
Treat, 216, 266.
SNYDER, Alice Jane, 565.
Mary Jane, 116.
SOLLEY, David Treat, 375, 394.
Frank Deming, 375, 394.
George Willis, 375, 394.
John, 375.
Thomas, 375, 394.
SOMERBY, Ann, 416.
SOMERS, Frances, 560.
Stephen B., 560.
SOMES, John, 268.
Lucy, 267.
Morris, 217.
Nehemiah, 217, 267, 268.
Sally, 268.
Thomas, 268.
Timothy, 217.
SOPER, Betty, 296.
Helen Sweetser, 473.
SOUDER, Lydia, 316.
SOULE, Hattie A., 450.
Minerva A., 319.
Turney, 450.
SOUTHER, Jonathan, 567.
SOUTHWORTH, Constant, 186.
Mercy, 186.
SOWTHEY, John, 5.
SPARLIN, Emma Ella, 513.
Ezra Newton, 512.
Francis T., 512.
SPARROW, Martha, 336.
SPEAR, Sarah, 545.
SPEED, Mary Ann, 431.
SPEES, Benjamin, 247.
Elizabeth, 247.
Jane, 247.
Polly, 247.
Sally, 247.
Samuel, 247.
Treat, 247.
SPENCER, Dannie C., 525.
Hattie Jane, 563.
Ralph G., 563.
Sarah, 494.
SPERRY, Edith Amanda, 445.
Enoch Knight, 445.
Lillie E., 399.
Mary, 257.
Timothy, 257.
SPINNEY, ——, 197.
SPOFFORD, ——, 349.
SPOON, Capt. John, 56.
SPRAGUE, Maria R., 365.
SPRIGGS, Charles, 3.
SPROUT, Col. ——, 54.
SQUIRE, Ruth, 313.
SQUIRES, Ellen Leuthera, 98.
John, 98, 500, 502.
Mary, 500, 501, 502.
STAFFORD, Harriet, 54.
STAHL, Charles Louis, 465.
George Louis, 465.
Louis, 465.
STAINES, Rebecca, 188.
STANCLIFT, Amina Lydia, 71.
Charles F., 70.
Charles Willard, 71.
Jennie Marie, 71.
Marian Elizabeth, 70.
Mary Hortense, 71.
Minnie, 71.
Nettie Candace, 71.
Willard Charles, 71.
STANDART, N. M., 85.
STANDERD, William, 4.
STANDISH, Samuel, 493.
STANLEY, Ashbel, 547.
Delia, 547.
Jonathan, 547.
Mary, 547.
Stephen, 547.
STANLY, Col. ——, 156.
Nathaniel, 156.
STANNARD, Downer, 519.
Phineas, 519.
STANTON, ——, 31.
Adam, 506, 507.
Daniel, 493, 497.
Dorothy, 491.
Elizabeth, 506.
John, 497, 506, 507.
John A., 506.
Lewis Eliot, 506.
Mary, 506, 507.
Nancy, 506.
Rebecca, 508.
Sally, 506.
Samuel, 489.
Thomas, 489.
STANWOOD, Clarissa Ann, 316.
STAPLES, Allen Noyes, 434.
Allen Treat, 434.
Amelia P., 356.
Bessie Libbey, 424.
Blanche Sanborn, 434.
Deliah E., 286.
Henry Lanpher, 434.
Hezekiah, 286.
Julia H., 341.
Capt. Peleg, 434.
Willard Leslie, 434.
STARK, Gen. ——, 49, 53.
Elizabeth, 498.
STARR, Esther, 304.
Sarah, 317.
STARRITT, Emma Augusta, 125.
STEBBINS, Chester, 270.
Orrin, 63.
Sarah Louisa, 560.
STEDMAN, Emeline, 550.
STEEL, Bethiah, 47.
Hannah, 36.
Mercy, 488.
STEPHENS, David R., 380.

STEPHENS, Howard Rexford, 380.
Nettie Rosaline, 380.
STETSON, Capt. ——, 422.
Hon. Charles, 346.
STEVENS, Capt. ——, 68, 69.
Abigail, 190, 226, 338.
Abigail Chandler, 339.
Abijah, 305.
Ann, 244.
Anna, 339.
Anna W., 380.
Benjamin, 269.
Betsey, 274, 410.
Betsey Mills, 339.
Bette, 227.
Caroline, 227.
Charles H., 374.
David Eliot, 410.
Emina Watkins, 410.
Evelene Amelia, 410.
Evelene Frances, 410.
Hannah Kenny, 339.
Hannah Lombard, 338.
Hannah S...339.
Henry, 226, 338.
Isaac, 380.
James, 227.
Jane, 339.
Jeremiah, 338.
Jeremiah Harding, 409.
Jeremiah Thomas, 410.
Jerusha, 226, 227.
Joanna, 190, 227.
Jonah, 226, 227, 338, 409.
John, 190, 227, 339.
John Avery Paine, 409.
John Richard, 339.
Joseph, 41.
Lettice, 227.
Levi, 190, 273, 339, 410.
Levi Franklin, 339.
Levi L., 339.
Levi Thomas, 410.
Lucy, 128.
Mary, 226, 339.
Mary Gross, 273.
Matilda H., 339.
Mehitable, 339.
Mehitable Ann, 410.
Mercy, 190.
Mercy Ann, 339.
Mercy Sellew, 338.
Micah, 226.
Olive Frances, 410.
Paulina, 339.
Phebe, 269.
Polly Myrick, 338.
Rachel, 65.
Rebecca, 338.
Rebecca Jane, 410.
Richard, 138, 190, 225, 227, 273, 274, 409.
Richard Anthony, 409.
Robert, 340.
Roxana, 339.
Sally, 338.
Sally Sellew, 409.
Sarah Augusta Eliot, 410.
STEVENS, Sarah Snow, 274.
Thomas, 227.
Thomas Newcomb, 410.
Thomas Sellew, 409.
Rev. Timothy, 41.
Tonh, 227.
William, 47.
STEVENSON, Julia A., 576.
STEWART, Jane, 64.
Malinda, 46.
Capt. Michael, 64.
STILES, Cornelius, 67.
Eleanor E., 255.
Harriet, 67.
STILLMAN, Rev. Samuel, 282, 340.
Samuel Allen, 48.
STILLWELL, Eliza, 450.
Nettie, 458.
STIMSON, Ephraim, 286.
Huldah, 286.
STOCKHAM, Ellen B., 106.
STOCKING, Lydia, 47.
STOCKTON, Rev. John, 234.
Prudence, 234.
STOCKWELL, Sarah, 369.
STODDARD, Elizabeth Ann, 314.
Herman, 314.
Sarah, 331.
STOKES, Elizabeth, 234.
Richard, 234.
STONE, ——, 309.
Addie Marie, 457.
Alvin Henry, 457.
Alvin Newton, 457.
Charles Edward, 457.
Charles Evelt, 457.
Emma Hutchins, 457.
Emma L., 114.
Eva Serena, 457.
Fannie Peirce, 457.
Flora Amorette, 457.
Harriet Eliza, 457.
Ida, 319,
Mary Amanda, 467.
Richard, 310.
Richard Treat, 457.
Samuel Mansfield, 254.
Mrs. Sarah, 254.
Sidney M., 298.
STORRS, Rev. B. S., 296.
STOUGHTENBORG, Belle, 446.
STOUGHTON, Elizabeth, 184.
William, 497.
STOVER, Rachel, 439.
STOW, Rev. B., 340.
Jerusha, 41.
Laura, 325.
Rebecca, 259.
Samuel, 259.
Thomas, 41.
STOWE, William H , 510.
STOWELL, Caroline, 98.
STRAHL, Rhoda F., 122.
STRATTON, Rebecca, 82.
STRAUGHN, John, 303.
STREET, Col. ——, 260.
Benjamin, 188.
Mrs. Mary, 188.
William, 188.
STREETER, Elizabeth Fitch, 522.
STRICKLAND, Andrew, 111.
Clarissa Charlotte, 111.
Leonard, 111.
William, 111.
STRINGER, Gertrude, 315.
Dr. Samuel, 315.
STRONG, Beulah, 53.
Clarissa, 73.
Cornelia Jane, 86.
Eli, 66, 114.
Elisha Treat, 383.
Ellen Grace, 384.
Capt. Erastus, 64.
Dr. Ezra, 73.
John P., 383.
John Prudden, 383.
Julia Treat, 383.
Mary Emeline, 86.
Nancy, 89.
Orin, 256.
Ozias, 53.
Selah, 383.
Selah Whiting, 384.
Semantha Azubah, 114.
Mrs. Sybil, 86.
STROUD, William C., 361.
STROUT, George, 214.
Hannah, 175.
STUART, Louisa, 535.
STULTS, Susan A., 106.
STURDEVANT, Harry A., 98.
Dr. Thomas D., 98.
Victor, 98.
STURGIS, Nathaniel, 244.
Russell, 244.
STUTZMAN, Arthur Leonard, 472.
Benjamin Harrison, 472.
Cora Rebecca, 471.
Frederick Ambrose, 472.
Jacob Heitzman, 471.
John Alvin, 472.
Maud Belva, 472.
Thomas, 471.
STUYVESANT, Gov. ——, 148.
SULLIVAN, Charles S., 360.
Raymond Treat, 360.
SUMMERS, David, 250.
SUMNER, Polly, 126.
SUNDERLAND, Mr. ——, 23.
SUTHERLAND, Nancy Ann, 545.
SUTTON, Elizabeth, 377.
SWAINE, Joanna, 197.
Samuel, 149.
SWEAT, Martha, 295.
SWEET, Otis, 70.
Philena, 305.
SWEETSER, Mrs. Catherine, 286.
John, 286.
Sarah, 286.
SWETT, David, 356.
Hannah, 224.
John Albert, 434.
Martha, 295.
Mary, 270.
Mary Treat, 434.

SWETT, Nathaniel, 289.
Prescott, 434.
SWIFT, Arthur Homer, 390.
Elmer L., 390.
Helen Isabel, 459.
Col. Herman, 46, 499.
Herbert Elmer, 390.
Ruth, 331.
Thomas, 331.
SYLUESTER, (Sylvester), John, 5.
SYMES, Jane, 6.
SYMON, John, 4.
SYMONDS, Elsa, 545.
Elsebeth, 545.
Mrs. Eunice, 545.
Samuel, 545.

TALBOT, Bazil, 66.
TALCOTT, ——, 22.
Gov. 156.
Ebenezer, 496.
Esther, 500.
Maj. John, 138, 140, 153.
John, 29.
Martha A., 109.
Mary Bliun, 109.
Mary C., vi.
Oliver, 109.
Samuel P., 532.
Sarah, 496.
TALLMADGE, Capt. Benjamin, 259.
Charles, 73.
TALMON, Mary A., 305.
TAMPSON, Elizabeth, 7, 19.
TAPP, Edmund, 130, 132, 134.
Jane, 130, 134.
TAPPAN, Col. ——, 259.
John, 29.
Rhoda A., 81.
TAPPIA, Carlo, 280.
Egidio, 280.
TARBELL, Della, 113.
Horace Sumner, 113.
Lerria, 113.
Mattie, 113.
Sumner Treat, 113.
TARBOX, Rev. Increase, 559.
TARR, Lucy H., 376.
TATHAM, Lucretia, 321.
TAYLOR, Abiel, 376.
Almeda, 560.
Anna, 561.
Elias, 317.
Elizabeth, 390.
Emma A., 454.
Francis, 316.
Henrietta Maria, 376.
Henry, 85.
Jane, 316.
Jesse, 567.
Martha, 184.
Starr, 317.
Zachary, 316.
TAYNTOR, Sarah, 517.
TEACHOUT, Betsey, 60.
TEEGARDEN, Dr. A., 551.
Mary Treat, 552.
Myra Bell, 552.
TEMPLE, Joseph, 575.
TENBROOKE, George V., 101.
William, 101.
TENNANT, Rev. ——, 205.
TERRELL, Eli R., 298.
Elizabeth A., 371.
Mary C., 371.
Nancy, 370.
TERRY, Ashbel, 65.
Cornelia, 113.
Cynthia, 48.
Daniel, 48.
Eli, 113.
Gaius, 48.
Jacob, 48.
James, 65, 83, 113.
Joseph, 48.
Julia, 65.
Lorenzo, 65.
Lucy, 48.
Mabel, 48.
Mrs. Persis, 255.
Rebecca, 48.
Mrs. Ruth, 184.
Selah, 65.
Valeria Fidelia, 113.
TEWKSBURY, Rev. George Augustus, 359.
Rebecca, 363.
THACHER, Bethia, 196.
Col. John, 196.
Rev. Peter, 196.
THAYER, Capt. ——, 347, 348.
Judge, ——, 405.
Abbie Amanda, 411.
Abigail, 310.
Adeline Brewer, 340.
Anna, 272.
Anna Jannette, 411.
Caroline Adelaide, 411.
Charles Treat, 411.
Cotton, 340.
Edward, 411.
Edwin Eaton, 411.
Eliza, 340, 411.
Eliza Ann, 340.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 340.
Ellen, 340.
Emily, 340.
Frances Caroline, 340.
Gideon 340.
Hannah Tyler, 423.
Harriet, 411.
Henrietta Celia, 411.
Henry, 340.
Henry Parkman, 411.
Josephine Maria, 411.
Mary Frances, 411.
Samuel, 340.
Sarah Elizabeth, 411.
THING, Henry J., 336.
THOMAS, Capt. ——, 504.
Albert, 521.
Burrett, 303.
Ela, 453.
Capt. Frederick, 416.
Imogene, 521.
Isaiah, 242, 286.
Margaret, 218.
THOMAS, Mary, 205.
Mattie, 521.
Sarah, 453.
Sylvina, 364.
William, 218.
THOMPSON, Abigail, 31.
Apphia, 69.
Boadicea L., 478.
Carlos Wellee, 119.
Hannah, 265.
Capt. Joseph, 306.
Col. Joseph, 308.
Julia A., 532.
Mrs. Rev. Loren, 315.
Mahala, 391.
Nancy, 69.
S. S., 482.
Sarah, 257.
Susan, 70.
Rev. William, 31.
THORNTON, Ebenezer, 279.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 279.
Experience, 279.
Mary, 220.
Mrs. Sibley, 400.
Rev. Thomas, 279.
THORP, Anna Maria, 461.
George W., 369.
Nathan, 462.
THURSTON, Rev. Stephen, 351.
THWING, Nathaniel, 243.
TIBBALS, Anna, 198.
Arnold, 300.
Deborah, 317.
Dolly, 297.
Elisha, 300.
Mrs. George, 134.
Mrs. Ruth, 198.
Samuel, 198.
TIBBETS, John, 288.
Mrs. Lydia, 288.
Miriam, 288.
TICHENEL. See Tichenor, 179.
TICHENOR, Abigail, 179.
Martin, 179.
Sarah, 180.
TILDEN, Augusta Lovia, 409.
Catharine Hitchcock, 409.
Junius, 408.
Nathaniel, 408.
TILESTONE, James, 228.
Joanna, 228.
Mary, 228.
Thomas, 228.
Timothy, 228.
TILITSON, Mary, 463.
TILLOTSON, Abp. John, 228.
TILLSON, Dr. Philo, 67.
TINGLEY, Nancy, 402.
TIPPLE, Elizabeth C., 529.
TIPTON. W. C., 456.
TIRRELL. Clara Jane, 551.
TISDALE. Alice, 461.
TITUS, Abigail P. 352.
Albert Alberto, 256.
Anson, 256, 257.
Anson Merrill, 256.
Barnum, 256.
Betsy, 256.

TITUS, Beulah, 256.
Billy, 256.
Charles, 256.
Delos E., 256.
Esther, 256.
Hannah, 256.
Henry, 256.
Horace H., 256.
Hosea Ballou, 256.
Huldah, 256.
Joel, 255.
Joseph, 209.
Juliet, 256.
Lucinda, 256.
Lucius, 256.
Margaret, 257.
Marion Lucy, 256.
Mary Juliet, 256.
Nabby, 256.
Oliver Sabin, 256.
Orrin Strong, 256.
Patty, 256.
Peet Treat, 256.
Phebe J., 256.
Polly, 257.
Sally, 256.
Samuel, 256.
Sarah A., 256.
Sophia, 256.
Susan, 256.
Susan Olive, 256.
Thomas Benton, 256.
Treat, 256.
TOBEY, Anna, 278.
TOBIE, Lucy, 256.
TODD, Harriet, 537.
TOLMAN, Amos David, 568.
Charles, 568.
Elizabeth, 567, 568.
Enos, 568.
Esther, 568.
Ezekiel, 568.
Ezekiel James, 568.
Hannah Merrill, 568.
Harriet Newell, 568.
John, 568.
Sarah, 568.
Sarah Ann, 568.
TOMLINSON, Abraham, 300.
Caleb, 300.
Jennette, 300.
Maria, 300.
Martha, 300.
William, 300.
TOMPSON, George, 5.
TOMSON, Alfred Treat, 379.
Cornelia Maria, 379.
Hannah Moore, 379.
Helen Frances, 379.
Isaac, 379.
Isaac Elford, 380.
Kate Winifred, 380.
Sarah Adeline, 379.
TOOKER, Maria Maxwell, 330.
TOOLEY, Ann M., 515.
TOPPI, —— —, 280.
TOWER, Daniel, 360.
Isaiah H., 369.
Mrs. Mary, 360.
TOWER, Rebecca Buswell, 360.
Sylvanus, 272.
TOWNE, Henry M., 74.
Mary Almanda, 74.
TOWNSEND, Delia, 437.
TOZIER, Amanda, 357.
Mrs. Mary, 357.
William D., 357.
TRACY, Elcy, 544.
Jonathan, 491.
Thomas, 491.
TRAITE, Sarah, 3.
Thomas, 3.
TRASK, Sarah, 277.
Mrs. Sarah, 277.
William, 277.
TRAT, Trate, Tratt, Tratte, name, 2, 20–23.
Agnes, Agnis, 6, 10.
Alexander, 8.
Alice, 9.
Anna, 12.
Anne, 7, 8.
Barbara, Barbera, Barbeira, 7.
Blanch, Blanche, 3.
Charitie, Charity, 7.
Christian, 11.
Christon, 7.
Christopher, Christofer, Christover, Xpofer, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9.
Collembery, 3.
Deanes, 10.
Dorothie, Dorothy, 7, 8, 11.
Edeth, Edith, 4, 5, 9.
Eldney, 12.
Elizabeth, Elizabethe, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.
Grace, 10, 1 .
Gresigan, 6
Hearne, Herne, 6.
Henrie, Henry, Henricus, 7, 8, 10, 11.
Honor, Honora, Honour, 9.
Jacobus, 5.
James, 6, 9, 24.
Jane, 3, 6, 7.
Joan, Joane, Johane, 6, 7, 8.
John, Jhon, 4, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 18, 19.
Katherin, Katherine, Katheryne, 6, 7, 9.
Laurence, 7.
Lenerd, Leonard, Leonart, 4, 5, 9, 10.
Margaret, Margeret, Margarett, 6, 7, 8.
Margery, 6.
Marey, Marye, 6, 7, 8.
Marie, 6.
Marmaduke, 8.
Mary, 6, 7, 24.
Michael, Michaell, 6.
Peter, Peeter, 3, 6, 7.
Philip, Phillip, (dau.), 7.
Phillip, (son), 8.
Richard, 3, 4, 5, 9.
Robart, Robert, Robeart, Robeat, Robte, 5, 8, 9.
Samuel, 24.
TRAT, Sarah, 3, 24.
Simon, 6.
Stephen, 4, 7.
Susan, 10.
Susannah, 9, 10.
Symon, 6.
Thomas, 5, 6, 7, 10, 12, 24, 37.
Thomazine, 11.
William, 7, 8, 10.
Xpofer. See Christopher.
TRAYTE, Elizabeth, 3.
Joseph, 2.
TREAD, (Treat?) Samuel, 577.
TREADWELL, Anna, 289.
Elizabeth A. B., 324.
Elizabeth W., 303.
TREAT, Mrs. A., 575.
A. Gilbert, vi.
Aaron, 59, 60, 540.
Aaron Goodrich, 60.
Abba, 324.
Abbie Harriet, 474.
Abigail, 33, 40, 53, 68, 162, 182, 190, 198, 227, 238, 246, 277, 285, 287, 298, 302, 303, 340, 351, 353, 420, 490, 496, 509, 535, 542.
Abigail L., 537.
Abigail Orilla, 352.
Abigail Sarah, 528.
Abigail Thayer, 341.
Abijah, 250, 257, 311, 321.
Abraham, 574.
Achsah, 50.
Ackley, 58.
Ada Almedia, 467.
Ada Caroline, 420.
Ada Evaline, 128.
Adaline, 128.
Adams, 418.
Addie R., 104.
Adelaide, 103, 353, 570.
Adelbert C., 76.
Adelbert Gates, 116.
Adeline, 288, 511.
Adeline A., 353.
Adeline C., 67.
Adeline F., 353.
Adeline L., 82.
Adeline Maria, 413.
Adeliza Theresa, 109.
Adella Gilium, 350.
Adna, 112.
Adna Adams, 556.
Agnes, 254, 316.
Agnes Boise, 561.
Agnes L., 118.
Alanson Butler, 402.
Alanson Hills, 564.
Albert, 60, 423, 445, 475.
Albert Butler, 402.
Albert Carrol, 520.
Albert Franklin, 423.
Albert Killum, 369.
Albert L., 81.
Albert Lester, 549.
Albert Lyman, 127.
Albert Miller, 479.

TREAT, Albert Otis, 559.
Albert Royal, 523.
Albert Trevor, 119.
Albert Wesson, 460.
Alford L., 402.
Alfred, 302, 354, 385.
Alfred Amos, 302, 378, 379, 450.
Alfred Bull, 444.
Alfred Orange, 458.
Alfred Otis, 385.
Alice, 22, 24, 29, 31, 87, 118, 417, 418, 427.
Alice Corinne, 453.
Alice Cornelia, 114.
Alice Emma, 427, 476.
Alice Ermina, 67.
Alice Esther, 125.
Alice Eunice, 446.
Alice Isabel, 570.
Alice Louisa, 565.
Alice Lydia, 119.
Alice M., 95, 425.
Alice Mabel, 399.
Alice Merrill, 288, 418.
Alice Mowe, 433.
Alice Orpha, 432.
Alice Weston, 451.
Alis, 30.
Allen, 494.
Allen Harmon, 465.
Allie, 524.
Alma Althea, 479.
Almeda, 519.
Almern Olive, 543.
Almina Jane, 79.
Alminia Ballou, 470.
Almira, 57, 93, 105, 258, 306, 345.
Almira Adelaide, 88.
Almira Kilbourne, 398.
Almira Louisa, 431.
Almon, 58, 311, 392.
Almon Harmon, 70.
Alonzo Dow, 545.
Alonzo Lewellyn, 467.
Alonzo William, 467.
Alston Wentworth, 528.
Alta, 521.
Alta May, 355.
Alva, 63, 579.
Alva B., 100.
Alva Clifford, 433.
Alvah, 76.
Alvin, 72, 76.
Alvin Coe Vorris, 467.
Alvira H., 121.
Rev. Alvord, 576.
Alzina, 573.
Amanda, 53, 58, 59, 258, 412, 511.
Amanda Euphemia, 94.
Amanda L., 105.
Amasa, 125.
Amasa Henry, 125.
Amaziah, 71.
Amelia, 450.
Amelia Clementine, 72.
Amer R., 579.

TREAT, Amorette Hutchins, 458.
Amos, 259, 324, 325, 345, 508.
Amos Buck, 416.
Amos Camp, 301.
Amos Canine, 378.
Amos Hall, 64.
Amos Mortimer, 90.
Amos Sherman, 165, 395.
Amos Treat, 356, 432.
Amy, 60, 389, 539.
Amy Kidley, 421.
Andrew, 198, 249, 351, 386.
Andrew J., 105.
Andrew Mackey, 481.
Andrew Peters, 559.
Aner Robert, 521.
Angelina, 79, 526.
Angie, 446.
Angie Emma, 478.
Ann, 45, 204, 209, 234, 241, 249, 294, 367, 438, 515, 567, 575, 576.
Ann Augusta, 385.
Ann Buckman, 322.
Ann E., 575.
Ann Elizabeth, 443.
Ann Lee, 91.
Ann Maria, 348, 374, 412, 541.
Ann Martha, 479.
Ann May, 283.
Anna, 52, 146, 241, 247, 252, 268, 297, 305, 312, 319, 321, 388, 497, 541, 571.
Anna Aruae, 392.
Anna Bigelow, 103.
Anna Camp, 379.
Anna Clarissa, 559.
Anna Elizabeth, 448.
Anna F., 406.
Anna Frances, 513.
Anna L., 566.
Anna M., 442.
Anna Maria, 342.
Anna Mary, 419.
Anna Montague, 528.
Anna Sophia, 112.
Anne, 43, 44, 210.
Annie, 430.
Annie Alzina, 521.
Annie Elizabeth, 404.
Annie Hayward, 423.
Annie N., 456.
Ansel, 63.
Anson, 84, 322.
Antoinette, 89.
Aquilla Rich, 368.
Archibald J., 452.
Arda B., 106.
Ardella B., 515.
Ariel, 252.
Arthur, 115, 351, 407, 446.
Arthur Barnes, 481.
Arthur Beecher, 373.
Arthur Butler, 403.
Arthur Chauncey, 565.
Arthur P., 482.
Arthur Sidney, 426.
Arthur William, 427.
Aruae Jenuette, 463.

TREAT, Aruac Marcella, 463.
Asa, 519.
Asa Howard, 112.
Asa Howell, 463.
Asahel Bonfoey, 400.
Asahel Park, 515.
Ashbel, 44, 58, 547.
Ashbel Woodbridge, 52.
Asher Robbins, 521.
Ashley R., 77.
Assyria W., 440.
Atwater, 371.
Atwater Curtis, 442.
Augustus, 60, 79.
Augustus Holmes, 394.
Aurelia, 543.
Aurelia Trent, 432.
Aurelius, 428.
Austin, 60, 573.
Austin Richmond, 545.
Avalina, 62.
Barzilla, 573.
Barzillai, 321, 518.
Belinda, 541.
Belle Grace, 451.
Belle Roberts, 564.
Benjamin, 402, 579.
Benjamin A., 579.
Benjamin Aurelius, 428.
Benjamin Franklin, 104, 124, 519.
Benjamin Gould, 425.
Benjamin Lombard, 204,
Benjamin Miller, 108.
Benjamin Palmer, 72, 102, 123.
Bennet, 302, 378.
Bennett Albert, 399.
Benezer, 23.
Benson Staples, 356.
Berdie, 571.
Berdie Jay, 103.
Bert, 118.
Bertha, 571.
Bertha Alice, 566.
Bertha Cemantha, 560.
Bertha Emma, 475.
Bertha Hortense, 419.
Bertha May, 426.
Bessie, 221, 222, 580.
Bessie Alvira, 127.
Bessie Frances, 105.
Bessie May, 399.
Bethia Carver, 366.
Bethuel, 247, 380.
Bethuel Northrop, 450.
Bethuel Robert, 247, 450.
Betsey, 59, 238, 282, 368, 514, 519, 545, 572, 576, 580.
Betsey Anna, 368, 369.
Betsey Priscilla, 573.
Betsy A., 235.
Betsy Apphia, 98.
Betty, 238, 539.
Beulah, 209.
Beulah Browning, 126.
Bina Aroline, 478.
Blanche Evelyn, 427.
Bradford Ezra, 474.

TREAT, Bridget, 4.
Brisbia, 286.
Bryan Wood, 522.
Bryant Atwater, 441.
Burnett Francis, 102.
Burr Wellington, 127.
Burrell Brown, 315.
Burrit I., 255.
Burton Loren, 127.
Burton Stanley, 441.
Busbella Jordan, 470.
Butler, 258, 401.
Caleb Howell, 463.
Calphurnina, 529.
Calvin, 53, 308, 382.
Calvin Austin, 458.
Calvin John, 548.
Calvin Luther, 353.
Carl Fremont Dean, 105.
Carle Horace, 565.
Carleton, 427.
Carleton Booth, 373.
Carlton, 67.
Caroline, 78, 116, 128, 392, 519, 547, 552. 572, 576.
Caroline A., 77.
Caroline B., 109.
Caroline E., 104.
Caroline Ellen, 441.
Caroline Louisa, 351.
Caroline Luella, 440.
Caroline P., 67.
Caroline Patten, 361.
Caroline Rebecca, 468.
Caroline Warren, 322.
Carrie, 113.
Carrie Ann, 94.
Carrie Belle, 454.
Carrie Edith, 399.
Carrie Ellen, 89.
Carrie Emma, 531.
Carrie Lillian, 97.
Carrie M., 107, 120.
Carrie McIntire, 472.
Carroll L., 95.
Carroll Newcomb, 104.
Catharine, 46, 234, 285, 345, 354, 490.
Catharine Beach, 561.
Catharine E., 127.
Catharine Gertrude, 557.
Catharine Jane, 398.
Catharine May, 465.
Catharine Nancy, 558.
Cecil Mygatt, 481.
Chaphin, 397.
Charles, 39, 40, 46, 57, 60, 61, 64, 82, 89, 254, 323. 375. 395, 431, 461, 490, 498, 500, 504, 510, 524, 570, 574.
Charles A., 402, 569.
Charles Adna, 557.
Charles Albert, 107.
Charles Alfred, 434.
Charles Atwater, 372, 443.
Charles Augustus, 108.
Charles Benjamin, 108.
Charles Barton, 531.
Charles Bennett, 371.
TREAT, Charles Buswell, 360.
Charles C., 114, 442.
Charles Clinton, 85, 128.
Charles Day, 561.
Charles Demetrius, 97.
Charles E., 105.
Charles F., 356, 428.
Charles Francis de Rivière, 283.
Charles Frederick, 353.
Charles French, 433.
Charles Forrest, 430.
Charles Goodman, 101.
Charles Gould, 426.
Charles H., 456, 579.
Charles Henry, 96, 166, 343, 404, 420, 460, 473.
Charles Husted, 406.
Charles J., 532.
Charles Joseph, 533.
Charles L., 470.
Charles Leslie, 460.
Charles Lewellyn, 467.
Charles Lincoln, 126.
Charles N., 558.
Charles Norman, 119.
Charles Orrin, 469.
Charles Owen, 127.
Charles Payson, iv, 456.
Charles Ralph, 90, 122.
Charles Rogers, 460.
Charles Russell, 475, 564.
Charles Sanford, 86.
Charles Shubael, 402.
Charles Stedman, 550.
Charles Wentworth, 123.
Charles Whitten, 479.
Charles William, 522.
Charlotte, 42, 58, 97, 299.
Charlotte A., 110, 558.
Charlotte Adaline, 99.
Charlotte Adelaide, 454.
Charlotte Bull, 298.
Charlotte Frances, 560.
Charlotte Jane, 101.
Charlotte M., 354.
Charlotte Susan, 418.
Chauncey, 40, 66, 505, 546.
Chauncey Pinney, 560.
Chesley Matthews, 353.
Chester, 59, 548, 553.
Chester Welles, 560.
Chiffonette, 521.
Chiffonette LeGrass, 520.
Chloe, 62.
Christine, 120.
Christopher Laban, 573.
Clara, 312, 353.
Clara Alice, 475.
Clara Antoinette, 522.
Clara E., 399.
Clara Isabella, 519.
Clara J., 429.
Clara Julia, 116.
Clara L., 531.
Clara Mallery, 445.
Clara Nancy, 520.
Clara Reynolds, 522.
Clarence, 573.
TREAT, Clarence B., 123.
Clarence Bell, 550.
Clarence Franklyn, 129.
Clarinda, 322.
Clarissa, 77, 84, 85, 107, 111, 382, 506, 538, 548.
Clarissa Lucy, 107.
Clarissa Strong, 73.
Clark Elisha, 86.
Clark Robbins, 522.
Claude, 104.
Claude S., 118.
Clayton A., 106.
Clemence, 251.
Cleribew Rutan, 394.
Clifford Elbee, 453.
Clifton Johnson, 528.
Clinton, 85.
Clinton Augustus, 79.
Clinton J., 526.
Clocy Ann Esther, 572.
Clyde Royal, 531.
Comfort Johnson, 528.
Content, 390.
Cora Ann, 529.
Cora Maria, 520.
Cordelia S., 532.
Cornelia U., 85.
Cornelius, 54, 71.
Cornelius Amaziah, 101.
Cornelius Dwelly, 72.
Cornelius Jay, 123.
Cornelius Mortimer, 99.
Crawford Fletcher, 432.
Curtis Mortimer, 123.
Cynthia, 76.
Cynthia M., 255.
Cyrenis Ann, 69.
Cyrus, 545.
Cyrus Pierce, 387.
D. Clinton, 455.
Daisy Nina, 473.
Dana Bradford, 475.
Daniel, 57, 317.
Daniel Abijah, 461.
Daniel Allen, 314, 465.
Daniel Lefevre, 379.
Daniel Reynolds, 521.
Datus, 540.
David, 62, 82, 164, 304, 300, 311, 317. 390, 539, 540.
David Allen, 301.
David Augustus, 448.
David Beach, 521.
David Bonfoey, 401.
David Brainard, 452.
David Henry, 67.
David L., 402.
David Mudge, 61.
David Nichols, 429.
David Sheppard, 110.
David Sherman, 399.
David Stiles, 391.
Dayton Joseph, 533.
Deborah Gertrude, 421.
Delia, 558.
Delia Louisa, 558.
Dell Adaline, 521.
Delos M., 575.

TREAT, Demaras, 60.
Dennis, 451.
DeWitt Clinton, 453.
Diadema, 98.
Diana, 46.
Diantha Robbins, 517.
Dolly, 61.
Dolly Ann Bessie, 357.
Donald, 254, 318, 427.
Dorcas, 44, 534.
Dorinda Lucinda, 117.
Dorotheus, 41, 48, 51.
Dorothy, 37, 40, 45, 64, 499.
Dorothy Kent, 456.
Durious William, 466.
Dwight, 461.
Dwight Thompson, 96.
Dyer, 40, 65.
Earle Searing, 401.
Ebenezer, 57.
Ebenezer Hamlin, 76, 104.
Ebenezer Wallace, 468.
Eber, 60.
Edgar, 91.
Edgar Bertine, 113.
Edgar Merrill, 430.
Edith Diana, 108.
Edith Kate, 520.
Edith Louisa, 478.
Edith Marilla, 566.
Edmund, 208.
Edna A., 443.
Edna Almeda, 565.
Edna Beebe, 470.
Edna Jane, 73.
Edward, 60, 128.
Edward Adams, 551.
Edward B., 442.
Edward Barney, 469.
Edward Beecher, 443.
Edward Bradley, 104.
Edward Chauncey, 91.
Edward Clinton, 112.
Edward Ely, 119.
Edward Gyles, 312.
Edward Holyoke, 360.
Edward Laidly, 454.
Edward Morton, 551.
Edward Payson, 103.
Edward Peirce, 452.
Edward Taylor, 376.
Edward William, 113.
Edwin, 323, 550.
Edwin A., 550.
Edwin Chapin, 123.
Edwin Cuyler, 126.
Edwin E., 81.
Edwin Forrest, 110.
Edwin Franklin, 421.
Edwin Franz, 561.
Edwin Gildersleeve, 126.
Edwin Henry, 323.
Edwin Hutchins, 561.
Edwin Joseph, 359.
Edwin Miles, 444.
Edwin Parker, 233, 421.
Edwin Stratton, 100.
Edwin W., 125, 576.
Edwin Woodruff, 386.

TREAT, Effie, 407.
Effie May, 123.
Effie Myrtle, 531.
Egbert, 77.
Egbert William, 401.
Elanor Maria, 78.
Elbee Joseph, 165, 453.
Elbridge, 324.
Eleanor, 517.
Eleanor Porter, 443.
Eleazer, 541.
Electa, 554.
Elgia E., 100.
Eli, 258, 317, 397.
Elijah, 60, 198, 297.
Elijah Burt, 442.
Elijah H., 76.
Elijah S., 371.
Elinor Louisa, 411.
Elisha, 47, 65, 86, 164, 306, 440, 500, 509, 539.
Elisha Hopkins, 433.
Elisha Russell, 517, 529.
Eliza, 53, 323, 352, 357, 373, 434, 508.
Eliza A., 352.
Eliza Adalaide, 400.
Eliza Almira, 396.
Eliza Anna, 456.
Eliza Ann, 60, 83, 542.
Eliza Berbeck, 570.
Eliza Catharine, 433.
Eliza Fenn, 383.
Eliza G., 286.
Eliza Kilburn, 355.
Eliza Lucinda, 398.
Eliza Parkman, 341.
Eliza Stanton, 517.
Elizabeth, 46, 70, 76, 85, 181, 187, 204, 208, 209, 210, 217, 234, 239, 253, 282, 285, 286, 297, 354, 367, 368, 379, 396, 443, 461, 485, 503, 506, 509, 534, 537, 538, 540, 553, 567, 575.
Elizabeth Ann, 308, 454.
Elizabeth Anna, 292, 539.
Elizabeth Boyd, 420.
Elizabeth Canning, 518.
Elizabeth Holyoke, 238.
Elizabeth Jane, 353.
Elizabeth Marvin, 372.
Elizabeth Wentworth, 343.
Elizur Wolcott, 452.
Ella, 105.
Ella Adela, 480.
Ella Augusta, 318.
Ella B., 106.
Ella Frances, 476, 570.
Ella I., 97.
Ella M., 100.
Ella Maria, 435.
Ella Victoria, 406.
Ellen, 541.
Ellen Augusta, 558.
Ellen Elizabeth, 89.
Ellen Fay, 470.
Ellen Gertrude, 453.
Ellen Kent, 388.

TREAT, Ellen L., 406.
Ellen Louisa, 543.
Ellen Lucy, 459.
Ellen M., 403, 459.
Ellen Maria, 421, 462.
Ellen Sophia, 453.
Ellery, 550.
Ellery Bentley, 95, 580.
Ellery Sanford, 73.
Ellis, 96.
Ellis M., 526.
Ellsworth Atwater, 373.
Elmer E., 480.
Elmer Glover, 399.
Elmina Fitzenah, 390.
Elmore J., 106.
Elnathan Peet, 210.
Elorinda, 82.
Elsey, 511.
Elsie M., 443.
Elverton Oliver, 426.
Emeline, 322, 417, 418, 453.
Emeline Eltruda, 82.
Emerson Deane, 564.
Emerson Henry, 385.
Emery A., 443.
Emery F., 124.
Emile A., 78.
Emily, 63, 90, 259, 323, 324, 527, 553
Emily Amelia, 395.
Emily Deborah, 317.
Emily Diadema, 122.
Emily Maria, 91.
Emily Martha, 91.
Emily Nancy, 523.
Emily Sophia, 91.
Emma, 73, 78, 87, 105, 403, 522, 524.
Emma A., 442.
Emma Almira, 450.
Emma Belle, 113.
Emma Frances, 479.
Emma Harriet, 351.
Emma Jane, 318, 481, 512.
Emma Louisa, 550.
Emma Maria, 125, 566.
Emma Mariah, 468.
Emma Marilla, 520.
Empress M. S., 104.
Enoch P., 353.
Enos, 539.
Erastus, 70.
Erastus Buck, 126.
Erastus Scranton, 306.
Ernest, 106.
Ernest Bernard, 129.
Ernest Glenn, 116.
Esther, 44, 74, 247, 302, 310, 375, 387, 480, 506, 537, 568.
Esther Ann, 73, 82.
Esther Clarissa, 381.
Esther E., 359.
Esther Eunice, 308.
Esther Frances, 383.
Esther J., 442.
Esther Jane, 293.
Esther L., 519.
Esther Maria, 527, 528.

TREAT, Ethel, 427.
Ethel E., 104.
Ethel Harriet, 90.
Ethel Mary, 443.
Etta Carrie, 520.
Etta May, 472.
Eugene A., 106.
Eugenia Augusta, 402.
Eulalia, 433.
Eunice, 63, 196, 198, 297, 496, 504, 575, 576.
Mrs. Eunice (Newton), 309.
Eunice Della, 403.
Eunice E., 235.
Eunice Eltruda, 563.
Eva, 106, 430.
Eva A., 529.
Eva Adeline, 475.
Eva Luella, 95.
Eva Maria, 360.
Eva Nina, 419.
Evangeline, 453.
Evelina Maria, 376.
Evelyn, 427.
Evelyn Marin, 424, 473.
Everett Sumner, 126.
Experience, 194.
Ezekiel, 241, 366, 439.
Ezra, 348, 349.
Ezra Franklin, 353.
Ezra Parker, 425.
F., 576.
Fannie, 118, 482.
Fannie Almira, 401.
Fannie Ann, 373.
Fannie M., 425.
Fannie Peirce, 452.
Fannie Pendleton, 429.
Fanny, 393, 492.
Fanny Elizabeth, 446.
Fanny Gertrude, 379.
Fanny Louisa, 391.
Fanny Webster, 550.
Fay Leonard, 398.
Fayette, 69, 97.
Fayette C., 95.
Ferdinand, 419.
Ferdinand Andrews, 419.
Fernando P., 359.
Fidelia, 68, 85.
Fisk Platt, 445.
Fitch, 542, 550.
Flavius Henry, 354.
Flora A., 100.
Flora Adda, 107.
Flora Booth, 459.
Flora Draper, 126.
Flora Elizabeth, 360.
Flora Ellen, 398, 468.
Flora Elmina, 392.
Flora Isabel, 458.
Flora L., 107.
Flora Lucinda, 121.
Flora Maria, 427.
Florence, 482.
Florence Amelia, 126.
Florence B., 125.
Florence Eveline, 390.
Florence Evelyn, 423.
TREAT, Florence Louise, 442.
Florence May, 437.
Florence R., 399.
Florence Seely, 451.
Florence Wooster, 465.
Florinda Gertrude, 376.
Floyd Olin, 523.
Ford M., 529.
Forrest, 421.
Forrest Shepard, 433.
Forrest William, 430.
Francena Maria, 402.
Frances, 184, 252, 305, 384, 514.
Frances E., 107.
Frances Elizabeth, 342.
Frances Ella, 67.
Frances Eunice, 371.
Frances Jerusha, 453.
Frances Maria, 396.
Frances Mary, 525.
Francis, 379, 575.
Francis Edward, 443.
Francis G., 448.
Francis Smith, 91.
Frank, 64, 73, 91, 101, 123, 400, 442, 480, 531, 571.
Frank A., 426.
Frank Adelbert, 402.
Frank B., 483.
Frank Benny, 520.
Frank Congdon, 124.
Frank E., 106.
Frank Edward, 96.
Frank Hutchinson, 404.
Frank Jay, 100.
Frank M., 120, 469, 470, 526.
Frank N., 462, 480.
Frank Newman, 469.
Frank Norton, 533.
Frank S., 115.
Frank Shrewsbury, 89.
Frank Staples, 32.
Franklin, 423, 4 3, 558.
Franklin Fitch, 550.
Franklin Hall, 104.
Franklin Pierce, 571.
Frederick, 129, 348, 560, 570, 574.
Frederick A., 123.
Frederick Boyd, 420.
Frederick C., 404.
Frederick E., 82.
Frederick Elias, 561.
Frederick Henry, 472.
Frederick Howard, 551.
Frederick James, 561.
Frederick Jonah, 481.
Frederick Joseph, 469.
Frederick Leverett, 403.
Frederick Lewis, 371.
Frederick Madison, 482.
Frederick Mortimer, 563.
Frederick Nichols, 429.
Frederick Parker, 425.
Frederick W., 446.
Frederick Whittelsey, 376.
Frederick William, 404.
Frederick Wolcott, 452.
TREAT, Freelove, 45.63.
Gail A., 474.
Garry, 386, 456.
Garry Augustus, 455.
Garry Lamont, 523.
Gay Wilbur, 127.
George, 95, 287, 324, 397, 419, 446, 482, 505, 511, 517, 518, 519, 539, 541, 545, 551, 573, 576.
George A., 402.
George Albert, 570.
George Alexander, 475.
George Alling, 482.
George Asa, 127.
George Atwater, 454.
George Augustus, 341.
George B., 101.
George Bulford, 443.
George Carl, 128.
George Carroll, 420.
George Disbrow, 480.
George Donald, 397.
George Edward, 361.
George Ellery, 102.
George Ernest, 435.
George Fleming, 521.
George Floyd, 484.
George Francis Welles, 127.
George Frederick, 419.
George G., 124.
George H., 52, 569.
George Harrison, 403.
George Henry, 91, 420.
George Henry Hobart, 403.
George Joseph, 119.
George Levine, 400.
George Lyman, 125, 458.
George M., 399, 480, 523, 576.
George Manderville, 478.
George N., 255.
George Nelson, 100.
George Porter, 551.
George Royal, 521.
George Russell, 258, 406.
George S., 69.
George Seymour, 522.
George Van Ness, 123.
George W., 428.
George Ward, 394.
George Washington, 366, 468, 527.
George Watson, 561.
George William, 394.
George Willie, 406.
George Winfield, 335, 473.
George Wolcott, 379.
Georgia Anna, 432.
Georgia Grace, 90.
Gershom, 46.
Gertrude Amanda, 449.
Gertrude Ellen, 467.
Gertrude Elsie, 531.
Gertrude Margaret, 474.
Gideon, 204, 252.
Gideon Washburn, 252.
Gilbert Barton, 97.
Gladys, 427.
Glenn, 123.

TREAT, Goodrich, 60.
Goodwin George, 561.
Gordon, 52, 67.
Gordon A., 120.
Grace, 40. 258, 399, 420.
Grace Abbott, 361.
Grace Ann, 467.
Grace Aurora, 95.
Grace Eliza, 483.
Grace Estell, 123.
Grace Louisa, 97.
Gussie, 430.
Hamlin, 75.
Hannah, 24, 45, 58. 63, 71, 86, 163, 175, 183, 238, 250, 258, 259, 285, 311, 500, 555.
Hannah B., 400.
Hannah Catherine, 317.
Hannah Flagg, 113.
Hannah J., 76.
Hannah Lovinia, 529.
Hannah Lydia, 354.
Hannah M., 77.
Hannah Maria, 108, 447.
Hannah More, 449.
Hannah Stella, 125.
Harlow, 519.
Harmon, 394.
Harmon Wooster, 465.
Harold Leverett, 403.
Harold Robert, 399.
Harold Samuel, 396.
Harriet, 57, 291, 323, 358, 378, 506, 541, 555. 567, 576.
Harriet A., 111.
Harriet Amelia, 73.
Harriet Arvilla, 69.
Harriet B., 318.
Harriet E., 318. 569.
Harriet Edith, 564.
Harriet Elizabeth, 118.
Harriet Ella, 558.
Harriet Ellis, 356.
Harriet Emeline, 461.
Harriet Esther, 457.
Mrs. Harriet F., 346.
Harriet Herpin, 371.
Harriet Jeanette, 390.
Harriet Lucinda, 467.
Harriet M., 385.
Harriet Maria, 350, 389.
Harriet Mariah, 94.
Harriet Orriel, 382.
Harriet Palmer, 103.
Harriet Pendleton, 435.
Harriet S., 400. 558.
Harriet Stocking, 323.
Harriet Theresa, 398.
Harris Henry, 112.
Harry, 129, 431, 573.
Harry Brown, 105.
Harry Eason, 564.
Harry Hinman, 403.
Harry Lee, 470.
Harry Melville, 478.
Harry Thompson, 129.
Harry Whiting, 426.
Hartford, 433.
Harvey, 314, 317, 546.
TREAT, Harvey Hubbard, 384.
Harvey Wallace, 127.
Hattie, 407.
Hattie Alice, 128.
Hattie E., 122.
Hattie H., 115.
Hattie J., 120.
Hattie M., 451.
Hattie Roseline, 463.
Hayward Cushing, 423.
Hazell, 426.
Helen, 58, 69, 72, 473, 475.
Helen A., 402.
Helen Belle, 460.
Helen Case, 573.
Helen F., 406.
Helen Fulton, 481.
Helen Jerusha, 395.
Helen Loveland, 481.
Helen Maria, 402.
Helen Martha, 122.
Helena, 412.
Helena Merlino, 345.
Heman, 59.
Henrietta, 379, 523, 573.
Henrietta, E., 318.
Henrietta M., 448.
Henrietta Maria, 564.
Henrietta Maud, 376.
Henry, 66, 67, 77, 322, 370. 420, 430, 520, 535, 537, 539, 543, 545, 558, 573, 577.
Henry Birdseye, 399.
Henry Bryan, 481.
Henry Burr, 523.
Henry C., 103.
Henry Chauncey, 323.
Henry Chester, 553.
Henry Glendower, 78.
Henry J., 323.
Henry Morell, 529.
Henry Oliver, 468.
Henry Weston, 381.
Henry Wright, 451.
Heppy, 546.
Hepzibah, 210, 257.
Herbert Ainsby, 460.
Herbert Leroy, 481.
Herbert William, 478.
Hermon Leroy, 521.
Hetta, 384.
Hetta Louisa, 384.
Hiram, 59, 78. 354, 355.
Hiram Bryan, 381. 451.
Hiram Francis, 107.
Hiram Henry, 431.
Hobart I., 576.
Hobart Pitkin, 557.
Homer, 315.
Homer H., 61.
Honor, 32.
Hopey, 510.
Horace, 59, 88, 128, 370, 392, 513.
Horace Brooks, 119.
Horace Chester, 565.
Horace Edward, 465.
Horace Emmons, 464.
Horace Jay, 68.
TREAT, Horace Jones, 523.
Horace Nathaniel, 440.
Horace Tingley, 402.
Horace Wadsworth, 113.
Horatio, iv, 322.
Hosea, 58, 322, 323.
Hosea Grant, 469.
Hosea Harry, 469.
Howard, 399.
Howard Alton, 470.
Howard Day, 551.
Howard Hoffman, 466.
Howard Nuton, 488.
Howard Platt, 483.
Howard Wolcott, 481.
Howell, 548.
Howell Burr, 543, 561.
Hubert, 112.
Hubert Adams, 551.
Hugh Peters, 565.
Huldah, 321, 323, 353.
Huldah Maria. 429.
Ida Adaline, 116.
Ida M., 87, 552.
Idella Maria, 442.
Ina F., 529.
Ira, 323, 547.
Ira Burton, 564.
Ira Edwin, 564.
Ira Hascal, 94.
Ira Ralph, 123.
Irene, 416.
Irene Martha, 467.
Irving C., 113.
Irving Lyman, 480.
Irwin Stanley, 561.
Irwin Webster, 561.
Isaac, 40, 44, 45, 47, 48, 58, 62, 164, 248, 255, 299, 310, 372, 378, 389, 579.
Isaac Gilkey, 352.
Isaac Newton, 78.
Isaac Platt, 459.
Isaac Rexford, 303.
Isabel, 115.
Isabella, 356, 561.
Isabella J., 407.
Isabella Martha, 342.
Isabelle, 123.
Isadora, 465.
Isaiah Grant, 463.
Isaiah McCarty, 67.
Israel Talcott, 63.
Izbon, 69.
J., 575.
J. Eugene, 456.
J. Mortimer, 120.
Jacob, 518.
Jacob Lionel, 102.
James, 25, 30, 31, 119. 184, 287, 347, 356, 488, 490, 493, 496, 505, 507, 515, 520, 545, 567, 568, 570, 571, 572, 576.
James A., 579.
James Augustus, 342.
James Bentley, 63, 580.
James Bird, 524.
James Blanchard, 429.
James Bradley, 112.

TREAT, James D., 77, 78.
James Dodge, 404.
James Elbert, 372.
James Emmet, 520.
James Franklin, 420.
James Frederick, 129.
James Frithey, 468.
James Ithiel, 520.
James Lincoln, 430.
James Lyman, 125.
James Madison, 355, 430, 431.
James Melvin, 432.
James Montgomery, 78.
James Morris, 526.
James Oberlin, 344.
James Paul, 403.
James Perkins, 353.
James Philip, 78.
James Porter, 505.
James Roberts, 403.
James S., 352.
James Stanton, 515.
James W., 101.
James Walter Norton, 89.
James Watson, 112.
James Welles, 128.
James Whitman, 341.
James Wilber, 520.
James Wilson, 574.
Jane, 146, 181, 184, 186, 204, 247, 254, 300, 303, 374.
Jane E., 114, 303, 317.
Jane Elizabeth, 352, 371, 399, 563.
Jane Emeline, 396.
Jane Hepzibah, 564.
Jane Julia, 557.
Jane Kirby, 555.
Jane P., 380.
Jane Rachel, 89.
Jane Spes, 296.
Janet Riley, 505.
Janette, 407.
Jared, 63, 83, 540.
Jared Beecher DeWitte, 461.
Jarius, 58.
Jason A., 321.
Jason Edgar, 479.
Jay E., 125.
Jay P., 106.
Jay Strong, 103.
Jean, 184.
Jeanett, 376.
Jeanette, 390.
Jemima, 54, 70, 74, 196, 490, 493, 546.
Jemima Hepzibah, 564.
Jemima Malissa, 467.
Jennette Irene, 391.
Jennie, 89, 443, 446.
Jennie Ado, 469.
Jennie Isabel, 483.
Jennie Mary, 462.
Jennie May, 442.
Jennie T., 95.
Jerome, 115, 511.
Jerome F., 82.

TREAT, Jerusha, 63, 298, 493, 494, 496, 497, 506, 575.
Jesse, 63, 111, 430, 572.
Jesse Davis, 352.
Jesse Orren, 116.
Jessie, 431.
Jessie Edmonds, 445.
Jessie Louisa, 408.
Jessie May, 127.
Jireh, 374.
Joanna, 33, 57, 217, 228, 572.
John, 44, 46, 52, 59, 61, 68, 70, 150, 163, 164, 179, 184, 194, 228, 234, 238, 249, 259, 286, 287, 307, 322, 352, 354, 359, 385, 396, 403, 406, 468, 496, 500, 505, 508, 509, 517, 518, 540, 559, 574, 575.
John Alexander, 421.
John Alfred, 570.
John Allen, 368.
John Augustine, 323.
John Bethuel, 394.
John Breck, 220.
John Burnett, 124.
John Calvin, 452.
John Chambers, 317.
John Chester, 548.
John Cornelius, 98.
John Donald, 468.
John Elmer, 109, 402.
John Ford, 521.
John Francis, 570.
John Frank, 355, 431.
John Garry, 455.
John Gilmore, 429.
John Gunn, 376.
John Hanmer, 505.
John Harvey, 165, 414.
John Hawley, 313.
John Heber, 565.
John Henry, 394, 404.
John James, 468.
John Jay, 73, 102, 124.
John Joseph, 543.
John Lawson, 515.
John Lee, 406.
John Mortimer, 551.
John O., 442.
John Ogden, 527.
John Partridge, 290.
John Pendleton, 352.
John Peters, 564.
John Quincy, 518.
John Rolph, 74.
John Roscoe, 352.
John S., 369.
John Selah, 564.
John Sheldon, 404.
John Thomas, 253.
John W., 115.
John Wheat, 115.
John William, 398.
Jonah, 164, 307, 384.
Jonah David, 452.
Jonah Newton, 445.
Jonathan, 45, 61, 164, 198, 299, 346, 374, 575.

TREAT, Jonathan Buck, 238, 417.
Jonathan Cole, 106.
Jonathan Franklin, Iv, 420.
Joseph, 63, 110, 125, 128, 163, 164, 174, 176, 177, 184, 190, 193, 194, 203, 204, 249, 250, 252, 253, 254, 285, 289, 310, 314, 352, 360, 388, 389, 390, 494, 517, 537, 546, 558, 570, 576, 579.
Joseph Andrew, 310, 388.
Joseph Arthur, 435.
Joseph Atwater, 453.
Joseph Atwood, 473.
Joseph Augustus, 125, 437.
Joseph B., 321.
Joseph Bennette, 341.
Joseph Bradford, 425.
Joseph Burrell, 315.
Joseph Camp, 558.
Joseph Canfield, 391.
Joseph Canning, 508.
Joseph E., 256.
Joseph Eli, 462.
Joseph Ernest, 435.
Joseph Franklin, 292, 342.
Joseph Hadden, 60.
Joseph Henry, 531.
Joseph Hubert, 398.
Joseph Lancton, 324.
Joseph Orrin, 469.
Joseph Owen, 558.
Joseph P., 466.
Joseph Preston, 466.
Joseph R., 430, 579.
Joseph Randolph, 73.
Joseph Richard, 390.
Joseph S., 66.
Joseph Sanborn, 357, 434.
Joseph Tuller, 389.
Josephine, 439.
Josephine Almeda, 565.
Josephine Emma, 403.
Josephine Ernestine, 435.
Josephine P., 433.
Josephine Maria, 110.
Josephine May, 522.
Joshua, 179, 230, 238, 283, 346, 473.
Joshua Dallas, 417.
Josiah, 77.
Judson, 401.
Julia, 59, 128, 307, 310, 323, 354, 397, 511.
Julia Abby, 355.
Julia Almira, 395.
Julia Amorette, 458.
Julia Angelina, 515.
Julia Ann, 507.
Julia Belinda, 560.
Julia Bryan, 307.
Julia Eliza, 315.
Julia Ella, 102.
Julia Eunice, 386, 458.
Julia Louisa, 391.
Julia Lucretia, 315.
Julia M., 321.
Julia Mary, 383.
Julia Matilda, 89.

TREAT, Julia Ophelia, 520.
Julia Rose, 565.
Mrs. Julia W., 503.
Juliet Geneva, 459.
Juliette Adeline, 119.
Juliette Irene, 461.
Julius, 64.
Julius Allen, 94.
Julius Hubbard, 455.
Julius J., 531.
Julius Wiley, 441.
Junia, 323.
Justus, 59, 77.
Justus James, 108.
Kate, 429.
Kate Amanda, 434.
Kate Sheldon, 405.
Katharine, 31, 426.
Katherine Woodruff, 456.
Keturah, 575.
Kittie, 552.
Kittie Emma, 531.
Kitty I., 442.
Laban, 573.
Lamira Hutchins, 458.
Lansing, 59.
Lathrop, 88.
Laura, 52, 53.
Laura A., 302, 324.
Laura Aloysia, 421.
Laura Ann, 389, 460, 524.
Laura J., 470.
Laura Jane, 418.
Laura Lyman, 458.
Laura M., 482, 526.
Laura Mabel, 434.
Laura P., 515.
Lauren Tuttle, 533.
Lauretta Lucy, 287.
Lavina, 89.
Lawrence Earle, 481.
Lee Monroe, 434.
Lela Eveline, 531.
Leland Roane, 126.
Lemon Bradley, 573.
Leonard, 83.
Leonard Andrew, 427.
Leonard Atwater, 372.
Leonard Merrill, 427.
Leonard Shute, 356.
Leonard Welles, 111, 127, 572.
Leslie, 125.
Leslie R., 552.
Lester Corral, 560.
Lester Hutchins, 548.
Levantia, 572.
Leverett, 390.
Leverett Bryan, 460.
Leverett Jackson, 403.
Levi, 46.
Levi Stuart, 89.
Lewellyn, 318.
Lewellyn James, 467.
Lewis, 57, 78, 118.
Lewis Asa, 461.
Lewis Edward, 122.
Lewis J., 96, 523.
Lewis L., 122.
TREAT, Lillian Elizabeth, 121, 519.
Lillian Gertrude, 123.
Lillian Maud, 472.
Lillie B., 87.
Lillie Etta, 464, 581.
Lilly, 574.
Linda Ruth, 560.
Lizzie Benjamin, 564.
Lizzie Coulson, 103.
Lizzie Estella, 476.
Lizzie May, 124.
Lizzie Zebiah, 473.
Lloyd Burton, 127.
Lois Amelia, 117.
Lois Augusta, 490.
Lois Maria, 511.
Lois Theanna, 483.
Lois V., 94.
Lora, 63.
Lorana, 311, 392.
Loren Augustus Starritt, 125.
Loren Ludlow, 108.
Lorenzo Hart, 90.
Lottie, 102.
Lottie Belle, 482.
Lottie Elizabeth, 482.
Lottie Louisa, 476.
Lottie May, 520.
Louis Edson, 351.
Louis Kelly, 473.
Louisa, 58, 68, 78, 401, 478, 524.
Louisa Ann, 341.
Louisa Ellen, 548.
Louisa Emogene, 390.
Louisa Jackson, 426.
Louisa Lancey S., 341.
Louisa M., 550.
Louisa Maria, 469.
Louisa R., 70.
Lovina, 63.
Lovisa, 59.
Lu Ellen, 519.
Luama, 258.
Lucia, 53.
Lucie Isabella, 460.
Lucinda, 44, 59, 398, 539, 547.
Lucius, 321.
Lucius Cochran, 481.
Lucius Junius Brutus, 341.
Lucretia, 252.
Lucretia Mariah, 69.
Lucretia R., 120.
Lucy, 48, 125, 292, 323, 390, 500, 509, 521, 575.
Lucy Abi, 574.
Lucy Ann, 94, 542.
Lucy B., 77.
Lucy Celia, 91.
Lucy E., 452.
Lucy Elmira, 418.
Lucy Evelyn, 441.
Lucy Fuller, 438.
Lucy Jane, 377.
Lucy Josephine, 292.
Lucy M., 67.
Lucy Sizer, 323.
Lucy Wiley, 369.
TREAT, Luella Eliza, 91.
Luella Elmira, 96.
Luella Maud, 401.
Luke, 519.
Lulu, 403.
Lulu Augusta, 445.
Lulu Belle, 482.
Lura, 551.
Luther, 509.
Lydia, 61, 63, 115, 284, 287, 318.
Lydia A., 317.
Lydia Ann, 302, 376, 449.
Lydia Brooks, 355.
Lydia E., 106.
Lydia Eliza, 397.
Lydia Ella, 404.
Lydia Ellen, 110.
Lydia Ensign, 561.
Lydia Parker, 288, 418.
Lyman, 68, 77, 550.
Lyman L., 95.
Lyman Munson, 520.
Lyman V., 165, 445.
Mabel, 41, 48, 125, 250, 460, 489, 574.
Mabel B., 532.
Mabel Frances, 441.
Mabel Huxford, 474.
Mabel L., 104.
Madison Aaron, 391.
Madison Arza, 462.
Madora A., 107.
Malachi, 208.
Malina, 74.
Malvina Clewley, 433.
Manderville, 366.
Manley, 60.
Marcia, 541.
Marcia E., 104.
Marcia Ione, 560.
Marcus Joseph Reilay, 557.
Mrs. Marcy, 179.
Margaret, 73.
Margaret Ann, 108, 429.
Margaret Antoinette, 291.
Margaret Hovey, 568.
Margaret Jane, 122.
Margaret Melissa, 573.
Maria, 93, 111, 288, 370, 375, 397, 530, 546, 558.
Maria Coolidge, 283.
Maria Eliza, 558.
Maria Hyde, 419.
Maria Ione, 560.
Maria Louisa, 111, 572.
Maria Pendleton, 429.
Mariah, 446.
Marie Frances, 96.
Marietta Newton, 386.
Mariette Merrill, 521.
Marilla, 60.
Marion, 427.
Marion Georgia, 95.
Marion Hubbard, 423.
Marion Louisa, 533.
Marjorie, 427.
Marjorie Kent, 456.
Mark Liddle, 481.

TREAT, Martha, 40, 46, 67, 239, 248, 254, 375, 397, 509, 555.
Martha Adell, 543.
Martha Alice, 462.
Martha Ann, 113, 347, 558.
Martha Beecher, 444.
Martha Elizabeth, 386.
Martha Elvira, 127.
Martha Esther, 317.
Martha G., 400.
Martha J., 443.
Martha Richardson, 478.
Martha Wolcott, 497, 513.
Mary, 2, 23, 36, 39, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 47, 63, 64, 75, 76, 107, 115, 163, 180, 189, 208, 210-220, 224, 227, 234, 241, 255, 259, 285, 300, 301, 307, 309, 316, 323, 366, 374, 381, 391, 426, 470, 473, 480, 496, 499, 500, 506, 508, 514, 517, 519, 524, 537, 539, 547, 552, 557, 558, 575, 576.
Mrs. Mary, 23, 179, 315.
Mary A., 442, 451.
Mrs. Mary A. C., 165.
Mary Abigail, 391.
Mary Adeline, 462.
Mary Agnes, 421.
Mary Amanda, 576.
Mary Amelia, 472.
Mary Angeline, 129.
Mary Ann, 68, 78, 103, 352, 358, 374, 398, 402, 417, 441, 468, 572.
Mary Anna, 435, 448.
Mary Arvilla, 119.
Mary Augusta, 532.
Mary B., 452.
Mary Baldwin, 448.
Mary Brace, 84.
Mary Bray, 443.
Mary Brown, 314.
Mary Bryan, 452.
Mary C., 105, 124.
Mary Calista, 112.
Mary Clarck, 508.
Mary Clark, 395.
Mary Coe, 562.
Mary Davis, 253.
Mary Delia, 403.
Mary E., 52, 106, 119, 125, 291, 380, 456, 505.
Mary Elanire, 126.
Mary Elizabeth, 287, 322, 359, 360, 406, 429, 527, 531, 551, 568.
Mary Ellen, 351, 413, 468, 475.
Mary Esther, 386, 455.
Mary Frances, 384, 404, 480.
Mary Hannah, 292.
Mary Harriet, 402.
Mary Henrietta, 442.
Mary Hinks, 506.
Mary Ida, 434.
Mary Isabella, 390.
Mary Jane, 92, 109, 379, 389, 558, 571.
Mary Kate, 89.
TREAT, Mary Kathaline, 557.
Mary L., 90, 302.
Mary Louisa, 104, 429.
Mary Lucinda, 382.
Mary Lucretia, 315, 399.
Mary Lydia, 65.
Mary Maggie, 86.
Mary Mariah, 467.
Mary Maud, 570.
Mary Merwin, 311.
Mary Northrop, 380.
Mary P., 576.
Mary Park, 434.
Mary R., 460, 561.
Mary Rich, 417.
Mary Robena, 291.
Mary Sumner, 126.
Mary V., 100.
Mary W., 576.
Mary Whitman, 283.
Maryett A., 357.
Matilda, 76.
Matilda Lucinda, 467.
Matthias, 23, 534, 536, 537, 538, 542.
Mattie, 116.
Mattie B., 94.
Maude, 574.
Maud Ellis, 108.
May, 352.
May Lee, 473.
Mehetable, 310, 319.
Mehitable, 368, 373, 505.
Mercy, 43, 65, 179, 195, 210, 297.
Mercy C., 100.
Merle Edwin, 124.
Merritt, 375.
Merritt Edward, 459.
Micajah, 254.
Miles, 372.
Milo Clinton, iv, 526.
Milton, 511.
Milton A., 532.
Milton Park, 76.
Mina H., 456.
Mina M., 456.
Miner S., 407.
Minerva, 252.
Minerva Ruth, 81.
Minerva T., 79.
Minnie, 128, 430.
Minnie Ann, 468.
Minnie B., 95.
Minnie Hill, 396.
Minnie L., 455.
Minnie M., 122.
Minnie May, 433.
Mira Lucretia, 403.
Miranda Jane, 352.
Miriam, 210.
Miriam Crosby, 441.
Mrs. Molly, 500.
Monroe L., 302.
Morgan, 126.
Mortimer Smith, 164, 165, 249, 460.
Moses, 59.
Moses Watts, 440.
TREAT, Mulford, 241, 294.
Munn, 400.
Myra Caroline, 431.
Myra Louisa, 469.
Nancy, 63, 257, 285, 321, 367, 419, 520.
Nancy A., 512.
Nancy Allen, 451.
Nancy Eveline, 109.
Nancy Harriet, 356.
Nancy Helen, 69.
Nancy Jane, 69.
Nancy Jennet, 320.
Nancy Lorana, 463.
Nancy Ocilia, 429.
Nancy Pulsifer, 91.
Nathan, 310.
Nathan C., 459.
Nathaniel, 195, 294, 349, 366, 367, 440.
Nathaniel B., 426.
Nathaniel Gale, 291.
Nathaniel William, 441.
Nehemiah, 317.
Nellie, 107, 407.
Nellie Alice, 89.
Nellie Catharine, 452.
Nellie Florence, 437.
Nellie G., 426.
Nellie Jane, 115.
Nellie L., 452.
Nellie Lucinda, 128.
Nellie M., 103.
Nellie May, 394.
Nellie Oliver, 421.
Nellie R., 103.
Nelson, 102, 354.
Nelson Jay, 392.
Nestor, Nestore, 62.
Nettie E., 481.
Newell Henry, 127.
Noah Nelson, 73.
Noble, 576.
Norman C., 119.
Norman Elverton, 426.
Noyes, 382.
Noyes Alling, 461.
Noyes Daffnee, 459.
Olive, 41, 48, 76, 374, 380, 542, 575.
Olive Stimson, 427.
Oliver, 490, 543.
Oliver Fletcher, 432.
Oliver John Harney, 511.
Oliver Parker, 417, 473.
Oliver Porter, 550.
Ora J., 87.
Orange, 57.
Orange S., 57.
Orange Sackett, 457.
Orcelia E., 67.
Oren, 69, 507.
Oren Lewis, 573.
Orie John, 470.
Orin B., 75.
Orion, 128.
Orriel, 382.
Orriel Clarissa, 451.
Orrin, 64, 356, 381.

TREAT, Orrin Brown, 431.
Orrin Newton, 382.
Orrin Royce, 400, 469.
Orvilla, 59.
Orville Manley, 69.
Osborn S., 543.
Osborne Welles, 126.
Oscar Clinton, 126.
Oscar F., 106.
Oscar Finley, 115.
Oscar Franklin, 79.
Owen, 550.
Pamelia, 306, 510.
Pamelia Frances, 384.
Park, 75.
Parker, 431.
Parmer, 62.
Patience, 47.
Patty, 370.
Payson Jackson, 128.
Pearl, 571.
Percival Webster, 423.
Percy Albert, 475.
Perley S., 531.
Permelia, 86.
Peter, 45, 63.
Phebe, 60, 195, 312, 313, 499, 508.
Phebe Olinda, 93.
Phebe Staples, 432.
Philemon, 370.
Philena Harding, 432.
Philip P., 446.
Philosebius, 245.
Polly, 60, 234, 288, 313, 389.
Polly Ann, 370.
Polly Etta, 79.
Polly M., 97.
Polly Pomeroy, 283.
Prudence, 43, 490, 493, 496, 515.
Prudence Maria, 513.
Prudence Wright, 501.
Rachel, 45, 47, 62, 239, 511, 540.
Rachel Stringer, 316.
Ralph B., 115.
Ralph Benton, 86.
Ralph James, 420.
Ransel, 60.
Rebecca, 46, 47, 259, 307, 354, 493, 495.
Rebecca Anna, 468.
Rebecca Irene, 392.
Rebecca Jane, 467.
Rebecca Maria, 385.
Rebecca Marilla, 508.
Resina, 511.
Reuben, 539, 545.
Reyno Hoffman, 466.
Rhoda, 67, 365.
Rhoda Ann, 79.
Rhoda Bell, 127.
Richard, 3, 4, 23, 25, 26, 30, 35, 38, 42, 49, 133, 164, 204, 205, 308, 310, 353, 390, 430, 485, 493, 534, 537, 546, 568.
Richard Amos, 508.
Richard Augustus, 569.
TREAT, Richard Bryan, 387.
Richard H., 317.
Richard Henry, 254.
Richard Joseph, 316.
Richard Mortimer, 165, 460.
Richard Samuel, 315.
Richard Sidney, 82.
Gov. Robert, 130-166, 176, 178, 180.
Robert, 3, 30, 64, 110, 134, 163, 164, 179, 181, 194, 197, 220, 235, 238, 246, 254, 276, 286, 287, 299, 347, 357, 373, 442, 446, 465, 560, 563, 567.
Robert Atwater, 443.
Robert Belden, 445, 460.
Robert Bradley, 372.
Robert Brady, 124.
Robert Bruce, 115.
Robert Bucknam, 433.
Robert Byron, 423, 552.
Robert Crosby, 423.
Robert Edward, 399.
Robert Emmet, 522.
Robert Henry, 238.
Robert Ives, 443.
Robert Mallery, 446.
Robert Marcus, 376.
Robert Paine, 96, 549.
Robert Preston, 466.
Robert Redcus, 100.
Robert Smith, 318.
Robert Somers, 560.
Robert Vance, 128.
Robey Brown, 430.
Roger, 427.
Roger Brotherton, 482.
Roger Newton, 445.
Roland, 76.
Rollin Jerome, 396.
Rosa Etta, 433.
Rosalia, 286.
Rosalia Hopkins, 355.
Rosanna Parmenter, 361.
Rose, 574.
Rose Trevor, 119.
Rosellia, 115.
Rosette, 370.
Rosilla Grant, 431.
Roswell, 537, 564.
Rowland Greene, 522.
Roxanna, 48, 65.
Roy M., 480.
Roy Rand, 396.
Royal, 558.
Royal C., 532.
Royal Canfield, 461.
Royal Charles, 110.
Royal Clark, 522.
Royal Harrington, 531.
Ruby, 68.
Ruby May, 399.
Rufus, 347, 568.
Rufus Gates, 116.
Russell, 63, 431, 529, 537.
Russell Adams, 418, 419.
Ruth, 43, 46, 62, 71, 83, 210, 440, 465, 537.
Ruth Emma, 479.
TREAT, Ruth Lucy, 403.
Ruthford, 573.
Sallie Pearl, 466.
Sally, 257, 505, 556, 575.
Sally Betsey, 319.
Sally Eliza, 317.
Sally Sophia, 393.
Salmon, 491, 499, 509, 515, 547, 558.
Salmon Warfield, 518.
Samantha, 403.
Samuel, 47, 48, 86, 118, 162, 164, 167, 174, 188, 189, 194, 198, 209, 217, 220, 222, 233, 234, 238, 240, 254, 278, 294, 305, 316, 341, 352, 353, 381, 382, 397, 405, 490, 497, 498, 499, 505, 506, 544, 577.
Samuel Atwater, 372.
Samuel Aurelius, 450.
Samuel B., 87.
Samuel Bryan, 307.
Samuel Clinton, 111.
Samuel Eibridge, 404.
Samuel Eugene, 127.
Samuel Gale, 292.
Samuel Gyles, 282, 340.
Samuel Henry, 396.
Samuel Hubbel, 544.
Samuel Ives, 469.
Samuel Lancton, 322, 324.
Samuel Langton, 324.
Samuel Lincoln, 315.
Samuel Loring, 570.
Samuel Marshall, 401.
Samuel Matthews, 352.
Samuel Peet, 257.
Samuel Stringer, 316.
Samuel Train, 411.
Samuel Willis, 374.
Samuel Worcester, 314.
Samuell, 23.
Sanford Strong, 85.
Sarah, 34, 36, 40, 45, 46, 59, 62, 76, 98, 112, 120, 128, 131, 187, 189, 195, 197, 205, 241, 246, 248, 250, 251, 254, 285, 291, 295, 298, 301, 307, 370, 372, 373, 380, 390, 491, 496, 497, 498, 529, 536, 571, 575, 576.
Mrs. Sarah, 576.
Sarah A., 575.
Sarah Amanda, 345, 445.
Sarah Andrew, 254.
Sarah Ann, 87, 379, 391, 568, 570.
Sarah Ann Martha, 557.
Sarah C., 569.
Sarah Catharine, 351.
Sarah Cornelia, 77.
Sarah E., 352.
Sarah Eliza, 431.
Sarah Ellen, 357.
Sarah Georgianna, 291.
Sarah J., 400.
Sarah Jane, 383, 451.
Sarah Josephine, 439.
Sarah Lucinda, 318.

TREAT, Sarah M., 111, 402, 576.
Sarah Maria, 315.
Sarah Pryor, 373.
Sarah R., 505.
Sarah Roberts, 543.
Sarah Sweetser, 355.
Sarah Thomas, 453.
Sarah Winslow, 478.
Sarah Wolcott, 508.
Selah, 308, 547.
Rev. Selah Burr, 20, 559.
Semantha, 62.
Serena Elizabeth, 457.
Seth, 539, 571.
Seymour, 67.
Seymour Edward, 96.
Seymour Emmet, 481.
Sheldon C., 442.
Sheldon D., 442.
Sheldon J., 443.
Sherman, 321.
Sherman E., 407.
Shubael, 322, 324, 402.
Sibbel, 259.
Sidney Clark, 308, 386, 455.
Sidney Hubbell, 565.
Sidney Joseph, 430.
Sidney Tennant, 66.
Sidney W., 78.
Sidney Wellington, 456.
Silas, 48.
Silas Buswell, iv, 360.
Silas Herbert, 472.
Silas Irving, 417.
Silas King, 403.
Silvai, 43.
Silvester, 519.
Silvy, 572.
Simeon Joslyn, 355.
Sinai, 540.
Smith, 574.
Sophia, 78, 88, 545.
Sophia C., 376.
Sophia Lucy, 90.
Sophronia, 59.
Sophronia Adaline, 317.
Sophronia Kellogg, 323.
Stanley, 427.
Stanley William, 450.
Statirah, 58.
Statirah H., 77.
Stella Eccelian, 520,
Stephen, 204, 210, 252, 258, 371, 539, 540, 575.
Stephen A., 164, 371.
Stephen Atwater, 298.
Stephen B., 321.
Stephen Decatur, 93.
Stephen Deloss, 529.
Stephen Platt, 465.
Stephen Thurston, 352.
Stiles Erastus, 382.
Stiles Jonathan, 446.
Stuart Amos, 89.
Sullivan, 93.
Susan, 288, 303, 311.
Susan A., 100, 112, 127.
Susan Alice, 426.
Susan Amelia, 321, 511.
TREAT, Susan Antoinette, 384.
Susan Caroline, 395.
Susan Elizabeth, 374.
Susan Emily, 417.
Susan Frances, 469.
Susan L. A., 72.
Susan Maria, 340.
Susan Matilda, 517.
Susan Olive, 402.
Susanna, 43, 67, 486, 534.
Susannah, 373, 567.
Sutliffe, 58.
Sybil, 249, 308, 389, 537.
Sylvanus Franklin, 441.
Sylvanus Rich, 295, 308, 438.
Sylvester, 76, 87, 117, 509, 542.
Sylvester Chapman, 91.
Sylvester Jay, 443.
Sylvia Lillian, 533.
Syra, 509.
Syria, 500.
Tamsen Rosalia, 533.
Tenty, 299.
Teressa L., 95.
Thaddeus Justus, 107.
Thalia Amelia, 393.
Thaniel, 292.
Thelos Clark, 454.
Theoda Julia, 531.
Theodore, 538, 545, 571.
Theodore Augustus, 417.
Theodore N., 552.
Theresa Matilda, 467.
Theron, 518.
Thirza, 370.
Thomas, 22, 36, 37, 40, 41, 43, 53, 54, 57, 62, 69, 97, 175.
Thomas Alonzo, 397, 466.
Thomas Cooper, 89.
Thomas Nelson, 95.
Thomas Ray, 532.
Thomas Robbins, 510, 523.
Thomas S., 98.
Thomas Warren, 518.
Timothy, 42, 53, 68, 258.
Tirzah, 368.
Titus, 58.
Tommie, 466.
Truman, 49.
Tryphena, 542.
Tryphosa, 54.
Upham, 356.
Upham Stowers, 356, 434.
Upton, 418.
Upton Frederick, 417.
Urania, 406.
Valentine, 551.
Valeria, 113.
Valeria Parker, 347.
Verina Estelle, 433.
Vernon Ives, 469.
Vester (? Sylvester), 62.
Victor Hugo, 102.
Victoria, 69.
Victoria Julia, 460.
Virginia Eliza, 378.
Vivian, 102.
Waldo Pierce, 348.
Wallace Orvill, 68.
TREAT, Wallace Orville, 560.
Walter, 553.
Walter Bayard, 563.
Walter Beard, 540.
Walter Dwyer, 421.
Walter Henry, 430.
Walter Irvin, 479.
Walter Leverett, 482.
Walter Parker, 473.
Wareton Ransom, 68.
Warren, 234.
Warren Augustus, 107.
Warren Curtis, 433.
Warren Franklin, 423.
Warren Frithey, 467, 468.
Warren Thrall, 113.
Wayland Almon, 97.
Webster, 422.
Wesley, 427.
Whitman, 579.
Wilbur, 102.
Willard, 68, 553.
Willard Ellery, 550.
Willard F., 105.
Willard H., 124.
Willard James, 358.
William, 52, 78, 83, 84, 196, 241, 284, 287, 295, 323, 351, 391, 397, 401, 407, 419, 509, 510, 522, 541, 549, 571, 574, 576, 579.
William Allen, 352.
William Ashbel, 77.
William Augustus, 419.
William Beach, 548.
William Bethuel, 373.
William Broadwell, 403.
William Brown, 430.
William Bryant, 442.
William Burr, 561.
William C., 448.
William Carlos, 400.
William Dwight, 391.
William E., 101, 402, 428.
William Edmund, 313.
William Edwin, 341, 469, 543.
William Finch, 405.
William G., 473.
William George, 115.
William Grant, 355.
William H., 112, 462.
William Hamilton, 373.
William Henry, 106, 123, 529.
William Holmes, 406.
William Howard, 126.
William Hubert, 466.
William Irving, 473.
William James, 286.
William Lucius, 463.
William M., 352.
William Marcus, 101.
William Moulton, 433.
William Oliver, 551.
William P., 466.
William Parker, 352.
William Philo, 473.
William Porter, 429, 550.
William Prentice, 96.

TREAT, William S., 318.
William Selah, 559.
William Sewall, 352.
William Sprague, 317.
William Stanley, 549.
William Thomas, 420.
William Wallis, 318.
William Warren, 94.
William Willis, 521.
William Wyllie, 427.
Willie, 352, 524.
Willis, 524.
Willis, Eugene, 529.
Winfield G., 120.
Winfield Scott, 353, 429, 478.
Winnie Louise, 484.
Woolcot, 497.
Wright, 123.
TREATE, Bridgett, 4.
David, 3.
Dorcas, 2.
James, 30, 488.
Jane, 2.
Lucretia, 3, 4.
Margarett, 3.
Mary, 3.
Richard, 2, 3, 21.
Robert, 2, 3, 4, 21.
Roger, 3, 4.
Thirza, 22.
Thomas, 2.
TREATT, Esther, 3.
George, 3.
Henry, 3, 535.
John Burford, 3.
Richard Curt, 3.
Robert, 21.
TREET, Philow, 246.
William Philo, 478.
TREIT, Henry, 577.
TRENT, Andrew, 193.
TRET, Trett, Alice, 22, 29.
Henry, 3.
James, 21, 25.
Richard, 3, 9, 21, 25.
TREVETT, Kate, 97.
TREVOR, Rose S., 119.
TREWORGY, Edward, 275.
TREYT, Katherine, 3.
TRIPP, Sarah, 529.
TROOT, John, 11.
Matthew, 11.
TROOTT, John, Johes, 9.
TROT, TROTT, TROTTE, name, 2, 20-23.
Agnes, 6, 9, 11, 15, 16, 17.
Alce, 9.
Alexander, 5, 8.
Alice, Alyce, Alicia, 6, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16.
Ann, 3.
Anne, 8, 19.
Barbara, 19.
Barbera, 7.
Catharine, Catherine, 6.
Charitie, Charity, 10, 17, 19.
Christiana, Xpiana, 14, 15.
Christon, 19.
TROT, TROTT, TROTTE, Christopher, Christover, Xpofer, 5, 7, 9, 16, 18, 19.
Dorothy, 18, 19.
Edeth, Edethe, Edith, Edithe, 9, 10, 11, 18.
Edward, 11.
Elias, 24.
Elinora, 10.
Elizabeth, 5, 8, 10, 17, 18.
Emet, 8.
Ereophela, 11.
Francis, ffrancis, 8, 9, 17.
Grace, 17.
Henrie, Henry, Henrye, 8, 10, 11, 15, 17, 19.
Honore, 18.
Hugh, 5.
James, 7.
Jane, 7, 19.
Joan, Joane, Joanna, Johana, Johane, Johanna, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15.
Sir John, 8.
John, Johes, Jhon, 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 24.
Jsable, 10.
Katharine, 19.
Lauranna, 10, 17.
Leanard, Leonard, Leonart, 9, 10, 15, 16, 17.
Lucia, 13.
Lucy, 14.
Margaret, 6, 11.
Marie, 11.
Mary, 8, 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 19.
Mathew, 11.
Matthias, 18.
Mawde, 11.
Peter, 4, 19.
Peter, Petrus, Sir, 4.
Philip (dau.), 19.
Phyllip, 8.
Preserved, 24.
Richard, Ricus, 3, 4, 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18.
Robert, Robart, Robertus, Robtus, Robte, 5, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18.
Sara, 9.
Stephanus, 10.
Stephen, 10, 19.
Susan, 10, 17.
Susanna, 17.
Tamsen, Tamsin, Thomasin, Thomasine, 8, 9, 14, 16, 18.
Thankful, 24.
Thomas, 4, 10, 11, 15, 19, 24.
William, Wylliam, Willus, Wills, 4, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19.
Xpiana. See Christiana.
Xpofer, Xpo, Xpoforus. See Christopher.
TROTE, Elizabeth, 3.
John, 4, 5.
William, 5.
TROUP, —, 236.
TROUTBECK, Dr. —, 326.
TROWBRIDGE, Henry J., 391.
John, 308, 391.
TRUE, Enos, 339.
TRUESDALE, Catherine, 242.
TRUEWORTHY, Chester, 428.
Edward, 275.
Polly, 275.
TRUEX, Minnie, 523.
TRYON, Betsey, 504.
Chiffonette Le Grass, 504.
Elizabeth, 504.
George, 127, 504.
Grove Anson, 65.
James, 504.
Joseph, 41.
Julia Ann, 335.
Maryette, 127.
Mrs. Mary Etta, 127.
Moses, 504.
Nancy, 504.
Sarah, 41.
Thomas, 504.
William, 504.
TUBBS, Alma Gem, 109.
Auroa Lucille, 109.
Hon. Charles, iv.
Henry H., 109.
TUCKER, Henry, 554.
Stiles, 303.
TUELL, Emeline O., 107.
TURNER, Anna, 365.
Benjamin, 568.
Charles, 289.
Eliza, 365, 366.
Eurania, 366.
Hannah, 365.
Joseph, 365.
Mrs. Martha, 365.
Mercy, 504.
Mulford Treat, 365.
Patty, 365.
Phebe Dunham, 550.
Rufus, 365.
Sarah, 366.
Sarah E., 98.
Susanna, 365.
William, 365.
TURNEY, Mary, 305.
TUTHILL, Joseph, 360.
Ruth Ann, 360.
TUTTLE, Aaron, 374.
Betsey, 374.
Caleb, 453.
Eli, 527.
Lauren, 527.
Mary D., 74.
Mary Isabella, 528.
TYLER, Andrew, 421, 423.
Ann Eliza, 423.
Ann Louise, 421, 423.
Chester, 111.
Ellis, 278.
Sarah Gordon, 421.
UHLHORN, Dr. C. L., 334.
Eugenia, 334.
Harriet, 334.
ULERY, David, 102.

ULERY, Elizabeth Jane, 162.
ULNER, Col. ——, 287, 288, 352.
UNDERHILL, Horace Delaney, 69.
UPHAM, Olive, 296.
UPTON, Rev. Jonathan Sprague, 458.
William, 458.
William Treat, 458.
USHER, Hezekiah, 581.
Samuel, 581.

VALENTINE, Josephine, 551.
VAN BUREN, Rev. Peter, 44.
VANDERLYNE, Elnathan F., 99.
VAN DOREN, J. Leslie, 400.
John W., 400.
VAN DUSEN, R. W., 70.
VAN FLEET, Myron, 87.
VAN HORN, Aaron, 377.
Albert, 447.
Alfred Amos, 447.
Annette, 448.
Auxusta Elizabeth, 447.
Bennett Porter, 447.
David, 377, 447.
Egbert, 447.
Harriet Rebecca, 378.
Helen, 447.
Herbert, 447.
Lucy A., 448.
Marion, 378.
Mary, 447.
Perry, 448.
Zelinda, 378.
VAN DER HYDEN, Rachel, 315.
VAN NESS, ——, 396.
Hannah F., 72.
VAN PELT, Mary, 394.
VAN RENSSELAER, Col., 52.
VAN VLIET, Mrs. Frances Fowler, 168.
VAN WAGONER, Neal, 100.
VAUGHN, Calvin, 452.
VEAZIE, ——, 235.
Abiezer, 293.
Albion P., 365.
Angela, 365.
Azubah, 364.
Caroline, 363, 365.
Charles, 365.
Clarinda C., 365.
James Harrison, 365.
Jane H., 365.
John, 364, 365.
Johnson, 364.
Jordan, 363, 364.
Loranna, 365.
Lucy, 293.
Martha, 293, 364.
Otis Coombs, 365.
Phebe, 365.
Mrs. Philena, 364.
Rachel, 293, 365.
Rebecca, 293.
Sally, 365.
Samuel, 293, 364.
Stephen, 293.
Wales, 364.
William, 365.
VEDDER, John, 402.
Maryette, 402.
VENTEMAN, Elizabeth, 220.
Capt John, 220.
VERNON, Jane, 262.
VIAL, Albert, 458.
VIART, St. George de, 280.
VIBBERT, Ruth, 552.
VIBBERTS, Laura E., 112.
VICKERY, Betsey S., 100.
David, 188.
Elizabeth, 188.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 188.
George, 188.
Joanna, 188.
Jonathan, 188.
Mary, 188.
Rebecca, 188.
Sarah, 188.
VINCENT, Alice, 15.
John, 15.
Mary, 260.
Mercy, 260.
Thomas, 15, 18.
VOORHEES, Blanche Grace, 573.
Clara Elizabeth, 574.
Frances Caroline, 573.
Frances May, 574.
Helen Lucy, 573.
Henry Herbert, 574.
Herbert Spencer, 574.
Jacob, 573.
Victor Wilber, 573.
VORNAUNUM, Luke, 42.
VPRICE (Uprice), Manryse, 3.
VRCHE (Urche), William, 5.
VROOMAN, Col., 52.
Rachel, 320.

WADHAMS, Fannie B., 384.
WADSWORTH, Ann Corey, 83.
Capt. Joseph, 155, 156, 157.
Laura, 563.
WAIT, Col., 567.
WAITE, Albert T., 323.
Byron Chesley, 478.
Charles Aaron, 438.
Ella May, 478.
Gideon R., 323.
Harriet Austin, 440.
Lucy Treat, 438.
Mulford Aaron, 478.
Ormond Sylvanus, 478.
Simon M., 323.
William Treat, 478.
WALDO, Des. ——, 211.
WALDRON, Col. John, 343, 344.
Sarah, 417.
WALKER, Alfred Elisha, 482.
Alfred Northrop, 482.
Dean, 424.
Edward Smith, 482.
Elmira R., 424.
Emily, 511.
Henry, 482.
John, 373.
Julia Rogers, 482.
Lois, 422.
WALKER, Lulu Belle, 482.
Mary, 191.
Pleiades, 96.
Mrs. Rebecca, 424.
Stedman Lake, 550.
Stephen, 550.
Walter Treat, 482.
WALLEN, Sara M., 396.
WALLINGFORD, Elizabeth, 343.
WALLIS, James, 349.
WALTER, Marin, 67.
Sophia, 67.
Zelak, 67.
WALTERS, Byron E., 122.
Clarence F., 122.
Harold E., 122.
Harry T., 122.
James, 388.
WAMBOLD, Milton, 121.
Myrtle L., 121.
WARD, Bethuel, 313.
Daniel, 241.
David, 241.
Elisha, 241.
Ezekiel, 241.
Frederick W., 380.
George, 241.
Hannah, 78.
Mrs. Hannah Caldwell, 44.
John, 241.
Joseph, 241.
Lucina A., 371.
Martha, 241.
Sarah, 313.
William, 241.
WARDWELL, Annie E., 473.
WARE, Martha, 278.
Robert, 278.
WARMAN, Simon, 27.
WARNER, Col. ——, 51.
——, 210.
Bessie Thalia, 394.
Frederick Granville, 394.
Granville, 394.
Jeremiah, 400.
Laura, 400.
Mrs. Lucy E., 105.
Nellie T., 127.
Orrin, 394.
Dr. Reuben, 312.
Sophia, 453.
Thomas, 500.
Treat, 210.
WARREN, Col. ——, 68, 69.
Abraham, 536.
Chadburn, 322.
Clinton Jay, 103.
George, 365.
George S., 385.
Hannah, 336, 537.
James, 363.
Dr. Joseph, 232.
Gen. Joseph, 230.
Juda, 87.
Mary, 322.
WARWICK, Elizabeth, 355.
WASHBURN, Lilla Rosanna, 435.
Lucretia, 252.
Walter S., 435.

WASSON, Harriet Sidney, 362.
Simeon, 362.
WATERMAN, Dorcas, 44.
WATERS, Bevil, 486.
Bird, 486.
WATKINS, Hezekiah, 301.
Jane T., 301.
Sarah, 301.
Treat, 301.
WATSON, Shepard, 322.
WATTS, Capt. ——, 152.
Harding Lombert, 366.
Ruth, 366.
WAY, William, 13.
WAYE, John, 27.
WAYLAND, Deanes, 15, 17.
Dunes, 15, 17.
Robert, 9, 17.
WEALAND, Deanes, Dunes, 9.
WEAVER, Adam, 411.
WEBB, Capt. ——, 294.
Antoinette Treat, 360.
Betsey, 76.
Col. Charles, 245, 257.
Charles Forrest, 398.
Charles L., 380.
Ezra, 105.
F. F., 77.
Flora Ellen, 398.
George Ariel, 398.
George Frederick, 398.
Dr. James T. Stacey, 440.
John Curtiss, 398.
Lauren Erulin, 398.
Mariah, 105.
Capt. Samuel B , 46.
Col. Samuel B., 508.
Sarah Annette, 398.
William Wallace, 398.
WEBBER, Capt. Isaac, 517.
WEBSTER, Mrs. Agnes, 486.
Mrs. Amelia, 554.
Daniel, 486.
Dr. Daniel T., 74.
Ebenezer, 285.
Elizabeth, 487.
John, 486.
Jonathan, 486.
Joseph, 487.
Lyman, 319.
Martha, 285.
Mary, 487.
Noah, 486.
Robert, 30, 486, 487.
Samuel, 486.
Sarah, 486.
Susanna, 486.
William, 487.
WEDDALL, Margaret, 3.
WEED, Henry, 78.
Josiah, 391.
WEEKS, Capt. ——, 294.
John R., 68.
Leona, 432.
Maria, 69.
WEELY, Robert, 17.
WEIDNER, Charles Hermon, 359.
WEIR, Catharine Mary, 111.
Harvey, 112.
WEIR, Keturah, 62.
Laura Bell, 112.
Marshall, 111.
Norman C., 553.
WEISSENFELS, Lieut. Col., 53.
WELCH, Alfred M., 447.
John, 388.
Julia Ann, 388.
Nancy, 388.
Rachel, 62.
Thomas Fitch, 384.
Treat, 388.
WELD, Anna, 296.
Caroline Eliza, 296.
Elias, 296.
Elizabeth, 278, 296.
Rev. Ezra, 295.
Ezra Waldo, 296.
Rev. Habijah, 296.
Habijah Savage, 296.
Mrs. Hannah, 278.
John, 278.
Joseph Greenleaf, 296.
Ludovicus, 296.
Samuel, 296.
Thomas, 296.
William Farnham, 296.
WELDON, Catharine, 212.
Catone, 212.
WELLER, Maria K., 551.
WELLES, Abigail, 83, 497.
Dorothy, 493.
Ichabod, 494.
Jernsha, 497.
John, 33, 494, 497.
Julia T., 551.
Martha, 495.
Nathaniel, 493.
Oliver, 497.
Prudence, 497.
Samuel, 30, 33, 83, 494, 496.
Sarah, 36, 490.
Thomas, 33, 36, 494.
Thurstin, 493.
Wait, 496.
William, 494, 550.
WELLINGTON, Mrs. Charlotte Kent, 456.
Joel, 341.
Mary, 341.
Dr. O. H., 456.
Sara Hale, 456.
WELLMAN, Calvin, 79.
Ellen L., 78.
WELLS, Capt ——, 59, 62.
Col. ——, 62.
Abner, 60.
Betsey, 546.
Carmi, 67.
Capt. Chester, 504.
Chester, 546, 560.
Esther, 546.
Hart, 546.
Jonathan, 538, 546.
Levi, 546.
Maria Ann, 560.
Martha, 5-5.
Oliver, 546.
Seth Y , 49.
WELLS, Susannah, 500, 501, 502.
Thomas, 29.
William, 516.
WELSTEAD, Rev. William, 217.
WELTON, Alice Aruae, 464.
Anna Lucinda, 464.
Eli Horace, 464.
George, 252, 363.
George Harvey, 464.
George Nelson, 464.
Harriet Abigail, 464.
Henry Hobart, 464.
Horatio Nelson, 393.
James Granville, 463.
Jane Eliza, 464.
John Nelson, 464.
Julius Eliza, 464.
Thirza, 252.
Walter Beach, 464.
Walter Benoni, 464.
WENTWORTH, Benjamin, 343.
Betsey Hopkins, 826.
Dorothy Frost, 342, 344.
Ephraim, 366.
Ezekiel, 343.
John, 343, 344.
Sir Thomas, 343.
William, 343.
WEST, Capt. Peter, 266.
Susannah, 53.
WESTCOMBE, John, 13.
WESTON, Alice, 381.
Samuel, 381.
WETMORE, Clarissa, 306.
Jabez, 306.
WHEAT, Almira, 86.
Susan, 113.
WHEATON, ——, 63.
WHEELER, Anna, M., 97.
Rev. Azariah B., 84.
David, 304.
Frank S., 97.
H. Beecher, 97.
Harriet, 288.
J. Treat, 97.
Joel, 313.
Lois, 252.
Minerva E., 97.
Nathan, 180.
Paul T., 97.
Sarah, 347.
Stephen, 97.
WHEELWRIGHT, Rev. John, 213.
WHIDDEN, William B., 330.
WHIPPLE, Charles L., 292.
WHISPLE, Isaac, 302.
WHITCOMB, Allie, 511.
Edwin, 511.
Frederick, 511.
Willis, 511.
WHITE, Abigail, 278.
Claude, 377.
Elizabeth, 182.
John, 219, 267.
Martha, 41.
Mary, 48, 219, 224, 228, 233.
Mary E., 86.

WHITE, M[illegible]
Olive R., 419.
Richard, 224.
Samuel, 224, 351.
Sarah, 224.
Susanna, 267.
Mrs. Susanna, 267.
William, 377, 410.
WHITEFIELD, Rev. ——, 205, 206.
WHITEHOUSE, Minnie Drew, 434.
Robert Treat, 424.
William Penn, 424.
WHITESIDE, Elinor, 354.
WHITING, Abigail, 553.
Ann, 238.
H. M., 350.
Mary, 229, 581.
Nathan C., 299.
Col. Samuel, 247.
Sarah, 238.
William, 142, 154.
WHITMAN, Eliza, 479.
Henry, 345.
Rev. Levi, 195, 293.
Zachariah, 147.
WHITMARSH, Rev. Ezra, 194.
WHITMORE, ——, 197.
John, 129.
Thomas, 306.
WHITNEY, Col. ——, 58.
Catharine, 383.
Col. Josiah, 241.
Rosilla Ann, 418.
WHITON, Abby, 357.
WHITTELSEY, Rev. ——, 197, 206.
Frederick Alfred, 447.
Hannah Maria, 376.
Robert Sheldon, 447.
Timothy, 447.
WHITTIER, Georgia E., 360.
WIGHTMAN, Celia, 101.
WILBER, Ella, 377.
William, 377.
WILBUR, William E., 76.
WILCOX, Adeline, 90.
Alsa, 90.
Chauncey, 90.
Emily Treat, 90.
Israel, 239.
Capt. Jarius, 504.
Jeremiah, 47.
Joseph Russell, 90.
Josiah, 210.
Mrs. Lina, 90.
Lois, 258.
Lydia Hart, 90.
Mary, 47, 239.
Mary Treat, 90.
Sarah, 416.
WILD, Lorenzo, 373.
Mary, 373.
WILDER, Ann J., 461.
WILEY, Brice Atwood, 58.
C[illegible]e, 54.
Dora H., 368.
Deliverance H., 268.
Mary, 239.
Thomas, 271.
Tirzah, 272.
WILKERSON, Hannah, 497.
WILKINSON, Chauncey, 81.
Myron A., 81.
WILLARD, Col. ——, 243.
Abigail, 167.
Eliza, 268.
John, 316.
Lucretia C., 557.
Samuel, 167, 170.
Simon, 167.
WILLCOX, Oliver, 506.
WILLES, William, 15.
WILLET, Nathaniel, 487.
WILLETT, Col., 55, 56, 58.
Emma Elizabeth, 574.
WILLIAMS, ——, 563.
Adeline, 63.
Alice May, 464.
Amos, 33.
Anna, 547.
Annie, 523.
Caroline, 73.
Catharine Eliza, 563.
Charles Hubert, 464.
Delight, 47.
Elizabeth, 275.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 33.
Ellen Howe, 563.
Etta, 437.
George Austen, 557, 563.
Harriet, 297, 563.
Hiram, 63.
Horace, 555, 557, 563.
Horace Bridgman, 563.
Israel, 547.
Jacob, 267.
Jemima, 111.
Jerusha, 555.
John, 267, 362, 365.
John F., 267.
Julia Isabella, 563.
Katie, 471.
Lorilla H., 63.
Martha B., 523.
Mary, 213, 262, 538.
Mary Augusta, 563.
Mrs. Sarah, 542.
Timothy, 538.
William, 73.
WILLIS, Abram, 323.
Elizabeth, 266.
Samuel, 29.
Thomas, 7, 266.
WILLOUGHBY, Hon. Francis, 34.
Sarah, 555.
WILLS, Francis, Francis, 16, 17, 18.
William, 27.
WILLSON, Charles T., 557.
Rev. William, 557.
WILLY, Jeanette Isabel, 10.
WILSON, ——, 242.
Mrs. Abigail, 520.
Chiffonette Josephine, 520.
David, 520.
Emma, 437.
Hattie Eugenia, 521.
Imogene Trafton, 521.
James Dwight, 5.0.
Lydia Leavett, 410.
May Delphine, 521.
Sarah, 349.
Mrs. Sarah, 242.
Rev. T., 384.
Taylor, 520.
William, 520.
William Claude, 357.
WILTSE, Christine, 523.
WINBUSH, Mrs. ——, 502.
WINEGAR, Henry, 79.
WING, Eliza, 342.
WINGATE, Agnes Melville, 360.
William, 360.
WINSLOW, Josiah, 132.
Mrs. Lucy, 290.
Sumner Cummings 428.
WINTERS, Lorenzo Dow, 372.
WINTHROP, Gov. Fitz-John, 131 145.
Gov. John, 134, 140.
John, 29.
WISWALL, Martha, 202.
WISWELL, George, 235.
Reumah Ann, 418.
WITCHER, Calvin, 505.
Caroline, 505.
Mary A., 505.
WITHERELL, ——, 318.
Azubah, 334, 335
Benjamin Rich, 334.
Libea, 334.
Mary, 334.
Ruth, 334.
Theophilus, 334.
William, 334.
WITT, Stillman, 520.
WITTER, Amos, 515.
Ebenezer, 492.
Frances A., 515.
Lydia Mott, 515.
WOLCOTT, Alexander, 506.
Almon, 60.
Amy, 60.
Bryan Treat, 457.
Elizabeth, 23, 24, 435.
Esther, 503.
Flora Isabella, 457.
George, 435.
Gideon, 203.
Harriet, 60.
Henry, 23, 203, 435.
Hiram, 60.
James, 497.
Jerusha, 497.
John, 24, 435.
John S., 60.
Jonah, 23.

WOLCOTT, Josiah, 23.
Laura, 60.
Lemuel Porter, 457.
Lucy, 60, 500.
Martha, 497, 505.
Mary, 24, 452.
Mary Eliza, 481.
Mehitable, 23.
Mercy, 485.
Oliver, 60, 203.
Philemon, 60.
Mrs. Rachel, 203.
Roger, 156, 203, 505.
Sarah, 490.
Sarah, 60.
Simon, 490.
Thomas, 23.
Treat, 23, 24.
Virgon, 60.
WOLFE, Laura, 384.
WOOD, Heman, 393.
Jane Matilda, 393.
Judith, 284.
Phebe Arnae, 394.
Preserve Benedict, 393.
Sarah Augusta, 375, 394.
Susannah, 499.
Thalia Sophia, 394.
WOODBRIDGE, Rev. Ashbel, 44.
Susanna, 38.
Rev. Timothy, 38.
WOODBURY, Mrs. Hattie, 416.
WOODCOCK, B. S., 373.
WOODFORD, Gertrude Keturah, 455.
WOODMAN, Bethiah, 243.
Sally, 418.
WOODRUFF, ——, 309.
Ann, 310.
Anna, 201.
David, 183.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 253.
Enoch, 306, 309, 388.
Esther, 458.
Esther Mary, 500.
Hannah, 183, 391.
Henry, 554.
Ichabod, 309.
Ichabod Arnold, 309, 386, 388.
Jeremiah, 385.
John, 183.
Lottie Elizabeth, 385.
Martha, 310.
WOODRUFF, Mary, 249.
Mary Ann, 309.
Mary Treat, 286.
Merritt, 373.
Nehemiah, 391.
Polly, 309.
Samuel, 183.
Sarah, 309, 310.
Stiles Denison, 385.
Susanna, 246.
WOODWARD, Capt. ——, 55, 56.
Alice, 440.
George Abisha, 371.
Dr. Henry, 504.
WOODWORTH, Ada Maria, 469.
Samuel, 89.
WOOLCOTT, William S., 404.
WOOLICOTT, Henry, 29.
WOOLWORTH, Josephine, 561.
WOOMER, Ella, 521.
WOOSTER, Abigail, 312, 392.
John, 395.
Mary Emeline, 395.
Rebecca, 374.
Rhoda, 292.
Ruth Ann, 303.
WORDEN, Clara May, 521.
Lester Alva, 464.
Monroe P., 464.
Rebecca, 489.
WORTHEN, Emily Gertrude, 480.
Mabel Eva, 480.
Nathaniel Treat, 480.
William Henry, 480.
WORTHINGTON, George, 114.
WRENTMORE, John, 5.
WRIGHT, Capt. ——, 507.
Anthony, 534.
Benjamin Chapman, 120.
Benjamin D., 451.
Benjamin Elizur, 120.
Celestia H., 564.
Charles Handel, 452.
Charles L., 553.
Elizur Lord, 120.
Fannie Virginia, 452.
Fernando, 28.
George E., 324.
George Lord, 120.
Hannah, 490.
Mrs. Jernsha, 500.
Joseph, 105.
Lucy, 108, 548.
Margaret, 452.
WRIGHT, Mary Treat, 120.
Dr. Philo, 451.
Rhoda H., 451.
Samuel, 490.
Samuel Hart, 120.
Temperance, 494.
Thomas, 24, 32.
William L., 542.
Zenus, 105.
WYCKOFF, Frederick E., 449.
WYLIE, Joseph, 517.
Joseph Treat, 517.
William Henry, 517.
WYLLIE, Harriet Parker, 351.
Mrs. Harriet Parker, 351.
Sarah Jane, 351.
Maj. William, 351.
WYLLIS, Ann M., 65.
Elias, 65.
Mrs. Harriet, 65.
WYLLYS, Col. ——, 504.
George, 156.
Samuel, 156.
WYMAN, Charles, 345.
Mrs. Hannah D., 412.
Helen de St. Prie, 412.
Mary Elizabeth, 345.
Samuel, 412.
Sarah, 345.
William, 345, 412.
William White, 345.

YALE, Capt. Josiah, 59.
YATES, Corydon Jay, 110.
Frances Abby, 110.
Gerald Atherton, 110.
Henry F., 110.
Irving Eugene, 110.
YEATON, Mary, 404.
YENTZEL, Henry, 101.
YERRINGTON, Mrs., 493.
YORK, Charles, 357.
YOUNG, ——, 161.
Abigail, 194, 271.
Calvin, 397.
Henry, 225.
Irving Walker, 429.
John, 168, 194.
Gov. John, 405.
Lucinda, 464.
Capt. P. H., 381.
Reliance, 282.

ZANE, Joel, 321.